

edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g

edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - pwkw¬wGJ

vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;

zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf

edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g - pwkw¬wGJ

Volume 4

|  |
| --- |
| edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g  edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - pwkw¬wGJ vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif; zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf |



edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g

edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - pwkw¬wGJ

vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;

zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf

|  |
| --- |
| oAÁ'geH "r®'geH Zdemwd?  oAÁ&oH "r®&aom Zdemwd/ oAÁ&wd H "r®&wd Zdemwd? wPSu©a,m oAÁ'ku©H Zdemwd/  'getm;vkH;udk "r®'geu atmifEdkif\/ t&omtm;vkH;udk w&m;t&omu atmifEdkif\/  arGUavsmfzG,ftm;vkH;udk w&m;ü arGUavsmfjcif;u atmifEdkif\/  'ku©tm;vkH;udk wPSmukefjcif;u atmifEdkif\/ pd&H wd|wk o'¨ar®m? "ar® a[mEÅK o\*g&0g/  bk&m;&Sif\ tqHk;tr omoemawmfonf t"GefY&SnfpGm wnfygapownf;/  o'¨r®oHk;jzmü ½kdaoav;pm;jcif; &SdMuygapukefownf;/ |

"r®'ge

zm;atmufawm&ü "r®'getjzpf tokH;jyK&ef twGufom jzpfonf/

þusrf;pmudk rnfolrqkd ul;,lcGifh ykHESdyfcGifh &Sdonf/

First Edition

Copyright©1998 Pa Auk Sayadaw

This book belongs to the Public Domain and may be reproduced without any further permission from the author.

earm wó b\*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'¨ó/ edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;usifhpOf - pwkw¬wGJ vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;

## rmwdum

pmrsufESm pmrsufESm

ed'geuxm A "r®mEkyóem owdy|mefusifhpOf 1 vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef- rEdIif;,SOfoifhyg 4 wdkYudk ½IoihfykH 1 vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef t"dyÜg,f 8

BudKwifodrSwf&ef 10

### ½kyf (28) yg; = ½lyu©E¨uxm tcef;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ yx0D"mwf | 10 |
| ½IykHenf;pepf | 11 |
| 2/ tmayg"mwf | 13 |
| 3/ awaZm"mwf | 16 |
| ygpuawaZm | 18 |
| 4/ 0ga,m"mwf | 20 |
| 5/ pu©Kyom' | 24 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 12/ \*E¨m½kH | 40 |
| 13/ &om½kH | 41 |
| uH\ pGrf;tifom jzpfonf | 41 |
| orÜwå - torÜwå | 42 |
| r[mbkwf tcsif;csif;om | 46 |
| tmbkZdw = ESvkH;oGif;rI\ pGrf;tif | 48 |
| Oó' = tm½kH\ pGrf;tifrsm;jym;rI (u)  Oó' = um,yom'\ rsm;jym;rI | 48 |
| pGrf;tif (c) | 49 |
| pdwf\ tm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;odkY ajymif;,lykH | 50 |
| tZÑmo,aMumifh ajymif;ykH  0do,m"drwå = tm½kH\ vGefuJrIaMumifh | 50 |
| ajymif;ykH  toifolawmfaumif;twGuf | 50 |
| aq;aumif; wpfcGuf | 51 |
| "mwfBuD; (4) yg;wdkY\ pGrf;tif | 51 |
| 14/ £w¬da`E´ = £w¬dbm0½kyf | 58 |
| £`E´d,ypönf; rxdkufjcif; | 60 |
| pu©K0dan,s - raem0dan,s | 61 |
| 15/ yk&dobm0½kyf | 61 |
| A[kokwa&;&m tjzmjzm | 63 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 'kwd,enf;  pu©K0dnmPfonf rnfonhf | 25 |
| pu©KtMunf"mwfudk rSDí jzpfygoenf; | 29 |
| vufawGUprf;oyfMunhfoifhonf | 31 |
| 6/ aomwyom' | 33 |
| 7/ Cmeyom' | 34 |
| 8/ Zd0Sgyom' | 35 |
| 9/ um,yom' | 35 |
| ar;jref;zG,f tcsufwpf&yf | 36 |
| 10/ ½lyg½kH | 38 |
| 0do,ESifh a\*gp& | 38 |
| ½lyg½kH trnf&jcif; | 38 |
| 11/ o'´g½kH | 39 |

tbdCmw = a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif; = xdcwfjcif; 25

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| |  |  | | --- | --- | | vdifajymif;oGm;aomf | 64 | | ObawmAsnf; | 64 | | e ye wd|wd = tcgcyfodrf; rwnf[lonf | 65 | | £a`E´wpfrsKd;om &SdEdkifykH | 66 | | q&m0efBuD;rsm;\ pGrf;tif | 66 | | 16/ ½kyfZD0dw | 67 | | tedpö - 'ku© - tewå oabm | 68 | | 17/ [',0w¬K | 70 | | ESvkH;om; ESifh ESvkH;aoG;  "r®o\*FPDygVdawmfü r a[mjcif;\ | 71 | | taMumif; | 72 | | obm0,kwådjzifh EIdif;csdefMunhfyg | 75 | | ESvkH;tdrfudk tpm;xdk;í ukorI | 77 | | avm[dw = aoG;ESpfrsKd; | 78 | | aoG;[lonf av[lonf | 79 | | apwDESifh apwDtdrf | 85 | | 18/ uAVDum& tm[m& | 86 | | 0w¬KESifh MoZm | 90 | | wpfenf; zGifhqdkykH | 91 | | zvlypm&pum; | 93 | | 19/ tmumo"mwf | 94 | | 20/ um,0dnwf | 99 | | jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ oHk;oyfcsuf | 103 | | rdkif;cdkif;q&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ oHk;oyfcsuf 103  21/ 0pD0dnwf 105  0pDab' [lonf 106  0dnwåd C¥em 107 | | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | pmve --- C¥e | 109 | | rnfonhf pdwfenf;¿ | 110 | | axmufyHhzG,fudpö r&SdyHk | 110 | | pl;prf;qifjcifí ,lyg | 111 | | awmifNrdKUq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ tqdk | 111 | | jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ rSwfcsuf | 112 | | wdkufwGef;yg&ap | 114 | | Oyg'g½kyf rnfEdkifygovm;¿ | 115 | | 22/ ½lyó v[kwm | 116 | | 23/ ½lyó rk'kwm | 116 | | 24/ ½lyó ur®nwm | 116 | | oufrJhavmuESifh ur®Z½kyfavmu | 119 | | 25/ ½lyó Oyp, | 119 | | 26/ ½lyó oEÅwd | 120 | | jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ rSwfcsuf | 126 | | 27/ ½lyó Z&wm | 128 | | okwåefenf; - Zmwd - Z&m - r&P | 129 | | toufBuD;olwdkYü tdkrI xif&Sm;ykH | 130 | | xyfrH&Sif;vif;csufrsm; | 131 | | avmu Oyrm | 132 | | 28/ ½lyó tedpöwm | 133 | | ½IykH enf;pepf | 134 | | ESpfpktm;jzifh ½kyfwdkYudk cJGwrf;csykH | 135 | | oHk;pktm;jzifh ½kyfwdkYudk cJGwrf;csykH | 138 | | av;pktm;jzifh ½kyfwdkYudk cJGwrf;csyHk | 139 | | ig;pktm;jzifh ½kyfwdkYudk cJGwrf;csykH | 140 | |

|  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- |
| 0dZmeevu©P  0dN\*dK[f (3) rsKd;  0dnmPftjym;ESifh ukodkvftjym; tukodkvfpdwf (12) yg; avmbrlpdwf (8) rsKd; jzpfay:vmykH a'gorlpdwf (2) rsKd; jzpfay:vmykH arm[rlpdwf (2) rsKd; jzpfay:vmykH | 142  143  144  145  146  147  148 | 0dyguf tAsmuw 0dnmPf r[mukodkvfESifh r[m0dyguf  ed½kóm[ - oOóm[  ud&d, tAsmuw 0dnmPf  0dnmPfwdkY\ vkyfief;udpö (14) rsKd;  1/ y#doaE¨udpö  2/ b0ifudpö | 149  150  151  152  153  153  153 |

### 0dnmPu©E¨uxm tcef;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 3/ tm0ZÆef; udpö  4-8/ 'óe o0e Cm,e | 154 |
| om,e zkoeudpö | 155 |
| 9/ orÜ#dpädKif;udpö | 155 |
| 10/ oEÅD&Pudpö | 156 |
| 11/ a0g|AÁeudpö = 0ka|mudpö | 156 |
| 12/ Z0eudpö = aZmudpö | 157 |
| 13/ w'g½kHudpö | 157 |
| tcsKdU q&mjrwfwdkY\ t,l | 158 |
| rlv#Dumq&mawmf\ 0g' | 159 |
| qV\*Fkayu©m | 161 |
| 14/ pkwdudpö | 161 |
| 1/ 0dnmPu©E¨m | 162 |
| 2/ y#doaE¨pdwf | 165 |
| 3/ b0ifpdwf | 165 |
| 4/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; = ud&d,m raem"mwf | 166 |
| 5/ pu©K0dnmPf | 168 |
| pu©K0dnmPf trnf&jcif; | 169 |
| y@& = jzLpifygonf | 173 |
| 6/ aomw0dnmPf | 174 |
| 7/ Cme0dnmPf | 174 |
| 8/ Zd0Sg0dnmPf | 175 |
| 9/ um,0dnmPf | 176 |
| a0'em MumjrihfpGm jzpfykH | 178 |
| C¥e = xdckdufrI | 179 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| raem0dnmP"mwf)  12/ 0ka|m (= om"m&Pm ud&d, | 184 |
| raem0dnmP"mwf) | 186 |
| 13/ aZm - ukodkvfaZm | 188 |
| ukodkvf[lonf | 189 |
| rkcstm;jzifh rSwf&ef | 192 |
| 13/ aZm - tukodkvfaZm | 195 |
| teuft"dyÜg,f ,SOfpyf a,mZemykH | 197 |
| &o - ypöKy|mef - y'|mef | 198 |
| ypöKy|mef ½IuGuf | 198 |
| vu©PESifh &o | 199 |
| yÍö'Gg&duaZm | 200 |
| 14/ w'g½kH | 202 |
| 15/ raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;  r[m\*Zpdwf = qifajymifBuD;ESifh | 202 |
| wlaompdwf | 204 |
| 16/ [odwkyÜg'fpdwf | 204 |
| rlv#Dum\ zGifhqdkcsuf | 206 |
| tEk#Dumq&mawmf\ oHk;oyfcsuf | 206 |
| jyHK;&TifrIudk jzpfapwwfaom pdwfrsm; | 207 |
| 17/ pkwdpdwf | 207 |

raem0dnmPfemrfw&m;pkwdkY\

ypöKyÜeftaMumif; 180

10/ orÜ#dpädKif; = vufcH (0dygufraem"mwf) 181

11/ oEÅD&P (= t[dwf0dyguf

a0'emu©E¨uxm tcef;

1/ okca0'em 209 avmbrl aomreóa0'em 215

2/ 'ku©a0'em 210 4/ a'greóa0'em 216

3/ aomreóa0'em 210 5/ Oayu©ma0'em 216

Oyrmaqmifí jyjcif; 212 r[mpnfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\t,l 217

wpfenf; zGifhqdkykH 213 psmEkayu©m 217

yDwdESifh okc 214 t'ku©rokc = Oayu©m a0'em 218

onmu©E¨uxm tcef;

onmu©E¨m 221 ÓPorÜ,kwf onm 222

### ocFg&u©E¨uxm tcef;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ocFg&u©E¨m (jcHK½Iaomenf;) | 227 |
| or\*Øwm = or\*Ð (5) yg; | 229 |
| 'kwd,AvÓPfawmf | 230 |
| orÜwådESifh 0dywåd | 233 |
| (u) tkyfpk uH (4) rsKd; | 233 |
| (c) tkyfpk uH (4) rsKd; | 235 |
| acwå&yfem;í pOf;pm;Munfhyg | 237 |
| Oyrmaqmifí jyqdkykH | 238 |
| OyrmeESifh Oyar,s ESD;aESmí jyqdkykH | 239 |
| (\*) tkyfpk - uH (4) rsKd; | 240 |
| (C) tkyfpk uH (4) rsKd; | 242 |
| r[maomPrax&fjrwfBuD;\0w¬K | 243 |
| 0wåAÁuedaj\*m"rax&fjrwfBuD;\ 0w¬K | 248 |
| ]]plVok"r®rax&f}} | 253 |
| ]]wdyd#u"&plVem\*rax&f}} | 254 |
| tAÇLawmyrm = rjzpfzl;aom Oyrm | 254 |
| y#dorÇd'gr\*fygVdawmfenf; | 255 |
| rsKd;aphESifh toD; | 259 |
| plVur®0db\*Fokwåef | 260 |
| okbvkvif\ jyóem (14) &yf | 263 |
| trSwf (1) tajz - toufwdkjcif; | 265 |
| trSwf (2) tajz - touf&Snfjcif; | 269 |
| trSwf (3) tajz - tema&m\*grsm;jcif; | 270 |
| trSwf (4) tajz - tema&m\*guif;jcif; | 272 |
| trSwf (5) tajz - t½kyfqdk;jcif; trSwf (6) tajz - ½kyftqif; vSy | 273 |
| wifhw,fjcif; | 274 |
| trSwf (7) tajz - tjcHt&H r&Sdjcif; | 274 |
| trSwf (8) tajz - tjcHt&H rsm;jcif; trSwf (9) tajz - pnf;pdrfOpöm | 275 |
| enf;yg;jcif;  trSwf (10) tajz - pnf;pdrfOpöm | 276 |
| aygrsm;jcif; | 277 |
| trSwf (11) tajz - trsKd;,kwfjcif; | 278 |
| trSwf (12) tajz - trsKd;jrwfjcif; | 279 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| trSwf (13) tajz - ynmrJhjcif; trSwf (14) tajz - ynmÓPf | 281 |
| BuD;rm;jcif; | 282 |
| a'oemawmfed\*kH; | 284 |
| pdwfESifh apwoduftaMumif; | 286 |
| oAÁpdwåom"m&P apwoduf tydkif; | 292 |
| 1/ zó | 292 |
| yÍö'Gg&duESifh raem'Gg&du | 294 |
| 2/ apwem | 298 |
| 3/ {u\*¾wm = orm"d | 303 |
| 4/ ZD0dw | 309 |
| 5/ reodum& | 314 |
| jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ rSwfcsuf | 316 |
| yudPf; apwoduf tydkif; | 317 |
| 1/ 0dwuú = 0dwuf | 317 |
| rdvdE´yO§ ygVdawmf | 318 |

0dwufr,SOfaom pdwfrsm;u tm½kH,lEdkifyHk 319 tyÜem[lonf 322 2/ 0dpm& 323

3/ t"darmu© 325 4/ 0D&d, 327 ukoDwm&rÇ0w¬K okwåef 331

5/ yDwd 337 yDwd (5) rsKd; 337 yDwdESifh okc 340

6/ qE´ 342 tukodkvfapwoduf (14) vkH; tydkif; 346

1/ arm[ 346

[&dwpZmwfawmf (431) 351 rD;aoG;xrf;&ol ynm&SdBuD; 353

2/ t[d&du 356

3/ taemwåyÜ 357

4/ O'¨pö 361

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| tm'dwåy&d,m,okwf aumufEkwfcsuf | 367 |
| t&Sifaumumvdu\ avmb  t&Sifaumumvdu\ a&S;jzpfa[mif; | 372 |
| atmufarhzG,f | 377 |
| omuD0ifrif;om; t&SifOyeE´\ avmb | 378 |
| pdÍörmP0dum = pdÍörmP | 380 |
| xkv’eE´m bdu©KeDr\ avmb | 382 |
| &owPSm\ pGrf;tm; | 383 |
| ysm;vl;jruf | 385 |
| ukodkvftultnD &vQif tyg,frcsEdkifyHk | 387 |
| okar"m &Sif&aoh | 387 |
| okrdwåmtrsKd;aumif;orD;\ avmb | 389 |
| eukvydwm ESifh eukvrmwm | 392 |
| Oyedó,ypönf;\ pGrf;tif t\*Fyl q&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ | 393 |
| arm&okwftrTef; | 394 |
| cufqpf t"dyÜg,frsm; | 402 |
| tóuZmwfawmf aumufEkwfcsuf | 408 |
| a&S;b0u aygif;azmfchJzl;jcif; | 411 |
| rm,m - omaX,s | 413 |
| AdVm&0w Zmwfawmf | 415 |
| 6/ 'd|d = rdpäm'd|d | 417 |
| rvGJacsmfEdkifaom usifhpOf | 419 |
| ew¬du'd|dorm;BuD; eE´u | 426 |
| 7/ rme | 429 |
| tv\*'´Lyr pmoifenf; | 434 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| trsKd;orD;wpfOD;\ a'go 459 uuplyr okwåef (r-1-173-181/) 460 ru© - yVmo 469 q&morm;\ aus;Zl;awmf 470 yVmo 472  9/ £óm 474 jr\*ludk remvdkaom 0ufrsm; 475 twåKuúHoe - y&0rÇe 476  10/ rpä&d, 477 rpä&d, (5) rsKd; (tbd-|-1-405-407/) 477  ZrÁKurax&ftavmif; 484 qwåygPdvkvif 487  qwåygPdvkvifü jynhfpkHaeaom  t\*Fgav;yg; 488 jiLpljcif; £ómw&m; r&Sd&jcif;taMumif; 489 | |
| t&uf raomufjcif; taMumif; rnfolUudkrQ rcspfwwfjcif;\ | 491 |
| taMumif;&if;  rnfolUudkrQ trsufrxGufjcif; | 492 |
| rrkef;wD;jcif;taMumif; | 494 |
| 11/ ukuúKpö | 496 |
| uRefESifhwlonf | 498 |
| ukuúKpöjzpfwwfyHk wpfrsKd; | 499 |
| ukuúKpö (3) rsKd; | 500 |
| aemifrS aemifw&yHk | 500 |
| tcsdef&Sdcdkuf vHkYvpdkufyg | 501 |
| 12/ xde | 504 |
| 13/ rd'¨ | 504 |
| 14/ 0dpdudpäm | 507 |
| oHo,vu©Pm | 508 |
| udavom tao;tzGJ | 512 |
| trÁv|du &m[kavm0g'okwåef | 514 |
| aombPapwoduf (25) vkH; tydkif; | 522 |
| 1/ o'¨g | 522 |
| [w¬ - 0dwå - ADZ ESifh wlyHk | 532 |
| o'¨gESifh ayr a&maESmwwfyHk | 532 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| edó&Pw¬m y&d,wf pmoifenf; | 437 |
| "r®myd a0g y[mwAÁm | 439 |
| b@m\*g&du y&d,wåd pmoifenf; | 441 |
| y&d,wådrmefpG,f | 447 |
| jA[®'Pf tay;cH&jcif; | 448 |
| 8/ a'go | 449 |
| tmCmw0w¬K (9) yg;ç (10) yg; | 452 |
| t&Sifa'0'wf\ a'go | 454 |
| plVeE´d,Zmwf (Zmwu-|-2-183/) | 455 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 16 - 17/ um,yg\*knwm + |  |
| pdwåyg\*knwm | 579 |
| 18 - 19/ um,kZkuwm + pdwåKZkuwm tpkHtpkH a[mawmfrl&jcif;\ | 580 |
| taMumif;&if; | 581 |
| 0d&wdapwoduf oHk;yg; | 582 |
| 20/ or®m0gpm | 582 |
| 21/ or®mur®EÅ | 583 |
| 22/ or®mtmZD0 | 583 |
| 0d&wdtjym; | 586 |
| jA[®0d[m& apwodufrsm; | 587 |
| arwåm (= ta'go) | 587 |
| 23/ u½kPm | 588 |
| 24/ rk'dwm | 590 |
| Oayu©m jA[®0d[m&  emrfw&m;rsm;udk vu©P &o ypöKy|mef | 592 |
| y'|meftm;jzifh odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yHkpepf ½lyg½kHvdkif; emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;ykH | 595 |
| t>ruf | 596 |

5/ avmb 364 t\*Fg (9) wef &Sdaom y&d,wfw&m;awmf 436 2/ owd 534

NrdKUwHcg;wdkifBuD;rsm;ESifh wl\ 541 owd ESifh reodum& 541

3/ [d&D 541

4/ MowåyÜ 542 5/ tavmb 550 avmborm; ESifh tavmborm; 553

6/ ta'go 555

25/ tarm[ = ynda`E´ 557 rlvtrnf&yHk 562 ukovrlvw&m;wdkY\ rSwfom;zG,f&mrsm; 563 tavmif;awmf\ tavmb ta'go

tarm[ 569

7/ wMwrZÑwåwm 571

8 - 9/ um,yó'¨d + pdwåyó'¨d 573

10 - 11/ um,v[kwm + pdwåv[kwm 574

12 - 13/ um,rk'kwm + pdwårk'kwm 575

14 - 15/ um,ur®nwm +

pdwåur®nwm 577

### y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfrsm; tcef;

1/ t0dZÆm 599 r&P 616

2/ ocFg& 600 aomu 617

3/ 0dnmPf 601 y&da'0 619

4/ (emrf + ½kyf) rS - emrf = apwoduf 602 'ku© 619

(emrf + ½kyf) rS - ½kyf 602 a'greó 620

5/ oVm,we 604 Oyg,mo 620

6/ zó 606 aomu y&da'0 'ku© a'greó Oyg,mo 621

7/ a0'em 608 teEkaompd,Zmwfawmf 622

8/ wPSm 610 plVaAm"dZmwfawmf 624

9/ Oyg'ge 612 y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYü

10/ b0 613 vu©P - &o ponf ½IykHpepf 626

11/ Zmwd 614 BudKwifjyifqifyg 627

12/ Z&m 615 rSwfom;zG,f&m tu©&mpOf tñTef; 629

### rmwdum NyD;\/

edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g - pwkw¬wGJ

ed'geuxm = taMumif;jypmwrf;vTm

### 'ku©y#dy'H 'E¨mbdnH

bk&m;&Sifonf "r®o\*FPDygVdawmf (tbd-1-72/) ponfwdkYü 'ku©y#dy'H 'E¨mbdnH paom usifhpOrf sm;u kda[mMum;awmrf cl \hJ / t|uxmuvn;f ,i;f a[mMum;awmrf cl suEf iS hfywof uíf atmuyf g twdkif; zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrlcJh\/ (tbd-|-1-260-261/) avmuDpsmefaomfrSvnf; psmefodkYa&mufaMumif; usifhpOfESifh uif;í tu,fívnf; rNyD;pD;Edkifonfum; rSef\/ avmuDpsmef\aomfrSvnf; y#dy'gusifhpOfESifh uif;í rNyD;pD;EdkifonfrSm rSefaomfvnf; þavmukwå&mpsmeft&mü ok'd¨ue, = ok'd¨uenf;udk y,fí avmukwå&mpsmefudk y#dy'gusifhpOfESifh twwl uoG mvQi ftav;\*½jkyKí a[mMum;awmrf jlci;fimS tv&kd aSd wmrf ol ntfh wuG f'uk y© #yd ' H'Em¨ bnd H paom pum;awmuf kdb&k m;&iS of n fa[mMum;awmrf al yon/f x kd'uk y© #yd ' H'Em¨ bnd Hpaom pum;&yüf tqkH;tjzwfum; þodkYwnf;/ --tMui fa,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof nuf m; tprpS íomvQi fuad vomwuYkd kdcmG vwaf om f uad vomw-Ykd udk y,fcGmzdkY&ef ur®|mef;ESvkH;oGif;jcif;udk jyKaomtcg cJcJ,Of;,Of; jyK&\? udavomwdkYudk y,fcGmzdkY&ef ur®|mef;ESvkH;oGif;jcif;[laom ocFg&ç BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvya,m\*ESifhwuGaom taMumif;taygi;fjzi hfuad vomwuYkd kdyiyf iyf e;fye;f y,cf mG &\? xakd ,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f t&,d r\*of Ykda&muaf Mumi;fjzpfaom tusihfonf 'ku©my#dy'g jzpf\/ tMui f a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof nuf m; y,cf mG tyNfy;Daom uad vom&oSd njfzpíf = uad vomukd

y,fcGmNyD;vwfaomf 0dyóemudk usifhoHk;jcif;udk usifhoHk;vwfaomf MumjrifhrS t&d,r\*f\ xif&Sm; jzpfjcif;odkY a&muf&dSvm\? xdka,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ oEÅmefü av;aES;aom aES;auG;aom xl;aom tbdnmP ftoÓd Pof n f= 'Em¨ bnd mon fjzp\f / þovYkd Qi ftrwS rf xm; wpyf g;yg;aom 0g&u kd'uk y© #yd 'g 'E¨mbdnm trnf&dS\[lí a&S;t|uxm q&mawmfwdkYu jyKawmfrltyfchJavonf/ (wpfBudrf y,fcGm vukd vf Qi f uad vomwrYkd SumG omG ;aom ou ð0ud r© eÇ 0g&ç EpS Bfurd yf ,cf mG ygr Suad vomwrYkd SumG omG ;aom 'uGd w© Kå H0ud r© eÇ 0g&ç o;kHBurd yf ,cf mG ygr Suad vomwrYkd SumG omG ;aom wud w© Kå0H ud r© eÇ 0g&ç av;Burd yf ,cf mG ygrS uad vomwrYkd SumG omG ;aom pwuk w© Kå H0ud r© eÇ 0g&ç tBurd rf sm;pmG y,cf mG ygr Suad vomwrYkd SumG omG ;aom taeuuw© Kå H0ud r© eÇ 0g&ç þ0g&wwYkd iG frnof n0fh g&urkd q kd'uk y© #yd ' 'Em¨ bnd rn\f [ ka&;St|uxm q&mawmfwdkYu emrnfjyKtyf&ma&mufaeonf [lvdkonf/) þ0g&wdkYwGif tb,f0g&udk t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYu 'ku©y#dy' 'E¨mbdn0g&[k ESpfoufawmf

rlMuukefoenf;[lrl --- tMuif0g&ü wpfBudrfcGmtyfNyD;ukefaom udavomwdkYonf aemufxyf wpfzef txuftxufü jzpfay:vmNyD;íç 'kwd,tBudrfajrmufvnf; xyfrHí cGmtyfukefNyD;aom udavom woYkd n f aemuxf ywf pzf e ftxutf xuüf jzpaf y:vmMujyeuf ek \f / wpzf e fo;kHBurd af jrmu fuad vom wdkYudk cGmtyfNyD;ukefaomfum; ,if;udavomwdkYudk cGmjrJwdkif; cGmxm;tyfNyD;onfudkomjyKí t&d,r\*f jzifh t<uif;rJh y,fowftyfukefonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufap\/ þ0g&udk t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYu 'ku©y#dy' 'E¨mbdn0g&[k ESpfoufawmfrlMuukef\? þ 0g&udk 'ku©y#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm[laom trnfudk jyKawmfrltyfNyD/ (oHk;Budrfwdkifatmif cGmtyfygrS udavomwdkY aemufxyfrjzpfbJ t&d,r\*fw&m;udk ay:vmapEdkifaom 0g&udk 'ku©y#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm[k a&S;q&mjrwfwdkYu ESpfoufawmfrlMu\? oHk;Budrf xufydkí udavomwdkYudk cGm&aom 0g&wdkY\ 'ku©y#dy'g jzpfaMumif;rSm qdkzG,f&myif rvdkawmhay? udavomwdkYudk wpfBudrfcGm½kH ESpfBudrfcGm½kHjzifh udavomwdkYudk t&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh y,fowfEdkifaom

0g&wdkYudkum; okcy#dy'g[k qdkvdk\/) þrQ twdkif;t&Snf&dSaom pum;jzifhum; xif&Sm;onf rjzpfao;? xdkaMumihf þ'ku©y#dy'g 'E¨m-

bdnm --- paompum;&yüf þqvkd wUHåaomen;fjzi hftprpS í xipf mG jzpaf pjci;fu kdo&d tSd y\f / tus,f rSm þodkY jzpf\/ --a,m [d pwåm&d r[mblwmed y&d\*¾a[wGm Oyg'g½lyH y&d\*¾PSmwd? t½lyH y&d\*¾PSmwd/ ½lyg½lyH ye y&d\*¾PSmaEÅm 'kau©e uoda&e udvraEÅm y&d\*¾a[wkH oauúmwd? wó 'ku©m y#dy'g emr a[mwd/ y&d\*¾[dw½lyg½lyó ye 0dyóemy&d0gao r\*¾ygwkbm0'E¨wm, 'E¨mbdnm emr a[mwd/

(tbd-|-1-260/) tMuif a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonf r[mbkwf"mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;um ,lNyD;í odrf;qnf;NyD;í Oyg'g½kyfudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l\ odrf;qnf;\/ emrfw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l\ ord ;fqn;f\/ wpzf e f ½yk ef mruf kdÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,al om f ord ;fqn;fvwaf om f ccJ ,J O;f,O;f NiKdNiKdjiijfiif yifyifyef;yef; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif;iSm odrf;qnf;jcif;iSm pGrf;Edkif\/ xdkyk\*d¾Kvf\ usifhpOfy#dy'gonf 'ku©y#dy'g rnf\/ wpfzef --- ½kyfemrfudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD;aom odrf;qnf;NyD;aom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ 0dyóemudk usifhoHk;&mtcgü t&d,r\*f\ xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;\ av;aES;onf\ tjzpfaMumihf

'E¨mbdnm rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-260/) y&d\*¾a[wGm y&d\*¾PSmwd --- ½lyg½lygeH vu©Pm'D[d y&dpädE´dwGm \*[PH ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾a[m/

(rlv#D-1-112/)

vu©P&oypöKy|mey'|me0aoe emr½lyy&d\*¾a[m 'd|d0dok'¨d emr/ (tbd"r®w¬o\*F[-158/)

½kyfudkjzpfap emrfudkjzpfap vu©P - &o - ypöKy|mef - y'|mefwdkYjzifh ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í,ljcif; odrf;qnf;jcif;udk y&d\*¾a[wGm[kvnf;aumif;ç y&d\*¾PSmwd[kvnf;aumif; qdkonf/ þpum;&yfjzifh 'd|d0dok'¨dudk jy\/ xdkodkY ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í,l&m odrf;qnf;&mü cufcufcJcJ ,l&vQif odrf;qnf;&vQif 'ku©y#dy'g jzpf\? ½kyfudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í,lwkef;u vG,fulchJapumrl emrfudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í ,l&mü cJ,Of;aejyefvQif 'ku©y#dy'gyifwnf;/ þodkYvQif y#dy'g e,frukeforQ wpfae&m&mü cJ,Of; aevQif 'ku©y#dy'g[kcsnf; ac:&onf/ þpum;&yfjzifh ---

1/ ½lyy&d\*¾[ = ½kyfudk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç

2/ t½lyy&d\*¾[ = emrfudk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç

3/ ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[ = ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç þy&d\*¾[ = odrf;qnf;jcif; oHk;rsKd;udk azmfjyonf[k rSwfyg/ a,myd ½lyg½lyH y&d\*¾a[wGm emr½lyH 00w¬ayaEÅm 'kau©e uoda&e udvraEÅm 00w¬aywd? 00w¬mydaw p emr½lay 0dyóemy&d0goH 0oaEÅm pda&e r\*¾H OyÜga'wkH oauúmwd? wómyd 'ku©m y#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm emr a[mwd/ (tbd-|-1-260/) emr½lyrwåarwH? e tanm aumpd owåm'daumwd 00w¬myeH emr½ly00wåmyeH/

(rlv#D-1-112/) þoabmw&m;onf emrf½kyfrQomwnf;? emrf½kyfrS tjcm;wpfyg;aom wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*d¾Kvf owå0g ZD0 twå vl ewf jA[®m r&dS[k ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;onf emr½ly00w¬mye = emr½ly00w¬meÓPf rnf\/

a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvwf pOf ;Donvf n;f ½yk ef mruf kd ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,Nly;D ord ;fqn;fNy;Daemu f ]]y\*k K¾dvf

ow0å g Z0D tw åv lew fjA[m® r&Sd? ½yk ef mrrf Qom&\Sd }}[ kemr½f yk uf kdyikd ;fjcm;rwS of m;avaom fccJ ,J O;f,O;f NidKNidKjiifjiif yifyifyef;yef; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;&\? ,if;odkY emrf½kyfudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom; NyD;aemuf 0dyóem usifhoHk;jcif;udk usifhoHk;vwfaomf MumjrifhrS t&d,r\*fudk jzpfapjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkif\?

xdkyk\*d¾Kvf\ y#dy'gonfvnf; 'ku©y#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm rnfonfom jzpf\/ (tbd-|-1-260/) þpum;&yfjzifh ---

4/ emr½ly00wåmeÓPfudk jy\/ 'd|d0dok'¨d e,fyifwnf;/ emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfyifwnf;/ tya&m emr½lyrÜd 00w¬aywGm ypöa, y&d\*¾PSaEÅm 'kau©e uoda&e udvraEÅm y&d\*¾PSmwd?

ypöa, p y&d\*¾a[wGm 0dyóemy&d0goH 0oaEÅm pda&e r\*¾H OyÜga'wd? {0HrÜd 'ku©m y#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm emr a[mwd/ (tbd-|-1-260/) tjcm;wpfa,mufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonf emrf½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;NyD;ívnf; emrf½kyf\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lvwfaomf odrf;qnf;vwfaomf cJcJ,Of;,Of; NidKNidKjiifjiif yifyifyef;yef; ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;,l&\? odrf;qnf;&\/ ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;um,lNyD;ívnf; odrf;qnf;NyD;ívnf; 0dyóemusifhoHk;jcif;udk usifhoHk;vwfaomf MumjrifhrS t&d,r\*fudk jzpfapjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkif\? xdkyk\*d¾Kvf\ y#dy'gonfvnf; 'ku©y#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm rnfonfom jzpf\/

(tbd-|-1-260/) þpum;&yfjzifh twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvoHk;yg;wdkYü taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk

odrf;qnf;wwfaom ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfudk jy\/ ucFg0dw&P0dok'¨d pcef;wnf;/

5/ ypö,y&d\*¾[ç

6/ t'¨gey&d\*¾[ç

þy&d\*¾[ ESpfrsKd;vkH; yg0if\/ tya&m ypöa,yd y&d\*¾a[wGm vu©Pmed y#d0dZÑaEÅm 'kau©e uoda&e udvraEÅm y#d0dZÑwd?

y#d0d'¨vu©aPm p 0dyóemy&d0goH 0oaEÅm pda&e r\*¾H OyÜga'wd? {0rÜd 'ku©m y#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm emr a[mwd/ (tbd-|-1-261/)

tjcm;wpfa,mufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonf taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifNyD;-

aomfvnf; odrf;qnf;EdkifNyD;aomfvnf; ,if; ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tew å vuP© mwuYkd kd x;kdxiG ;fí ovd waf om f ccJ ,J O;f,O;f NiKdNiKdjiijfii f yiyf iyf e;fye;f ÓPjfzi hf x;kdxiG ;f od&\/ xdkodkY ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;odNyD;aemufvnf; 0dyóem

usiohf ;kHjci;fu kd usiohf ;kHvwaf om f Mumjrirhf S t&,d r\*uf kd jzpaf pjci;fimS prG ;fEikd \f ? þovYkd n;f xykd \*k K¾dv\f y#dy'gonf 'ku©y#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm rnfonfom jzpf\/ (tbd-|-1-261/) vu©Pmed y#d0dZÑaEÅm = vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;odjrifvwfaomf --- [laom

þpum;&yfjzifh or®oeÓPfudk jy\/ tya&m vu©Pmedyd y#d0dZÑdwGm 0dyóemÓaP wdau© ola& yoaEé 0[aEÅ OyÜEéH 0dyóemeduEÅð y&d,m'd,rmaem 'kau©e uoda&e udvraEÅm y&d,m'd,wd? eduEdÅÍö y&d,m'd,dwGm 0dyóemy&d0goH 0oaEÅm pda&e r\*¾H OyÜga'wd? {0rÜd 'ku©m y#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm emr a[mwd/ £rH 0g&H a&mapokH £ró 0g&ó {wH emrH uwH? £rdem0 Oyga,e y&awm wdaóm y#dy'g a0'dwAÁm/

(tbd-|-1-261/) tjcm;wpfa,mufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonfum; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;um odNyD;onhfaemufüvnf; 0dyóemÓPfonf xufjrufpl;&S &J&ifh MunfvifrIudk

&Gufaqmifvwfaomf 0dyóemÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom Mobmo = ta&miftvif; ponfwdkYü om,mwyfrufvsuf&dSaom 0dyóem\ npfnL;aMumif;jzpfaom eduEdÅudk xuf0ef;usif ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lvsuf vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwifum 0dyóem bm0emur®|mef; pD;jzef;jcif;jzifh ukefcef;apvwfaomf cJcJ,Of;,Of; NidKNidKjiifjiif yifyifyef;yef; ukefcef;ap&\/ wpfzef ,if;eduEdÅudk 0dyóem ÓPfjzifh ukefcef;apNyD;aemuf 0dyóem usifhoHk;jcif;udk usifhoHk;vwfaomf MumjrifhrS t&d,r\*fudk jzpaf pjci;fimS prG ;fEikd \f / þovYkd n;f xykd \*k K¾dv\f y#yd 'gon f 'uk y© #yd 'g 'Em¨ bnd m rnof nof m jzp\f / þ0g&udk t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYu ESpfoufawmfrlMu\? þ0g&udkyif 'ku©y#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm[laom trnfudk jyKawmfrlMu\/ þenf;twdkif;yif aemufydkif;ü bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfukefaom y#dy'g oHk;rsKd;wdkYudkvnf; enf;rSD;í od&dSygav/ (tbd-|-1-261/) bk&m;&Sifonf "r®o\*FPDygVdawmf0,f avmukwå&mukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk cJGjcm;a0zefí a[mMum;-

awmfrl&mü ---

1/ 'ku©y#dy'g 'E¨mbdnmyk\*d¾Kvf? 2/ 'ku©y#dy'g cdyÜgbdnmyk\*d¾Kvf?

3/ okcy#dy'g 'E¨mbdnmyk\*d¾Kvf?

4/ okcy#dy'g cdyÜgbdnmyk\*d¾Kvf[k --þodkYvQif yk\*d¾Kvf (4)rsKd; cJGjcm;a0zefí a[mMum;awmfrlcJhayonf/ (tbd-1-72-85/) þodkY a[mMum;awmfrl&mü ---

1/ y#yd 'gyikd ;f

2/ tbdnmydkif;[k cJGjcm;vsuf ---

yk\*d¾Kvf wpfrsKd; wpfrsKd;vQif y#dy'gydkif; tbdnmydkif;[k ESpfydkif;pD ESpfydkif;pD cJGí a[mMum;xm;awmf

rl\/ xdkwGif ---

1/ ½lyy&d\*¾[ = ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif;?

2/ t½lyy&d\*¾[ = emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif;?

3/ ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[ = ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;jcif;?

4/ emr½ly00w¬me = emrf½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif; ---

[laom vkyfief;cGif av;&yfum; emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfwnf;/

1/ ypKöyeÜ üf orYkd [wk f ypKöyeÜ uf kd A[xkd m;í taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;fjci;f yp,öy&d\*¾[?

2/ twdwf tem\*wfüvnf; taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif; t'¨gey&d\*¾[?

þ y&d\*¾[ESpfrsKd;um; ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfwnf;/ þtxufyg ---

1/ emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf

2/ ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfESifh wuG

3/ or®oeÓPf

4/ Oyuadú vo ( = 0yd óem\ npnf L;aMumi;fw&m;) wrYkd SvwG af jrmuof nwf ikd af tmiaf om O',A-Á ,ÓPf = r\*¾gr\*¾ÓP'óe0dok'¨d wdkifatmifaom ÓPfpOfydkif;udk y#dy'gydkif;[k owfrSwfxm;awmfrl\/

Oyuúdavo (= 0dyóem\ npfnL;aMumif;w&m;) wdkYrS vGwfajrmufoGm;aom ---

1/ O',AÁ,ÓPf (t&ihfydkif;)

2/ b\*FÓPf

3/ b,ÓPf

4/ tm'De0ÓPf

5/ edAÁdE´ÓPf

6/ rkpödwkurswmÓPf

7/ y#docFgÓPf

8/ ocFg½kayu©mÓPf

9/ tEkavmrÓPf

þ0dyóemÓPf (9)rsKd;wdkYum; y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'¨dydkif;wnf;/

10/ t&d,r\*fÓPf

þ t&,d r\*Óf Pyf ikd ;fum; ÓP'óe0od 'k yd¨ ikd ;fwn;f/ (þ ÓPpf Orf sm;\ teu f t"yd gÜ,of nf 0dyóemydkif;wGif xif&Sm;vwåHU/) þ y#dy'gÓP'óe0dok'¨dydkif;ESifh ÓP'óe0dok'¨dydkif;udk tbdnmydkif;[k txufyg ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkYu owfrSwfxm;awmfrlayonf/ xdkwGif ---

1/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvwf pOf ;Don fy#yd 'gyikd ;fwiG vf n;faumi;f tbnd myikd ;fwiG vf n;faumi;f EpS yf ikd ;fv;Hkü cJcJ,Of;,Of; NidKNidKjiifjiif yifyifyef;yef; usifh&\? xdkuJhodkYaom yk\*d¾KvfrsKd;onf 'ku©y#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm yk\*d¾KvfrsKd; rnf\/

2/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvwf pOf ;Donuf m; y#yd 'gyikd ;fwiG f ccJ ,J O;f,O;f NiKdNiKdjiijfii f yiyf iyf e;fye;f usi&hf \? odkYaomf tbdnmydkif;wGifum; csrf;csrf;omom vG,fvG,fulul ryifryef; usifhí&\/ xdkyk\*d¾KvfrsKd;onf 'ku©y#dy'g cdyÜgbdnm yk\*d¾KvfrsKd; rnf\/

3/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwpfOD;onfum; y#dy'gydkif;wGif csrf;csrf;omom vG,fvG,fulul ryifryef; usifhí&\? odkYaomf tbdnmydkif;odkY a&mufaomtcgüum; cJcJ,Of;,Of; NidKNidKjiifjiif yifyifyef;yef; usifh&\? xdkuJhodkYaom yk\*d¾KvfrsKd;onf okcy#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm yk\*d¾KvfrsKd; rnf\/

4/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvwf pOf ;Donuf m; y#yd 'gyikd ;fwiG vf n;f csr;fcsr;fomom v,G vf ,G uf ul l ryirf ye;f usiíhf &\/ tbnd myikd ;fwiG vf n;f csr;fcsr;fomom v,G vf ,G uf ul l ryirf ye;f usiíhf &\/ þu-hJ odkYaom yk\*d¾KvfrsKd;onfum; okcy#dy'g cdyÜgbdnm yk\*d¾KvfrsKd; rnf\/ þum; txufyg ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/ xdkwGif y#dy'gydkif;ü ½kyfemrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh odrf;qnf;&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ tb,faMumihf xdkuJhodkY odrf;qnf;ae&ygoenf;[k ar;&ef&dS\? tajzudkodvdkygu atmufyg --

1/ r[mAk'¨0if\ zGifhqdkcsufESifh

2/ wdyd#u ygVd-jrefrm tbd"mefwdkY\ zGifhqdkcsuf ---þzGifhqdkcsuf &Sif;vif;csufwdkYudk toifolawmfaumif;onf qufvufí zwf½IMunhfyg/ r[mAk'¨0if\ zGifhqdkcsuf - Ceav;yg;

þt&mü (1) oEÅwdCe (2) orl[Ce (3) udpöCe (4) tm&r®PCe[lí Ceav;yg;

&dSonf/

1/ xakd v;yg;wwYkd iG f a&U aS emujfzpaf om ½yk ef mrwf &m;w\Ykd tjcm;r& SdtMum;rxiaf omtm;jzi hfw&m;vkH; wpfckwnf;uJhodkY xifrSwf,l&atmif jzpfyGm;jcif; pkvsuf wJGvsuf cJvsuf jzpfyGm;jcif;onf oEÅwd

Ce rnf\/

þü tjcm;r&dSaomtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;[lonfrSm aU&Sw&m;\ bifcPESifh NydKifvsuf aemufw&m;u

jzpfjcif;ç wpfenf; --- aU&Sw&m;csKyfonf\ tjcm;rJhrSmyif aemufw&m;u xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;udk qdkvdkonf/ ¤i;fu kd(y&k rd yprdä me H e&d E&Å wm = a&U wS &m; aemuwf &m;w\Ykd tMum;r&oSd n\f tjzp)f [íl #uD mq&mawmfBuD;rsm; ac:qdk toHk;jyKawmfrlMuonf/ ,if;uJhodkY tjcm;r&dS tMum;rxifatmif jzpfyGm;jcif;jzifh tjzpwf &m;buuf tm;&uSd m z;HkvrT ;fxm;tyof uohJ Ykd jzpíf tysuwf &m;buuf rxi&f mS ;aomaMumihf ]],ck awGUjrif&aomw&m;onf ,cif awGUjrif&aom w&m;yifwnf;}}[k rSwf,laomtaejzifh vlrsm; taygif;wdkY azmufjyefaxGjym; txifrSm; trSwfrSm;Mu&avonf/ þoabmudk ]]xif;rD;p wpfckudk udkifí a0SU&rf;vQif rD;0dkif;BuD;}}[k xif&rIu oufaocHvsuf &dSonf/ (þum; oEÅwdCewnf;/)

2/ zó tp&dSaom emrfw&m;ç yx0Dtp&dSaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ xdkxdk emrfuvmyf ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü wpfaygif;wnf; wpfpkwnf;taejzifh y&rw¬w&m;om; wpfckwnf;uJhodkY xifrSwf&atmif pkvsuf wGJvsuf cJvsuf jzpfyGm;jcif;onf orl[Ce rnf\/ emrfw&m; ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf jzpfyGm;Muaomtcg w&m;vkH; (obm0owåd) wpfckwnf;om jzpfMu onfr[kwf? emrfw&m;bufuvnf; tenf;qkH; &SpfrsKd; (pu©K0dnmPfESifh oAÁpdwåom"m&Papwoduf ckepfyg;udk qdkvdkonf/) ½kyfw&m;bufuvnf; tenf;qkH; &SpfrsKd;yif (t|uvmyf½kyfudk &nfñTef;onf?) jzpfyGm;Muonf? ,if;uJhodkY tenf;qkH; obm0owåd &SpfrsKd;wdkY obm0owåd wpfrsKd;wnf;[k xifrSwf,l &atmi f pvk su f aygi;fvsu f wvGJ su f cvJ su f jzpyf mG ;jci;fu kd or[l Ce ac:on[f k qvkd okd n/f (þum; orl[Cewnf;/)

3/ emruf vmy fwpcf wk pcf k½yk uf vmy fwpcf wk pcf ük yg&MSduon fhemrwf &m; ½yk wf &m; to;Do;DwoYkd nf qdkif&mqdkif&m rdrd rdrdwdkY\ udpötvkyfudk NyD;ajyapMuvsuf jzpfyGm;Muavonf? xdkodkY jzpfyGm;Mu&mü (tb"d rm® ÓPyf nmrsupf d r&aSd omowl tYkd zrYkd mS ) þum; zó\ tvyk uf pd çö þum; a0'em\ tvyk f upd çö þum; onm\ tvyk uf pd ö ponjfzivhf n;faumi;fç þum; yx0\D upd çö þum; tmayg\upd çö þum; awaZm\ udpöç þum; 0ga,m\ udpö ponfjzifhvnf;aumif; tvkyfudpö txl;udk odzdkY&ef c,J O;fvuS ek \f ? ,i;fo Ykdemrwf &m; ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd rrd drrd wd \Ykd qikd &f mupd ötx;lu kdoEd ikd cf aJ om taejzihf w&m;v;Hkwpcf wk n;f[ kxirf wS &f atmi fpvk su fwvGJ su fcvJ su fjzpyf mG ;ruI kdupd Cö e ac:on/f (þum; udpöCewnf;/)

4/ emruf vmy f wpcf wk pcf ük yg&aSd om xxkd kd emrwf &m;w\Ykd tm½wHk pcf uk kd pík aygi;fí tm½jHkyKaom taejzifhvnf;aumif;ç ½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfckü yg&dSaom xdkxdk ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ tm½kHwpfckwnf; taejzifhvnf;aumif;ç y&rw¬w&m;om; (obm0owåd) wpfckwnf;[k xifrSwf&atmif pkvsuf wJGvsuf cJvsuf jzpfyGm;jcif;udk tm&r®PCe ac:onf/ (þum; tm&r®PCewnf;/) tcsKytf m;jzi hf taMumi;fypnö ;fw&m; tusK;dyp,ö yk eÜ wf &m; taejzi hf jzpyf mG ;Muon fh rsm;pmG aom ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkY\ umvtm;jzifh obm0tm;jzifh udpötm;jzifh tm½kHoabmtm;jzifh txl;tjym;udk odEdkifcJaom taetm;jzifh w&m;vkH;w&m;om; wpfckwnf;uJhodkY xifrSwf,l&atmif jzpfyGm;jcif;udk tpOtf wikd ;f oEwÅ Cd eç or[l Ceç upd Cö eç tm&rP® Ce[íl ac:qtkd yaf von/f «þ Ceav;yg; taMumi;fu kd "ro® \*PF D rvl #uD m pmrsuEf mS (60)EiS hf "ro® \*PF D tE#k uD m pmrsuEf mS (66)wrYkd S xwk Ef wk f az:jytyfygonf/»

]]i½kyfaphü? pdwfawGUowfowf? tpyfudkwnfh? ½IarQmfMunhfodkY? owådudkrQ? ½IMunhf&? y&rw¬rSm/}} -

[laomtwdkif; xdkxdk emrf½kyfw&m;wdkY\ obm0owådudk ÓPfrsufpdjzifh ½IMunhfEdkifrS y&rw¬odkY tjrifqdkufa&mufonf/ y&rw¬odkY todÓPf tjrifqdkufa&mufrS CeNydKonf? CeNydKrS tewåtodÓPfudk &Edkifonf/ obm0owådudk ÓPfrsufpdjzifh r½IMunhfu y&rw¬odkY tjrifrqdkuf? y&rw¬odkY todÓPftjrif rqdkufvQif Ce rNydK? Ce rNydKvQif tewåtodÓPfudk r&Edkif? xdkaMumihf ]]tewå vu©Pmudk CezkH;onf}}[k ynm&dSwdkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMuonf/

(r[mAk'¨0if pwkw¬wJG? pmrsufESm-323-325/)

### wdyd#u ygVd-jrefrm tbd"mef\ zGifhqdkcsuf

Ce0dedaAÇm\* --- (y)k ---- «Ce + 0dedaAÇm\*/ 0dedbkÍÆeH 0dedaAÇm\*ó u&PH 0dedaAÇma\*g? ÓP/H "rm® e H Ceó {uwóå 0ed ad AmÇ a\*g Ce0ed ad AmÇ a\*g / t|om? a,m/ 76 / 0ed bd Zk eÆ H yxk u&ú PH

0dedaAÇma\*g? Ceó orl[ó 0dedaAÇma\*g Ce0dedaAÇma\*g/ oar®m? a,m/ 147/» taygif;tpkudk cGJjcm;-a0zef-pdwfjzmí odjcif;? wpfpkwpfaygif;wnf;[k xifrIudk cGJjcrf;pdwfjzmí

odjcif;? wpfpkwpfaygif;wnf;[laom t,ludk NzdKcGJzsufqD;jcif;/ y&rw¬w&m;wdkYonf 0Dxdpdwf tpOft& yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç pu©K0dnmPfç orÜ#dpädKif;ç oEÅD&P ponf jzifh tpOftwdkif; jzpfaeMu\? ,if;odkY jzpfae&mü a&U SpdwfaemufpdwfwdkYonf wpfckwnf; r[kwfaomf vn;f xpkd wd wf \Ykd tMum;umv tjcm;r&aSd omaMumi fhwppf wd wf n;fuohJ Ykdjzpof mG ;jci;fon f]]oEwÅ Cd e}} rnf\/

wpfpdwfwnf;uJhodkY (½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfü) rxifbJ --- ]]þum; yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç

þum; puK©0nd mP}f} ponjfzi hfcjJGcr;fa0zeíf ojdci;fon f ]]Ce0ed ad AmÇ \*}} (oEwÅ Cd eu kdcjJGcr;f pwd jfzm íodjcif;ç oEÅwdCeudk NzdKcGJzsufqD;jcif;) rnf\/ pwd wf pvf ;Hkwpvf ;Hkü zó a0'em onmponjfzi hf apwoud rf sm;pmG ,OS \f ? pwd wf pvf ;Hkwpvf ;Hkon f zó a0'em onmpaom apwoud rf sm;pmG EiS hftwwl ujGzp\f ? xokd Ykdwpaf ygi;fwn;f twwl uG jzpfaeMuaomaMumihf zó a0'em onmponfjzifh cGJjcm;rodawmhbJ "r®wpfckwnf;uJhodkY jzpfíaejcif;onf ]]orl[Ce}} rnf\/

"rw® pcf wk n;fuohJ Ykd rxibf J ]]þum; zóç þum; a0'emç þum; onm}} --- ponjfzihf cGJjcrf;a0zefí odjcif;onf ]]Ce0dedaAÇm\* = orl[Ceudk cGJjcrf;pdwfjzmí odjcif;? orl[Ceudk NzdKcGJ zsufqD;jcif;}} rnf\/

zó a0'empaom w&m;rsm;ü zóonf oHC¥eudpöç a0'emonf tEkb0eudpö ponfjzifh udpö toD;toD; uGJjym;Mu\? ,if;odkY udpöuGJjym;aomfvnf; pdwfwpfvkH;wnf;0,f twlwuG ,SOfí jzpMfu&mü xxkd wkd &m;w\Ykd upd tö x;lu kd roEd ikd af vmuaf tmi f upd tö m;jzi hf wpcf wk n;f jzpaf ejci;fonf

]]udpöCe}} rnf\/ udpöwpfckwnf;uJhodkY rxifbJ zóonf oHC¥eudpö &dS\? a0'emonf tEkb0eudpö &dS\ ponfjzifh cGJjcrf;a0zefí odjcif;onf ]]Ce0dedaAÇm\* = udpöCeudk cGJjcrf;pdwfjzmí odjcif;? udpöCeudk

NzdKcGJzsufqD;jcif;}} rnf\/ pu©K'Gg&0Dxdü jzpfMuaom pdwf apwoduf wpfpOfwpfwef;vkH;onf ½lyg½kH wpfckwnf;udk tm½kHjyKontfh wuG fwpcf wk n;fr[wk af omvf n;f wpcf wk n;fuohJ Ykdwpcf eJ u fjzpaf ejci;fon f]]tm&rP® Ce}} rnf\/

tm½kHwlí wpfckwnf;jzpfaeaomfvnf; wpfckwnf;uJhodkYrxifbJ þum; yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç þum; pu©K0dnmPf ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;? þum; zóç þum; a0'em ponfjzifhvnf;aumif; cGJjcrf;a0zefí odjcif;onf ]]Ce0dedaAÇm\* = tm&r®PCeudk cGJjcrf;pdwfjzmí odjcif;? tm&r®PCeudk NzdKcGJ zsufqD;jcif;}} rnf\/ (aewåd-|-154/ oH-#D-1-271/ rlv#D-1-60/) tewåvu©Pmudk bk&m;yGifh&m omoemwGif;rSmom xifjrifEdkifonf? omoemyüf rxifjrifEdkif/

(tbd-|-2-46/) tewåvu©Pmudk oEÅwdpaom ]]Ce}} zkH;vTrf;rIaMumihf rodEdkif rjrifEdkif rxifEdkifjcif; jzpf\?

Ceu kdNzKdczJG suqf ;DEikd vf Qiuf m; tewvå uP© mvn;f [wk rf eS af omoabmtwikd ;f xijfrivf mawmoh n/f

(tbd-|-2-47/)

,xm yPd[dwH Ce0dedaAÇm\*H uwGm/ (r-|-1-276/ 0dok'¨d-1-343/) emem"mwka,m 0dedAÇKZdwGm Ce0dedaAÇma\* uaw tewåvu©PH ,mxm0o&oawm Oy|mwd/

(tbd-|-2-47/ 0dok'¨d-2-276/)

Ce0dedaAÇm\*EdÅ oEÅwdorl[udpöCemeH 0dedAÇKZeH 0da0peH/ (r-#D-1-365/ 0dok'¨d-#D-1-428/)

Ce0dedaAÇma\* uawwd orl[Caeç udpöm&r®PCae p yab'daw/ (0dok'¨d-#D-2-437/)

Ce0dedaAÇm\*H uwGmwd ur®|meH \*a[wGm orl[m'dCe\*¾[PH bdE´dwGm/ (0dok'¨d-#D-2-454/)

(wdyd#u ygVd-jrefrm tbd"mef-u-0\*f-twJG-6-pmrsufESm-986-987/)

«rSwfcsuf --- þum; r[mAk'¨0ifusrf;ESifh wdyd#u ygVd-jrefrm tbd"mefusrf;BuD;wdkYü vm&dSaom

Ceav;yg; taMumi;ft&mrsm; jzpMfuygon/f eAd mÁ e\*gred yd #yd 'g trn&f aom þusr;f\ Ceav;yg;-

ESifh ywfoufaom &Sif;vif;csufrsm;udk yxrwJGwGif &Sif;vif;wifjychJNyD; jzpfygonf/» a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonf y&rw¬"r®wdkYudk y&rw¬"r®odkY ÓPftjrif qdkufa&;twGuf ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrwf ;Hkemrcf [J al om ½yk Cf e emrCf ewuYkd kdÓPjfzi hfNzKdczJG suqf ;Dvsu f ord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;&awmrh n f jzp\f / xdkodkY odrf;qnf;&mü CeNydKa&; y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufa&;twGuf toifolawmfaumif;onf rvTJra&Smifom vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefenf;tm;jzifh ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;&awmhrnfom jzpf\? ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&awmhrnfom jzpf\/ bk&m;&Sif\ w&m;ppf w&m;rSefudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsu&f aSd om oal wmaf umi;ftaygi;fwoYkd n f eAd mÁ eof Ykd {uexf wk af csmu f a&mujfci;f\ {uetf aMumi;f&if;ppf wpfckjzpfaom 'ku©opöm ork',opöm trnf&onhf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk y&rw¬odkY ÓPftjrif qdkufatmif ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJ emrfwkH;emrfcJwnf;[laom ½kyfCe emrfCersm;udk NydKuGJoGm;atmif ÓPfjzifh NzKdczJG suqf ;Dvsu f vuP© &o ypKöy|me f y'|mewf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hford ;fqn;fEikd Mfu ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;,El ikd f

Muygapukefownf;/

zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf pdwåvawmifausmif; - zm;atmufawm& omoemawmfouú&mZf - 2538 - ck?

aumZmouú&mZf - 1356 - ck? 0gacgifv/

earm wó b\*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'¨ó/

### vu©P - &o - ypöKy|mef - y'|mefwdkYudk ½IoihfykH

"r®mEkyóem owdy|mefusifhpOf

£" bdu©a0 bdu©K ----

1/ £wd ½lyH? £wd ½lyó ork'a,m? £wd ½lyó tw¬\*Farm/

2/ £wd a0'em? £wd a0'em, ork'a,m? £wd a0'em, tw¬\*Farm/

3/ £wd onm? £wd onm, ork'a,m? £wd onm, tw¬\*Farm/

4/ £wd ocFg&m? £wd ocFg&meH ork'a,m? £wd ocFg&meH tw¬\*Farm/

5/ £wd 0dnmPH? £wd 0dnmPó ork'a,m? £wd 0dnmPó tw¬\*Farm/ ('D-2-239/)

= &[ef;wdkY ...þ omoemawmfü a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf ---

1/ (u)þum; ½kyfw&m;wnf;?

( c ) þum; ½kyfw&m;\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;?

( \* ) þum; ½kyfw&m;\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/

2/ (u)þum; a0'emw&m;wnf;?

( c ) þum; a0'emw&m;\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;?

( \* ) þum; a0'emw&m;\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/

3/ (u)þum; onmw&m;wnf;?

( c ) þum; onmw&m;\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;?

( \* ) þum; onmw&m;\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/

4/ (u)þum; ocFg& (apwodufocFg&) w&m;wdkYwnf;?

( c ) þum; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;?

( \* ) þum; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/

5/ (u)þum; 0dnmPf (todpdwf0dnmPf) w&m;wnf;?

( c ) þum; 0dnmPfw&m;\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmwnf;? ( \* )þum; 0dnmPfw&m;\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmwnf;/ þodkYvQif Oyg'geu©E¨m (5) yg;wnf;[laom "r®oabmw&m;wdkYü "r®oabmw&m;[k tzefzef

txyfxyf ½Iavh&dSonfjzpfí ae\/ ('D-2-239/ r[mowdy|meokwåef "r®mEkyóem cE¨yAÁ/) þtxufyg owdy|mefusifhpOf a'oemawmfü ---

1/ £wd ½lyH = þum; ½kyfw&m;wnf;/

2/ £wd a0'em = þum; a0'emw&m;wnf;/

3/ £wd onm = þum; onmw&m;wnf;/

4/ £wd ocFg&m = þum; ocFg&w&m;wdkYwnf;/

5/ £wd 0dnmPH= þum; 0dnmPfw&m;wnf;/ þo YkdOyg'geuE© m¨ (5)yg;wn;f[al om "ro® abmw&m;wüYkd "ro® abmw&m;[ ktzezf e ftxy-f

xyf ½IyGm;oHk;oyfíae&ef a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmftm; bk&m;&Sifonf ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/

,if; ñTefMum;awmfrlcsuf\ qdkvdk&if; teufoabmw&m;udk t|uxm-#DumwdkYu atmufyg

twdkif; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlMu\/ --ww¬ £wd ½lyEdÅ £'H ½lyHç {wåuH ½lyHç £awm O'¨H ½lyH ew¬Dwd ½kyÜeobm0aÍö0 blwkyg'g,ab'Íö tm'd HuwGm vu©P&oypöKy|mey'|me0aoe te0aoo½lyy&d\*¾a[m 0kawåm/ y /

£wd a0'emwdtm'Dokyd t,H a0'emç {wåum a0'emç £awm O'¨H a0'em ew¬d/ t,H onm/ £ar ocFg&m/ £'H 0dnmPHç {wåuH 0dnmPHç £awm O'¨H 0dnmPH ew¬Dwd a0',dw-oÍÆmee-tbdocF&P-0dZmeeobm0aÍö0 okcg'd-½lyonm'd-zóm'd-pu©K0dnmPm'dab'Íö tm'd HuwGm vu©P-&o-ypöKy|me-y'|me0aoe te0aooa0'em-onm-ocFg&-0dnmPy&d\*¾a[m 0kawåm/

('D-|-2-53/ oH-|-2-44-45/)

vu©P-&o-ypöKy|me- y'|me0aoemwd uu©Vm'dvu©P0aoeç oE¨m&Pm'd&o0aoeç

orÜ#dpäem'dypöKy|me0aoeç blwwå,m'dy'|me0aoe p/ (oH-#D-2-58/) tar; --- bk&m;&Sifonf --- þum; ½kyfw&m;wnf;/ þum; a0'emw&m;wnf;/ þum; onm

w&m;wnf;/ þum; ocFg&w&m;wdkYwnf;/ þum; 0dnmPfw&m;wnf;[k þOyg'geu©E¨m (5) yg;wdkYü tzefzef txyfxyf ½IyGm;okH;oyfí aexdkif&ef a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmftm; ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ þodkY ñTefMum;awmfrl&m0,f a,m\*g0p& &[ef;awmfonf ,if;Oyg'geu©E¨m (5) yg;wdkYudk rnfodkYrnfykH od&rnfenf; or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh ½I&rnfenf;[k ar;&ef&dS\/ tajz --- tajzrSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ þum; ½yk wf &m;wn;f? ½yk wf &m;um; þrQomwn;f? þxu ftytkd veG rf &[Sd ktat;ty lpaom taMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumi fh a&;Sa&;S jzpaf y:omG ;aom ½yk of EwÅ d = jzppf OEf iS hf rwal om aemuaf emuaf om ½yk of EwÅ d= jzppf O\f ypHk tH rsK;drsK;d ajymi;fvíJ jzprf [I al om ½yk eÜ obm0 = azmujfyejfci;foabmuvkd n;f aumif;ç blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwnf;[laom xl;axGuGJjym;aom (28)rsKd;aom ½kyfudkvnf;aumif; tpjyKí vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|mefw\Ykd tprG ;fjzi hf t<ui;ftuserf & Sd uek pf iaf tmi f ½yk wf &m;u kd ÓPjfzihf ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; odrf;qnf;jcif;udk a[mawmfrlvdk&if; jzpfonf/ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|meftm;jzifh ½kyftm;vkH;udk ukefpifatmif od&rnf? odatmif ½I&rnf[k qdkvdkonf/ þum; a0'emw&m;wnf; ponfwdkYüvnf; ---

2/ þum; a0'emw&m;wnf;? a0'emw&m;um; þrQomwnf;? þxuf tydktvGef a0'emrnf onf r&Sd/

3/ þum; onmw&m;wnf;/ y /

4/ þonfwdkYum; ocFg&w&m;wdkYwnf;/ y /

5/ þum; 0nd mPwf &m;wn;f? 0nd mPwf &m;on f þrQomwn;f? þxutf ytkd veG f0nd mPwf &m; rnfonf r&Sd[k ---

2/ a0'emu©E¨m\ tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;rIoabmç

3/ onmu©E¨m\ tm½kHudk trSwfjyKí odrIoabmç

4/ ocFg&u©E¨m\ rdrdtaMumif;w&m;wdkYonf tnDtñGwf NyD;aptyfaom tusKd;w&m;udk jzpfay:

vmatmif jyKjyifwwf NyD;apwwfaomoabmç

5/ 0dnmPu©E¨m\ tm½kHudk ydkif;jcm;,lwwfrI odrIoabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ a0'emu©E¨m\ okca0'em ponfjzifh uGJjym;rIç

3/ onmu©E¨m\ ½lyonm ponfjzifh uGJjym;rIç

4/ ocFg&u©E¨m\ zó apwem ponfjzifh uGJjym;rIç

5/ 0dnmPu©E¨m\ pu©K0dnmPf ponfjzifh uGJjym;rIudkvnf;aumif; --tpjyKí vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|mefw\Ykd tprG ;fjzi hft<ui;ftuserf & dSuek pf iaf tmi fa0'em -onm-ocFg&-0dnmPfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,ljcif; odrf;qnf;jcif;udk a[mawmfrlvdk&if; jzpfonf/ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|meftm;jzifh a0'em-onm-ocFg&-0dnmPfw&m;tm;vkH;udk t<uif;tusef r&dS ukefpifatmifod&rnf odatmif½I&rnf[k qdkvdkonf/ ('D-|-2-53/ oH-|-2-44-45/) txufyg t|uxmrsm;ü --- te0aoo½lyy&d\*¾a[m 0kawåm/ y / te0aooa0'emonm

ocFg&0dnmPy&d\*¾a[m 0kawåm --- [laom pum;rsm;udk owdjyKyg/ ½kyf-a0'em-onm-ocFg&-0dnmPf [al om Oyg'geuE© m¨ (5)yg;wuYkd kdt<ui;ftuserf & dSuek pf iaf tmi fvuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|metf m;jzihf odrf;qnf;&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/

1/ ½kyfw&m; wpfvkH;avmufudkomç odkYr[kwf

2/ emrfw&m; wpfvkH;avmufudkomç odkYr[kwf

3/ ½kyfw&m;bufuvnf; wpfvkH;avmufç emrfw&m;bufuvnf; wpfvkH;avmufudkom --vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|meftm;jzifh odrf;qnf;&rnf [líum; rñTefMum;ay/ te0aoo ½kyf-a0'em-onm-ocFg&-0dnmPfwdkYudk t<uif;tusefr&dS ukefpifatmif odrf;qnf;&rnf ÓPfjzifh yikd ;fjcm;,&l rn f [íl om ñeT Mfum;xm;awmrf \l / xakd Mumi hf ½yk "f mw f wpvf ;Hkavmuuf kd ½vI Qiçf orYkd [wk f emrf"mwf wpfvkH;avmufudk ½IvQifç odkYr[kwf ½kyf"mwfbufuvnf; wpfvkH;avmufç emrf"mwfbufuvnf; wpfvkH;avmufudk ½IvQif udpöNyD;Edkifonf edAÁmefodkY a&muf&dSEkdifonf[laom tqdktrdefYrsm;rSm a'oemrsOf;aMumif;rS wdrf;apmif;cRwfacsmfaeaom t,ltqwdkYom jzpfMuonf[k rSwfom;em,lav-

&monf/ txufyg ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkY\ ñTefMum;awmfrlcsufESifhtnD a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfol-

jrwof n f ---

1/ blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyf[laom ½kyf (28)yg;udkvnf;aumif;ç yx0D-tmayg-awaZm-0ga,m paom

½kyfw&m; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD\ qdkif&m qdkif&m vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ okca0'emç 'ku©a0'emç aomreóa0'emç a'greóa0'emç Oayu©ma0'emudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;a0'em toD;toD;\ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ ½lyonmç o'´onmç \*E¨onmç &oonmç azm|AÁonmç "r¨onm[laom onmtjym;udk vnf;aumif;ç ,if;onm toD;toD;\ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefudkvnf;aumif;ç

4/ zó-apwem-{u\*¾wm-ZD0dw-reodum& paom ocFg&u©E¨mü tusKH;0ifaom apwoduf tvkH; (50)udkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;apwoduf toD;toD;\ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefuvkd nf; aumif;ç

5/ pu©K0dnmPfç aomw0dnmPfç Cme0dnmPfç Zd0Sg0dnmPfç um,0dnmPfç raem0dnmPf[laom 0nd mPtf jym;uvkd n;faumi;fç ,i;fto;Dto;Daom 0nd mP\f vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|me-f ukdvnf;aumif; odatmif ½I&rnf/

þtcsufudkum; w&m;ppf w&m;rSefudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf&dSaom toifolawmfaumif;onf OD;xdyfxufü oHrIdESufouJhodkY pGJjrJpGm rSwfom; em,lxm;yg/

### rEdIif;,SOfoifhyg

t&Sifom&dykwårax&ftavmif; jzpfawmfrlaom Oywdóy&dAdkZfonf t&SiftóZd rax&fjrwf xHrS --- a, "r®m a[wkyÜb0g --- paom w&m;a'oem \*gxmwpfckudk Mum;em&½kHrQjzifh aomwmywådzvkd üf wncf \Jh / t&iS rf [marm\*v¾ m’ etf avmi;fjzpaf wmrf al om aumvwd y&Ad Zkd of nvf n;f t&iS of m&-d ykwåxHrSyif ,if; --- a, "r®m a[wkyÜb0g --- paom w&m;\*gxmudkyif Mum;em&í aomwmywådzdkvfü wnfchJ\/ t&SifAm[d,'g½kpd&d, tavmif;vsmonfvnf; bk&m;&SifxHrS (a&S; emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif wifjychJonhftwdkif;) 'da| 'd|rwåH --- usifhpOf tusOf;csKyfudk emMum;&½kHrQjzifh t&[wåzdkvfü wnfawmf rlcJh\/ þt&SifjrwfBuD;wdkYonf tb,frSmvQif ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk tao;pdwf ½IyGm;oHk;oyfzdkY&ef tcsed &f &ESd ikd yf gtehH n;f? tb,rf mS vQi f½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;wikd ;fu kdvuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|metf m;jzihf wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;zdkY&ef tcsdef&EdkifygtHhenf;[k ar;jref;Mujyef\? qifajcay;Mujyef\/ þtcsufESifh ywfoufí toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; oHo,ruif; &dSaeao;onf jzpfjim;tHh? atmufyg pum;&yfrsm;udk zwf½IMunhfyg/ pwaómyd apwm y#dordÇ'g 'GDok Xmaeok yab'H \*päEdÅ aou©blrd,Íö taou©blrd,Íö/

ww¬ t\*¾om0umeH r[mom0umeÍö taou©blrd,H yab'\*wm/ tmeE´aw¬&-pdwå\*[ywd

"rud® Oygou-Oygv\*d [yw-d cZk KÆw&å mOygoud m'eD H aoub© rl ,d /H {0 H 'oDG k brl oD k yab' H \*päEaÅd ,myd apwm t"d\*are y&d,wåd,m o0aee y&dykpäm, ykAÁa,ma\*e pmwd £ar[d yÍö[muma&[d 0do'g a[mE/dÅ y / yAk aÁ ,ma\*g emr yAk AÁ 'k g¨e Homoae \*wypmö \*wud bma0e ,m0 tEak vmr Ha\*gMwbok ryD ?H wm0 0dyóemEka,ma\*g/ y / ww¬ Ak'¨g p yapöuAk'¨g p ykAÁa,m\*aÍö0 t"d\*rÍö edóm, y#dordÇ'g ygykPEdÅ/ om0um

oAÁmedyd {wmed um&Pmed/ (0dok'¨d-2-72/)

,m0 tEkavmra\*gMwbkorDyEdÅ ocFg½kayu©mÓPrm[/ wO§d awoH orDyyÜ0wåH/

(r[m#D-2-84/) t&iS of m&yd wk &å m t&iS rf [marm\*v¾ m’ ewf uYkd ohJ aYkd om t\*o¾ m0uwoYkd n ft\*o¾ m0uaAm"Ód Puf kd &&aSd &;twuG ft\*o¾ m0utavmi;fvsmb0jzi hfwpof acsFEiS hfurmÇ wpof ed ;fw Ykdumvywvf ;Hk yg&raD wmf rsm;u kd jznuhf si hf qn;fy;lawmrf cl &hJ \/ t&iS Af m[,d 'g½pk &d ,d tavmi;fvsmonvf n;f cyd gÜbnd {w'\*f bGJUxl;udk &&dSonhf r[mom0uwpfOD; jzpfa&;twGuf urÇmwpfodef;wdkY umvywfvkH; yg&rDawmfrsm;udk jznuhf si hf qn;fy;lawmrf cl &hJ \/ þt&iS jfrwBfu;DwuYkd m; þa\*gwrb&k m;&iS \f omoemawmwf iG ;fü y#-d ordÇ'g av;yg;udk &&dSawmfrlMuonhf y#dordÇ'gywå &[EÅmt&SifjrwfBuD;wdkY jzpfMu\/ þ y#dordÇ'g av;yg;wdkYonfum; aou©yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ Opömjzpfaom atmufr\*f atmufzdkvfwdkYjzifh

xrHk rG ;fxm;tyaf om pwd tf pO[f al om aoub© ükH vn;faumi;fç taouy© \*k K¾dvwf \Ykd Opmö jzpaf om t&[wrå \* ft&[wzå vkd wf jYkdzi hfxrHk rG ;fxm;tyaf om pwd tf pO[f al om taoub© ükH vn;faumi;f þEpS rf sK;daom bXHk mewüYkd xxkd kdtx;ltjym;u kdt[wk tf reS of jdci;fimS prG ;fEikd of n\f tjzpof Ykda&mu&f MSduuek \f / xdkESpfyg;aom t&mwdkYwGif t\*¾om0uwdkY\vnf;aumif;ç r[mom0uwdkY\vnf;aumif; y#d-

ordÇ'gÓPfwdkYonf taou©bkHü xdkxdk txl;tjym;udk t[kwftrSef odjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&dSMuukef\ = &[EÅmtjzpfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlonfESifh wpfNydKifeuf y#dordÇ'gÓPf av;yg;wdkYudkvnf; &&dSawmfrlMu\/ t&SiftmeE´mrax&fjrwfç pdwåol<u,fç "r®duOygoumç Oygvdol<u,fç ckZÆKwå&mOygodumr ---

tp&dSaom yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ y#dorÇd'gÓPfwdkYonfum; aou©bkHüf xdkxdk y#dorÇd'gÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;od&rnhf xdkxdk txl;tjym;udk t[kwftrSef odjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&dSMuukef\/

«t&iS tf meEm´ rax&jfrwof n f aomwmywrdå \*Óf P f zvkd Óf Pwf uYkd kd &&aSd wmrf al omtcg y#od rÇd'gÓPf av;yg;wdkYudkyg &&dSawmfrl\/ pdwåol<u,f "r®duOygoumBuD;wdkYonf tem\*grdr\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfudk &&dSMuaomtcg y#dorÇd'gÓPf av;yg;wdkYudkyg &&dSoGm;Mu\/ Oygvdol<u,fESifh ckZÆKwå&m OygodumrwdkYonfvnf; aomwmywådr\*fÓPf zkdvfÓPfudk &&dSaomtcg y#dorÇd'gÓPfwdkYudkyg &&dS oGm;Mu\/» þodkYvQif om0uwdkYonf aou©bkHç taou©bkH ESpfrsKd;wdkYü y#dorÇd'gÓPf txl;tjym;odkY

a&muf&dSEdkifMuukefaomfvnf; xdky#dorÇd'gÓPfwdkYonf ---

1/ t"\*d r = t&[wzå vkd vf Qi f tq;Hktyikd ;ftjcm;&aSd om r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf Puf kd &&jSdci;faMumivfh n;faumif;ç

2/ y&,d w då= b&k m;&iS \f y&,d w fw&m;awmuf kdoi,f jlci;f &wG zf wof &ZÑ,jfci;faMumivhf n;faumi;fç

3/ o0e = xdkygVdawmf\ teuf t|uxmudk emMum;jcif;aMumifh odkYr[kwf w&m;emjcif;aMumihf vnf;aumif;ç

4/ y&dykpäm = ygVdawmf t|uxmponfwdkYü y'w¬ = yk'feufoabmtm;jzifh todcufaomyk'fç t"dyÜg,w¬ = teuft"dyÜg,ftm;jzifh todcufaom yk'fwdkYudk ar;jref;avQmufxm;jcif; qkH;jzwf jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç (cE¨m tm,we "mwf opöm y#dpöorkyÜg'f ponfwdkYESifhpyfaom teuf t"dyÜg,fwdkYudk ar;jref;avQmufxm;jcif; qkH;jzwfjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç)

5/ ykAÁa,m\* = a&S;a&S;bk&m;&SifwdkY\ omoemawmfwGif;ü qGrf;cH toGm;tjyefwdkYü ur®|mef;udk aqmifjcif; = \*wypöm\*wdu0wfudk jznfhusifhvsuf tEkavmrÓPf a\*gMwbkÓPfwdkY\ teD;tyg;üjzpfaom rkÍödwkurswmÓPfç y#docFgÓPfç ocFg½kayu©mÓPfwdkifatmif 0dyóem bm-

0emudk yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfchJzl;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç --þ (5)rsKd;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumihf pifMu,foefY&Sif;ukef\/ xdkwGif ---

1/ or®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&SifwdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ yapöuAk'¨ bk&m;&SifwdkYonfvnf;aumif; ---

1/ ykAÁa,m\*[laom a&S;a&S; bk&m;&SifwdkY\ omoemawmfwGif;ü ocFg½kayu©mÓPfwdkifatmif

0dyóembm0emudk yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfchJzl;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ t"d\*r[laom t&[wår\*fÓPf t&[wåzdkvfÓPfudk &&dSawmfrljcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; -- þ taMumif;w&m; ESpfrsKd;udk trSDjyKí y#dorÇd'gÓPfwdkYodkY a&muf&dSawmfrlMuukef\/ om0u

wdkYonfum; txufwGifazmfjyxm;aom xdktaMumif;w&m; (5)yg;vkH;wdkYudkyif trSDjyKí y#dorÇd'gÓPf wdkYodkY a&muf&dSoGm;Muukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-72/)

1/ 'uk o© pmö ü oad omÓPof n ftwy¬ #od r'dÇ gÓP frn\f ? taMumi;f\tusK;dü oad omÓPof nf tw¬y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnf\/

2/ 'ku©opöm\taMumif; ork',opömü odaomÓPfonf "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf rnf\/ taMumif;w&m;ü odaomÓPfonf "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPfrnf\/

3/ x'kd uk o© pmö or'k ,opmö trn&f aom tw ¬"r ®obm0w&m;wüYkd tac:ta0: to;kHtEeI ;fukd uRr;fusivf rd m® aom ÓPof n f tx;lojzi hf rm\*"bmompum;ü uRr;fusivf rd m® aom ÓPof nf ed½kwådy#dorÇd'gÓPf rnf\/

4/ twy¬ #od r'dÇ gÓPçf "ry® #od r'dÇ gÓPçf e½d wk ydå #od r'dÇ gÓPwf uYkd kdwpzf ejfyeíf oad om ÓPof nf y#dbmey#dorÇd'gÓPf rnf\/ (tbd-2-307-308/ 0dok'¨d-2-70-72/) txufwGif wifjyxm;aom t&Sifom&dykwå&m t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mef t&SifAm[d,'g½kpd&d,

rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYum; t&[wår\*f t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlonfESifh wpfNydKifeuf y#dorÇd'g ÓPwf uYkd ykd g wpyf gwn;f &&aSd wmrf Mluaom oal wmaf umi;fBu;Drsm; jzpaf wmrf Mlu\/ xukd ohJ aYkd om toxd ;l ÓPxf ;lBu;Drsm;u kd &&aSd wmrf El ikd &f e f t\*o¾ m0uBu;D EpS yf g;woYkd n f wpof acsFEiS hf urmÇ wpof ed ;fw Ykdumv ywvf ;Hkç t&iS Af m[,d 'g½pk &d ,d u,kd af wmjfrwBfu;Don furmÇ wpof ed ;fw Ykdumvywvf ;Hk a&;Sa&;S b&k m;&iS f w\Ykd omoemawmwf iG ;fü txuwf iG fwijfyxm;aom taMumi;fw&m; tcsKUdwuYkd kdjznuhf si hfqn;fy;lawmf rlcJhMuNyD; jzpfawmfrlMu\/ xdktaMumif;w&m; (5)yg;wdkYwGif þü txl; tav;\*½kjyKí ajymqdkvdkaom taMumi;fw&m;um; yAk aÁ ,m\* [laom taMumif;w&m;yif jzpf\/ xdkt&SifjrwfBuD;wdkYonf a&S;a&S; bk&m;&SifwdkY\ omoemawmfwGif;ü tEkavmrÓPf a\*gMwbkÓPfwdkY\ teD;tyg;ü jzpfavh&dSaom ocFg½kayu©mÓPfodkYwdkifatmif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh BudwfacsawmfrlcJhzl;Mu\/ wpfenf;tm;jzifh qdk&aomf ---

1/ 'uk o© pmö trn&f aom --- twwd -f tem\*w-f ypKöyeÜ -f tZÑw-å A['d -¨ MoVm&ud -ock rk -[eD -yPwD'l&-oEÅdu[laom (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨m (5)yg;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh yikd ;fjcm;,cl zJh ;l\? ocd zJh ;l\? vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|metf m;jzi hf,i;fw&m;rsm;u kdÓPjfzi hfBuwd af cschJzl;\? eif;e,fchJzl;\/

2/ or'k ,opmö trn&f aom -- aMumi;f-usK;dquEf ,G rf I = y#pd oö ryk gÜ' f oabmw&m;wuYkd kd ÓPjfzihf yikd ;fjcm;,cl zJh ;l\? ocd zJh ;l\? vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|metf m;jzi hf ,i;fy#pd oö ryk gÜ' f t\*gF&ywf uYkd kd ÓPf jzifh BudwfacschJzl;\? eif;e,fchJzl;\/

3/ 'ku©opöm ork',opöm trnf&aom -- ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwifum 0dyóemÓPjfzi hf Buwd af csczJh ;l\? ei;fe,cf zJh ;l\? ,i;focgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö jci;ft&m 'uk t© jci;ft&m tewåtjcif;t&mudk 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifchJzl;\? ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku©tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&mudk vspfvsL½IEdkifaom O'godefrlEdkifaom ocFg½kayu©mÓPfodkY qdkufatmif vkHYvBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfchJzl;\/ þtcsufwdkYum; xdkolawmfaumif;BuD;wdkY\ ykAÁa,m\*wnf;/ xdkaMumifh xdkolawmfaumif;BuD; wdkYwGif t\*¾om0uBuD; ESpfOD;om;wdkYonf þb00,f aomwmyef rjzpfrD tcsdefüç t&SifAm[d,'g½kpd&d,onf t&[wåzdkvfodkY rqdkufrD tcsdefü ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef enf;tm;jzifh rBudwfacsvdkuf&aomfvnf; BudwfacszdkY&ef tcsdef r&vdkufaomfvnf; a&S;a&S; bk&m;&SifwdkY\ omoemawmfwGif;üum; ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefenf;tm;jzifh ÓPfjzifh BudwfacschJzl;onfom jzpfukef\? eif;e,fchJzl;onfom jzpfukef\/ xdkuJhodkY ÓPfjzifh Budwfacs eif;e,f czJh ;ljci;fonyf ivf Qi fopmö av;yg;u kdxiG ;fazmuof jdriaf &;ü tm;Bu;Daomr&DS m Oyeód, taMumi;fw&m; wpfck jzpfvm&ayonf/

xukd ohJ Ykd jynpfh vHk aHk vmuaf om yAk aÁ ,m\*&NSdy;Do l oal wmaf umi;fBu;Drsm;EiS hf toiof al wmaf umi;fonf yckH;csif;wufí r,SOfNydKifoifhvSay/ tu,fí yckH;csif;,SOfNydKifvdkonf jzpfthH? xdkolwdkYonfyif vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|meftm;jzifh ½kyf-emrfwdkYudk rodrf;qnf;bJ r\*f zdkvf edAÁmefudk &oGm;Mu\? igonfvnf;yJ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|meftm;jzifh ½kyf-emrfwdkYudk rodrf;qnf;vQifvnf; r\*f zkdvf edAÁmefudk &Edkifonf[k txifa&mufchJonf jzpfthH? t&Sifom&dykwå&m udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;wdkY aomwmyef jzpfawmfrloGm;Muonhf w&m;\*gxmav;udk emMum;Munhfyg? odkYr[kwf zwf½IMunhfyg/

a, "r®m a[wkyÜb0g? awoH a[wkH wxm\*awm tm[/ awoÍö a,m eda&ma"m? {0H 0g'D r[moraPm/

1/ tMui f 'uk o© pmö w&m;woYkd n f or'k ,opmö w&m;vQi f treG tf p &MSduuek \f ? x kd 'uk o© pmö w&m; wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ xdk 'ku©opömw&m;wdkY\ taMumif;&if; ork',opömw&m;udkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ xdk 'ku©opöm (ork',opöm) w&m;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&m csKyfNidrf;aMumif; eda&m"opömw&m;udkvnf;aumif;ç

4/ xdk eda&m"opöm = edAÁmefodkY qdkufa&mufaMumif; r\*¾opömw&m;udkvnf;aumif; ---

wxm\*w trnf&awmfrlaom bk&m;&Sifonf þ opömav;yg;w&m;udk a[mMum;awmfrl\/ r[morP trnf&awmfrlaom &[ef;jrwf jzpfawmfrlaom a\*gwr &Sifawmfjrwfbk&m;onf þuJhodkYaom t,l0g' &dSawmfrl\/ (0d-3-51/ ck-3-27/) þtxufyg w&m;\*gxm wpfyk'fudk Mum;em&½kHrQjzifh t\*¾om0uBuD; ESpfOD;wdkYonf aomwmywådzkdvfü wnfawmfrlcJhMu\/ toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf;yJ þtxufyg \*gxma'oemawmfudk

Mum;em&½rHk Qjzi hf orYkd [wk f zw½f MIun&fh ½rHk Qjzi hf aomwmywrdå \* f zvdk üf wnof n f rwnof nuf kd rrd ud ,kd f u kdrrd dqe;fppMfunyfh g? ar;jre;fMunyfh g/ tu,íf aomwmye frjzpyf g[ ktajzay;Eikd vf Qiuf m; vuP© &o-ypöKy|mef-y'|meftm;jzifh ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh Budwfacs&rnf[laom usrf;\*ef tqdktrdefY rsm;udk jyefvnfí qef;ppfoifhvSayonf/ wpzf e fa&;Semruf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG f&iS ;fvi;fwijfyxm;caJh om t&iS Af m[,d 'g½pk &d ,d tavmi;fvsm-

tm; b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;ay;awmrf ol n fh --- 'da| 'd|rwå H --- usifhpOfudk emMum;Munhfyg? odkYr[kwf zwf½IMunhfyg/ xdkw&m;awmfudk emMum;NyD;aomtcg odkYr[kwf zwf½INyD;aomtcg rdrdonfvnf;yJ t&Sif Am[d,'g½kpd&d,uJhodkY t&[wåzdkvfü wnf-rwnfudk rdrdudk,fudk rdrd ar;Munhfyg/ tu,fí --- t&[wåzdkvfü rwnfyg --- [k tajzxGufchJvQifum; t&SifAm[d,'g½kpd&d, rax&fjrwfESifhum; yckH;csif; wuíf r,OS NfyKdiof ivhf aS y/ oad wmrf l jriaf wmrf íl a[mMum;xm;awmrf al om b&k m;&iS \f w&m;awmüf vnf;aumif;ç w&m;awmf\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk odvG,fatmif zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlMuaom t|uxmwdkY tay:üvn;faumi;f w&m;ppwf &m;reS uf kd vvkd m;awmiwhf vsu&f aSd om trsK;daumi;fom; trsK;daumi;f or;D reS of rQon f ,MHkunuf ;kdpm;aom pwd xf m; jzLpi f ajzmiphf i;faom reoud m&w&m; xi&f mS ;&oSd ivhf S ayonf/

### vu©P - &o - ypöKy|mef - y'|mef t"dyÜg,f

vu©Pm'Dok [d awoH awoH "r®meH obma0g 0g omrnH 0g vu©PH emr? udpHö 0g orÜwåd 0g &aom emr? Oy|memuma&m 0g zvH 0g ypöKy|meH emr/ tmoEéum&PH y'|meH emr/

(tbd-|-1-105/)

1/ vu©P --- bm0vuP© m omrnvuP© m[ k vuP© m EpS rf sK;d&\Sd / tepd vö uP© m 'uk v© uP© m tewvå uP© m[al om vuP© m o;kHyg;woYkd n f ocgF&w&m;tm;v;HkwEYkd iS hfouqf ikd af omaMumi hftrsm;qikd fomrnvuP© m rn\f / ,i;ftrsm;qikd fomrnvuP© mum; 0yd óemyikd ;fEiS ohf m ouqf ikd of jzihf 0dyóemydkif;odkY a&muf&dSaomtcg a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonf or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpf\/

½yk wf &m;tm;v;Hkw\Ykd tytl at;paom qeuYf sibf u f taMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumi hf a&;Sujzpof mG ;aom ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfESifh rwlaom aemufaemufaom ½kyfoEÅwdtpOf\ jzpfjcif;[laom jzpfykHtjcif;t&m rwnl bD JypHk tH rsK;drsK;d ajymi;fvíJ jzpjfci;f = ½yk eÜ vuP© mon f½yk wf &m;tm;v;HkwEYkd iS hfouqf ikd af om trsm;qdkif omrnvu©Pmyif jzpf\/ emrfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkY\vnf; rdrdwdkYtm½kHjyK&m qdkif&mqdkif&m tm½bHk uof YkdñwG uf ikd ;f½idI ;fjci;foabm = erevuP© monvf n;f emrwf &m;tm;v;HkwEYkd iS hfouqf ikd af om trsm;qikd fomrnvuP© myi fjzp\f / þ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;w\Ykd ½yk eÜ vuP© mç erevuP© m[al om omrnvuP© mum; þ emr½yl y&ad p'ä ÓPyf ikd ;fEiS hfouqf ikd \f ? a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n fþ emr½yl y&-d apä'ÓPfydkif;üyif or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpf\/ xxkd kd½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;w\Ykd trsm;EiS hfrquqf aH om rrd \d u,kd yf ikd tf rwS ftom; oabm&i;fukd

obm0vu©Pm[k ac:onf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonf þ emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfydkif;ü ,if;y&rw¬"r® to;Dto;D\ u,kd yf ikd fobm0vuP© m to;Dto;Duvkd n;f orm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS uf xGif;azmuf odjrifatmif ½I&rnf jzpf\/

2/ &o --- udpHö 0g orÜwåd 0g &aom emr/ (tbd-|-1-105/) &aom waó0 twåaem zvH ywd ypö,bma0g/ ('D-#D-2-53/) xdkxdk ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;\ rdrd\tusKd;udk tpGJjyKí aus;Zl;jyKwwfonf\ tjzpfudk &o [k ac:qdkonf/ ,if; &oonfvnf; y&rw¬ "mwfom;w&m;wdkY\ jyKzG,fudpö[laom udpö&oç taMumif; pkHnDí jzpfykH[laom orÜwåd&oç wpfenf; xif&Sm;&dSaeaom \*kPf[laom orÜwåd&o[k &oESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ xdkwGif tcsKdUw&m;ü udpö&o xif&Sm;í tcsKdUw&m;ü orÜwåd&o xif&Sm;\/ xdk &orsm;onf qdkif&m w&m;ü xif&Sm;vwåHU/

3/ ypöKy|mef --- Oy|memuma&m 0g zvH 0g ypöKy|meH emr/ (tbd-|-1-105/) Oy|memuma&mwd \*a[wAbÁ ma0e ÓPó Oy|[emuma&m/ zvH ye twåaem um&PH y#dpö wyÜ#dAdrÁbma0eç y#drkcH 0g Oy|mwDwd ypKöy|meH/ (rlv#D-1-64/) ypöKy|meH wó y&rwa¬ wm 0Zd rÆ mewmå ,mxm0awm

ÓPó a\*gp&bma0g/ ('D-#D-2-53/)

xxkd kd½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;\ y&rwt¬ m;jzi hfxi&f mS ;&oSd n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG ÓP\f usufpm;&mtm½kH\ tjzpfudk ypöKy|mef[k ac:\/ xdkypöKy|mefonfvnf; Oy|memum&ypöKy|mef zv ypöKy|mef[k (2)rsKd; &dS\/ xdkwGif Oy|memum&ypöKy|mef[lonf xdkxdk y&rw¬"mwfom; w&m;wpfckckudk ½Iqifjcifonhftcg ÓPfjzifh ,lxdkufonf\ tjzpfaMumifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ todÓPftm; xifvmjrifvmaom tjcif;t&mwnf;/ zvypöKy|mef[lonf rdrd\ taMumif;w&m;udk tpGJjyKí xdktaMumif;w&m;ESifh wlonf\ tjzpfjzifh taMumif;odkY a&S;½Iwnfaewwfaom oabmwnf;/ udpö&oaMumifh &xdkufaom tusKd;w&m;yifwnf;/

4/ y'|mef --- tmoEéum&PH y'|meH emr/ (tbd-|-1-105/) y'|meH tmoEéum&PH? aweó ypö,m,wå0kwådwm 'ódwm/ ('D-#D-2-53/) xxkd kd y&rw"¬ mwof m;u kd jzpaf y:apwwaf om a0;aomtaMumi;fw&m; e;DaomtaMumi;fw&m;

[al om taMumi;fw&m; rsm;pmG wwYkd iG fte;Duyqf ;Hkaom taMumi;fw&m;onf y'|mef rn\f / xykd '|mef [al om pum;jzi hf xykd &rwwf &m;\ taMumi;fw&m;EiS phf yaf om jzpjfci;f&odS n\f tjzpuf kd ñeT jfyvsuf &dS\/

### BudKwifodrSwf&ef

½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk t<uif;tusefr&dS ukefpifatmif vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef\ tpGrf;jzifh ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,l&rnf odrf;qnf;&rnf ½IyGm;&rnfjzpf&mç ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYrnfonf rSmvnf; wpfvkH;csif; jzpfEkdifonhf pGrf;tifowåd r&dSbJ ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyf[laom tkyfpkvdkufom jzp½f ;kd"rw® m &oSd ntfh avsmu f½yk uf vmy femruf vmyrf sm;u kdwpvf ;Hkp Dwpvf ;Hkp DÓPjfzi hfcjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½IEkdifygrS y&rwfodkYqdkufatmif "mwfcGJEdkifygrS þ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|me f½IuGufudk jynhfjynhfpkHpkH ykHpHrSef oabmaygufEdkifrnf ½IEkdifrnf jzpfayonf/ þ vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;wGif ygVdusufvdkolwdkYtwGuf ygVdoufoufudkvnf; azmfjyxm;\? ygVd

udk ruRrf;usifolwdkYtwGuf jrefrmjyefoufoufudkvnf; twdkaumuf usufrSwfvG,ful&ef a&;om;xm;\/ xdkwGif ---

1/ vu©Pç

2/ &oç

3/ ypöKy|mefç

4/ y'|mef --þodkY tpOftwdkif; toD;toD; rSwfyg/ bmomjyefqdk&mü jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ 0dok'¨dr\*f eód,EiS hfxxkd kdusr;fq&mjrwwf \Ykd bmomjye f trsK;drsK;dwuYkd kdrjDSir;fjyKí twqkd ;Hk tv,G qf ;Hkjzpaf tmif usufrSwfí vG,fulatmif pDpOfxm;\/ ygVdwpfcsuf teufwpfcsuf bmomjyefqdkenf;rSm ygVdudk uRr;fusiof rl sm;twuG f tveG af umi;freG af om tveG wf ud saom bmomjyeqf ekd n;f wpcf yk i f jzpaf om-f vnf; ygVdpmayüf ruRrf;usifolrsm;tzdkYum; usufrSwf&ef rvG,fulvSojzifh jrefrmjyefoufoufudkom a&;om;wifjyxm;\/

### ½kyf (28) yg; = ½lyu©E¨uxm tcef; 1/ yx0D"mwf

1/ uu©Vwåvu©Pm yx0D"mwk?

2/ ywd|me&om?

3/ or®#dpäeypöKy|mem?

4/ t0aoo"mwkwå,y'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-368/ 0dok'¨d-1-362/ 0dok'¨d-2-73/)

### 1/ yx0D"mwfonf

1/ cufrmjcif; ( = awmifhrmjcif;ç ckdifrmjcif;) oabmvu©Pm &dS\/

2/ rdrdrS<uif;aom uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ wnf&mjzpfjcif; (udpö) &o &dS\/

3/ rdrdrS<uif;aom uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk atmufucHxm;wwfaom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*D\

ÓPfwGif a&S;½SLxifjcif; ypöKy|mef &dS\/

4/ rdrdrS<uif;aom uvmyfwl "mwf (3)yg;vQif eD;pGmaomtaMumif; y'|mef &dS\/

rSwfcsuf --- txufyg bmomjyefqdkcsufrSm twdkqkH; bmomjyefqdkcsuf wpfrsKd;yif jzpfonf? xdk bmomjyefudk em;vnf&ef xyfrH&Sif;vif;csufrsm;um; vdktyfaernfom jzpfonf/ odkYaomf pmae usO;f&evf n;faumi;fç aemuaf emu f vuP© -&o ponwf üYkd en;fwrl wS &f evf n;faumi;fç &n&f ,G íf ten;fi, fwakd wmi;faom bmomjyeqf rkd Iwpcf uk kdxyrf Hwijfytyyf gon/f twakd umuyf i fa&;om; xm;aomvf n;f txuyf g bmomjyetf wikd ;f t&usuvf ukd usuyf g/ oabmt"yd gÜ,uf rkd ul m; txuf yg bmomjyeftwdkif;om rSwfyg/ <uif;usefaom vu©P-&o ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/ 1/ yx0D"mwf

1/ cufrmjcif; ( = awmifhrmjcif;ç cdkifrmjcif;) oabm vu©P?

2/ rdrdrS <uif;aom uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ wnf&mjzpfjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ rdrdrS <uif;aom uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk atmufucHxm;wwfaomoabmw&m; - ypöKy|mef?

4/ rdrdrS <uif;aom uvmyfwl "mwf (3)yg; y'|mef/

### ½IykHenf;pepf

(6)'Gg&ç (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&dSaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;üvnf;aumif;ç ½kyftwkrsm; yg0ifaom pwd Zå uvmy f OwZk uvmy f tm[m&Zuvmywf ikd ;füvn;faumi;f yx0D"mwof n f tjrwJ r;f yg0ivf suf &\Sd / cEm¨ trd tf wiG ;f0, f wppf wd of m;cerYf Q&aSd om ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;f ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fü&aSd om yx0"D mw-f wikd ;f yx0"D mwwf ikd ;fuukd m; om0uwoYkd n fuek pf iaf tmi fr½EI idk af y/ oaYkd om f½yk wf ;Hk½yk cf [J al om ½yk Cf e twkH;tcJ NydKa&; y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qdkufa&;twGuf ,if; (6)'Gg&ç (42)aum|mowdkYü &dSaom ½kyfuvmyftrsKd;tpm;wdkif;ü yg0ifaom yx0D"mwfwdkif;udkum; vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkif odrf;qnf;Edkif&rnf jzpf\/ otYkd wuG frrd od rd ;fqn;fvokd n fhyx0"D mwyf g0iof n fh½yk uf vmyuf kda&;SO;DpmG "mwcf NJGy;DvQi f½yk yf &rwf oabmw&m;oufoufudk jrifaomtcgrS rdrd½IyGm; odrf;qnf;vdkaom yx0D"mwfudk a&G;xkwfí vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef\ tpGrf;jzifh odrf;qnf;yg/ odkYaomf ydkíaumif;aom pepfwpfckrSm ½kyfuvmyftvdkuf (10)vkH;&dSu (10)vkH;ç (9) vkH;&dSu (9) v;Hkç (8)v;Hk&uSd (8)v;Hkaom ½yk of abmw&m;wuYkd kd uek pf iaf tmi f ½jIci;fu yíkd aumi;fayon/f puK©'gG& = rsupf Xd meü ½yk uf vmy ftrsK;dtpm; (6)rsK;dç ½yk tf rsK;dtpm; (54)rsK;d&&dS m ,i;f (54)rsK;daom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef enf;tm;jzifh odrf;qnf;yg/ tZÑwåü (54)rsKd;aom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fNy;Daomtcg A['d ü¨ vn;f ,i;f (54)rsK;daom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kden;fw lquvf uíf odrf;qnf;yg/ xdkaemif aomw'Gg& ponfwdkYüvnf;aumif;ç (42)aum|mowdkYüvnf;aumif; ykHpHwlyif qufvufodrf;qnf;yg/ xdkuJhodkY odrf;qnf;Edkifa&;twGuf toifolawmfaumif;onf ½kyf (28)yg;wdkY\ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefwdkYudk a&S;OD;pGm tvGwf&&dSxm;zdkY ausnufaezdkY vdktyfayonf/ odkYrSomvQif ½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&dSaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ukefpifatmif CeNydKatmif y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif odrf;qnf;Edkifrnf jzpfonf/

Oyrm --- pu©K'Gg&0,f pu©K'ouuvmyfü wnf&dSaeaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef enf;tm;jzifh odrf;qnf;vdkonf jzpfthH? rdrd odrf;qnf;½IyGm;vdkaom pu©K'ouuvmyfü (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m;wdkYudk a&S;OD;pGm odrf;qnf;yg/ rsufpdü pu©K'ouuvmyaf ygi;frsm;pmG &&Sd m0, frrd dord ;fqn;fvakd om puK©'ouuvmyüf om (10)rsK;daom ½yk yf &rwf oabmw&m;wdkYudk a&S;OD;pGm odrf;qnf;&ef jzpfonf/ xdkodkY odrf;qnf;NyD;rS xdk (10)rsKd;aom ½kyf oabmw&m;rsm;r S yx0"D mwuf kd a&;Gxwk íf vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|mewf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hf ,i;fyx0D "mwuf kdxyrf íH ord ;fqn;fyg/ xakd emi f,i;fpuK©'ouuvmyüf wn&f aSd om yx0rD <Sui;faom tmaygawaZm-0ga,m-0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZm-ZD0dw-pu©Kyom' [laom (9)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; wpf vkH;pD wpfvkH;pD vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef\ tpGrf;jzifh qufvufí tpOftwdkif; odrf;qnf;yg/ tvm;wlyif pu©K'Gg&ü wnf&dSMuaom um,'ouuvmyfç bm0'ouuvmyfç pdwåZt|uvmyfç OwkZt|uvmyfç tm[m&Zt|uvmyfwdkYüvnf; tpOftwdkif; qufvuf odrf;qnf;yg/ ½kyfur®|mef; ydkif;wGif a&;om;xm;aom ½kyfur®|mef; Z,m;rsm;twdkif; (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tZÑwå-A[d'¨ ESpfXmewdkYü ukefpifatmif odrf;qnf;yg/ (6)'Gg&ç (42)aum|mo ponfwdkYü ykHpHwlyif odrf;qnf;&rnf jzpfonf/ yx0D"mwf --- pu©K'ou uvmyf0,f ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m; (10)rsKd;xJrS yx0D"mwfudk a&G; xkwfí rmrIoabm = cufrmjcif;oabmudk jrifatmif½Iyg/ yx0D"mwf\ obm0vu©Pmyifwnf;/ r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåef ponfwdkYü yx0D"mwfudk uu©VH c&d\*wH[k rmrIoabm Murf;rIoabm oabmESpfrsKd; a[mxm;awmfrl\/ ESpfrsKd;vkH;udkyif ½IEkdifygonf/ wpfzef ,if;yx0D"mwfonf rdrdrS <uif;aom (9)rsKd;aom uvmyfwl½kyfw&m;wdkY\ wnf&mjzpfjcif; vkyfief;udpöudk &Gufaqmifvsuf &dS\/ udpö&ownf;/ ,if; oabmw&m;udkvnf; jrifatmif½Iyg/ pu©K'Gg&ü pu©K'ouuvmyfaygif;rsm;pGm &&Sd m ,i;fyx0"D mwof n fuvmywf ½l yk wf &m;w\Ykd om wn&f mjzpjfci;f upd ö&\Sd ? uvmyuf jJGym;uek af om uvmyfjym; ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ wnf&mjzpfjcif; vkyfief;udpöudk r&GufaqmifEdkif/ rdrdrS<uif;aom uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkY\om wnf&mjzpfjcif; vkyfief;udpö&yfudk &Gufaqmifay;Ekdif\/ <uif;½kyfuvmyfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/ xdkodkY yx0D"mwfonf rdrdrS<uif;aom uvmyfwl½kyfw&m;wdkY\ wnf&mjzpfjcif; vkyfief;udpöudk &GufaqmifaeaomaMumifhyifvQif xdkyx0D"mwfudk ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPf0wGif ,if;yx0D"mwfonf rdrdrS<uif;aom uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk atmufu cHxm;wwfaom oabmw&m; = atmufu cHvifhaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaeaom oabmw&m;[k xifvm\/ ypöKy|mefwnf;/ Oy|memum& ypKöy|mewf n;f/ yx0"D mwof n f rrd rd <Sui;faom uvmywf l ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd wn&f mjzpjfci;f vyk if e;fupd uö kd &uG af qmiaf eojzi hf yx0"D mwuf atmuuf ç <ui;fuvmywf l ½yk wf &m;wuYkd yx0"D mwf u kd raDS eon fh tay:u wnaf eon fh oabmw&m;rsm;tjzp f ,i;fyx0"D mwuf kd ½aI eaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*d¾Kvfoljrwf\ ÓPf0wGif a&S;½SLxifvmonf[k qdkvdkonf/ ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ yx0D"mwk tmaygo\*F[dwm awaZmtEkygvdwm 0ga,m0dw¬rÇdwm wdPÖH r[mblwmeH ywd|m [kwGm ypöa,m a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-365/)

yx0D"mwfonf rdrdrS<uif;aom uvmyfwl "mwfBuD; (3)yg;vQif eD;pGmaom taMumif; &Sd\/ tm

ayg"mwuf uvmywf l ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd aygi;fp k zUJGpn;fay;ygrçS awaZm"mwuf vn;f rrd \d ty"l mwaf iUG jzi hfuvmywf l½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd&iahf p usuaf pon\f tprG ;fjzi hfapmiahf &mS uaf y;ygrçS 0ga,m"mwuf vn;f uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk axmufuefay;ygrSç yx0D"mwfonf uvmyfwl r[mbkwfwdkYESifh wuGaom ½yk wf &m;wtYkd m; wn&f mtjzpjfzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;Eikd \f / uvmywf l ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd wn&f mjzpjfci;f vyk if e;f &yfudkvnf; &Gufaqmifay;Edkif\/ usef"mwf (3)yg; rygbJ rdrdcsnf;oufouf uvmyfwl½kyfw&m;wdkY\ wnf&mjzpfjcif; vkyfief;udpöudk r&GufaqmifEdkif/ odkYtwGuf yx0D"mwfonf rdrdrS<uif;aom uvmyfwl

"mwf (3)yg;vQif teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif;w&m;&Sdaom w&m; jzpf&ayonf/ y'|mefyifwnf;/ wpzf e ftmayg"mwjfzi hfzUJGpn;fxm;tyaf omç awaZm"mwaf iUGjzi hftpOaf pmiahf &mS uxf m;tyaf omç 0ga,m"mwfjzifh axmufuefxm;tyfaom yx0D"mwfuvnf; tmayg-awaZm-0ga,m[laom rdrdrS <uif;aom uvmyfwl "mwfBuD; (3)yg;wdkY\ wnf&m jzpfí xdk"mwfBuD; (3)yg;wdkYtm; wnf&mtjzpfjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;jyef\/ yx0D"mwfu ,if;uJhodkY wnf&mtjzpfjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif;aMumifhvnf; tmayg "mwuf uvmywf l ½yk wf uYkd kdzUJGpn;fEikd \f / awaZm"mwuf uvmywf l ½yk wf uYkd kdyal p at;ap &iuhf suaf p Edkif\/ 0ga,m"mwfuvnf; yx0Dü &yfwnf&ojzifh uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk axmufuefxm;Edkif\/ trd wf ptf rd uf kd usm;ac:on fh opof m;acsmi;fwpaf csmi;fjzi hf axmuuf e&f mü axmuuf erf n fh opof m;acsmif;\ &yfwnfzdkY&ef ajrae&mum; vdktyfvsufyif&Sd\? opfwkH;wpfwkH;udk wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkY a&GUoGm;atmif wGef;uef&müvnf; wGef;uefrnhfolrsm; &yfwnfaezdkY&ef ajrae&mum; vdktyfvsufyif

&Sd\/ þOyrmrsm;twl rSwfyg/

þovYkd Qi f "mwBfu;Dav;yg;woYkd n f tcsi;fcsi;f wpyf g;on f wpyf g;tm; ]]uRe;fuikd ;fr DS uikd ;fuRe;fr}DS} [\l o Ykdtjyetf veS f aus;Z;ljyKvsu&f \dS / ,i;foaYkd om aus;Z;ljyKruI ykd i f &n&f ,G af wmrf íl b&k m;&iS of nf y|mef;a'oemawmfü þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ --pwåma&m r[mblwm tnrnH o[Zmwypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-5/) þuJhodkY y&rw¬w&m; wpfckESifhwpfck qufoG,fvsuf o[Zmw tnrn edó,paom yp,ö owwdå jYkdzi hfaus;Z;ljyKruI ykd i ft|uxmBu;Drsm;u y'|me[f kac:a0:o;kHpxJG m;jci;fjzp\f / otYkd wuG f ]]y'|mefudk bk&m;ra[myg}}[k wpfzufowf t,loefaeygvQif toifolawmfaumif;twGuf tcGifh aumi;fBu;Drsm; q;Hk½;HIomG ;Eikd \f / tveG f euef oJ rd af rUGaom y&rwo¬ pmö e,üf usupf m;Eikd af om prG ;ftif owådxl; &Sdaom toifolawmfaumif;\ ÓPfonf usufpm;cGifh uGefYjrL;prÜm,fcGifhudk r&&Sd jzpfoGm;Edkif ayonf/ ynm&Sdaomfvnf; owdjzpfcJ\/

### 2/ tmayg"mwf

1/ tmayg"mwk y\*¢&Pvu©Pm?

2/ jAL[e&om?

3/ o\*F[ypöKy|mem?

4/ t0aoo"mwkwå,y'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-368/ 0dok'¨d-1-362/ 0dok'¨d-2-73/)

### 2/ tmayg"mwf

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ ,dkpD;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ twljzpfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wdk;yGm;apjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk zGJUpnf;jcif;oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |

4/ rdrdrS <uif;aom uvmyfwl "mwf (3)yg; y'|mef/

0dóE´ebma0e wH wH XmeH tayÜgwd (yayÜgwD)wd tmayg/ ur®ork|mem'd0aoe emem0da"ok tmayok \*wEdÅ tmayg\*wH/ ud H wH¿ tmayg"mwk,m tmAE¨evu©PH/ (0dok'¨d-1-345/)

0dóE´ebma0emwd y\*¢&Pobma0e/ tayÜgwDwd 0do&wd/ yayÜgwDwd ygykPmwd? oorÇm&tmy0aoe apw H0wk /Hå aom [ d0ódEe´ bma0e oormÇ &yx0oD cgFw Hw Hw HXme H0od &w dygyPk mwd p? vu©Pmy0aoae0 0g/ aomyd [d o[Zmw-tnrn-edó,m'dypö,wm, aooblwwå,ocFgwH wH wH XmeH j'0bm0oda'¨e 0dóE´ebma0e tmAE¨wåHç tmowåwåHç t0dyÜudPÖÍö ua&mEHÅ ]]tayÜgwd yayÜgwD}}wd 0wåAÁwH t&[wDwd/ (r[m#D-1-430/)

,pkd ;Djci;foabmjzi hf xxkd kd Xmeo Ykd(wpef n;f --- <ui;faom"mwof ;kHyg;[ k qtkd yaf om Xmexxkd okd )Ykd a&GUoGm;wwf a&mufoGm;wwfaomaMumifh tmayg[k ac:qdkonf/ oorÇm& tmayg"mwf\ tpGrf;jzifh þpum;u kdajymqjkdci;f jzpof n/f reS af yon f--- xokd ormÇ & tmayg"mwof n ft&ntf jzpjfzi hforYkd [wk f ,dkpD;jcif;oabmjzifh oorÇm& yx0D[k ac:qdktyfaom xdkxdk t&yfodkY a&GUwwf a&mufwwf\/

,i;fojYkdzpaf om f y&rw"¬ ro® bm0 [ol rQon f jzpof nafh e&mrmS yi f ysuwf w&f um; jzpof nafh e&mr S tjcm;wpaf e&mo Ykd ra&UGonrf [wk af vm[ k ar;jre;fz,G &f m&ídS r[m#uD mq&mawmuf ]]oormÇ & tmayg"mwf\ tpGrf;jzifh txufyg pum;&yfudk t|uxmq&mawmfu rdefYqdkoGm;awmfrl\}}[k &Sif;jy xm;\/

oormÇ &tmayg --- [ol nrf mS oEwÅ Cd epon fhynwrf sm; v;Hk0rpiaf o;aom tmayg jzpof n/f ,if;odkYjzpfaomf vu©Ptmaygonfvnf; ,dkpD;rIoabm r&SdawmhNyDavm[k ar;zG,f&m &Sdvmjyef\/ xtkd ar;u kdajzqjkdci;fimS --- vuP© my0aoae0 0g ponjfzi hfr[m#uD mq&mawmuf wpef n;f xyrf íH zGifhqdkawmfrljyefonf/ oEÅwdCeç orl[Ceç udpöCe[laom ½kyfwkH; ½kyfcJ ½kyfCeNydKNyD;aom ynwfuif;pifNyD;aom ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom y&rwftppf "mwftESpf jzpfaom tmayg"mwfonf vu©P tmayg rnf\/ ,if;vu©P tmayg"mwfonfvnf; o[Zmw tnrn edó,paom ypö,owåd wjYkdzi hf<ui;f"mw f(3)yg;w\Ykd taygi;f[ kqtkd yaf om uvmywf l½yk wf &m;wtYkd m; aus;Z;ljyKay;wwof jzihf uvmyfwl <uif;"mwf (3)yg;wdkY\ taygif;[k qdktyfaom xdkxdk XmeodkY rdrd\ aysmif;aysmhaom t&nf tjzpfjzifhNyD;aom ,dkpD;ysHUESHUaomoabmjzifh zGJUpnf;rIudkvnf;aumif;ç NiduyfrIudkvnf;aumif;ç z½kdz&J r&Sdjcif;udkvnf;aumif; jyKonf jzpfí a&GU\ a&muf\[k qdktyfonf\ tjzpfudk xdkufaomaMumifh a&GU\ a&muf\[k qdkoifhonf [lvdkaomf/ (r[m#D-1-430/)

þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ zGifhqdkcsuft& yuwda&rsm; pD;oGm;ouJhodkY ,dkpD;rIoabmudk

awUGvQi foormÇ &tmaygu kdawUGon frwS yf g/ ynwuf m; v;Hk0 rpiaf o;ay/ "mwuf r|® me;fjzi hfpwiíf orm"ud kdxal xmicf ukd üf orYkd [wk f tmemygeur|® me;fpon fhur|® me;f wpcf ck jkzi hfpwwk p¬ smeof rm"od çYkd (orYkd [wk fOypm&orm"çd tyeÜ morm" dwpcf ck ok )Ykd qukd af tmi form"ud kdxal xmiNfy;Daomtcg ½yk wf &m; wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vdkí "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk pwifí ½Icdkufü ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh rawGUjrif&ao;on fh tcsed 0f , f a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n f oormÇ &yx0"D mwçf oormÇ &tmayg"mwçf oormÇ &awaZm"mwfç oorÇm&0ga,m"mwfwdkYjzifh jynfwnfí orm"dudk pwifjyKpkysKd;axmif&\/ orm"d'D\*&D pHcsdefrDí ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkif ½IEdkif "mwfcGJEdkifaomtcgwGifrl vu©Pyx0Dç vu©Ptmaygç vu©PawaZmç vu©P0ga,modkY qdkufNyD jzpf\/ ,if; vu©Pyx0D ponfwdkYum; tnpftaMu; uif;pifNyD;aom avSmfNyD; OD;NyD;aom a&TpifuJhodkY oEÅwdCe orl[Ce udpöCe[laom ½kyftwkH;tcJ Ceynwfrsm; vkH;0 pifNyD;aom y&rwftppf "mwftESpfwdkY jzpfMu\/ ½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfcktwGif;ü wn&f dSMuaom ½yk yf &rwwf &m; to;Dto;Du kdvuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|mewf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hfpepwf us odrf;qnf;Edkif ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkif ½IEdkifaomtcg oEÅwdCe orl[CewdkYESifhwuG udpöCeyg

NyKdomG ;NyjDzpíf ynwtf nptf aMu;rsm; v;Hk0 ui;fpiof mG ;Ny Djzp\f / xokd Ykd½yk uf vmy fwpcf wk pcf tk wiG ;fü

&Sdaom yx0D-tmayg-awaZm-0ga,mwdkY\ obm0vu©Pm toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IEdkifaomtcg vu©Pyx0D vu©Ptmayg vu©PawaZm vu©P0ga,modkY qdkufNyD jzpf\/

,i;f vuP© tmaygum; yuwad &rsm; p;DomG ;ouohJ Ykd p;Dqi;fomG ;onuf m; r[wk çf rrd Ed iS hf twl jzpaf om uvmywf l use"f mw f (3)yg;o Ykd rrd \d t&ntf jzpjfzi hf Ny;Daom ,pkd ;DroI abm pwG pf rkd oI abm\ ysHUESHUpdrfh0ifrIoabmudk qdkvdkonf/ ,if; "mwfoabmw&m;rSm rdrdESifh twljzpfaom uvmyfwl "mwf (3)yg;u kdorYkd [wk fuvmywf l½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdzUJGpn;fr INiud yrf Iz½zdk & JrusaJ tmi fjyKryI iwf n;f/ xakd Mumihf

,H tmAE¨evu©PH? t,H tmayg"mwk -- (0dok'¨d-1-346/) -- tmayg"mwfonf uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m; wuYkd kd zUJGpn;fwwaf om oabmvuP© m &\dS -- [k wpfrsKd;tm;jzifh zGifhqdk&jyefavonf/ odkYaomf yuwdaom a&rsm;\ ysHUESHUpD;oGm;jcif;rSmvnf; þ tmayg"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom

rsm;pGmaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ aygif;pkrdjcif; wdk;yGm;rsm;jym;jcif;aMumifh ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ a&S;ESifhaemuf qufpyfvsuf txyfxyfjzpfjcif; oabmw&m;yifwnf;/ þtmayg"mwof n ftwjlzpaf om o[Zmw f½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdw;kdymG ;apjci;f upd &ö o &\Sd / þtm-

ayg"mwf\ udpöaMumifh ½kyfw&m;rsm; wdk;yGm;Muojzifh opfyifawmawmifrsm; pnfum;ykHç owå0grsm; BuD;xGm;vmykHç 0NzdK;vmykHudk qifjcifav/ opfyifrsm;um; awaZm"mwf = Owk\ tpD;tyGm;yifwnf;/ odkYaomf ,if;awaZm"mwfonf yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwf 0ga,m"mwfwdkY\ taxmuftyhHudk &ygrS o[Zmwpaom yp,ö owwdå jYkdzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;ruI kd qucf &H ygr S OwZk MoZ|ru½yk f toptf opwf uYkd kd tqifhqifh jzpfay:apEdkif\/ yx0D&oç tmayg&o&nfrsm;udk aomufoHk;&ygrS opfyifrsm; BuD;xGm;vmEdkif\/ tvm;wlyif tm[m&udk rSD0JMuukefaom ouf&dSowå0gwdkY\ oEÅmef0,f tm[m&Z½kyfwdkY\ w;kdymG ;rrI mS vn;f tmayg&o&n\f aus;Z;ljyKr I taxmutf yuHh kd &&ySd groS mvQi f w;kdymG ;Eikd yf uHk kd oabm aygufygav/ yuwdaoma&onf rkefYrIefYponfudk z½kdz&J rusJoGm;atmif rvGifhyg;oGm;&atmif aygif;pnf; zGJUpnf;xm;ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif þtmayg"mwfonfvnf; rdrdESifhtwljzpfaom uvmyfwl o[Zmwf ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdz½zdk & JrusoJ mG ;&atmi faygi;fpn;f zUJGpn;fxm;wwof n[f k,i;ftmayg"mwuf kd½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SLxifvm\/ ypöKy|mefwnf;/ þ o\*F[ypöKy|mefudkyif txufü azmfjychJaom 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmu --- ]]tmAE¨evu©P = rdrdESifhtwljzpfaom uvmyfwl o[Zmwf

½kyfw&m;wdkYudk aygif;pnf;jcif; zGJUpnf;jcif; zGJUxm;jcif; zGJUpnf;xm;wwfaom oabmvu©Pm &dS\/}}--

[k qdkavonf/ tmayg"mwk yx0Dywd|dwm awaZmtEkygvdwm 0ga,m0dw¬rÇdwm wdPÖH r[mblwmeH tmAE¨eH

[kwGm ypöa,m a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-365/) yx0"D mwüf axmu&f m wn&f m r&DS mu kd&&aSd omç yrl I at;r I awaZm"mwaf iUG\ apmiahf &mS urf uI kd

&&aSd omç 0ga,m"mw\f axmuuf eaf y;r I axmuyf xHh m;ruI kd&&aSd om tmayg"mwof n f yx0 D awaZm 0ga,m[laom uvmyfwl "mwf (3)yg;wdkYudk zGJUpnf;vsuf aus;Zl;jyKay;wwf\/ z½dkz&J rusJapjcif;jzifh wJGoGm;atmif jyKvkyfay;wwf\/ ,if;o dkY jyKvkyfay;jcif;udkyif tmayg"mwfu uvmyfwl usef"mwf (3)yg;tm; o[Zmw tnrn edó,paom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;onf[k qdkonf/ wpfzef tmayg"mwfonfvnf; zGJUpnf;rIoabmudk zGJUpnf;p&m tzGJUpnf;cH uvmyfwl "mwf (3) yg; &dSygrSomvQif jyKvkyfEdkif\? zGJUpnf;wwfaom oabmw&m;onf tzGJUpnf;cH = zGJUpnf;tyfaom oabmw&m; r&Sdu rjzpfEdkif/ xdkaMumifh uvmyfwl usef"mwf (3)yg;uvnf; tmayg"mwf &yfwnf Edkifatmif aus;Zl;jyKvsufyif &Sd\? yx0D"mwfu wnf&mtjzpfjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;\? awaZm"mwfu ylrI at;rIjzifh &ifhusufatmif apmifha&Smufay;\? rykyfodk;atmif apmifha&Smufay;\? 0ga,m"mwfu axmufuefrIjzifh axmufyhHxm;\? xdkaMumifh tmayg"mwfvnf; &yfwnfEdkif\? ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wdk;yGm;atmif jyKvkyfjcif;[laom rdrd\ vkyfief;udpö&yfudkvnf; &GufaqmifEdkif\/ xdkaMumifh rdrdrS<uif;aom uvmyfwl "mwf (3)yg;onf tmayg"mwf\ teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif;w&m; y'|mef jzpfayonf/ yx0D"mwfenf;wlyif þ tmayg"mwfudkvnf; rdrd odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;vdkaom ½kyfuvmyfudk "mwfcGJvsuf y&rwf ½kyfoabmw&m;rsm;xJrS tmayg"mwfudk a&G;xkwfNyD;vQif odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;yg/

### 3/ awaZm"mwf

1/ awaZm"mwk OPSwåvu©Pm?

2/ y&yd gpe&om?

3/ r'0´ gEyk 'Ü geypKöy|mem?

4/ t0aoo"mwkwå,y'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-368/ 0dok'¨d-1-362/ 0dok'¨d-2-73/)

### 3/ awaZm"mwf

1/ ylrIoabm (at;rIoabm) vu©P? 2/ uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk &ifhusufapjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk El;nHhatmif avsmfpGm jyKjyifay;wwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ rdrdrS<uif;aom uvmyfwl "mwf (3)yg; y'|mef/ awZe0aoe awaZm? 0kwåea,ae0 awaZok \*wEdÅ awaZm\*wH/ ud HwH¿ OPSwåvu©PH/

(0dok'¨d-1-345/)

awZe0aoemwd edodwbma0e wdu©bma0e/ 0kwåea,emwd ur®ork|mem'd0aoe ]]emem-

0da"ol}}wd tmayg"mwk,H 0kwåea,e/ (r[m#D-1-430/) awaZw dy&yd gapwwD dawaZm -- yuwad om r;Don fxxkd 0kd wK¬u kdusuaf pouohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç

yal vmiaf pouohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç avmiuf Rr;fapouohJ vYkd n;faumi;f xtYkd w l uvmywf l ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd &ifhusufapwwf ylapwwf avmifuRrf;apwwfaom taiGU"mwfoabmonf awaZm rnf\/ awaZm"mwk yx0Dywd|dwm tmaygo\*F[dwm 0ga,m0dw¬rÇdwm wdPÖH r[mblwmeH y&dygpeH [kwGm ypöa,m a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-365/)

,if; awaZm"mwfonf yx0D"mwfwnf;[laom (avmifpm) axmufwnf&mudk &&dSygrSç pGwfpkdrI tmayg"mwfu zGJUpnf;ay;ygrS (avmifqD&dSygrS)ç 0ga,m"mwf\ axmufuefay;rI (av"mwf\ rIwf ay;r)I u kd&&ySd gr S rrd rd <Sui;faom uvmywf l "mw f (3)yg;wuYkd kd&iuhf suaf pon f jzpíf aus;Z;ljyKay;Eikd \f / xakd Mumi hfrrd rd <Sui;faom uvmywf l"mw f(3)yg;onvf n;f awaZm"mw\f te;Duyqf ;Hkaom taMumi;f w&m; y'|mef jzpf&jyef\/ todwyDwm'dygpum apw¬ Ookrmum&blwm OPSwåvu©Pm awaZm"mwk yx0Dywd|dwm

tmaygo\*F[dwm 0ga,m0dw¬rÇdwm £rH um,H y&dygapwd? 0PÖorÜwådÍöó tm0[wd/ wm, p ye y&dygpdawm t,H uma,m e ylwdbm0H 'aówd/ (0dok'¨d-1-361/) pm;rsKdvdkufaom tpm aomufoHk;vdkufaom t&nf ponfwdkYudk aMuusufapwwfaom udk,fü jzpfaom tyltaiGU"mwf tjcif;t&modkY a&mufaom ylonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom vu©Pm &Sdaom awaZm"mwfonf yx0D"mwfü &yfwnf&onfjzpfíç tmayg"mwfonf zGJUpnf;aomtm;jzifh aygif;½kH;pyfvsuf ,ltyfonfjzpfíç 0ga,m"mwfonf axmufyHhxm;tyfonf axmufuefxm;tyfonf jzpfí þ ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk (= awaZm"mwfwdkif;u uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk) usufap\? ylaEG;ap\? aumif;pGm xufap\/ xdk½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;\ ta&miftqif;ESifh jynhfpkHjcif;udkvnf; &uG af qmiaf y;ww\f / tusK;dx;lum; --- xokd Ykdoabm&adS om awaZm"mwuf usuaf ptyaf om yal E;Gaptyfaom xufaptyfaom þ ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;onf ykyfaomtjzpfudkvnf; xif&Sm; rjyawmhay/ (0dok'¨d-1-361/) yuwad omr;Don fcsyd fza,mi;fponuf kdE;lnahH tmi fjyKEikd of uohJ YkdþawaZm"mwf r;Donvf n;f

uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk El;nHhaysmhaysmif;atmif jyKvkyfay;wwfaom oabmw&m;[k ,if;awaZm"mwfudk ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvm\/ Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefwnf;/ þ awaZm"mwf\ owdåaMumifhyifvQif awaZm"mwfaiGU aumif;olwdkYonf tom;ta& El;nHhaysmhaysmif;vsuf &SdMuayonf/ cEm¨ u,kd üf yuw½d ;kd&m&adS om u,kd af iUGu kd Oom® awaZm[ k ac:\? aqmi;ftcgü aE;Gí aEtG cgü

at;aom taiGU"mwfwnf;/ ,if; Oo®mawaZmtjyif oEÅyÜe paom awaZm (4)rsKd; &Sdao;\/ xdkwGif Oo®mawaZm"mwfonf azmufjyefvmonhftcg tyl'D\*&D wdk;wufvsuf wpf&ufjcm; ESpf&ufjcm; ponfjzifh zsm;apwwfaom awaZm"mwfonf oEÅyÜeawaZm rnf\/ xdk oEÅyÜeawaZm xuyf i f ty'l \*D & D veG wf uíf ]]yvl \S yvl \S }} ponjfzi hfnn;fnLvsu f tBurd f (100) csuíf a&at;ü tat;cxH m;tyaf om axmywçf a\*gooD pEu´ ;l ponwf uYkd kdvrd ;fusHruI kdvvkd m;awmiwhf aomç ,yaf v cwfrIudk vdkvm;awmifhwaom tvGefylaom awaZm"mwfonf !m[awaZm rnf\/ rD;uJhodkY avmif uRrf;wwfaom awaZmwnf;/ qHjzLatmifç oGm;usKd;atmifç rsufpdrGJatmifç tom;ta&wGefYatmifç t&G,f,dk,Gif;í tdkrif;atmif jyKwwfaom awaZm"mwfonf Zd&PawaZm rnf\/ þoEÅyÜeç !m[ç Zd&P trnf&aom awaZm"mwf (3)rsKd;wdkYonf cE¨mudk,fü tjrJyg&SdMuonf

r[wk ?f oEyÅ eÜ EiS hf !m[awaZmon f zsm;emaomtcgüom rvl u,kd af iUG ysuvf su f ty'l \*D & D wuvf maom awaZmwnf;/ Zd&PawaZmESifh ywfoufíum; þodkY zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlMu\/ a,e p ZD&D,wDwd a,e t,H uma,m ZD&wd? £`E´d,a0uv’wH Avy&du©,H 0vdyvdwm'd-

bm0Íö ygykPmwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-345/)

ZD&wDwd ZdaPÖm a[mwd/ awaZm"mwk0aoe vAÇrmem £ro®d H uma, Z&my0wådç ygu#Z&m0aoe a0'dwAÁmwd 'aówkH ]]£`E´d,a0uv’w}}EdÅtm'd 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-1-430/)

Zd&PawaZm"mwfaMumifh þ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;onf t&G,f,dk,Gif;í tdkrif;vm\? rsufpdrGJjcif; em;xdkif;jcif; ponfjzifh £a`E´csKdUwJhjcif;odkY a&muf&Sdvm\? cGeftm;qkwf,kwf ukefcef;jcif;odkY a&muf&Sdvm\? tom;ta&wGefYjcif; qHjzLjcif; ponfwdkY\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sdvm\/ (0dok'¨d-1-345/) awaZm"mw\f tprG ;fjzi hf&&tdS yaf om þ½yl um,ü trkd i;f&iahf &mrf IZ&m\jzpjfci;fu kdxi&f mS ;aom

ygu#Z&m\ tprG ;fjzi hfo&d ydS gav[ k ñeT jfyawmrf jlci;fimS txuyf g pum;&yuf kdt|uxmq&mawmuf zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpf\/ (r[m#D-1-430/) þodkYvQif r[m#Dumq&mawmfu Zd&PawaZmudk xif&Sm;aom ygu#Z&mudk &nf&G,faMumif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ a&m\*gwpfckck tjrJpGJuyfonhftcg odkYr[kwf t&G,f qkwf,kwfcsdef tcg0,f þcE¨mtdrf twGif;0,f ½kyfuvmyf tcsKdUü &Sdaom rlvudk,faiGUrS azmufjyefvmaom awaZmwnf;/ odkYaomf t&G,fum; tjrJqkwf,kwfaeay\/

### ygpuawaZm

a,e p todwyDwcg,dwom,dwH or®m y&dPmrH \*päwDw d a,aew H towd H 0g Mo'em'çd

yDwH 0g ygeum'dç cg,dwH 0g yd|cZÆum'dç om,dwH 0g trÁyuúr"kzmPdwm'd or®m y&dyguH \*päwd? &om'dbma0e 0da0uH \*päwDwd taw¬m/ (0dok'¨d-1-345/)

&om'dbma0emwd &o-½k"d&-rHo-ar'-ESm½k-t|d-t|drdÍÆ-okuú0aoe/ 0da0uEÅd ykxkbm0H tnrn0do'dobm0H/ todwm'dab'ó [d tm[m&ó y&dPmar &aom a[mwd? wH y#dpö &o-

"mwk OyÜZÆwDwd taw¬m/ {0H ]]&oó y&dPmar ½k"d&}}EdÅtm'dem oAÁH aewAÁH/ (r[m#D-1-430/) pm;tyf aomuftyf cJtyf vsuftyfaom tpm[lorQonf ,if;tpmtm[m&udk tnDtrQ usufapwwfaom \*[PDtrnf&aom ygpuawaZm"mwf 0rf;rD;\ pGrf;tifaMumifh aMuusufjcif;odkY a&muf&SdoGm;\/ tu,fí ygpu"mwfrD;onf pm;rsKdtyfaom tpmtm[m&udk tnDtrQ rusufapwwvf Qivf n;f xtkd ntD rQ rusuaf pwwaf om ygpu0r;fr;D\ prG ;ftiaf Mumiyhf i fxtkd pmtm[m&onf (tawmtf oi)hf aMuusujfci;fo Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;\/ aMuusuof mG ;aom xtkd m[m&on f&iuhf sucf ahJ om-f

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ &o | = &om&nf |
| 2/ ,if; &o&nfonf &ifhusufchJaomf ½k"d& | = taoG; |
| 3/ ,if; taoG;onf &ifhusufchJaomf rHo | = tom; |
| 4/ ,if; tom;onf &ifhusufchJaomf ar' | = tqDcJ |
| 5/ ,if; tqDcJonf &ifhusufchJaomf ESm½k | = taMum |
| 6/ ,if; taMumonf &ifhusufchJaomf t|d | = t½dk; |
| 7/ ,if; t½dk;onf &ifhusufchJaomf t|drdÍÆ | = ½dk;wGif;jcifqD |

8/ ,if; ½dk;wGif;jcifqDonf &ifhusufchJaomf okuú = okufaoG; þo Ykd tqiqhf i hfto;Dto;D ajymi;fvoJ mG ;\/ þum; orwk od pmö e,of ;kH a0g[m&wn;f/ (y&-

rwo¬ pmö e,üf um; ½yk uf vmy f treI rf sm;omvQi f tqiqhf i hfajymi;fvoJ mG ;jci;f jzp\f / ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd omvQif a&S;ESifhaemuf qufpyfvsuf txyfxyf jzpfaejcif;om jzpf\/)

\*[P Dtrn&f aom ygpuawaZm"mw f0r;fr;D\ tpmuakd Muusuaf tmi fcsuaf y;r Itaxmu-f tyhHudk &&SdygrSomvQif pm;rsKdvdkufaom tpmtm[m&onf &o"mwf&nf tjzpfodkY a&muf&SdEdkif\/ ,if; &o"mwf&nfvnf; wpfzef ygpu0rf;rD;\ t&SdefaMumifh = tm;ay;axmufyHhrIaMumifh &ifhusufjcif; ajymi;fvjJci;fo Ykda&muvf waf om f,i;f&iuhf suaf jymi;fvvJ maom &o"mw&f nuf kdtpjJGyKí tao;Gonf = ao;Gon fjzpaf y:vm&\/ þopYkd onjfzi hftqiqhf i hfajymi;fvoJ mG ;ruI kdouk af o;Gwikd af tmi foabmaygufygav/ xdk ygpuawaZm"mwfum; cE¨mudk,fü tjrJwnf&Sd\? tpmtdrf0ef;usif ponfwdkYü wnf&Sd\? Z0D wd vQi f (9)cak jrmu f &adS om Z0D wd e0u uvmy½f yk wf wYkd iG f yg0iaf om awaZm"mwyf iwf n;f/ a&;Su-H aMumifhjzpfaom ur®Z½kyfw&m;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ uHtm;avsmfpGm tcsKdUolwdkYü 0rf;rD;aumif;\? pm;orQ tpmudk rSefrSefcsufEdkif\/ tcsKdUolwdkYü 0rf;rD;nHh\? tpmudk rSefrSefaMuusufatmif rcsufEdkif/ tcsKdU owl üYkd 0r;fr;Dum; veG uf aJ ewwjfye\f / veG uf aJ eo lnaHh eowl üYkd 0r;fr;D\ te;Dtyg;0, fwn&f MdSuaom pdwåZ-OwkZ-tm[m&Z awaZm"mwfwdkYudk wwfodem;vnfaom q&morm;wdkYESifh wdkifyifESD;aESmí pdwf-Owk-tm[m&wdkYudk jyKjyifay;ygu ygpuawaZm"mwf0rf;rD;rSm taxmuftyhHaumif;udk &Edkifp&m &Sdonf/ pdwf"mwfudk jyKjyifay;&mü xdkpdwftpOfwGif orxbm0empdwf 0dyóembm0empdwfwdkYuJhodkY aom veG uf jJrijhfrwaf om t"pd wd rå sm;om quwf ukd jfzpcf iG hf&&adS eygu xpkd wd rf sm;rmS (yxk Zk e faouw© \Ykd oEÅmef0,f) ukodkvfaZmpdwfrsm;yif jzpfMu\/ ypöKyÜef ukodkvfuHw&m;wdkYyifwnf;/ tm;aumif;aom ypKöyeÜ fuok vkd uf \H taxmutf yaHh umi;f traDS umi;fu kd&&ydS gu twwd uf tm;aysmah eaom aysmnh nhH hH jzpaf eaom ar;SredS af eaom uok vkd uf rH sm;onvf n;f tusK;day;&e ftciG ohf maumi;f omvmwwyf gon/f xdkodkY tcGifhomvmchJaomf uHaumif;axmufrrIudk &&Sdvmaom ygpuawaZm"mwf 0rf;rD;onfvnf; tm;aumif;vmEdkifzG,f&m &Sdwwfayonf/ odkYaomf twdwfuHudkum;vSrf;í jyKjyifvdkY r&Edkifay/ tusKd; ay;zdkY&ef tcgtcGifh roifhao;aom twdwfuHrsm;udkomvQif tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef tcgtcGifhoifhvmatmif ypKöyeÜ wf iG ftm;aumi;faom uok vkd uf rH sm;u kdcyrf sm;rsm; xal xmivf su fvr;fziG ahf y;&\/ xokd YkdypKöyeÜ uf \H taxmutf yuhH kd &&adS om tusK;day;z&Ykd e f tcgtciG rhf oi hf jzpaf eaom urH sm;onvf n;f tusK;day;z&Ykd ef tcgtcGifh oifhvmwwf\/ twdwfuHu tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef tcgtcGifhoifhvmvQif twdwfuHaMumifhom jzp&f on fh urZ® ½yk wf wYkd iG f yg0iaf om ygpuawaZm"mw f 0r;fr;DrmS vn;f tm;aumi;fvmwwaf yon/f

,if; ygpu0rf;rD;um; twdwfuH\ t&mom jzpfonf/

pwd "f mwuf kd uok vkd wf &m;wjYkdzi hf tx;lojzi hf orx 0yd óem bm0emuok vkd wf jYkdzi hf xrHk rG ;fvsuf

jyKjyiaf y;&ouohJ Ykd ç xokd Ykd jyKjyiaf y;vukd of jzi hf cEm¨ trd 0f , f reG jfrwaf om yPwD pwd Zå ½yk wf oYkd nvf n;f tjzpfrsm;vmouJhodkY tvm;wlyif oyÜg,rQwaom Owkç oyÜg,rQwaom aq;0g;"mwfpmrsm;udk rSD0J jcif;jzifh rGefjrwfaom rQwaom OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfrsm; jzpfay:vmatmifvnf; jyKjyifay;&\/ rGefjrwfaom pdwåZ½kyf OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfwdkY\ taxmuftyhHaumif;udk &&Sdaomtcg ur®ZawaZm"mwf ygpu0rf;rD;onfvnf; t&Sdeft0g tm;aumif;vmwwfayonf/ þawaZm"mw\f vuP© -&o ponuf kd½&I müum; (6)'gG& (42)aum|moü &adS om ½yk uf vmyf wdkif;üvnf;aumif;ç ½kyftwkrsm; yg0ifonhf pdwåZ OwkZ tm[m&Z½kyfuvmyfwdkYüvnf;aumif; xdkxdk rrd od rd ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;vokd n fh½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kd"mwcf NJGy;DvQi fawaZm"mwuf kda&;Gxwk íf ½yI g/ yx0"D mwüf a&;om;wifjychJonhftwdkif; ½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfck twGif;ü&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk wpfvkH;NyD;wpfvkH; tpOftwdkif; ukefpifatmif odrf;qnf;½IyGm;jcif;u ydkíaumif;ayonf/

### 4/ 0ga,m"mwf

1/ 0ga,m"mwk 0dw¬rÇevu©Pm?

2/ ork'D&P&om?

3/ tbdeD[m&ypöKy|mem?

4/ t0aoo"mwkwå,y'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-368/ 0dok'¨d-1-362/ 0dok'¨d-2-73/)

1/ axmufuefrIoabm = awmifhrmaprIoabm vu©P?

2/ wGef;uefjcif; = a&GU&Sm;apjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ twljzpfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wpfae&mrSwpfae&modkY

a&S;½SL o,faqmifay;wwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ rdrdrS<uif;aom uvmyfwl "mwf (3)yg; y'|mef/

0g,e0aoe 0ga,m? 0kwåea,ae0 0ga,ok \*wEdÅ 0ga,m\*wH/ u d HwH¿ 0dw¬rÇevu©PH/

(0dok'¨d-1-345/) 0g,wDwd 0ga,m/ (0dok'¨d-1-360/)

0g,wDwd orDa&wd? a'oEÅ½kyÜwåda[wkbma0e blwoCFmwH \*arwDwd taw¬m/

(r[m#D-1-444/)

0dw¬rÇevu©Pm = twljzpfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk avsmhavsmh&J&J r&Sd&atmif awmifhrmapjcif;oabm = axmufuefxm;rIoabmonf 0ga,m"mwf\ trSwftom; vu©Pmyifwnf;/ þ0ga,m-

"mwf vGefuJajrmufjrm; (= ajrmufjrm;)aeonhftcg cE¨mudk,fü taMumrsm; awmifhwif;aeykHudk vnf; aumif;ç rD;tHkysH abmvkH; ponfwdkYü twGif;u avrsm;\ wGef;xdk; axmufuef awmifhxm;rIaMumifh azmi;fy G cikd rf maeyuHk vkd n;faumi;f owjdyKí ½yk uf vmy f wpcf wk pcf tk wiG ;fü yg0iaf om 0ga,m"mw\f xxkd kd½yk uf vmy ftwiG ;fü&adS om uvmywf ½l yk wf &m;rsm;u kdawmixhf m;Eikd rf n fhtaMumi;fu kdoabmayguf oifhNyD/ or'k &D P&o --- twjlzpaf om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd a&UG&mS ;apjci;fupd [ö &l mü a&UG&mS ;apjci;f[ol nrf mS

weG ;fuerf oI abmom jzp\f ? weG ;fuerf I &rdS S vyI &f mS ;r I a&UG&mS ;rrI sm; jzpEf ikd \f ? weG ;fuerf I r&vdS Qi f vyI &f mS ; rI a&GU&Sm;rIrsm; rjzpfEdkif/ odkYtwGuf a&GU&Sm;aprI[lonfrSm wGef;uefrIoabmom jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;u rdrd 0dok'¨dr\*fedó, 'kwd,wJG (521)ü ork'D&P&om = wGef;jcif;udpö&Sd\

[kyif bmomjyefqdkxm;ayonf/ tbdeD[m&ypöKy|mem --- twljzpfaom pwkZ½kyftaygif;udk rlvjzpfonhfae&mü xyfí topf rjzpaf pb Jt&ywf pyf g;[al om ae&mtoptf opüf ajymi;fa&UT Oyg'jfci;f\ = jzpjfci;f\ taMumi;fw&m; tjzpfjzifh rdrdESifhtwl Oyg'faom r[mbkwf ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk t&yfwpfyg;odkY a&mufapwwfaom aMumi hf 0ga,mrn\f --- [al om txuwf iG f wijfyxm;aom (0od 'k -d¨ 1-360/) tqEkd iS thf n D--- rvl jzpf on fhae&mr SpO;fi, fa&UGuma&UGum a&UTuma&UTum ae&m toptf opüf ½yk uf vmyrf sm; Oyg'jfci;fonf xtkd optf op fOyg'af om ½yk uf vmywf iG fyg0iaf om 0ga,m"mw\f prG ;ftiof wadå ywn;f/ a&;S ½yk uf r-® |mef;ydkif;wiG f 0nd w½f yk Ef iS hf ywof uof n fh t|omvdeDt|uxm\ zGifhqdkcsufrsm;udk &Sif;vif;wifjy xm;\/ raem'Gg&duaZmpdwfwdkYuomvQif £&d,myx½kyf = 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifukef\/ xdk raem'gG&ud aZm (7)wewf wYkd iG f yxraZmroS n f q|aZmwikd af tmiaf om a&;SaZm (6)wewf aYkd Mumi hf jzpaf om pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom 0ga,m"mwfonf xdkcPü ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ae&m topftopfü ajymif;a&TU Oyg'fapjcif;iSmum; rpGrf;Edkifay/ owåraZmpdwfaMumifh jzpfaom 0ga,m"mwfwdkYuomvQif

½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ae&m topftopfü ajymif;a&TU Oyg'fapjcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifMu\/ vIyf&Sm;jcif;[lonf ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ rlvjzpf&mt&yfrS tjcm;t&yfü = ae&mtopftopfü

aemufxyf topftopf Oyg'fjcif;wnf; = jzpfjcif;wnf;/ xdkodkY ae&majymif;a&TUí Oyg'fEdkifjcif; Oyg'f& jci;frmS vn;f a&;Sa&;SaZm (6)wewf aYkd Mumi hf jzpaf om a&;Sa&;S½yk uf vmyrf sm;wiG f yg0iaf om 0ga,m"mwf \ tm;ay;axmufyhHwwfaom pGrf;tifowådxl;udk qufcH&aom owåraZmpdwfaMumihf jzpfaom aemufaemufaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom 0ga,m"mwf\ pGrf;tifowådaMumifh jzpf&\/ owår aZmpdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom 0ga,m"mwfonfum; atmufü (6)yg;uek af om aZmpwd wf aYkd Mumi hf aumi;fpmG jzpaf y:vmaom pwd Zå ½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG f yg0iwf n&f adS om

0ga,m"mw[f al om axmuyf wHh waf om taMumi;fw&m;u kd &&odS ntfh wuG f rrd Ed iS hf twwl u G jzpaf om ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk ---

1/ aumif;pGm awmifhxm;jcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç 2/ aumif;pGm aqmifxm;jcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç

3/ vIyf&Sm;apjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç

4/ a&S;odkY oGm;apjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç

5/ aemufodkY qkwfapjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç

6/ a&SUwnfhwnfhodkY Munhfapjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç

7/ apmif;í Munhfapjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç

8/ auG;apjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç

9/ qefYapjcif;iSmvnf;aumif; --pGrf;Edkif\/ xdk (7)ckajrmuf aZmpdwfaMumifh jzpfaom 0ga,m"mwf\ xdkodkY pGrf;Edkifjcif;aMumifh

oGm;jcif;rnfonf jzpfay:vm\? jyefvmjcif;rnfonf jzpfay:vm\? oGm;jcif; jyefvmjcif;rnfonf jzpfay:vm\ ]]wpf,lZem&Sdaom t&yfodkY a&mufNyD? q,f,lZem&Sdaom t&yfodkY a&mufNyD? wpf,lZem wdkifwdkif oGm;NyD;NyD? q,f,lZemwdkifwdkif oGm;NyD;NyD}}[k ajymqdkxdkufonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufap\/

(tbd-|-1-124/)

,if; 0ga,m"mwf\ pGrf;tifowådudkyif --- tbdeD[m&ypöKy|mef = twljzpfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkY a&S;½SL o,faqmifay;wwfaom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ todÓPwf iG f a&;S½SL xivf m\ --- [ k q\kd / ½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kd"mwcf vJG su f 0ga,mav"mw f y&rwwf &m;ukd ÓPfjzifh ½Ivdkufygu a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfwGif xdkoabmw&m;rsm; xif&Sm;aernf jzpfonf/ odkYaomf y&rwfw&m;wdkYrnfonf wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkY ajymif;a&TU jzpf½dk;"r®wm r&SdaomaMumifh twljzpfaom ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk wu,fwrf; wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkY o,faqmifaeonfum; r[kwfay? t[kwfaomfum; txufazmfjyyg 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tifaMumifh ½kyf topf topfwdkY\ ae&mtopftopfü ajymif;a&TU Oyg'fjcif;omwnf;/ y'|me f --- t\*Fr\*FgEko#m apw¬ ork'D&P0dw¬rÇevu©Pm 0ga,m"mwk yx0Dywd|dwm tmaygo\*F[dwm awZmtEkygvdwm £rH um,H 0dw¬arÇwd/ wm, p ye 0dw¬rdÇawm t,H uma,m e y&yd ww?d OZuk H oPm² w/d ty&m, 0ga,m"mw,k m orAmÇ [awm \*re|meeod ZmÆ o,e£&,d myaxok 0dnwåd H'aówd? ordaÍÆwd? orÜoma&wd? [w¬yg'H vmaVwd/ (0dok'¨d-1-361/) udk,ft\*FgBuD;i,fodkY tpOfavQmufíaeaom wGef;uefjcif;-axmufuefjcif; oabmvu©Pm &adS om 0ga,m"mwof n fyx0"D mwwf n;f[al om axmu&f mwn&f mu kd&caJh omçf tmayg"mwuf zUJGpn;fay;chJaomfç awaZm"mwfu taiGU"mwfjzifh apmifha&Smufay;chJaomf þ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk axmuyf hH cikd cf aHh p\ = cikd cf aHh tmi f axmuuf exf m;Eikd \f / x0kd ga,m"mwuf cikd cf aHh tmi f wnNfird af tmif axmuuf exf m;ojzi hf þ½yl um, cEm¨ u,kd Bfu;Don f rvuJ sawmbh J ajzmiahf jzmirhf wrf w f &ywf naf eEikd \f / omG ;vQi fomG ;ontfh wikd ;fç &yvf Qi f&yof ntfh wikd ;fç xikd vf Qi fxikd of ntfh wikd ;fç tyd vf Qi ftyd of n-fh twdkif; rNydKrvJbJ aumif;pGm wnfaeEdkif\? NidrfoufpGm wnfaeEdkif\/ þ cE¨mudk,fBuD;udk wpfenf; qakd om fþ½yl um, = ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kdomG ;vQi fomG ;ontfh wikd ;fç &yvf Qi f&yof ntfh wikd ;fç xikd vf Qif xdkifonhftwdkif;ç tdyfvQif tdyfonhftwdkif; wnfwhHatmif Nidrfaeatmif rNydKrvJatmif xdef;xm; axmufxm;aom oabmw&m;um; 0ga,m"mwf\ 0dw¬rÇeoabmw&m;yif jzpf\/

a&;Sa&;Saom raem'gG&ud aZm (6)wewf aYkd Mumi hfjzpaf om pwd Zå ½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG f yg0iaf om pwd Zå 0ga,m"mwwf \Ykd taxmutf yaHh umi;fu kd&&xdS m;aom owrå aZmpwd af Mumi hfjzpaf om pwd Zå ½yk uf vmyf wdkYwGif yg0ifaom ork'D&P = wGef;uefjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdaom pdwåZ0ga,m"mwf[laom tjcm; 0ga,m"mwfu þ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk aumif;pGmaqmifchJaomf = pwkork|medu ½kyfw&m; taygif;udk rlvjzpfonhfae&mrS tjcm;wpfyg;aom ae&m[laom t&yfwpfyg;ü a&TUuma&TUum topftopf Oyg'fatmif jzpfatmif wGef;uefay;chJaomf oGm;-&yf-xdkif-avsmif;[laom xdkxdk £&d,mykxfwdkYü 0dnwf½kyfudk xif&Sm;ap\ = xif&Sm;jy\/ xdkxdk ae&m topftopfü a&TUuma&TUum tqufrjywf topftopf xyfumxyfum Oyg'faeaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfrsm;wGif yg0ifaom wGef;uefjcif; oabm vu©Pm &Sdaom (= wGef;uefjcif; vkyfief;udpö &Sdaom) 0ga,m"mwfu oGm;-&yfxdkif-avsmif; paom udk,ftrlt&m 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfay:ap\/ wGef;uefjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdaom pdwåZ0ga,m"mwfu 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfapojzifh auG;rI jzpfay:vm\? qefYrI jzpfay:vm\? vufajcudk vyI &f mS ;apjci;f = pyH ,af pjci;fu kdjzpaf p\/ xokd Ykd0ga,m"mwuf jyKvyk Ef ikd jfci;frmS yx0"D mwwf n;f[al om axmuf&m wnf&mudk &&SdygrSç tmayg"mwfu uvmyfwl½kyfwdkYudk zGJUpnf;ay;ygrS pkpnf;ay;ygrSç awaZm"mwfu taiGU"mwfjzifh apmifha&Smufay;ygrSomvQif jyKvkyfEdkif\/ xdkaMumifh 0ga,m"mwfonf rdrdrS <uif;aom uvmyfwl "mwf (3)yg;vQif teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif;y'|mef &Sdaom w&m; jzpf&ayonf/ owdjyK&ef --- txufyg ypöKy|mefydkif;wGif raem'Gg&du owåraZmpdwfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom

pwd Zå 0ga,m"mwuf kdy"mexm;í wijfyxm;aomvf n;f a&;Sa&;S aZmpwd rf sm;aMumi hfjzpaf y:omG ;Muuek -f aom pdwåZ0ga,m"mwfwdkY\ tm;ay;axmufyhHrI ruif;onfudkvnf; owdjyKyg/ wpfzef rsufpdwpfrdSwf vQywf pjfyu fvuzf spwf pwf uG [f kac:qokd wrf wS xf m;aom tveG wf akd wmi;faom tcsed uf mvtwiG ;fü owrå aZmaygi;fvn;f tBurd af ygi;frsm;pmG jzpEf ikd of nuf vkd n;faumi;f ,i;fowrå aZmrsm;aMumi hf pwd Zå ½kyfuvmyfaygif;vnf; tqufrjywf rsm;pGmjzpfEdkifonfudkvnf;aumif; oabmaygufyg/ þt&m0,f a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvtf aejzi hf rnof nofh wrå aZmpwd af Mumijhfzpaf om pwd Zå 0ga,m"mwuf twjlzpaf om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdwpaf e&mr Swpaf e&mo Ykda&;S½SLo,af qmiaf eon[f kozd &Ykd erf mS v&kd i;fr[wk yf g/ v&kd i;frmS pdwåZ0ga,m"mwfu twljzpfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkY a&S;½SL o,faqmifaeonf

[k rdrd\ÓPfwGif xifjrifvmzdkYom t"du jzpfonf/ wpfzef pdwåZ0ga,m"mwfrSmom twljzpfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkY a&muf-

atmif a&S;½SL o,faqmifygoavm? ur®Z0ga,m"mwfç OwkZ0ga,m"mwfç tm[m&Z0ga,m"mwfwdkY uvn;f twjlzpaf om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd wpaf e&mr S wpaf e&moaYkd &muaf tmi f a&;S½SL ro,af qmiaf wm-h NyDavm/ pdwåZ0ga,m"mwfrSmomvQif tbdeD[m&ypöKy|mef &Sdavoavm? ur®Z-OwkZ-tm[m&Z

0ga,m"mwfwdkYüvnf; tbdeD[m&ypöKy|mef r&SdawmhNyDavm[k ar;&ef &Sdvmjyef\/ &Sdygonf[líyif ajzqdkav&m\/ twljzpfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkY a&S;½SL o,faqmif&müç wpfenf;qdkaomf

½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ae&mtopftopfü tqufrjywf txyfxyf jzpfap&mü pdwåZ0ga,m"mwfu jy"mef;vsuf &Sd\? xdkaMumifh y"meenf;tm;jzifh zGifhqdkjcif;jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/

pdwåork|medau ye uma, pvaEÅ wdork|medaum pvwd e pvwDwd/ aomyd wax0

pvwdç wH\*wdaum w'Ek0wåaum0 a[mwd/ (tbd-|-1-126/)

pwd oå r|k mejfzpaf om = pwd af Mumijhfzpaf om ½yk wf &m;taygi;fon f vyI &f mS ;vwaf om f wpaf e&mrS wpfae&modkY a&GU&Sm;vwfaomf ur®Z½kyf-OwkZ½kyf-tm[m&Z½kyf[laom oHk;rsKd;aom taMumif;w&m;aMumijhfzpaf om wod r|k meud ½yk of nvf n;f vyI &f mS ;avoavm rvyI &f mS ;avoavm? wpaf e&mr S wp-f ae&modkY a&GU&Sm;avoavm ra&GU&Sm;avoavm[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ uH-Owk-tm[m&[laom oHk;rsKd;aom taMumi;fw&m;aMumi hfjzpaf om wod r|k meud ½yk wf &m;taygi;fonvf n;f xpkd wd af Mumijhfzpof n fhpwd -å or|k me½f yk f twyl ivf Qi f vyI &f mS ;\? wpaf e&mr S wpaf e&mo Ykda&UG\? xpkd wd af Mumijhfzpof n fhpwd oå r|k mef ½kyfw&m;taygif;\ jzpfjcif;ESifhwlaom jzpfjcif;&Sdonfom jzpf\? xdkpdwfaMumifhjzpfonhf pdwåork|mef ½kyfw&m;taygif;odkY tpOfvdkuf&onfom jzpf\/

Oyrm jrpfwpfck\ twGif;0,f jrpfa&onf pD;qif;aeonf qdkMupdkY? jrpfa&onf pD;qif;aevwfaomf jrpfa&ü (jrpfxJüf) usa&mufvsuf&SdMuukefaom opfudkif;ajcmufç jrufajcmufç opf&Gufajcmuf ponfwdkYonfvnf; a&ESifhwpfygwnf; pD;qif;oGm;&ukefouJhodkY? xdka&onf oGm;vwfaomf oGm;&ukef ouJhodkY xdka&onf &yfvwfaomf &yf&ukefouJhodkY þodkY rcRwfr,Gif; NyD;pD;jcif;&Sdaom EIdif;cdkif;zG,f&m þOyar,sudk od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-1-126/) xakd Mumi hf pwd oå r|k mejfzpof n fh pwd Zå 0ga,m"mwüf om twjlzpaf om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd wpaf e&mrS

wpaf e&moaYkd &muaf tmi fa&;S½SLo,af qmiwf waf om tbed [D m&ypKöy|me f&odS nrf [wk ?f urZ® 0ga,m"mwf OwkZ0ga,m"mwf tm[m&Z0ga,m"mwfwdkYüvnf; tbdeD[m&ypöKy|mef &Sdonfom[k rSwfyg/ (þü 0ga,m"mwfu twljzpfaom ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkYa&mufatmif a&S;½SL o,af qmi\f [ol n f ae&mtoptf opüf Oyg'af pjci;f jzpaf pjci;fuokd m qvkd okd n f rwS yf g/ tus,uf kd

½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif jyefMunhfyg/)

### 5/ pu©Kyom'

1/ (u)½lygbdCmwm&[blwyÜom'vu©PHç

( c ) '|Kumrwmed'geur®ork|meblwyÜom'vu©PH 0g puK©/

2/ ½layok tm0dOäe&oH?

3/ pu©K 0dnmPó tm"m&bm0 ypöKy|meH?

4/ '|Kumrwmed'geur®Zblwy'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-349/ 0dok'¨d-2-74/)

1/ (u)½lyg½kHü (\) a&S;½SL xdckdufjcif;udk xdkufaomç (a&S;½SL ½kdufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufaom) r[mbkwfwdkYudk Munfvifapjcif;oabm vu©P?

( c ) ½lyg½kHudk jrifawGUvdkaom ½lywPSmvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom uHaMumifh

jzpfaom r[mbkwfwdkYudk Munfvifapjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ ½lyg½kHwdkYü (½lyg½kHwdkYbufodkY) yk\*d¾Kvfudkvnf;aumif;ç 0DxdpdwftpOfudkvnf;aumif; qJGaqmifoGm;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ pu©K0dnmPf\ wnf&mjzpfjcif; oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ ½lyg½kHudk jrifawGUvdkaom ½lywPSmvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom uHaMumifhjzpfaom

(pu©Kyom'\ rSD&m) uvmyfwl r[mbkwf y'|mef/ puK©'gG&0, fpuK©'ouuvmy ftwiG ;fü&aSd om (10)rsK;daom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdy&rwof Ykdqukd af tmif

ord ;fqn;fyg? x½kd yk wf &m;rsm;xrJ S puK©yom'u kd a&;Gxwk íf ½&I e f jzpof n/f rsupf üd puK©yom' um,yom'[k tMunf"mwf (2)rsKd; &Sdae\/ pu©Kyom'um; pu©K'ouuvmyfwGif yg0if\? um,yom' um; um,'ouuvmyfwGif yg0if\/ xdkESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif ½lyg½kHü odkYr[kwf ½lyg½kH\ a&S;½SL ½kdufcwfjcif; xcd wjfci;f xcd udk jfci;fimS xukd af om puK©'ouuvmy f twiG ;fü &adS om r[mbwk "f mwBfu;D (4)yg;wuYkd kd Munfvifapjcif;oabmum; pu©Kyom'\ udk,fydkifobm0vuP© mwnf;/ ½lyg½kHü (\) a&S;½SL ½kdufcwf on f jzpaf pç r½ukd cf wof n f jzpaf p a&;S½SL ½ukd cf wjfci;fimS xukd af om oabmonof mvQi f puK©yom'\ vu©P jzpfayonf/ tbdCmw = a&S;½SL½dkufcwfjcif; = xdcwfjcif;

tbdCmawm p 0do, 0do,DeH tnrnH tbdrkcDbma0g a,m\*sa'om0|meH tbdCmawm

0d,mwd uwGm/ aom½lay pu©Kóç ½lyó 0g pu©KrSd a[mwd/ (r[m#D-2-89/)

a&S;½SL½kdufcwfjcif; xdcwfjcif; xdckdufjcif;[lonf --- wkwfESpfacsmif;wdkYudk ½kdufcwfvdkufojzifh xd

cudk jfci;fuohJ Ykd-- ½yl g½EHk iS hf puK©yom' = puK©'gG&woYkd n f wu,wf r;f xcd udk Mfuonuf m; r[wk ?f tm½EHk iS hf 'Gg&wdkY a&S;½SL½kdufcwfouJhodkY xdcwfouJhodkY xdckdufouJhodkY jzpfrIudk qdkvdkonf/ ½lyg½kHESifh pu©K'Gg&wdkY\ tcsi;fcsi;f a&;S½SLrsuEf mS csi;fqikd jfzprf Ioiahf vsmaf omt&yüf wnaf eruI ykd i ftbCd mw = a&;S½SL½udk cf wf ouJhodkY jzpfíç a&S;½SLxdcwfouJhodkY jzpfíç a&S;½SLxdckdufouJhodkY jzpfí ½lyg½kHü (\) a&S;½SLxdckdufjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\[k ac:a0:oHk;EIef;xm;jcif; jzpf\/ xdk a&S;½SLxdckdufjcif;onf ---

1/ ½lyg½kHü pu©Kyom'\ a&S;½SLxdckdufjcif;ç

2/ ½lyg½kH\ pu©Kyom'üf a&S;½SLxdckdufjcif; --þodkY a&S;½SLxdckdufjcif; ESpfrsKd;&Sd&m ESpfrsKd;vkH;udkyif obm0 vu©P[k qdkvdkayonf/ (tbd-|1-157 - Munhf/) þum; pu©Kyom'\ oabmvu©Pmudk ESpfenf; zGifhqdk&m0,f yxrenf;tzGifh\ qdkvdk&if; t"dyÜg,fwnf;/

'kwd,enf; --- '|Kumrwmed'geur®ork|meblwyÜom'vu©PH 0g pu©K/

= ½lyg½kHudk jrifawGUvdkaom ½lywPSmvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom uHaMumifhjzpfaom pu©Kyom'ESifh uvmyfwl r[mbkwf "mwfBuD;av;yg;wdkYudk Munfvifapjcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sd\[k pu©Kyom'\ vu©Pmudk wpfenf; xyfrHzGifhqdkxm;\/ þ xyfrHzGifhqdkcsufESifh ywfoufí #Dumq&mawmfrsm;u atmufygtwdkif; qdkvdk&if;udk &Sif;vif; wifjyxm;awmfrlMu\/ y&dykPÖmy&dykPÖm,wewåbm0edAÁwåuó ur®ó ed'geblwm umrwPSmç ½lywPSm p w'g,wedub0yw¬embm0awm '|Kumrwm'da0g[m&H t&[wDwd 'kwd,ea,m oAÁw¬ 0kawåm/

(rlv#D-1-147/ r[m#D-2-89/)

jynhfpkHaom tm,weç rjynhfpkHaom tm,we&Sdaom cE¨mudk,f twåabmudk jzpfapwwfaom

u\H taMumi;f&i;fjzpaf om ou&f odS urf hJ umr0wK¬tppk uk kd vvkd m;wyrf uaf om vvkd m;awmiwhf aom umrwPmS onvf n;faumi;fç ½yl g½uHk kdvvkd m;wyrf uaf om ½yl wPmS (o'w´ PmS ç \*Ew¨ PmS ç &owPmS ç azm|AwÁ PmS ç "rw® PmS ) onvf n;faumi;f xpkd um© ,we (aomwm,weç Cmem,weç Z0d gS,weç um,m,weç rem,we) paom tm,we&adS om b0u kdawmiwhf r&I adS omaMumi hf½yl g½uHk kdjrijfci;fimS tv&kd rdS pI aom a0g[m&u kd ac:a0:o;kHpjJGci;fimS xukd af yon/f xakd Mumi hf puK©yom'\ u,kd yf ikd of bm0 vu©Pmudk t|uxmq&mawmfu 'kwd,wpfenf; xyfrHí zGifhqdkawmfrljyefonf/ aomwyom' ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlrSwfyg/ (rlv#D-1-147/ r[m#D-2-89/)

½yl g½uHk kdjrivf okd n fh&n&f ,G cf suçf o'g´½uHk kdMum;vokd n fh&n&f ,G cf su f--- þopYkd aom xxkd tkd m½uHk kd jrivf kdMum;vrkd pI aom &n&f ,G cf sujfzi hfaumi;fruI ok vkd f ocgF&uuH kdtm;xwk of nyf ijfzpaf p? xxkd ½kd yl g½Hk paom pum© ,wepaom jynpfh aHk om tm,we&adS om umro\*k wbd 0ç rjynpfh aHk om tm,we&adS om jA[m® b0 þopYkd aom b0wpcf ck uk kd&n&f ,G af wmiwhf rjIzi hfocgF&uuH kdtm;xwk of nyf ijfzpaf p? xukd -hJ odkYaom awmifhwrIrsKd;udk ½lyg½kHudk jrifjcif;iSm tvdk&Sdonfç o'´g½kHudk Mum;jcif;iSm tvdk&Sdonf --- þodkY ponfjzifh ac:a0:ajymqdkjcif;iSm xdkufonfom jzpfayonf[k qdkvdk&if; jzpfonf/ ½lyg½kHudk jrifvdkonhf &nf&G,fcsufponfjzifh uHudk qnf;yl;onfyif jzpfap? xdkxdk tm,wewdkY jynhfpkHonhfb0 rjynhfpkHonhf b0udk &nf&G,fawmifhwí uHudk qnf;yl;onfyifjzpfap? xdkuJhodkYaom awmifhwrIjzifh jyKpkysKd;axmif xm;aom jyKpyk sK;daxmivf ukd af omurH mS umrwPmS ½yl wPmS ponvf Qi ftaMumi;f&i;fc&H adS om u[H yk if ac:qdkEdkifayonf/ ,if;uHaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom pu©K'ouuvmyf (aomw'ouuvmyf Cme 'ouuvmyf Zd0Sg'ouuvmyf um,'ouuvmyf toD;toD;) \ rSD&m uvmyfwl "mwfBuD; (4) yg;udk Munfvifapwwfaom oabmum; pu©Kyom'[laom trnfudk &&Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ (aomwyom'ponf trnf&&SdykHudkvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufyg/)

'|Kumrwm -- ½lyg½kHudk jrifawGUvdkonhf wPSmudk ½lywPSm[k ac:qdk\? o'´g½kHudk Mum;vdkonhf wPSmudk o'´wPSm[k ac:qdk\ - þodkYponfjzifh \*E¨wPSm &owPSm azm|AÁwPSm "r®wPSmwdkY uvkd n;f oabmayguyf g/ x½kd yl wPmS paom wPmS (6)rsK;dwoYkd n fxtkd waå bmwn;f[al om ½yk ef mruf kd jzpfapwwfaom uHudk tm;xkwfqJcP jyKvkyfqJcPrS a&S;tzdkYü BudKwifí jzpfchJvQifum; ajymzG,f&m yif rvdkawmhay/ tu,fí xdkxdk twåabmwnf;[laom cE¨mtdrf½kyfemrfudk jzpfapwwfaom uHudk tm;xwk qf J jyKvyk qf cJ Pr S a&;StzüYkd BuKdwiíf rjzpcf vJh Qiuf m; xxkd wkd PmS u kd qikd &f mqikd &f m t&,d r\*f w&m;jzi hf t<ui;fr hJ ry,of w&f ao;jci;fonyf ivf Qi f tEok ,"mwtf aejzi hf ued ;f0ywf naf ejci;fonf yivf Qi ftaMumi;fw&m;jzpof n[f krwS yf g/ qvkd okd nrf mS wPmS tp"kd mw ftap;"mw[f al om uad vo0#f aMumifh ur®0#f jzpfEdkif&um; ½lywPSm paom udavom tpdk"mwf tap;"mwfonf xdkxdkuHudk tm;rxkwfrD BudKwifí jzpf½dk;"r®wm &Sd\/ odkYaomf xdkxdkuH [laom ur®0#fudk tm;rxkwfrDu ½lywPSm paom uad vo0# f tp"kd mw f tap;"mwwf oYkd n f BuKdwiíf rjzpcf aJh om f x½kd yl wPmS pon fh uad vom wdkYudk t&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh ry,f&Sm;&ao;vQif xdk ry,fowf&ao;aom tEko,"mwfowådonfyif xxkd ukd r0® #uf kdjzpaf p&müvn;faumi;fç xxkd ukd r0® #uf xxkd tkd m,wersm; jynpfh oHk n fhb0ç xxkd tkd m,wersm; rjynhfonhfb0paom xdkxdk 0dygu0#fudk jzpfapjcif;üvnf;aumif; vkHavmufaom taMumif;w&m; jzpfEdkifMuonf [lvdkonf/ (r[m#D-2-89-Munhf/) xdkxdkuHudk tm;xkwfqJcPrS a&S;tzdkYü ½lywPSm ponfwdkY\ xdkxdk ½kyfemrftpOfü xif&Sm;jzpfchJ jcif;onf OyÜEéwm = udavo0#f xif&Sm;jzpfjcif; taMumif;w&m;[k ac:qdk\/ xdkxdkuHudk tm;xkwfqJ cPr Sa&;StzüYkd ½yl wPmS ponwf oYkd n fxxkd ½kd yk ef mrof EmÅ e ftpOüf Oyg'-f X-D bi ftaetm;jzi hfxi&f mS ; rjzpfchJaomfvnf; t&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh ry,f&Sm;&ao;onhftwGuf tEko,"mwf = tikyf"mwf taetm;jzifh udef;0yfí wnfaeMuay\/ xdkuJhodkY tEko,"mwfoabm taetm;jzifh udef;0yfwnfae jcif;onf tw¬dwm = tEok ,"mw f taetm;jzi hfxi&f mS ;&jdSci;f taMumi;fw&m;[ k ac:q\kd / ,i;fOy-Ü Eéwm taMumif;w&m;ç tw¬dwm taMumif;w&m; ESpfrsKd;vkH;onfyif ur®0#f trnf&aom uHw&m;u qikd &f m rrd \d tusK;dw&m;\ taMumi;fw&m;tjzpof Ykduyaf &muEf ikd jfci;faMumi fh½yl wPmS ponwf oYkd nf xif&Sm;&Sdaom w&m;omvQif jzpf\[k ac:qdkEdkifayonf/ (r[m#D-2-89/) xdkaMumifh ½lyg½kHudk jrifvdkonhf ½lywPSm ponfwdkYudk t&if;cHí uHudk tm;xkwfchJonfyifjzpfap?

½lyg½kHudk jrifvdkonhf ½lywPSm ponfwdkYonf Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;rjzpfchJMuaomfvnf; ½lywPSm ponfwdkYudk qdkif&mqdkif&m t&d,r\*fw&m;u ry,f&Sm;&ao;ojzifh tEko,"mwfoabm tm;jzi hfxi&f mS ;&adS epO0f , fuuH kdtm;xwk cf oJh nyf ijfzpaf p? xukd uH kd½yl wPmS ponvf Qi ftaMumi;f&i;fcH &adS om u[H yk i fqEkd ikd of n/f x kduaH Mumijhfzpaf om "mwBfu;Dav;yg;wuYkd kdMunvf iaf pwwaf omoabmrmS pu©Kyom'paom trnfudk &&SdEdkifonfom jzpfonf/ wpfcgwpf&H tcsKdUtcsKdUaom a,m\*Drsm;onf twdwftaMumif;w&m;rsm;udk &SmazG&m0,f qdkif&m

qikd &f m tusK;d½yk ef mrwf uYkd kdjzpaf pwwaf om qikd &f mtusK;du kday;aeaomu\H a&;StzüYkd t0Zd mÆ -wPmS Oyg'gewf uYkd kdOyg'-f X-D bi f taetm;jzi hfyyD jDyijfyi f jzpcf oJh nuf kd&mS azíG rawUG& dSjzpaf eww\f ? oaYkd omf xdkuHuvnf; tusKd;ay;aeonfudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; taMumif;-tusKd; qufpyfí &aewwf\/ xdkuJhodkYaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ur®0#f\ taMumif;&if;jzpfaom udavo0#frSm t&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh ry,f&Sm;&ao;í tEko,"mwftaejzifh tikyf"mwftaejzifh udef;0yfwnfaeaom t0dZÆm-wPSm-

Oyg'gefwdkY\ xif&Sm;&Sdjcif;[laom tw¬dwm taMumif;w&m;yif jzpfonf/ aem ap bdu©a0 apawwd? aem ap yuayÜwd? tx ap tEkaowd? tm&r®ParwH a[mwd

0dnmPó Xdwd,m/ (oH-1-295/ apwemokwåef/) þ apwemowk eå Ef iS thf n D uuH kd jyKpyk sK;daxmicf pJh Ouf qikd &f m uad vo0#wf &m;rsm;on f xukd \H a&S;tzdkYü BudKwifí Oyg'f-XD-biftaetm;jzifh xif&Sm;rjzpfchJaomfvnf; tEko,"mwfoabmtm;jzifh wnf&Sdaeao;vQifvnf; xdktEko,"mwf udef;0yfvsuf &Sdaeao;aom xdkyk\*d¾Kvf\ jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkufaom uHonf aemifwpfzef b0opfü y#doaE¨tusKd;udk ay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sdaom ur®0dnmPftjzpf &yfwnfaezdkY&ef taMumif;w&m;yif jzpfayonf/ (tus,fudk y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGif jyefMunhfyg/) (udpö) &o --- ½layok yk\*¾vóç 0dnmPó 0g tm0dÍäe&oH/ (rlv#D-1-147/ r[m#D-2-90) pu©KtMunf"mwfonf tm0ZÆef; = yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; = qifjcifpdwfpaom pu©K'Gg&0Dxdpdwfç w'Ek0wåu = aemufvdkuf raem'Gg&0Dxdpdwfç ½lyg½kHudk qufvuf tm½kH,laom ok'¨raem'Gg&0Dxdpdwf[laom 0dnmPfudk ½lyg½kHbufodkY qGJaqmifoGm;\/ pdwfudk qJGaqmifoGm;vQif pdwfu owå0gudkyg qJGaqmifoGm; aomaMumi hfXmEsLypm&tm;jzi hfpuK©tMun"f mw&f &dS m ow0å gu kd½yl g½bHk uof YkdqaGJ qmiof n[f kqokd n/f xakd Mumi hfumrboHk m; ow0å gwoYkd n fpuK©yom'\ qaGJ qmirf aI Mumi hf½yl g½uHk kdMunrfh Mduuek \f ? rMunfh ygb;l[ kapmiphf n;faeaomvf n;f pwd uf kdrxed ;fEikd of wl uYkd m; ½wk cf eqJ vkd Qi facwcå Pjzpaf p Munrfh wd wf Muao;\/ aomwyom'ponfwdkYu qJGaqmifoGm;jcif;aMumifh o'´g½kHudk em;axmifrdykHç \*E¨m½kHudk raumif;rSef;odaomfvnf; erf;rdykHç t&omwpfckckudk raumif;rSef;odvsuf jrnf;MunhfrdwwfykHç rl;,pfaq;0g;rsm;udk raumif;rSef;odvsuf rSD0JwwfykHç raumif;rSef;odvsuf 'ku©a&mufrnf[k odvsuf azm|AÁm½kHrsm;udk wdkYMunhfrdykH cHpm;rdykHrsm;udk avmursufjriftm;jzifh qifjcif oabmaygufygav/ tar; --- tb,af Mumi hfpuK©tMun"f mwpf aom tMunyf om'½yk rf sm;u qikd &f mqikd &f m 0xD pd wd f

tpOfrsm;udk xdkxdktm½kHbufodkY qJGaqmifoGm;Edkifygoenf;[k ar;zG,f&m &Sd\/ tajz --- ,if;yom'½kyf = tMunf"mwfwdkYum; t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gef t&if;cHonhf uHaMumifh jzpaf om urZ® ½yk rf sm; jzpMfu\/ ,i;f wPmS rmS txuwf iG f &iS ;fjycoJh ntfh wikd ;f tm½ Hk (5)yg; umr\*Pk f w&m;wdkYudk jrifvdk Mum;vdk erf;vdk vsufvdk xdvdkaom = cHpm;vdkaom umrwPSm jzpf&um; tm½kHudk cHpm;vdkaom OD;wnfcsufjzifh jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom uHu jzpfapaom tusKd;w&m;rsm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh ,if;tMunf"mwfwdkYonf xdkxdktm½kHbufodkY xdkxdktMunf"mwf&Sd&m owå0gESifh xdkxdkowå0g\ pdwft pOuf kdqaGJ qmiof mG ;Eikd jfci;f jzpaf yon/f xokd YkdtqaGJ qmi frc&H rüD jzpaf pç orYkd [wk ftqaGJ qmicf &H aom tcgü jzpfap ---

1/ jriftyfaomw&m;ç jrifwwfaomw&m;ç

2/ Mum;tyfaomw&m;ç Mum;wwfaomw&m;ç

3/ xdtyfaomw&m;ç xdwwfaomw&m;ç

4/ odtyfaomw&m;ç odwwfaomw&m; ---

þ½kyfemrf y&rwfw&m;wdkYudk taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGç tcsdefrD 0dyóem r½IEdkifygu aemufxyf

umrwPSmrsm; yGm;pD;aeMuOD;rnf jzpfonf/ tm½kHudkwyfrufonhf tm½kHudkcHpm;vdkonhf ,if;umrwPSmudk tajccHí b0opfudk jyKpDrHwwfonhf tbdocFg&uHrsm;onf topfxyfrHí jzpfay:vmMu OD;rnf jzpfonf/ ,if;uHaMumifh aemufxyfwpfzef b0opfü pu©KtMunf"mwf paom tMunf½kyfrsm; vnf; xyfrHí jzpfvmMuOD;rnfom jzpfayonf/ þodkYvQif t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gefwdkY OD;aqmifonhf tEok ,uad vom"mwwf uYkd kdtcsed rf D 0yd óemÓP f r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf Pwf jYkdzi hfry,of wEf ikd yf gu y#pd -ö oryk gÜ' f ooH &mpu&f [wBfu;Don f r&yrf em; quuf mquuf m vnyf wíf aeO;Drnof m jzpaf yon/f ypöKy|mef --- pu©K0dnmPm'DeH ,xm&[H 0w¬K'Gg&bm0H om",rmeH wd|wd/ (0dok'¨d-2-76/) puK©0nd mPó 0wK¬bm0H eód,bm0awm tm0ZeÆ or#Ü dpeä m'eD Hw'g&rP® m0omeme H'gG&bm0H

or0o&|meawm (or0o&'geawm) (r[m#D-2-94/)

pu©Kyom'onf pu©K0dnmPf\ rSDíjzpf&m 0w¬K½kyf jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf pu©Kyom'onf pu©K0dnmPftm; rSD&m edó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;\/ pu©Kyom' r&SdvQif pu©Kyom'udk rrSD&vQif (rsufpd umPf;aevQif) pu©K0dnmPfonf rjzpfEdkif&um; pu©K0dnmPf jzpfa&;twGuf pu©Kyom'onf r&SdvQif rjzpaf om taMumi;fw&m; wpcf yk i fjzp\f / ,i;ftaMumi;frsK;du kdeód,taMumi;fw&m;[ kac:qokd n/f ,i;feód, taMumi;fw&m;uykd i f puK©yom'u puK©0nd mPtf m; eód,yp,ö owjdåzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay; onf[k a[mawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ wpfzef pu©Kyom' r&Sdu pu©K0dnmPfomru yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; orÜ#dpädKif; oEÅD&P 0ka|m aZm

w'g½[Hk al om puK©'gG&0xD pd wd rf sm;vn;f rjzpEf ikd Mfuay/ ½yl g½uHk puK©tMunEf iS hf b0irf aemtMunwf Ykd u kd NyKdiwf ½l udk cf wyf gr S ,i;fpuK©'gG&0xD pd wd rf sm; jzpcf iG hf &Eikd \f / puK©tMun"f mw f r&udS puK©0nd mPEf iS hf orÜ,kwfw&m;rsm;vnf; rjzpfEdkif? pu©Koróævnf; rjzpfEdkif/ pu©Koróæu aus;Zl;jyKay;ygrSomvQif orÜ#dpädKif;paom pu©K'Gg&0Dxdpdwfrsm;vnf; jzpfEdkifMu\/ odkYtwGuf pu©K'Gg&0Dxdpdwfrsm; jzpfEdkifa&;twGufvnf; pu©Kyom'u aus;Zl;jyKay;vsufyif &Sd\/ ,if;odkY aus;Zl;jyKay;rIudk or0o&|me = pu©K yom'on f puK©'gG&0xD pd wd wf \Ykd aumi;fpmG ouaf &mu&f m Xme jzpof n?f or0o&'ge = puK©yom'u pu©K'Gg&0DxdpdwfwdkYtm; aumif;pGmoufa&mufrIudk ay;onf[k qdkonf/ ,if;odkY pu©Kyom'u pu©K'Gg& 0xD pd wd wf \Ykd aumi;fpmG ouaf &mu&f m jzpjfci;faMumiçhf puK©yom'on fpuK©'gG&0xD pd wd wf tYkd m; aumi;fpmG oufa&mufrIudk ay;jcif;aMumifh pu©Kyom'udk ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ todÓPfü ---

1/ pu©Kyom'onf pu©K0dnmPf\wnf&m jzpfjcif;oabmw&m;[kvnf; xifvm\/

2/ pu©K0dnmPfESifh wuGaom pu©K'Gg&0DxdpdwfwdkY\ jzpfaMumif; = 'Gg& oabmw&m;[kvnf; xif vm\/

### pu©K0dnmPfonf rnfonhfpu©KtMunf"mwfudk rSDí jzpfygoenf;

a&S; ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif oorÇm&pu©K yom'pu©K taMumif;rsm;udk y&rw¬opöme,frS &Sif;vif;

wifjychJ\/ þwGif xyfrHí tenf;i,f &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/ orÇ&D,wd {aw[Dwd orÇm&m --- pu©KtMunf"mwf = pu©Kyom'udk aumif;pGmarG;jrLaMumif; aqmiaf Mumi;f jzpaf paMumi;fjzpaf om owadå Mumi fh taxmutf yjHhzpaf om rsupf üd Oyg'Mfuaom urZ® -pwd Zå -OwZk -tm[m&Zjzpaf om pwok r|k meud ½yk tf pOof EwÅ [d al om tpwd tf pwd af om taqmu-f tOD taMumif;wdkYonf orÇm&rnf\/ o[ orÇma&[Dwd oorÇm&H? wa'0 pu©Lwd oorÇm&pu©K --- pu©Kyom'udk axmufyHhwwf ukefaom pwkork|medu ½kyftpOfoEÅwd[laom taqmuftOD taMumif;w&m;wdkYESifh twlwuG jzpfwwfaom owådaMumifh oorÇm& rnf\/ y&rw¬opöme,frS qdk&aomf pu©Kyom'ESifh wuGaom pu©K'Gg&ü wnf&Sdaom (54)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m; taygif;tpkyifwnf;/ orkwdopöme,frS qdk&aomf --- ndKaom rsufarG;wdkYjzifh xuf0ef;usif >yrf;aomç rsufeuf0ef;

rsufjzL0ef;wdkYjzifh qef;Mu,faom MumndKyGifhcsyfESifh wlaom tom;pdkifudk pu©K = rsufvkH;[lí owåavmuüf ac:qdk\/ oormÇ &puK©um; yom'puK©u kdaxmuyf wHh waf om taMumi;fw&m;yi f jzp\f / yom'puK©onf axmufyhHwwfaomtaMumif; taqmuftODESifhwuGjzpfí oorÇm&pu©K[k qdktyfaom xdkrsufvkH;trd \f rsujfzL0e;fwjYkdzi hf jc&H tH yaf om rsuef u0f e;f\ tv,üf a&;S½SL rsuEf mS csi;fqikd f t&yüf wn&f MdSu ukefaomolwdkY\ udk,foP²mef t&dyfxif&m t&yfü 0g\*Grf;vTm (7)xyfwdkY0,f oGef;avmif;tyfaom qD onf 0g\*Grf;vTm (7)xyfwdkYudk ESHUapouJhodkY rsufvTm (7)xyfwdkYudk ESHUapíç csDydk;jcif;ç a&csKd;ay;jcif;ç weqf m qi,f iaf y;jci;fç ,ycf waf y;jci;f upd uö kd aqmi&f uG af y;Muuek af om txed ;fawm f (4)O;DwoYkd nf jyKvkyfay;tyfaom arG;jrLjcif;&Sdaom rif;om;uJhodkY uvmyfwl jzpfMuukefaom twljzpfMuukefaom "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYwGif ---

1/ yx0D"mwfu wnf&mudpöjzifh aumif;pGmaqmifxm;jcif;udpöç

2/ tmayg"mwfu zGJUpnf;xm;jcif;udpöç

3/ awaZm"mwfu tylaiGUjzifh &ifhusufapjcif;udpöç

4/ 0ga,m"mwfu wGef;uefxm;jcif;udpö --þ vyk if e;fupd Böu;D (4)&ywf jYkdzi hf twjlzpaf om uvmywf l "mwBfu;D (4)yg;wuYkd aus;Z;ljyKay;tyf onf jzpfí uvmyfjym; uvmyfjcm; jzpfukefaom oorÇm&pu©K trnf&aom OwkZ½kyf pdwåZ½kyf tm[m&Z½yk wf uYkd axmuyf xhH m;tyof n fjzpíf ç wpef n;fqakd om fuvmyjfym; uvmyjfcm; jzpuf ek af om oorÇm&pu©K trnf&aom OwkZ½kyf pdwåZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYudk jzpfapwwfukefaom pdwf-Owktm[m&wdkYu axmufyHhtyfonf jzpfí (r[m#D-2-93-94/) uvmyfwl ½kyfZD0dwu apmifha&Smuftyf onf jzpfíç twljzpfaom uvmyfwl 0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZmwdkYonf jcH&Htyfonf jzpfí yrmPtm;jzifh oef;OD;acgif;rQaom yrmP&Sdaomt&yfü ysHUESHUí wnfonfjzpfí pu©K0dnmPf\ rSD&m0w¬Kjzpfjcif;ç pu©K0dnmPfESifh wuGaom pu©K'Gg&0DxdpdwfwdkY\ jzpfaMumif;'Gg&jzpfjcif; vkyfief;udpö&yfudk NyD;apvsuf wnfaeayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-75-76/) owåtu©dy#vAsmye0paeae0 pu©Kó taeuuvmy\*wbm0H 'aówd/ y / wH yaewH pu©K t"d|meab'awmç ww¬myd yapöuH taeuuvmy\*wbm0awm taeurÜd ormeH omrneda'´aoe tm0ZÆem, {uwåmç {uo®d H caP {uaó0 p udpöu&wåm {uH uwGm 0kwåH/ {0rÜd A[ol kuxaruaó0 upd uö &w/Hå , Hww ¬0od ' H[wk mG ½yl gbCd mwm&[?H w H0nd mPó eóda,m a[mwDwd \*a[wAÁH/ azm|AÁ0daoaom 0d, um,0dnmPó tm&r®Pbma0/ (r[m#D-2-94/)

pu©Kyom'onf rsufvTm (7)vTmwdkYudk yHsUESHUvsuf wnfaeaMumif;udk t|uxmu zGifhqdkxm;\/ ,if;odkY zGifhqdkaom pum;&yfjzifh pu©Kyom'½kyf\ wpfyg;ru rsm;jym;vSpGmukefaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü wnfonf\ tjzpfudk ñTefjy\/ «pu©Kyom'onf rsufvTm (7)vTmwdkYudk ysHUESHUí wnfjcif;aMumifh pu©K 'ou uvmyf (7)ckom &Sdonf[laom tqdktrdefYrsm;rSm þr[m#Dum\ tzGifhESifhum; rnD jzpfaeay onf/»

pu©K0dnmPfonf pu©Kyom'udk rSDí jzpf\[k qdk&mü rsufpd0,f rsufvkH;tdrf ESpfck &Sdaeojzifh rsufvkH;ESpfbuf[laom wnf&mvnf; uGJjym;vsuf &Sd\/ rsufvTm (7)vTmwdkYudk ysHUESHUí pu©Kyom'rsm; wnfaeaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;ç oef;OD;acgif;rQ yrmP&Sdaom t&yfü pu©K'ouuvmyfaygif;rsm;pGm wnf&SdaMumif;udkvnf;aumif; txufyg t|uxm #DumwdkYu zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlMu\?

xdk zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlcsufrsm;t& ---

1/ rsufvkH;ESpfvkH;[laom wnf&muGJjym;jcif;ç

2/ rsufvkH; wpfvkH;wpfvkH;üvnf; pdwåu©P wpfcktwGif;ü wpfcsdefwnf; NydKifwl Oyg'fMuaom pu©K

'ouuvmyfaygif; rsm;pGm&Sdjcif;aMumifh -puK©yom'aygi;fvn;f rsm;pmG yi f&adS e\? puK©yom'aygi;frsm;pmG woYkd n fNyKdiwf lOyg'vf su f&dSMu\/

xrkd Qrsm;jym;aom puK©yom'wwYkd iG fpuK©yom'wpcf ok n fpuK©0nd mP\f wn&f m r&DS m vyk if e;fupd &ö yuf kd &uG af qmiaf y;Eikd of nof m jzpof n/f xokd Ykd&uG af qmiaf y;Eikd of jzi hfpuK©0nd mPof n frnof npfh uK©yom'

½kyfudk rSDí jzpfygoenf;[k ar;zG,f&m&Sd\/ tajzrSm þodkYjzpf\ --rsuvf ;HkEpS bf u[f al om wn&f mtm;jzi hf ujJGym;r&I jdSci;fç rsuvf ;Hk wpvf ;Hkwpvf ;Hküvn;f puK©'ou uvmyfaygif;rsm;pGm &Sdjcif;aMumifh pu©Kyom'aygif;vnf; rsm;yifrsm;aomfvnf; pu©Kyom'csif; wlnD ojzifh wlnD&m pkaygif;ñTefjyaom omrneda'´oenf;tm;jzifh ½lyg½kHudk qifjcifwwfaom yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; pdwf\ pu©K'Gg&wpf0Dxd twGif;ü wpfckwnf;om jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç pu©K0dnmPf[laom pwd uå P© wpcf tk wiG ;fü wpcf wk n;faom puK©yom'uomvQi fpuK©0nd mP\f wn&f mjzpjfci;f vyk if e;f upd &ö yuf kd jyKwwof n\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f (puK©yom'aygi;frsm;pmG u)kd wpcf wk n;fjyKí ziG qhf kd xm;\/ þoyYkd i f ziG qhf xkd m;aomvf n;f rsm;pmG uek af om puK©yom'wwYkd iG f puK©yom' wpcf wk n;f\om vQif pu©K0dnmPf\wnf&m vkyfief;udpöudk jyKwwfonf\ tjzpfudk tb,fodkY ,lq&rnfenf; --xdkrsm;pGmaom pu©Kyom'½kyfwdkYwGif wpfck wpfckaom pu©Kyom'um; txl;MunfvifoefY&Sif;í ½lyg½kH a&S;½SL½kdufcwfjcif; xdckdufjcif;iSm xdkufae\? xdkuJhodkYaom pu©Kyom'onf pu©K0dnmPf\ rSD&m edó, jzpfayonf[k ,lyg/ tb,fuJhodkY rSwfom;&rnfenf;[lrl --- um,tMunf"mwfac: um,yom'rsm;on fcEm¨ u,kd fwpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü tEUHStjym; wn&f adS eMu\?oaYkd omvf n;f x;luaJ om azm|A"Á mwf wdkY\ a&S;½SL½kdufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufaom um,yom'onfomvQif um,0dnmPf\rSD&m edó,jzpfEdkif ouJhodkYwnf;[k rSwfyg/ wpfudk,fvkH;ü um,'ouuvmyfaygif;um; rsm;pGm&Sdaeojzifh um,yom' aygi;fvn;f rsm;pmG yi f &adS e\/ wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü um,yom' = um,tMun"f mwrf sm;on f tEUHStjym;yif wnf&Sdaeaomfvnf; xdkum,tMunf"mwftm;vkH;udk rSDí um,0dnmPfpdwf wpfckonf jzpfay:vm onuf m; r[wk /f azm|A"Á mw f(yx0-D awaZm-0ga,m) w\Ykd xcd udk rf Ixi&f mS ;on fhae&mü wn&f adS om um,tMunf"mwfudkom rDSí um,0dnmPfpdwf jzpfouJhodkY rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-94/)

### vufawGUprf;oyfMunhfoifhonf

þ r[m#uD mq&mawm\f t,tl q tqtkd red rYf sm;u kdtoiof al wmaf umi;fon fwu,vf u-f

awGU prf;oyfMunhfoifh\? wu,fvufawGU okawoe jyKvkyfoifh\/ tcsKdUaom q&mjrwfwdkYum; þ r[m#uD mq&mawm\f t,tl qu kdvurf cvH Mkduay/ puK©yom'aygi;f rsm;pmG uykd i f puK©0nd mPof nf rjDSzp&f \[ k t,&l adS wmrf Mlu\/ oaYkd om f ÓPxf ujfruof l tcsKUdtcsKUdaom a,m\*g0p& oal wmaf umi;f wdkYum; r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ t,ltqudk vufcHvsufyif &SdMuayonf/

y'|me f --- ½lyg½kHudk jrifawGUvdkaom ½lywPSmvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom uHaMumifhjzpfaom

pu©Kyom'\ rDS&m uvmyfwl r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;vQif teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif;w&m; &dS\/ rsufpdü pu©K'ouuvmyfaygif; rsm;pGm&dS&m pu©Kyom'onf rdrdESifhuvmyfwl r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;uokd m r\DS ? uvmyjfym; uvmyjfcm;vsu&f aSd om r[mbwk "f mwBfu;D (4)yg;u kd rraDS y/ taMumi;frl pu©Kyom'[lonf xdkxdk rdrdwdkY\rDS&m r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkom Munfvifapwwfaom oabm jzpfjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ þpuK©yom'\ ( c ) trwS jfy vuP© mEiS hfþy'|me f½uI uG wf uYkd m; y#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf ikd ;fwiG fwijfyxm; aom ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfudk &&dSxm;NyD;ol olawmfaumif;wdkYom ½IEkdifonhf ½IuGufrsm; jzpfMu\/ twdwf b0u þvUlb0o Ykda&muaf Mumi;f uuH kdjyKpyk sK;daxmi&f m0, fvUlb0 cEm¨ (5)yg;u kdvvkd m;wyrf uaf om umrwPmS u t&i;fcvH su f&cSd aJh omçf xukd mrwPmS vQi ftaMumi;f&i;fc&H aSd om uaH Mumiyhf i fþvUlb0 cE¨m (5)yg;wdkYudk &&dSchJaomf xdkcE¨m (5)yg;wdkYwGif ½lyg½kHvnf; yg0ifvsufyif &dS\/ xdkaMumifh vlb0 vl cEm¨ u kdvvkd m;wyrf uvf Qi f ½yl g½uHk kd vvkd m;wyrf urf vI n;f tusK;H0ivf suyf i f &\Sd / oaYkd om f tcsKUdq&mjrwfwdkYum; þü ½lyg½kHtwGuf oD;oefY &nf&G,fawmifhwrIrsKd;udk qdkvdkonf[k tqdkjyKawmfrlMujyef\/ toiof al wmaf umi;f\ twwd bf 0 ½yk ef mrof EmÅ etf pOüf þvbl 0 a&muaf Mumi;f umrwPmS t&i;fcH onhf tbdocFg&ukodkvfuHudk jyKpkysKd;axmifchJpOfu ½lyg½kHudk jrifawGUvdkaMumif; oD;oefY awmifhwcsuf on f &cSd sivf n;f &rdS n?f r&aSd omvf n;f jzpcf sijfzprf n/f trsK;dom;b0 orYkd [wk f trsK;dor;Db0u kd vvkd m; wyfrufrI vdkvm;awmifhwrIum; = umrwPSmum; Oyg'f-XD-bif taetm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç tEko,"mwf taetm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;jzpfchJonfomwnf;? xif&Sm;wnf&dSchJonfom wn;f/ xakd Mumi hftwwd bf 0u jyKpyk sK;daxmicf aJh om t0Zd Æm-wPmS -Oyg'gewf Ykdjc&H xH m;tyaf om ocgF&uaH Mumi hfwpef n;fq&kd aom ftwwd tf aMumi;fw&m; (5)yg;aMumi hfpuK©yom'\r&DS m r[mbwk "f mwBfu;D (4)yg;wdkY jzpfay:vmykHudk a&S;OD;pGm ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg odrf;qnf;yg/ ,if;pu©Kyom'\rSD&m ur®Z r[mbkwfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh jrifaomtcg ,if;r[mbkwfwdkYudk Munfvifapwwfaomoabm = pu©Kyom'udk jrifatmif wpfzefqufí ½Iyg/ xdktcgwGif umrwPSm t&if;cHonhf uHaMumifh jzpfaom ur®Zr[mbkwf (= pu©Kyom'\rDS&m ur®Zr[mbkwf) wdkYudk Munfvifapwwfaom oabmvu©Pm &dSaom pu©Kyom'udkvnf;aumif;ç pu©Kyom'ü rdrdESifhuvmyfwl ,if;ur®Zr[mbkwfvQif teD;uyf q;Hkaom taMumi;fy'|me f &rSd uI vkd n;faumi;f toiof al wmaf umi;fon f orm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hfu,kd -f wdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifrnf jzpfayonf/ pu©Kyom'\ (u) trSwfjy vu©Pmum; ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPf r&&dSao;aomfvnf; a,m\*g0p& y\*k K¾dvof n f½EI ikd of nof m jzpof n/f trwS f(c) vuP© mEiS hfy'|mewf uYkd m; yp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPuf kd&&aSd om olawmfaumif;onfomvQif ½Ií &Edkifaom ½IuGufjzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g trn&f aSd om þusrf;üum; vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef ½IuGufudk tcsKdUtcsKdUaom y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkYudk ihJí ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfudk &&dSNyD;olwdkY ½I&ef wifjyxm;jcif; jzpfonf/ y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfrsm; t0iftyg ½kyfemrfaMumif;usKd; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefenf;tm;jzifh odrf;qnf;NyD;aom tcgüvnf; wpfzefjyefí ---

1/ ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif; (½lyy&d\*¾[)

2/ emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif; (t½lyy&d\*¾[)

3/ ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;jcif; (½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[)

4/ emrf½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif; (emr½ly00w¬me)

5/ ypöKyÜefü taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif; (ypö,y&d\*¾[)

6/ twdwf tem\*wfüvnf; taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif; (t'¨gey&d\*¾[) þvyk if e;f&yBfu;DwuYkd kd wpzf ejfyeíf ord ;fqn;f&O;Drnof m jzpof n/f atmuyf g #uD mpum;&yuf kd

zwf½IMunhfyg/ emr½yl y&ad paä 'gç wó p yp,ö y&\*d a¾ [m e yXrmbed ad 0oraweå a[mw?d tx acg ty&my&H

ÓPkyÜwådondawe tEk tEk AkZÑaee/ ('D-#D-2-89-90/) emrf½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;odwwfaom emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfonfvnf;aumif;ç xdkemrf½kyf\ taMumif;

w&m;udk ydkif;jcm;,lwwf odrf;qnf;wwfaom ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfonfvnf;aumif;ç yxrtBudrf ESvkH; oGif;½kHrQjzifh &&dSEdkifonfjynhfpkHEdkifonfum;r[kwf? pifppfrSmrl wajymif;jyefjyef ÓPfjzpfjcif;[k ac:qdk tyfaom Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum xdk;xGif; odjcif;jzifhomvQif jzpfay:vmEdkif\? wpfBudrfwpfcg

od½kHrQjzifh vdk&if;udpörNyD;? Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfumxyfum od&dSygrS vdk&if;udpö NyD;pD;Edkifonf/ xdkaMumifh

,if;ÓPf (2)yg;udk tEkaAm"ÓPf[k ac:qdk\/ ('D-#D-2-89-90/) aomwyom' ponwf üYkd vn;f þpuK©yom'ü &iS ;fvi;fwijfyxm;aom &iS ;fwr;frsm;u kden;fr;DSí oabmaygufygav/

### 6/ aomwyom'

1/ (u)o'´gbdCmwm&[blwyÜom'vu©PH?

( c ) aomwkumrwmed'geur®ork|meblwyÜom'vu©PH 0g aomwH?

2/ oa'´ok tm0dOäe&oH?

3/ aomw0dnmPó tm"m&bm0ypöKy|meH?

4/ aomwkumrwmed'geur®Zblwy'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-349/ 0dok'¨d-2-74/)

1/ (u)o'´g½kHü (\) a&S;½SLxdckdufjcif;udk xdkufaom (a&S;½SL½kdufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufaom)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| r[mbkwfwdkYudk Munfvifapjcif;oabm  ( c ) o'´g½kHudk Mum;vdkaom o'´wPSmvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom | vu©P? |
| uHaMumifhjzpfaom r[mbkwfwdkYudk Munfvifapjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ o'´g½kHwdkYü (o'´g½kHwdkYbufodkY) 0DxdpdwftpOfudk qJGaqmifoGm;jcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ aomw0dnmPf\wnf&m jzpfjcif;oabmw&m;  4/ o'´g½kHudk Mum;vdkaom o'´wPSmvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom | ypöKy|mef? |
| uHaMumifhjzpfaom (aomwyom'\ rSD&m) r[mbkwf | y'|mef/ |

aomwon foormÇ &aomwç yom'aomw[ kEpS rf sK;d&adS Mumi;fu kda&;S½yk uf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG f&iS ;fjy chJNyD; jzpf\/ aomwyom'onf orkwdopöme,foHk; a0g[m&tm;jzifh qdk&aomf oorÇm&aomw[k qtkd yaf om em;aygu\f twiG ;f0, f pjkdynEf yk sKod rd af rUGaom epD mG aom tar;Gp&D & D ayguaf &muaf eaom vufpGyfoP²mef&Sdaom t&yfü wnfae\/ yx0D"mwfu wnf&mjzpfí aumif;pGmaqmifxm;jcif;udpöç tmayg"mwfu zGJUpnf;xm;jcif;udpöç awaZm"mwfu tylaiGUjzifh &ifhusufapjcif;udpöç 0ga,m"mwfu wGef;uefjcif;udpöwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;tyfonf jzpfíç tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom pdwåZ½kyf-OwkZ½kyftm[m&Z½kyfwdkYudk jzpfapwwfukefaom pdwf-Owk-tm[m&wdkYu tm;ay;axmufyHhtyfonf jzpfíç uvmyfwl ½kyfZD0dwu apmifha&Smuftyfonf jzpfí uvmyfwl 0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZmwdkYjzifh jcH&Htyfonf jzpfí aomw0dnmPf\ rSD&m0w¬Kjzpfjcif;ç aomw0dnmPfESifh wuGaom aomw'Gg&0DxdpdwfwdkY\ jzpfaMumif;'Gg& jzpfjcif;udpöudk xdkufonhftm;avsmfpGm NyD;pD;apvsuf wnfaeayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-76/)

### 7/ Cmeyom'

1/ (u)\*E¨mbdCmwm&[blwyÜom'vu©PH?

( c ) Cm,dwkumrwmed'geur®ork|meblwyÜom'vu©PH 0g CmeH/

2/ \*aE¨ok tm0dOäe&oH?

3/ Cme0dnmPó tm"m&bm0ypöKy|meH/

4/ Cm,dwkumrwmed'geur®Zblwy'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-349/ 0dok'¨d-2-74/)

1/ (u)\*E¨m½kHü (\) a&S;½SLxdckdufjcif;udk xdkufaom (a&S;½SL½kdufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufaom)

r[mbkwfwdkYudk Munfvifapjcif;oabm vu©P?

( c ) \*E¨m½kHudk erf;½SLvkdaom \*E¨wPSmvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom uHaMumifhjzpfaom

r[mbkwfwdkYudk Munfvifapjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ \*E¨m½kHwdkYü (\*E¨m½kHwdkYbufodkY) 0DxdpdwftpOfudk qJGaqmifoGm;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ Cme0dnmPf\wnf&m jzpfjcif;oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ \*E¨m½kHudk erf;½SLvkdaom \*E¨wPSmvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom uHaMumifhjzpfaom

(Cmeyom'\rSD&m) r[mbkwf y'|mef/

CmetMunf"mwfonf yom'Cme oorÇm&Cme trnf&í <uif;usefaom (53) rsKd;aom

½yk wf &m;rsm;on foormÇ &Cme trn&f aMumi;f a&;S½yk uf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG f&iS ;fjyc\Jh / ,i;f&iS ;fvi;fcsurf mS y&rwo¬ pmö e,rf S &iS ;fvi;fcsuwf n;f/ orwk od pmö e,üf um; Cmeyom'on f oormÇ &Cme[ k qtkd yf aom EmS acgi;f\twiG ;f0, fqwd af jccmG oPm² e&f adS om t&yüf wnaf e\/ yx0"D mwuf wn&f mjzpvf suf aqmifxm;jcif;udpöç tmayg"mwfu zGJUpnf;jcif;udpöç awaZm"mwfu tylaiGUjzifh &ifhusufapjcif;udpöç 0ga,m"mwuf weG ;fuejfci;fupd wö jYkdzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;tyof njfzpíf ç tm;ay;axmuyf whH waf om pwd Zå ½yk f -OwZk ½yk -f tm[m&Z½yk wf uYkd kd jzpaf pwwuf ek af om pwd -f Ow-k tm[m&wuYkd tm;ay;axmuyf tHh yof nf jzpfíç uvmyfwl ZD0dw½kyfu apmifha&Smuftyfonfjzpfíç uvmyfwl 0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZmwdkYjzifh jcH&H tyfonfjzpfí Cme0dnmPf\ rSD&m0w¬Kjzpfjcif;ç Cme0dnmPfESifh wuGaom Cme'Gg&0DxdpdwfwdkY\ jzpfaMumif; 'Gg&jzpfjcif;udpöudk NyD;pD;apvsuf wnfaeayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-76/)

### 8/ Zd0Sgyom'

1/ (u)&ombdCmwm&[blwyÜom'vu©Pm?

( c ) om,dwkumrwmed'geblwyÜom'vu©Pm 0g Zd0Sg?

2/ &aook tm0dOäe&om?

3/ Zd0Sg0dnmPó tm"m&bm0ypöKy|mem/

4/ om,dwkumrwmed'geur®Zblwy'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-349/ 0dok'¨d-2-74/)

1/ (u)&om½kHü (\) a&S;½SL xdckdufjcif;udk xdkufaom (a&S;½SL ½kdufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufaom)

r[mbkwfwdkYudk Munfvifapjcif;oabm vu©P?

( c ) &om½kHudk vsufvdk pm;vdk aomufvdkaom &owPSmvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom

uHaMumifhjzpfaom r[mbkwfwdkYudk Munfvifapjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ &om½kHwdkYü (&om½kHwdkYbufodkY) 0DxdpdwftpOfudk qJGaqmifoGm;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ Zd0Sg0dnmPf\ wnf&mjzpfjcif;oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ &om½kHudk vsufvdk pm;vdk aomufvdkaom &owPSmvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom

uHaMumifhjzpfaom (Zd0Sgyom'\ rSD&m) r[mbkwf y'|mef/

Zd0Sgyom'onf vQmv,f\ txufü tv,fjywfaom Mum&Guf\ tzsm;ydkif;oP²mef &Sdaom t&yfü -- yx0"D mwuf wn&f mjzpvf su f aumi;fpmG aqmixf m;jci;fupd çö tmayg"mwuf zUJGpn;fjci;fupd çö awaZm"mwfu tylaiGUjzifh &ifhusufapjcif;udpöç 0ga,m"mwfu wGef;uefjcif;udpöwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay; tyfonfjzpfíç tm;ay;axmufyhHwwfukefaom pdwåZ½kyf-OwkZ½kyf-tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYudk jzpfapwwf uek af om pwd -f Ow-k tm[m&wuYkd tm;ay;axmuyf tHh yof n fjzpíf ç uvmywf lZ0D wd ½yk uf apmiahf &mS uf tyof njfzpíf ç uvmywf l0P-Ö \*E-¨ &o-MoZmwjYkdzi hfjc&H tH yof n fjzpíf Z0d gS0nd mP\f r&DS m0wK¬ jzpjfci;fç Zd0Sg0dnmPfESifhwuGaom Zd0Sg'Gg&0DxdpdwfwdkY\ jzpfaMumif; 'Gg&jzpfjcif; vkyfief;udpöudk NyD;pD;apvsuf wnfaeayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-76/)

### 9/ um,yom'

1/ (u)azm|AÁmbdCmwm&[blwyÜom'vu©aPm?

( c ) zkodwkumrwmed'geur®ork|meblwyÜom'vu©aPm 0g uma,m/

2/ azm|aAÁok tm0dOäe&aom?

3/ um,0dnmPó tm"m&bm0ypöKy|maem?

4/ zkodwkumrwmed'geur®Zblwy'|maem/ (tbd-|-1-350/ 0dok'¨d-2-74/)

1/ (u)azm|AÁm½kHü (\) a&S;½SLxdckdufjcif;udk xdkufaom (a&S;½SL½kdufcwfjcif;iSm xdkufaom)

r[mbkwfwdkYudk Munfvifapjcif;oabm vu©P?

( c ) azm|AÁm½kHudk awGUxdvdkaom azm|AÁwPSmvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom

uHaMumifhjzpfaom r[mbkwfwdkYudk Munfvifapjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ azm|AÁm½kHwdkYü (azm|AÁm½kHwdkYbufodkY) 0DxdpdwftpOfudk qJGaqmifoGm;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ um,0dnmPf\ wnf&mjzpfjcif;oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ azm|AÁm½kHudk awGUxdvdkaom azm|AÁwPSmvQif taMumif;&if;cH&Sdaom

uHaMumifhjzpfaom (um,yom'\ rSD&m) r[mbkwf y'|mef/

Oyg'Ed ué trn&f aom urZ® ½yk rf sm;on fcEm¨ u,kd wf puf ,kd vf ;Hkü tEUHStjym; wn&f adS e\/ xukd r-® Z½kyfrsm; wnf&Sd&m udk,ft&yfwdkif;ü um,m,weac: um,yom' = udk,ftMunf"mwfonf 0g\*Grf; vTm0g\*Grf;pdkifü qDtap;onf ysHUESHUpdhrf0ifí wnfaeouJhodkY yx0D"mwfu wnf&mtjzpfjzifh aumif;pGm aqmixf m;jci;fupd çö tmayg"mwuf zUJGpn;fxm;jci;fupd çö awaZm"mwuf tyal iUGjzi hf&iuhf suaf pjci;fupd çö 0ga,m"mwuf weG ;fuexf m;jci;fupd wö jYkdzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;tyof n fjzpíf ç tm;ay;axmuyf whH wuf ek af om pdwåZ½kyf-OwkZ½kyf-tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYudk jzpfapwwfukefaom pdwf-Owk-tm[m&wdkYu tm;ay;axmufyhH tyof njfzpíf ç uvmywf lZ0D wd ½yk uf apmiahf &mS utf yof njfzpíf ç uvmywf l0P-Ö \*E-¨ &o- MoZmwjYkdzihf jcH&Htyfonfjzpfíç um,0dnmPf\ rSD&m0w¬Kjzpfjcif;ç um,0dnmPfESifh wuGaom um,'Gg&0Dxdpdwf wdkY\jzpfaMumif; 'Gg&jzpfjcif;udpöudk NyD;pD;apvsuf wnfaeay\/ (tbd-|-1-348/)

### ar;jref;zG,f tcsufwpf&yf

um,m,we = um,yom'onf cE¨mudk,f0,f Oyg'dEéu trnf&onhf ur®Z½kyfwnf&Sd&m wpfudk,fvkH;ü 0g\*Grf;vTmü ysHUESHUí wnfaeaom qDtap;uJhodkY ysHUESHUí wnfaechJaomf rsufvkH;twGif; em;twGif; ESmacgif;twGif; vQmv,ft&yfwdkYüvnf; wnfae&rnf jzpfaomaMumifh 'Gg&csif; qufuyf vsu fqupf yvf su f&&dS um; tjcm;tjcm;aom puK©'ouuvmypf aom xxkd ½kd yk uf vmywf üYkd yg0iaf om ½kyfw&m;wdkYESifh vu©Pmcsif; a&maESmí roGm;EdkifNyDavm? um,m,weonf Oyg'dEéu = ur®Z½kyf wn&f &dS m cEm¨ u,kd wf pcf vk ;Hkü ysUHEUHSaevQiçf puK©yom'\ twiG ;fü um,m,weu x;kdazmu0f iaf &muf aep&m &adS omaMumi hfpuK©yom'0, fum,m,weoabmvn;f yg0ivf su fae&m\? xokd Ykdyg0iaf evQif pu©Kyom'rSmvnf; azm|AÁm½kH\ xif&mt&dyfta,mif &Sdaeíç um,m,werSmvnf; ½lyg½kH\ xif&m t&dyfta,mif &Sdae&um; pu©Kyom'ESifh um,yom' = um,m,wewdkYonf vu©Pmcsif; a&maESm zG,f&m r&SdNyDavm[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ tajz -- r&DS m r[mbwk cf si;ftm;jzivhf n;faumi;fç vuP© mcsi;ftm;jzivhf n;faumi;f ujJGym;onfh

twGuf um,yom'ESifh pu©Kyom' ponfwdkYonf a&m,SufzG,fr&Sdyg [lay/ tb,faMumifhenf; -- uvmyfcsif; a&maESmrI r&SdaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ um,'ouuvmyfESifh puK©'ouuvmypf aom xxkd ukd vmywf oYkd n fqerf eI YfEiS hfeEiG ;freI uYf kdoratmi fa&maEmS xm;bod uohJ Ykd cEm¨ trd 0f , fa&maEmS ysUHEUHSí aeonuf m;reS \f ? oaYkd om fqerf eI EYf iS hfeEiG ;freI wYf oYkd n foratmiaf &maEmS í xm;tyaf omvf n;f qerf eI uYf m;wjcm;ç eEeG ;freI uYf m;wjcm; treI cYf si;f wjcm;poD m jzpMfu\/ tvm;wyl if urZ® ½yk uf vmy&f &dS mwikd ;fü um,'ouuvmyrf sm; ysUHEUHSaeonrf eS af omvf n;f ysUHEUHSíjzpEf ikd &f m 'gG&uokd m &nf&G,fí ajymqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;onf tm;vkH; um,'ouuvmyfcsnf;[k qdkaeonf um; r[kwfay/ cE¨mtdrf0,f xdrI = azm|AÁ"mwfudk odEdkifonhf = um,0dnmPfpdwf rSDjzpfEdkifonhf ae&mwikd ;fü um,yom'EiS hf wuaG om um,'ouuvmyrf sm; wn&f EdS ikd yf uHk okd m qvkd &kd i;f jzpof n/f xdrIudk odEdkifonhf ae&mwdkif;ü um,tMunf"mwfum; &Sdvsufyif jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf ajconf;zsm;ç vuof n;fzsm;ç qzH sm;paom xxkd 'kd gG&rvS vJG Qi f wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkvvkd ükd um,'ouuvmyrf sm;on f ysUHEUHSí tjcm;tjcm;aom ½kyfuvmyfrsm;ESifh a&maESmvsuf wnf&Sdaeayonf/ wpfudk,fvkH;ü um,'ou uvmyfcsnf;oufouf &Sdonf[líum; rrSwfvifh/ y&rw¬ oabmtm;jzifhrl tjcm;tjcm;aom ½kyfuvmyfrsm; vkH;0r&SdbJ wpfudk,fvkH;ü um,m,wecsnf;oufouf rwnfEdkifaomaMumifh jzpf\/ pu©K yom'&Sd&m oef;OD;acgif;cefY yrmP&Sdaom tvGefao;i,faom t&yfa'oüfyifvQif um,yom'ESifh pu©Kyom'wdkYonf um,'ouuvmyf pu©K'ouuvmyftaejzifh ½kyfuvmyftrIefcsif; a&maESm aygif;pyfvsuf wnf&Sdaeay\/ tjcm;tjcm;aom ae&mXmeüum; ajymzG,f&myif rvdkawmhay/ uvmyftrIefcsif; a&maESm aygif;pyfaeaomfvnf; uvmyftrIefcsif;um; wpfckpDom jzpf\? orJ eI cf si;f a&maEmS aeaomvf n;f wprf eI pf oD m jzpof uohJ YkdrwS yf g/ xokd Ykd½yk uf vmycf si;f a&m,uS rf rI &bdS J oD;oefY uvmyfwpfckpDom jzpfaomaMumifh um,yom'\rSD&m r[mbkwfESifh pu©Kyom'ponfwdkY\ rSD&m r[mbkwfwdkYvnf; tcsif;csif; ra&m,SufbJ wpfjcm;pDom jzpfMu\/ um,yom'onf rdrdESifh uvmywf l um,'ouuvmyüf wn&f adS om r[mbwk "f mwBfu;D (4)yg;uokd m r\DS / puK©yom'ponf onfvnf; tvm;wlyif rdrdESifhuvmyfwl pu©K'ouuvmyfponfü wnf&Sdaom r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wuYkd okd m r\DS / puK©'ouuvmyüf wn&f adS om puK©yom'\r&DS m r[mbwk "f mwBfu;D (4)yg;wuYkd kd um,yom'u rrSD? tvm;wlyif um,yom'\rSD&m um,'ouuvmyfü wnf&Sdaom r[mbkwf

"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYudkvnf; pu©Kyom' ponfwdkYu rrSDMuay/ rdrd rdrdwdkY\ qdkif&m rSD&m r[mbkwf u,kd pf D ygvsu f &\dS / þovYkd Qi f um,yom'EiS hf puK©yom' ponwf oYkd n f r&DS m r[mbwk cf si;fuvn;f ujJGym; jcm;em;vsu f &MdSu\/ txuwf iG f a&;om;wijfyxm;ontfh wikd ;f qikd &f mqikd &f m u,kd yf ikd of bm0 vu©Pmcsif;uvnf; uGJjym;jcm;em;vsuf &SdMu\/ xdkodkY rSD&mr[mbkwfcsif; rwluGJjym;jcif; qdkif&m qikd &f m u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© mcsi;f ujJGym;jci;faMumi hf yom'csi;fvn;f a&m,uS rf I r&?dS ujJGym;vsuyf if

&Sd\[k rSwfyg/ xdkaMumifh pu©K'ouuvmyf paom uvmyfwdkYrS oD;jcm;xkwfEkwfí um,'ouuvmyfcsnf; ouof u fwn&f &dS m t&yuf kdynwwf iíf ajymjyjci;fimS rwwEf ikd of jzi hfurZ® ½yk rf sm; ysUHEUHSvsu fwn&f &dS m ae&mwdkif;vdkvdkü um,m,we wnf&SdEdkifonf[líom zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ xokd Ykd½yk uf vmycf si;f ra&m,uS of jzi hfuvmywf pcf pk D wpcf pk D o;DoewYf n&f &dS um; ½yk uf vmyrf sm;

udk "mwfcGJvsuf y&rwfodkYqdkufatmif ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;Edkifygu ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEdkifygu um,'ouuvmy f paom½yk uf vmy f wpcf wk pcf \k twiG ;fü wn&f adS om 0P-Ö \*E-¨ &o-MoZm paom uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkY\aomfrSvnf; udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmtcsif;csif; a&m,SufrIr&Sd? rwlxl;jcm; uGJjym;rI&Sdonfudk oabmaygufEdkif&monf/ uvmyfwl½kyfw&m;wdkY\aomfrSvnf; ½kyfw&m;tcsif;csif; udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmcsif; rwlxl;jcm; uGJjym;rI&Sdao;vQif uvmyfuGJjym;ukefaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ obm0vu©PmwdkY\ a&m,SufrIr&Sd? rwlxl;jcm; uGJjym;rI&SdykHrSm qdkzG,f&myifr&Sd jzpfawmh\/

(tbd-|-1-349-353- ponfü Munhfyg/)

### 10/ ½lyg½kH

1/ pu©Ky#d[eevu©PH ½lyH?

2/ pu©K0dnmPó 0do,bm0&oH?

3/ waó0 a\*gp&ypöKy|meH?

4/ pwkr[mblwy'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-355/ 0dok'¨d-2-76/)

1/ pu©Kyom'ü (udk) xdckdufjcif;oabm = ½kdufcwfjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ (u)pu©K0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfjcif; = (pu©K0dnmPftm; tm&r®Pypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKjcif;) (udpö) &o?

( c ) pu©K0dnmPftm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom tm&r®Pypö,owådESifh jynhfpkHjcif;

(= tm&r®Pypö,owåd[laom\*kPf) (orÜwåd) &o?

3/ pu©K0dnmPf\usufpm;&m tm½kHpm;usufjzpfjcif;oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef? 4/ rdrd (½lyg½kH)\ rSD&m uvmyfwl r[mbkwf (4)yg; y'|mef/

### 0do,ESifh a\*gp&

0do,bma0g tm&r®Pypö,wm/ umrH om {0 a\*gp&wm? wxmyd 0do,a\*gp&meH t,H

0daoaom tenw¬bma0g wAÁ[kvpm&dwm p pu©K0dnmPó/ (r[m#D-2-94/)

0do,a\*gp&meH 0daoaom tenw¬bma0g wAÁ[kvpm&dwm p pu©K0dnmPó/

(rlv#D-1-150/) puK©0nd mP\f ½yl g½rHk Stjcm;wpyf g;aom tm½üHk rjzpjfci;f (= tenwb¬ m0) oabmon f0od ,

rnf\/ pu©K0dnmPf\ txl;ojzifh jzpf&mtm½kH[k qdkvdkonf/ pu©K0dnmPf\ xdk½lyg½kHü rsm;pGmjzpfjcif; &Sdonf\tjzpf (wAÁ[kvpm&dwm) onf a\*gp& rn\f /

EmG ;trsm;\ usupf m;&mpm;usuuf kd EmG ;rwS pyf g;aom tjcm;ow0å grsm;on f omG ;vmusupf m;í aeaomvf n;f EmG ;w\Ykd usupf m;&mtjzpuf rsm;aomaMumi hfwAmÁ [vk e’ n;ftm;jzi hfa\*gp&[ kac:&ouhJ odkY pu©K0dnmPf\om trsm;qkH;usufpm;&mjzpfíç orÜ#dpädKif; ponfwdkYum; þ½lyg½kHüvnf; usufpm; vdkuf tjcm;tm½kHrsm;üvnf; usufpm;vdkuf jzpfaomaMumifh ½lyg½kHudk pu©K0dnmPf\ ]]a\*gp&}}[k wAÁm [kv’ enf;tm;jzifh ac:qdkavonf/

### ½lyg½kH trnf&jcif;

0PÖ0dum&H tmyZÆrmeH [',\*Fwbm0H ½ly,wDwd ½lyH? ½lyrd0 yumoH ua&mwd o0d\*¾[rd0

'aówDwd taw¬m/ taeuw¬wåm 0g "mwleH yumoeaw¬m {0 ½lyoa'´g '|aAÁm/(r[m#D-2-87/)

½ly,wd [',\*Fwbm0H yumaowDwd ½lyH --- tqif;\ azmufjyefjcif;odkY a&muf&Sdonfjzpfí pdwfüjzpfaomoabmudk xif&Sm;jywwfaomaMumifh ½lyg½kH rnf\/ tqif;\ azmufjyefjcif;odkY a&muf vwfonf&Sdaomf t½kyfudk,fuJhodkY xif&Sm;onfudk jyKvkyfwwf\? txnfudk,f&Sdaom t&m0w¬KuJhodkY xif&Sm;jywwf\/ aomreójzpfaeonhftcg tqif;Munfvifí a'greójzpfaeonhftcg tqif; eDjref;jcif; n§dK;EGrf;jcif; ponfjzifh pdwfü jzpfay:aeaom oabmudk tjyifbuf tqif;ta&mifu xif&Sm;jywwfonf [lvdk/ þoabmrSm ouf&Sdowå0gwdkY\ ½lyg½kHta&mifESifhom avsmf&um; ouf&Sd oufrJh ½lyg½kHtm;vkH;ESifh oufqdkifatmif wpfenf; MuHawmfrlMujyef\/

½yl ,w d'A HÁyumaowwD d½yl H--- wn&f mj'yuf kdxi&f mS ;jywwaf omaMumi hf½yl g½rHk n\f / tqi;f\ wn&f m0wK¬ j'ypf ok n f= ½yk uf vmytf reI rf sm;on ftqi;fta&miaf Mumiohf m xi&f mS ;&on f[vl okd n/f tjzL teD taMumiftusm; teuf paom tqif;ta&mif trsKd;rsKd;udk ½ly[k rSwfyg/ ww¬ ,o®m 'DCm'Ded zkodwGm ouúm ZmedwkH? eDvm'Ded yae0H e ouúm? wo®m e edyÜ&d,ma,e

'DCH ½lyg,weH? wxm &óm'Ded/ (tbd-|-1-354/) twdk t&Snfpaom ykHoP²mefwdkYudkum; rsufpdjzifh = pu©K0dnmPfjzifh rjrif&aomfvnf; awGUxd Munafh om fuikd wf ,G pf r;foyMfunafh om foEd ikd \f ? xakd Mumi hfrck stm;jzi hft&nS ftwpkd aom yoHk Pm² eof nf ½lyg½kHr[kwf[k rSwfyg/ t&m0w¬K wpfckck\ tjzL teDpaom ta&miftqif;udkum; awGUxdMunhf½kH oufoufrQjzifh udkifMunhf½kH oufoufrQjzifh jzLonf-eDonf ponfjzifh rodEdkif/ rudkifMunhfaomfvnf; pu©K0dnmPfjzifhum; tjzL-teDponhf ta&miftqif;udk odEdkif\? xdkaMumifh ta&miftqif;onfom ½yl g½rHk n\f / ½yk uf vmywf uYkd kda,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvrf sm; jriaf wUG&jci;fon fxxkd kd½yk uf vmywf iG fwn&f adS om

½yl g½tHk a&miuf xi&f mS ;jyaomaMumiohf m jriaf wUG&jci;f jzp\f / ta&mitf qi;f trsK;drsK;d[al om ½yl g½uHk ½yk uf vmy[f al om j'yuf kd xi&f mS ;jyaeaomaMumi hf jzp\f / wpzf e f a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n f ½yk uf vmyuf kd jrifawGUygrSvnf; ½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ½IEdkifrnf jzpfonf/ ½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk Ceac:onhf ½kyfwkH; ½yk cf rJ sm;NyKdatmi f to;Dto;D ÓPjfzi hf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí ½EI ikd yf groS mvQi f y&rwof Ykd ÓPtf jriqf ukd rf nf jzpf\/ y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufygrSvnf; tewåvu©Pmonf [kwfrSefwdkif;aom oabmvu©Pm tm;jzifh xif&Sm;vmrnf jzpf\/ vu©Pma&;oHk;wef ÓPftjrif oefY&Sif;ygrS r\*f zdkvf edAÁmefodkY qdkufa&mufEdkifrnf jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh blw½kyfESifh Oyg'g½kyfwdkYonf tcsif;csif; tjyeftvSef aus;Zl;jyKae Muon[f ka&;SwiG f&iS ;fjycjJhci;f jzpof n/f bwl ½yk uf kdxi&f mS ;roud Oyg'g½yk uf kdxi&f mS ;roEd ikd ?f Oyg'g½yk uf kd xif&Sm;roduvnf; blw½kyfudk xif&Sm;rodEdkif[laom tqdkudk oabmaygufEdkifavmufayNyD/

### 11/ o'´g½kH

1/ aomwy#d[eevu©aPm oa'´g?

2/ aomw0dnmPó 0do,bm0&aom?

3/ waó0 a\*gp&ypöKy|maem?

4/ pwkr[mblwy'|maem/ (tbd-|-1-356/ 0dok'¨d-2-77/)

1/ aomwyom'ü (udk) xdckdufjcif; (½kdufcwfjcif;) oabm vu©P?

2/ (u)aomw0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfjcif; = aomw0dnmPftm; tm&r®Pypö,owådjzifh

aus;Zl;jyKjcif; (udpö) &o?

2/ ( c ) aomw0dnmPftm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom tm&r®Pypö,owådESifh jynhfpkHjcif;

= tm&r®Pypö, owåd[laom\*kPf (orÜwåd) &o?

3/ aomw0dnmPf\ usufpm;&m tm½kHpm;usufjzpfjcif; oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ rdrd (o'´g½kH) \ rSD&m uvmyfwl r[mbkwf (4)yg; y'|mef/ oyÜwDwd oa'´g? O'g[&D,wdç oau[d 0g ypöa,[d oyÜD,wd aomw0dan,sbm0H OyeD,-

wDwd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-87/)

&wG qf tkd yaf omaMumi hfo' ´ rn\f / wpef n;f --- rrd qd ikd &f m taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd em;jzi hfMum;tyf onf\ tjzpfodkY = aomw0dnmPfonf odtyfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaptyf uyfí aqmiftyfaom aMumifh o'´ rnf\/ aomw0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpforQ ouf&SdoufrJh toHtm;vkH;udk o'´[k ac:qdk\/ 12/ \*E¨m½kH

1/ Cmey#d[eevu©aPm \*aE¨m?

2/ Cme0dnmPó 0do,bm0&aom?

3/ waó0 a\*gp&ypöKy|maem?

4/ pwkr[mblwy'|maem/ (tbd-|-1-356/ 0dok'¨d-2-77/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ Cmeyom'ü (udk) xdckdufjcif; = (½kdufcwfjcif;) oabm  2/ (u)Cme0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfjcif; = (Cme0dnmPftm; tm&r®Pypö,owådjzifh | vu©P? |
| aus;Zl;jyKjcif;)  ( c ) Cme0dnmPftm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom tm&r®Pypö,owådESifh | (udpö) &o? |
| jynhfpkHjcif; = (tm&r®Pypö,owåd[laom \*kPf) | (orÜwåd) &o? |
| 3/ Cme0dnmPf\ usufpm;&m tm½kHpm;usufjzpfjcif; oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ rdrd (\*E¨m½kH) \ rSD&m uvmyfwl r[mbkwf (4)yg; | y'|mef/ |

\*E¨,wDwd \*aE¨m? twåaem 0w¬HK olp,wd tygu#H ]]£'H ok\*E¨Hç 'k\*¾E¨}}EdÅ yumaowd? y#dpäEéH 0g ykyæzvm'd H ]]£'arw¬ twD¬}}wd ayoknH ua&mEHÅ 0d, a[mwDwd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-88/) rdrd\wnf&m 0w¬Kj'yfudk ]]þ0w¬Konf aumif;aomteYH &Sd\? þ0w¬Konf raumif;aomteYH &Sd\}}[k rxif&Sm;aom 0w¬Kudk xif&Sm;atmif jywwfaomaMumifh \*E¨ rnf\/ ESif;qDyef; paom 0w¬Kudk zkH;0Sufí xm;aomfvnf; &eYHoif;vmvQif 0Sufí r&awmhbJ xdk&eYHu rdrd\ wnf&m ESif;qDyef;j'yfudk xif&Sm;jyawmh\? 'l;&if;oD;udk zkH;0Sufí xm;aomfvnf; &eYHoif;vmvQif zkH;0Sufí r&awmhbJ xdk&eYHu rdrd\wnf&m 'l;&if;oD;j'yfudk xif&Sm;jyawmh\/ xdkaMumifh tyGifhtoD; ponfudk zkH;0Sufí xm;tyfyg aomfvnf; ]]þtoD;tyGifhonf þae&mrSm &Sd\}}[k ukef;rwdkufwwfaomfvnf; ukef;wdkufjcif;udk jyKvkyfouJhodkY jzpfaomaMumifhvnf; \*E¨ rnf\/ w'¨r®Lypm Oy&du©sm pum;rsKd;wnf;? pum;BuD; pum; us,f wifpm;í qdkaompum;wnf;/ aumif;aumif;qdk;qdk; teYH[lorQudk \*E¨[k ac:onf/

### 13/ &om½kH

1/ Zd0Sgy#d[eevu©aPm &aom?

2/ Zd0Sg0dnmPó 0do,bm0&aom?

3/ waó0 a\*gp&ypöKy|maem?

4/ pwkr[mblwy'|maem/ (tbd-|-1-357/ 0dok'¨d-2-77/)

1/ Zd0Sgyom'ü (udk) xdckdufjcif; (= ½kdufcwfjcif;) oabm vu©P?

2/ (u)Zd0Sg0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfjcif; = Zd0Sg0dnmPftm; tm&r®Pypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKjcif; (udpö) &o?

( c ) Zd0Sg0dnmPftm; aus;Zl;jyKwwfaom tm&r®Pypö,owådESifh

jynhfpkHjcif; (= tm&r®Pypö,owåd[laom \*kPf) (orÜwåd) &o? 3/ Zd0Sg0dnmPf\ usufpm;&m tm½kHpm;usufjzpfjcif; oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ rdrd (&om½kH) \ rSD&m uvmyfwl r[mbkwf (4)yg; y'|mef/

&oEdÅ wH owåmwd &aom? toma'EDÅwd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-88/) xdk&omudk owå0gwdkYonf om,mwwfukefaomaMumifh aumif;onfjzpfapç qdk;onfjzpfap Zd0Sg 0dnmPfjzifh om,mtyforQ tm½kHjyKtyforQ t&omrSeforQudk &o[k ac:qdkonf/ csKd-csOf-ief-pyfzef-cg;[laom t&om (6)yg;vkH;yifwnf;/

### uH\ pGrf;tifom jzpfonf

þtxuwf iG f&iS ;fvi;fwijfyxm;aom yom'½yk ftMun"f mwrf sm;rmS rrd drrd wd \Ykd r&DS m uvmywf l "mwBfu;D (4)yg;wuYkd kdMunvf iaf pwwaf om oabmw&m;rsm;om jzpMfu\/ rrd drrd wd \Ykd r&DS m uvmywf l "mwBfu;D (4)yg;wuYkd kdMunvf iaf pwwrf Ioabmw&m;csi;fum; wnl vD suyf i f&\dS / ,i;fo Ykdwnl aD evQif þum; pu©Kyom'ç þum; aomwyom'[k þodkYponfjzifh uGJjym;atmif xl;jcm;atmif jyKvkyfay; wwfaom taMumif;xl;um; tb,fygenf;[k ar;zG,f&m &Sd\/ ur®ar0 aeoH 0daooum&PH? wo®m ur®0daooawm {awoH 0daoaom? e blw0dao-

oawm/ (tbd-|-1-350/) yom' = tMun"f mwcf si;f wnl yD gaomvf n;f þum; puK©tMun"f mwçf þum; aomwtMunf

"mw fponjfzi hftcsi;fcsi;f wpcf Ek iS whf pcf krwxl ;ljcm;atmi fjyKvyk af y;wwaf om x;ljcm;aom taMumi;f w&m;um; uyH i f jzpof n/f uxH ;ljcm;raI Mumiohf m xtkd Mun"f mwrf sm; wpcf Ek iS whf pcf k rwul jJGym; x;ljcm; &onf/ rdrdwdkY\ rSD&m qdkif&mr[mbkwf xl;jcm;uGJjym;rIaMumifh tMunf"mwfrsm; uGJjym;Mu&onfum; r[kwfay/ tMunf"mwfcsif; wlaomfvnf; pu©KtMunf"mwfrSm ½lyg½kH\ a&S;½SL½kdufcwfjcif; xdckdufjcif;udk

c&H wwaf om oabm &\dS ? to H o'g´½ Hkponwf \Ykd a&;S½SL ½udk cf wrf I xcd udk rf uI kdc&H wwaf om oabmum; r&adS y/ wpzf e faomwtMun"f mwrf mS tooH 'g´½\Hk a&;S½SL½ukd cf wjfci;f xcd udk jfci;fu kdc&H wwaf om oabm&\dS ? ½yl g½\Hk a&;S½SL½udk cf wjfci;f xcd udk jfci;fu kdc&H wwaf om oabmum; r&adS y/ þo Ykdponjfzihf rwul jJGym;ruI kd oabmayguyf g/ tMun"f mwcf si;f wnl yD gvsu f "mwBfu;D (4)yg;wuYkd kd Munvf iaf pwwf aom oabmw&m;csif; wlnDygvsuf þodkYvQif tMunf"mwf wpfckESifhwpfck tcsif;csif; rwluGJjym;rI &adS tmi f jyKjyiaf y;wwaf om taMumi;fw&m;rmS tMun"f mwtf rsK;drsK;dw Ykdtygt0ijfzpof n fhcEm¨ trd uf kd vdkvm;wyfrufonhf wPSmvQif taMumif;&if;cH &Sdaom twdwfu jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom uHw&m;yif jzpfonf/ uHonfyifvQif taMumif;&if;ppf jzpfonf/ xdkxdk tm,wewdkYESifh jynhfpkHaomç rjynhfpkHaom cE¨mudk,f twåabmwnf;[laom b0udk vdkvm;awmifhwonhf t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Htyfaom ocgF&-uuH m; t0Zd mÆ -wPmS -Oyg'gewf Ykdcs,vf ,S of nyfh pHk tH wikd ;f xxkd tkd m,wersm;u kd&&adS tmi fzewf ;D ay;aeon/f xakd Mumi hfr[mbwk wf Ykdx;laxuG jJGym;raI Mumi hftMun"f mwrf sm; x;laxuG jJGym;&on fr[wk f b JuaH Mumiohf mvQi ftMun"f mwrf sm; x;laxuG jJGym;&on[f krwS yf g/ yom'½yk wf uYkd m; utH rsK;drsK;daMumihf vn;f jzpEf ikd \f ? uwH pcf wk n;faMumivhf n;f jzpEf ikd \f ? utH rsK;drsK;daMumijhfzpaf om yom'½yk wf \Ykd x;laxG uGJjym;rIum; taMumif;uGJjym;jcif;aMumifh tusKd;uGJjym;&ojzifh qdkzG,fr&Sd? uHwpfckwnf;aMumifhjzpfaom yom'½kyfwdkY\ xl;axGuGJjym;rIum; xdkuH\taMumif;&if;jzpfaom t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gefwdkY\ xl;axG uGJjym;rIaMumifh jzpf&ayonf/ (tEk#D-1-158-Munhf/)

### orÜwå - torÜwå

uHxl;jcm;rIaMumifh xl;jcm;rI &SdMuukefaom xdk yom'½kyfwdkYwGif --- torÜwå0do,\*¾g[u½kyfç

orÜwå0do,\*¾g[u½kyf --- [k ESpfrsKd;&Sd&m pu©Kyom'ESifh aomwyom'wdkYum; torÜwå0do,\*¾g[u

½kyfwdkYwnf;/ Cmeyom'ç Zd0Sgyom'ç um,yom'wdkYum; orÜwå0do,\*¾g[u½kyfwdkYwnf;/ tbd"r®w¬o\*F[usrf;ü pu©K paom yom'½kyf (5)rsKd;udk a\*gp&\*¾g[u = tm½kHudk,lwwfaom ½yk [f k ziG qhf xkd m;\/ t|omved tD |uxm (350-351/) \ tziG rhf sm;EiS hf tnyD iwf n;f/ puK©0nd mPuf

½lyg½kHudk tm½kH,l&m = ½lyg½kHudkod&mü pu©Kyom'udk rSDíomvQif ½lyg½kHudk tm½kH,l& ,lEdkifaomaMumifh

XmejDzpaf om puK©0nd mP\f ½yl g½uHk kdtm½,Hk wl wrf oI abmu kdXmejzpaf om puK©yom'tay:ü wipf m;í

XmEsLypm&tm;jzi hf puK©yom'uykd i f a\*gp&\*g¾[u = tm½uHk kd ,wl waf om½yk [f k qxkd m;on/f wpef n;f

--- puK©yom'um; puK©0nd mP\f 0wK¬yak &Zmweód,ypnö ;f taMumi;fw&m;wn;f/ puK©0nd mPuf m; 0w¬Kyka&Zmwedó,ypö,kyÜef tusKd;w&m;wnf;/ rSD&mtaMumif;w&m;ESifh rSDwwfaom tusKd;w&m; wnf;/ pu©Kyom'u rSD&mtaMumif;w&m;jzpfí pu©K0dnmPfu rSD&mpu©Kyom'&Sdí jzpfay:vm&aom tusK;dw&m; jzpaf omaMumi hftusK;dpuK©0nd mP\f ½yl g½uHk ,kd wl waf om a\*gp&\*g¾[u[al om trnuf kd r&DS mtaMumi;fpuK©yom' tay:ü wipf m;í zvyl pm&tm;jzi hf taMumi;fpuK©yom'u kd a\*gp&\*g¾[u [kqdkonf/ aomwyom' ponfwdkY\ a\*gp&\*¾g[u trnf&ykHudkvnf; enf;wloabmaygufyg/ xdkodkY tm½kHudk,lMu&mü pu©KaomwwdkYum; rdrdwdkYrSD&m r[mbkwfxHodkY ra&mufvmaom ½lyg½kH o'g´½wHk uYkd kd ,wl waf omaMumi hftorwÜ 0å od ,\*g¾[u½yk wf YkdrnMfu\/ Cmeyom' Z0d gSyom' um,yom'wdkYum; rdrdwdkY\rSD&m r[mbkwfwdkYxHodkY xduyf Niduyf qdkufa&mufvmaom \*E¨m½kH-&om½kHazm|AÁm½kHwdkYudk toD;toD; ,lwwfaomaMumifh orÜwå0do,\*¾g[u½kyfw&m;wdkY rnfMu\/

þü orÜwå-torÜwå o'´gwdkYonf ½lyg½kH ponfwdkY\ vmjcif; rvmjcif;t"dyÜg,fudk rjy? tm½kH woYkd n fr[mbwk tf quqf u f½udk cf wvf su fr[mbwk tf quqf utf m;jzi hfvmonjfzpaf p? rvmonf jzpfap? qdkif&myom'\rSD&m qdkif&m r[mbkwfodkY xdrdaomtm;jzifh Niduyfaomtm;jzifh a&mufjcif; ra&mufjcif; t"dyÜg,fudkom jyonf/

{0H ur®0daooawm 0daoo0aEÅok p {awok pu©Kaomwmed torÜwå0do,\*¾g[umed?

twåaem edó,H tev’Deedóa, {0 0doa, 0dnmPa[wkwåm/ CmeZd0Sgum,m orÜwå0do,\*¾g[um? eód,0aoe ap0ç o,Í ö twaå em eód, H tva’D ea,0 0od a, 0nd mPa[wwk må /

(tbd-|-1-350-351/)

þtqifhodkYwdkifatmif todÓPf aygufa&mufvsuf&Sdaom toifolawmfaumif;onf ½kyfur®|me;fyikd ;f emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fwuYkd kd ausnuNfy;Djzpof jzi hf ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;w\Ykd ½yk uf vmy f emruf vmyf [laom "r®ykÍÆ = w&m;tpktyHktvdkuf tkyfpktvdkufom jzpfEdkifykHudk jyefvnfí tm½kH,lxm;yg/ pu©K yom'onvf n;f puK©'ouuvmy f taejziohf m jzp½f ;kd"rw® m &\dS ? ,i;f½yk uf vmyuf kd ÓPjfzi hf cjJGcm; pdwfjzmí ½Iygu ½kyfoabmw&m; (10)rsKd; yg0ifaeonfudk awGU&SdEdkif\/ wpfzef tm½kHjzpfaom ½lyg½kHrSm vnf; ½kyfuvmyftaejzifhom jzpf½dk;"r®wm &Sd\? t|uvmyf e0uuvmyf 'ouuvmyfpaom tkyfpktvdkufom jzpf\/ rdrdtm½kH,lvdkufaom ½lyg½kHrSm xdk½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;ü yg0ifaom

½lyg½kH jzpf\/ (8)rsKd; (9)rsKd; (10)rsKd; paom y&rwf½kyfw&m;wdkYwGif yg0ifaom ½lyg½kHom jzpf\/ puK©yom'buüf vn;f puK©yom'\r&DS m "mwBfu;D (4)yg; &adS e\/ ½yl g½bHk uüf vn;f ½yl g½\Hk r&DS m "mwfBuD; (4)yg; &Sdae\/ þtcsufudk owdjyKxm;yg/

½lyg½kHonf pu©Kyom'ü xdckdufvmaomtcg xifvmaomtcg ½lyg½kH\rSD&m r[mbkwf"mwfBuD;

(4)yg;wuYkd puK©yom'\r&DS m r[mbwk "f mwBfu;D (4)yg;wüYkd rNird uy f rxrd pybf J xcd udk xf ivf mon/f o'´g½kH[lonfrSmvnf; toHo'´g½kHvQif (9)ckajrmuf &Sdaom o'´e0uuvmyf taejzifh jzpf½dk; "r®wmwnf;/ (½kyftppfwdkYudkom OD;pm;ay;í qdkaeonfudk owdjyKyg/) o'´g½kHonf aomwyom'ü xdckdufvmaomtcg xifvmaomtcg o'´g½kH\rSD&m r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYu aomwyom'\ rSD&m r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYü rNidruyf rxdrpyfbJ xifvmonf/ xdkaMumifh pu©Kyom' aomwyom'wdkYonf rdrd\rSD&mr[mbkwfodkY rNidruyf rxdrpyfaom rSD&mr[mbkwf&Sdaom = tev’Deedó,jzpfaom ½lyg½kH o'´g½kHudk tm½kH,lMuonf[k qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ tb,faMumifhenf;¿ taMumif;um; þodkYwnf; --rdrdpu©Kyom'\ rSD&mr[mbkwfç rdrdaomwyom'\ rSD&mr[mbkwfodkY rNidruyf rxdrpyfonf omjzpaf om r&DS mr[mbwk &f odS n fh ½yl g½ Hk o'g´½üHk puK©0nd mP f aomw0nd mPwf Ykd jzpjfci;faMumiwhf n;f/ puK©yom' aomwyom'w\Ykd r&DS mr[mbwk of Ykd½yl g½ Hko'g´½wHk \Ykd r&DS mr[mbwk uf rNird uy frxrd pybf J xifvmaomtcg xdkodkY r[mbkwftcsif;csif; NiduyfrI xdpyfrIr&Sdaom ½lyg½kH o'´g½kHonf pu©K0dnmPf aomw0dnmPfwdkY jzpf&efvkHavmufaom taMumif;w&m; wpfckjzpfonf[k qdkvdkonf/ pu©K0dnmPf aomw0dnmPfwdkY jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef taMumif;w&m;rsm;pGm &Sdaeí taMumif;w&m;wpfck[k qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ ÓPfEkHYolrsm;twGuf xyfrHí tenf;i,f &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf --toifolawmfaumif;onf y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;udk jyefvnfí tm½kH,lxm;yg/ pu©K0dnmPfonf ---

1/ puK©yom'u 0wK¬yak &Zmweód, yp,ö ow då = twwD b0iEf iS hf Oyg'cf si;fNyKdiíf jzpaf om puK©-

0dnmPf\ a&S;ujzpfaom pu©Kyom'u rSD&mtaMumif;w&m;tjzpf aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif;ç

2/ ½lyg½kHu tm&r®P ypö,owådjzifh = tm½kHtaMumif;w&m; tjzpf&yfwnfí aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif;ç

3/ zó paom ,SOfzuf apwodufw&m;pkwdkYu o[Zmwpaom ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif;ç 4/ tmavmu = ta&miftvif;u tm;BuD;aom rSD&mOyedó, ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif;ç

5/ reodum& trnf&aom yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; emrfw&m;pku teEÅ&paom ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK ay;jcif;ç

6/ twwd bf 0u jyKpyk sK;daxmicf aJh om t0Zd mÆ -wPmS -Oyg'gewf Ykd jc&H xH m;aom ocgF&uuH ememu-© Pdu ur®ypö,owåd Oyedó,,ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif;ç þodkYpaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYu 0dkif;0ef;í aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif;aMumifh jzpfay: wnfae&\/ xdkwGif ½lyg½kHonf pu©Kyom'ü a&mufxd Niduyf ydnyfaevQif tmavmu ta&miftvif;t\*Fg

ysufuGufoGm;&m\/ vufnd§K;ESifh vufrtzsm;udk xduyfíMunhfyg/ xdkodkY yGwfcsKyfxduyfaeaom vufnd§K;ESifhvufr ESpfcktMum;ü ta&miftvif; r&Edkifonfudk Munhfyg/ tvm;wlyif ½lyg½kHonf pu©K yom'ü xdpyf Niduyf ydnyfaevQif ,if;½lyg½kHESifh pu©Kyom' tMum;0,f ta&miftvif;udk r&&SdEdkif? ½lyg½kHonf pu©Kyom'ü rxdrpyf rNidruyf rydrnyfrSomvQif tmavmut\*Fgudk &Edkif\/ xdkaMumifh pu©K0dnmPf\rSD&m pu©Kyom'onf rdrdodkY ra&mufrxd rNidruyfonhf ½lyg½kHudkom ,lEdkifavonf/ wpfzef aomw0dnmPfjzpfzdkY&ef taMumif;t\*Fgonf ---

1/ aomwyom'ç

2/ o'´g½kHç

3/ zó paom ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;pkç

4/ tmumo = tMum;taygufç

5/ reodum& = yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; orÜ,kwfw&m;pkç

6/ twdwf taMumif;w&m; jzpfMuonhf t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gef-ocFg&-uH --þodkYaom taMumif;t\*Fg&yfrsm; &SdMu\/ xdkwGif o'´g½kHonf aomwyom'ü a&mufxd Niduyf ynd yaf evQi ftmumo = taygutf Mum;t\*gF&yof n fysuuf uG of mG ;av&m\/ o'g´½EHk iS hfaomwyom' tMum;wiG f tmumo = tMum;taygu f &ydS grvS n;f aomw0nd mPuf o'g´½uHk kd Mum;Eikd \f / xakd Mumihf o'g´½oHk n faomwyom'ü rxrd py frNird uy fryrd nyrf oS m tmumot\*gFu kd&Eikd af omaMumi hfaomw 0nd mP\f r&DS m aomwyom'on frrd xd aH rmS uof Ykdra&murf x drNird uycf iof m o'g´½uHk kd,El ikd af von/f xdkaMumifh pu©Kyom'ESifh aomwyom'wdkYonf torÜwå0do,\*¾g[u½kyfwdkY jzpfMu\/

Cmeyom'ç Z0d gSyom'ç um,yom'wuYkd m; rrd wd xYkd aH rmS uof Ykd a&muxf Ndiud yaf om tm½uHk okd m

,lEdkifMu\/

\*E¨m½kHonf Cmeyom'ü xdckdufxifvmaomtcg \*E¨m½kH\rSD&m r[mbkwfwdkYu Cmeyom'\ rSD&m r[mbkwfwdkYü Nidrd uyfrd xdrd pyfrdrS xdckdufxifvm\/ &om½kHonf Zd0Sgyom'ü xdckdufxifvmaomtcg &om½kH\rSD&m r[mbkwfwdkYu Zd0Sgyom'\rSD&m r[mbkwfwdkYü Nidrd uyfrd xdrd pyfrdrS xdckduf xifvm\/

Cme0dnmPfjzpfzdkY&ef taMumif;t\*Fgrsm;rSm ---

1/ Cmeyom'ç

2/ \*E¨m½kHç

3/ zó paom ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;pkç

4/ 0ga,m"mwfç

5/ reodum& = yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; emrfw&m;pkç

6/ twdwftaMumif;w&m; (5)yg; --þopYkd on fht\*gF&ywf YkdjzpMfu\/ xwkd iG f\*Em¨ ½oHk n fEmS acgi;f\te;Dtyg;ü a&mu&f adS eaomvf n;f

ESmacgif;udk ydwfxm;vdkufvQif teYHr&ao;? ESmacgif;udk zGifhNyD;vQif A[d'¨avu aqmifoGif;í touf ½SLjcif; = 0ifoufav&SdrSomvQif \*E¨m½kH½kyfuvmyfüygaom \*E¨m½kH\rSD&m r[mbkwfrsm;ESifh Cme'ou uvmyfü ygaom Cmeyom'\rSD&m r[mbkwfwdkYonf r[mbkwftcsif;csif; xdrd uyfrdMuonf? xdkodkY a&mufxd NiduyfrSom Cmeyom'u \*E¨m½kHudk ,lEdkifonf/ wpfzef Zd0Sg0dnmPf\ jzpfzdkY&ef taMumif;t\*Fg&yfrsm;rSm ---

1/ Zd0Sgyom'ç

2/ &om½kHç

3/ zó paom ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;pkç

4/ tmayg"mwfç

5/ reodum& = yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; emrfw&m;pkç

6/ twdwftaMumif;w&m; (5)yg; --þopYkd on fht\*gF&ywf YkdjzpMfu\/ xwkd iG fte;Dtyg;0, fpm;aomuzf ,G &f mrsm; a&muaf eaomvf n;f t&omudk rodao;? Zd0Sgyom'\rSD&m r[mbkwfay:odkY &om½kH\rSD&m r[mbkwfrsm; = pm;aomufzG,f &mrsm; a&mufxdNiduyfrSom tmayg"mwfac:onhf vQm&nfu pdkpGwfatmifjyKojzifh t&omudk od&Sd& avonf? Zd0Sg0dnmPfpdwf jzpf&avonf/ xakd Mumi hfCmeyom' Z0d gSyom'woYkd n frrd wd \Ykd r&DS m r[mbwk of Ykd\*Em¨ ½ Hk&om½wHk \Ykd r&DS m r[mbwk wf uYkd Niud yxf pd yvf su fxcd udk xf ivf maom \*Em¨ ½ Hk&om½uHk okd m tm½,Hk Mluon?f x\*kd Em¨ ½ Hk&om½rHk sK;d üom Cme0nd mP fZ0d gS0nd mPwf YkdjzpEf ikd af omaMumi hfjzpof n/f x\*kd Em¨ ½ Hk&om½rHk sK;donof m Cme0nd mPf

Zd0Sg0dnmPfwdkY jzpfay:vm&ef taMumif;wpfck jzpfayonf/ azm|AmÁ ½[Hk ol nuf m; yx0-D awaZm-0ga,m "mw f (3)yg;wn;f/ ,i;f "mw f (3)yg;onof mvQif

awGUxdí &paumif;aomaMumifh azm|AÁ"mwf[laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/ azm|AÁm½kHonf rdrdudk,f wdkifu r[mbkwf"mwf (3)yg; jzpfaomaMumifh um,yom'\rSD&m r[mbkwfü udk,fwdkif Niduyf xdpyf Eikd \f / xakd Mumi hf]]um,yom'on frrd \d r&DS m r[mbwk wf oYkd Ykdu,kd wf ikd Nfiud y fxpd yvf maom azm|AmÁ ½Hk udk tm½kH,l\}}[k qdkayonf/

um,0dnmPf\ jzpfzdkY&ef taMumif;t\*Fg&yfrsm;onf ---

1/ um,yom'ç

2/ azm|AÁm½kHç

3/ zó paom ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;pkç

4/ yx0D"mwf (um,yom'\rSD&m yx0D"mwf)ç

5/ reodum& = yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; emrfw&m;pkç

6/ twdwftMumif;w&m; (5)yg; --þopYkd on fht\*gF&ywf YkdjzpMfu\/ xwkd iG fawUGxzd ,G &f m azm|AmÁ ½rHk sm;on fte;Dtyg;ü a&mu&f adS e

aomvf n;f roEd ikd af o;? um,0nd mPpf wd frjzpEf ikd af o;? um,yom'\r&DS m r[mbwk üf ,i;f azm|AmÁ -

½kHu xdckdufrSomvQif ,if;azm|AÁm½kH\oabmudk odEdkifavonf? um,0dnmPfpdwf jzpfEdkifavonf/ um,yom'[lonfvnf; um,'ouuvmyf taejzifhom jzpf½dk;"r®wmwnf;? um,'ou uvmyfü ½kyfy&rwf oabmw&m; (10)rsKd;&Sd&m ,if;wdkYwGif "mwfBuD; (4)yg; yg0ifvsuf &SdMu\/ um, yom'\ rSD&m r[mbkwfwdkYwnf;/ ,if; r[mbkwfwdkYudk Munfvifapwwfaom oabmum; um, yom'wnf;/ ,if; um,yom'udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lxm;yg odrf;qnf;xm;yg/ wpfzef tm½kHjzpfaom azm|AÁ"mwf (3)yg;wdkYonfvnf; ½kyfuvmyftaejzifhom jzpf½dk;"r®wm &SdMu\? t|uvmyf e0uuvmyf 'ouuvmyf ponfwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom uvmyfwnf;/ odkYaomf toiof al wmaf umi;f ord ;fqn;fxm;aom um,yom'EiS hf tm½jHkzpof n fh azm|A"Á mwwf rYkd mS uvmywf l ½kyfw&m;rsm; r[kwfMuay? uvmyfjym; uvmyfjcm; uvmyfuGJjym;aom ½kyfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ toiof al wmaf umi;fon f um,yom'u kd ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,Nly;D ord ;fqn;fNy;Daomtcg «Oyrm

orwk od pmö e,of ;kH a0g[m&t& w&m;xikd vf su f EvS ;HkoiG ;faecukd f vuEf pS cf uk kdxyxf m;av&m atmuf vufz0g;wGif wnf&Sdaom (44)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;xJrS um,yom'udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD; odrf; qnf;NyD;aomtcg» ,if;um,yom'ESifh teD;uyfqkH;jzpfMuonhf (xyfxm;aom tay:vufcHkü wnf &Sdaom (44)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;xJrS) azm|AÁ"mwfrsm;udk tm½kH,lMunhfyg ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lyg odrf; qnf;yg/ yx0D-awaZm-0ga,m[laom ,if; azm|AÁ"mwf wpfckcku odkYr[kwf azm|AÁ"mwf (3)yg;wdkYu rrd dord ;fqn;fxm;aom um,yom'\ r&DS m r[mbwk of Ykdu,kd wf ikd Nfiud y fxpd yvf su fxivf maomtcg ,if; Niduyfxdpyfvmaom azm|AÁ"mwfudk tm½kH,lí um,0dnmPfpdwf jzpfay:vmykHudk qufvuf odrf;qnf;yg? odkYrSomvQif um,yom'\ rdrdodkY Niduyf xdpyf ydnyfvmaom azm|AÁm½kHudk tm½kH,l wwfonhf orÜwå0do,\*¾g[u½kyf jzpfykHudk oabmusEdkifrnf/

### r[mbkwf tcsif;csif;om

þt&m0,f NiduyfrI xdpyfrIESifhywfoufí owdjyK&ef tcsufwpf&yfum; --- Niduyf xdpyf&mü

r[mbkwftcsif;csif;om NiduyfEdkif xdpyfEdkif\? azm|AÁm½kHrSwpfyg;aom tm½kHESifh yom'wdkYum; azm|AÁ oabm r&SdaomaMumifh rNiduyf rxdpyfEdkif? xdkaMumifh rSD&m r[mbkwftcsif;csif; Niduyf rNiduyf xdpyf rxdpyfudkom qdk&jcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/

### yx0doEédódw

yx0od EódéwdE Ådum,yom'yp,ö H yx0od Eódé, H v'g¨0 OyZÜ wÆ ?d e awe 0ed m/ um,'gG&oOd® d§

A[d'¨gr[mblwm&r®PH tZÑwåduH um,yom'H Ca¥wGm yom'ypöa,ok r[mblawok y#d[nwd/

(tbd-|-1-322/)

um,0dnmPfpdwf jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef taMumif;w&m;pkwdkYwGif yx0D"mwfvnf; yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ ,if;yx0D"mwfrSm azm|AÁm½kH a&S;½SL½kdufcwfvmaom um,yom'\rSD&m uvmyfwlr[mbkwf (4)yg; wwYkd iG yf g0iaf om yx0"D mwwf n;f/ um,yom'tm; uvmywf l "mwBfu;D (4)yg;wuYkd o[Zmwpaom ypö,owådwdkYjzifhaus;Zl;jyKay;vsuf&Sd\/ uvmyfwl"mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk trSD&ygrS um,yom'onf jzpfEdkif\/ xdkaMumifh uvmyfwl "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYonf um,yom'\rSD&m edó,taMumif;w&m;wdkY jzpMfu\/ ,i;fum,yom'\r&DS m eód,taMumi;fjzpaf om yx0"D mw[f al om r&DS mu kd&&ydS groS mvQif um,0nd mPpf wd of n fjzpaf y:vmEikd \f / xykd x0"D mwEf iS hfui;fíum; rjzpEf ikd /f um,yom' um,'gG&ü A['d ¨ r[mbwk f azm|AmÁ ½oHk n f a&;S½SL½udk cf waf omtcg tZÑwjåzpaf om um,yom'u kd xcd udk íf ,i;fum,yom'\r&DS m taMumi;fw&m;jzpuf ek af om r[mbwk wf üYkd xcd udk \f ? um,yom'wiG of mru um,yom'\r&DS m r[mbwk of wYkd ikd af tmi f xcd udk af y\/ ,i;fr[mbwk wf wYkd iG f yx0"D mwof n f tjy"mef;qkH;aom "mwfwpfyg; jzpf\/ taMumif;wpfck jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh yx0D"mwfudk um,0dnmPf\ taMumif;wpfcktjzpf qdkonf/

### azm|AÁm½kH xifrI

ud H yaewme d wPD d r[mbwl me d {uy[Ü ma&ae0 tmygx H tm\*päE?Åd O'g[ k aemw¿d tm\*päE/dÅ {0H tm\*wmed um,yom'H Ca¥EdÅ e Ca¥EDÅwd¿ Ca¥EdÅ/ {uyÜ[ma&ae0 wmed tm&r®PH uwGm um,0dnmPH OyÜZÆwd EkyÜZÆwDwd¿ EkyÜZÆwd? tmbkZdw0aoe 0g [d Oó'0aoe 0g tm&r®Pu&PH a[mwd/ (tbd-|-1-369/) azm|AÁ"mwf trnf&aom r[mbkwf"mwf (3)rsKd;wdkYonf um,yom'ESifh b0ifraemtMunf

"mw[f al om ,i;fazm|A"Á mwwf uYkd kdtm½jHkyKEikd af vmu&f m t&yof Ykda&;S½SLusa&mu faejci;fu kd]]tmygw\*re}}[k ac:onf/ wpfenf;tm;jzifh um,yom' = um,tMunf"mwfESifh b0ifraemtMunf"mwfü

,if;azm|AÁ"mwfwdkY xifaerIudktmygx\*re[k ac:onf/ xdkodkY a&S;½SLusa&mufrI xifaerIrSm azm|AÁ "mwfoHk;yg;vkH;onf wpfNydKifwnf; a&S;½SLusa&mufEdkifygovm;[lrl tajzrSm a&S;½SLusa&mufEdkifonf xifEdkifonf [l\/ xdkodkY a&S;½SLusa&muf½kHrQjzifh um,yom'ü xdckdufrI rxdckdufrIrSm raocsmao;ojzifh ]]a&S;½SL usa&mufvmukefaom azm|AÁm½kH r[mbkwfwdkYonf um,yom'ü wpfNydKifeufwnf; xdckdufMuyg oavm}}[lrl --- tajzrSm --- xdckdufMuonf --- [lí jzpf\/

wpfNydKifeufwnf; xdckdufMuaomfvnf; ESvkH;oGif;rI reodum& r&SdvQif (= yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; pdwfapwoduf emrfw&m;pkwdkY rjzpfMuvQif) um,0dnmPfpdwfonf rjzpfEdkifao;&um; xdkazm|AÁ"mwf (3)yg;wuYkd kd um,0nd mPpf wd of n f wpNfyKdief uwf n;f tm½jHkyKí jzpEf ikd yf govm; = um,0nd mP f pwd -å u©P wpfckwnf;jzifh odEdkifygovm;[lrl rjzpfEdkif rodEdkif[lí ajzqdk&m\/ tmbkZdw = ESvkH;oGif;rI\ pGrf;tifaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç Oó' = ,if;azm|AÁ"mwf (3)rsKd; wwYkd iG f "mwof bm0 wpcf ck \k ow dåxujfru f rsm;jym;jci;f\ prG ;ftiaf Mumiahf omvf n;faumi;fç um,yom'\ rsm;jym;on\f prG ;ftm;aMumiahf omvf n;faumi;fç tm½jHkyKjci;fç tm½uHk kd ojdci;f oabmw&m; onf jzpfay:vm\/ tmbkZdw = ESvkH;oGif;rI\ pGrf;tif

oywd wf iG f qrG ;ftjyn fh xnífh aqmi,f vl mcaJh om f qrG ;fv;Hkwpvf ;Hku kd uikd íf rmoavm aysmoh avm = eyof avm reyof avm[ kp;lpr;faomy\*k K¾dvof n fxqkd rG ;fv;Hkü awaZm"mwvf n;f tu,íf um; &Sdae\? 0ga,m"mwfvnf; tu,fíum; &Sdae\? xdkodkYyif &Sdygaomfvnf; xrif;vkH;udk prf;Munhfolu ]]Murf;ovm;ç Ekovm;ç rmovm;ç aysmhovm;ç eyfovm;ç reyfovm;}} -- [k prf;MunhfaomaMumifh yx0"D mwuf okd m EvS ;HkoiG ;fae\? xokd YkdEvS ;HkoiG ;fcaJh om fum,0nd mPpf wd of n fum,0nd mP fpwd uå P© wpfck twGif;ü yx0D"mwfudkom od\? yx0D"mwfudkom tm½kHjyK\/ a&aE;Gü vuuf ckd sí EpS íf p;lpr;faom y\*k K¾dvof n fa&aE;G[ol n fOwZk MoZ|ru½yk wf \Ykd taygi;f

tpok m jzpjfci;faMumi hfxakd &aE;Gü yx0"D mwvf n;f tu,íf um;&adS e\? 0ga,m"mwvf n;f tu,íf um;&adS e\? xokd yYkd i f &ydS gaomvf n;f pr;fMunafh omool n f ]] yol avm at;oavm}}[ k ovd pkd wd jfziohf m prf;MunhfaomaMumifh awaZm"mwfudkom ESvkH;oGif;ae\? xdkodkY awaZm"mwfudkom ESvkH;oGif;chJaomf um,0nd mPpf wd of n fum,0nd mPpf wd uå P© wpcf tk wiG ;fü awaZm"mwuf okd m o\d ? awaZm"mwf udkom tm½kHjyK\/ avaomufjyLwif;udk zGifhvsuf avudk rdrdudk,fudk wdkufcwfapvsuf wnfae &yfaeaom yk\*d¾Kvf on f avjynaf vni;f wukd cf wvf waf om f--- avjynaf vni;f[ol nrf mS vn;f OwZk MoZ|ru½yk wf \Ykd taygi;ftprk Qom jzpjfci;faMumi hf--- xakd vü yx0"D mwof nvf n;f tu,íf um; &adS y\? awaZm"mwf onfvnf; tu,fíum; &Sday\? xdkodkYyif &Sdygaomfvnf; avwdkufcHaeolu 0ga,m"mwfudkomvQif EvS ;HkoiG ;fae\? 0ga,m"mwuf okd m tm½jHkyKae\? xakd Mumi hf xokd \l um,0nd mPpf wd of n f (xukd m,-

0dnmPfpdwåu©P wpfcktwGif;ü) 0ga,m"mwfudkom od\? 0ga,m"mwfudkom tm½kHjyKae\/ þodkYvQif ESvkH;oGif;rI\ pGrf;tifaMumifh um,0dnmPfpdwfonf ESvkH;oGif;onhf azm|AÁ"mwf tm½kHudkom tm½kHjyKonf rnfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-369/)

### Oó' = tm½kH\ pGrf;tifrsm;jym;rI (u)

y\*k K¾dvwf pOf ;DO;Don f acsmrf vl n;f vjJim;t hH ? O;Dacgi;fjzi hf opyf iuf akd omvf n;f wukd rf jdim;t?Hh xri;f pm;pO fausmucf uJ akd omvf n;f uukd rf jdim;t?hH xykd \*k K¾dvof n fxokd aYkd csmvf &J mç opyf iuf kdwukd rf &d mç ausmucf J u kd uukd rf &d mü --- acsmvf rJ &d m ajrç wukd rf &d m opyf içf uukd rf &d m ausmucf [J ol n f OwZk MoZ|ru½yk wf \Ykd taygif;tpkom jzpfjcif;aMumifh --- xdkajr xdkopfyif xdkausmufcJü awaZm"mwfvnf; tu,fíum; &adS e\? 0ga,m"mwvf n;f tu,íf um; &adS e\? xokd yYkd i f&Sdjim;aomvf n;f xakd jrç xokd pyf içf xakd usmucf J wüYkd yx0"D mw\f prG ;ftiof wudå rsm;jym;jci;faMumi hfum,0nd mPpf wd of n f yx0"D mwuf okd m tm½jHkyK onf/ (þü -- ]]rsm;jym;jcif;}} -- [l&m0,f ½kyfta&twGufrsm;jcif;ç &mcdkifEIef; tcsKd;tpm;rsm;jcif; r[kwf?

ajr-opfyif-ausmufcJwdkYü yx0D"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJ xufjruf rsm;jym;jcif;wnf;/) rD;usD;cJ[lonf awaZm"mwf\ obm0owåd pGrf;tifvGefuJaeaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf

wdkY\ taygif;tpkomwnf;/ rD;usD;cJudk eif;rdaomolonfvnf; xdkrD;usD;cJü yx0D"mwfonfvnf; tu,íf um; &\dS ? 0ga,m"mwof nvf n;f tu,íf um; &\dS ? xokd yYkd i f&dSjim;aomvf n;f awaZm"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;ftiuf veG uf Jxujfru frsm;jym;on fhprG ;ftm;aMumi hfum,0nd mPof n fawaZm"mwf udkom tm½kHjyK\? eif;rdaom xdktcsdefü ylrI awaZm"mwfudkom odaeay\/ wdkufcwfaeaom avjyif;rkefwdkif;[lonfrSmvnf; 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJ xujfruaf eaom OwZk MoZ|ru½yk uf vmywf \Ykd taygi;ftpok m jzp\f / tveG tf m;Bu;Daom avjyi;f rek wf ikd ;fon fem;&uG uf kdywk cf wíf em;xikd ;f em;yi;fo ljzpaf tmi fjyKvyk of uohJ Ykdwukd cf wvf m\? ½udk cf wf vm\? xtkd m;Bu;Daomavü yx0"D mwof nvf n;f tu,íf um; &\dS ? awaZm"mwof nvf n;f tu,-f íum; &Sd\? xdkodkYyif &Sdjim;aomfvnf; 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tifu vGefuJxufjruf rsm;jym; aeon fhprG ;ftm;aMumi hfum,0nd mPof n f0ga,m"mwuf okd m tm½jHkyK\? xtkd csed üf 0ga,m"mwuf okd m odae\/ þum; azm|AÁm½kH\ pGrf;tif tenf;trsm;odkYvdkufí um,0dnmPfpdwf jzpfykHwnf;/

(tbd-|-1-370/)

### Oó' = um,yom'\ rsm;jym;rIpGrf;tif (c)

yx0D-awaZm-0ga,m[laom azm|AÁtm½kHwdkY\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJrsm;jym;rIudk tm½kH ,lí vGefuJ&m "mwfobm0owådudkom tm½kHjyKvsuf um,0dnmPfpdwfonf jzpfay:vmonf r[kwf ao;? um,yom' = um,tMunf"mwf rsm;jym;rIudkvnf; taMumif;jyKí um,0dnmPfpdwfonf jzpaf y:vmayon/f yx0-D awaZm-0ga,m "mwwf pcf ck uk kdtm½jHkyKaom y\*k K¾dv\f oEmÅ e0f , fxakd zm|AÁ "mwwf oYkd n fNyKdiwf lum,tMun"f mwrf sm;pmG u kdxrd &d mü um,tMun"f mwwf ikd ;furkd íDS um,0nd mPf pwd af ygi;frsm;pmG NyKdiwf l rjzpMfuay/ tyaf csmi;frsm;u kd pak ygi;fpn;fxm;aom typf n;fjzi hf tx;kdc&H o\l oEÅmef0,f wpfNydKifeufwnf; udk,fudk = um,tMunf"mwfaygif;rsm;pGmudk tyfpnf;onf xdckdufrd\? xdkodkYyif wpfNydKifeuf xdckduftyfygaomfvnf; tMuiftMuif xd&mt&yfü um,yom' tMunf"mwf rsm;on frsm;jym;\? xxkd kdtMun"f mwrf sm;jym;&m ty\f xrd &d m t&yüf omvQi fum,0nd mPpf wd of nf jzpaf y:vm\/ reS af yon f--- tMuitf Mui ft&yüf azm|A"Á mw\f xcd udk jfci;f[al om ywG wf ukd jfci;fonf tm;&Sd\? xdkxdkt&yfü um,0dnmPfpdwfonf a&S;OD;pGm jzpfay:vm\/

Muufawmifjzifh temudk aq;aMumtyfaomf xdkxdkMuufawmifrQif MuufawmifrQifonf um,yom'udk xdckduf\? xdkodkYyif xdckdufygaomfvnf; tMuiftMuif t&yfü um,yom'onf rsm;jym;\? xukd m,yom' rsm;jym;&mt&yüf omvQi fum,0nd mPpf wd of n fjzpaf y:vmayon/f þum; um,tMunf"mwf rsm;jym;rIudk taMumif;jyKívnf; um,0dnmPfpdwf jzpfay:vmykHwnf;/ (tbd-|-1-370?)

### pdwf\ tm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;odkY ajymif;,lykH

þwiG f emruf r|® me;f ord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;yEHk iS hf uiG ;fqutf jzp f ood iahf om tcsuwf p&f yuf m; to-d pwd \f tm½wHk pcf rk S tm½wHk pcf ok Ykd ajymi;fa&UTjci;fyi f jzpof n/f pwd of n f b,yf bHk ,yf e;f b,ef n;fvr;f tm;jzifh tm½kHwpfckrS tm½kHwpfckodkY ajymif;a&TUoGm;ygoenf; --- þtcsufESifh ywfoufí t|omvdeD t|uxmu atmufygtwdkif; &Sif;jyxm;\/ uxH ye pdwåó tm&r®Pawm ouFEdÅ a[mwDwd¿ 'DG[muma&[d a[mwd tZÑmo,awm

0g 0do,m"drwåawm 0g/ (tbd-|-1-370/)

1/ twGif;oabmtvdk tZÑmo,"mwfcHaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ tm½kH\ vGefuJrIaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif; --þESpfrsKd;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh pdwf\ tm½kHwpfckrS tm½kHwpfckodkY ajymif;a&TUjcif;onf jzpf\? pdwfonf tm½kHwpfckrS tm½kHwpfckodkY ajymif;a&TU tm½kH,loGm;\/ tZÑmo,aMumifh ajymif;ykH

ausmi;fyal Zmyf JGb&k m;yal Zmyf JGponwf üYkd xxkd akd pwaD wmwf uYkd vkd n;faumi;fç xxkd ½kd yk yf mG ;qi;fwak wmf

wdkYudkvnf;aumif; &Sdcdk;0wfjyKthH ? xdkYjyif vSypGm jyKvkyfpDrH a&;qJGxm;tyfaom yef;csDaq;a&;½kyf = ye;fcsuD m;csyçf tqe;fwMu,f jyKvyk xf m;tyaf om jcL;ye;fjcL;E,G wf uYkd vkd n;f Mun½fh tI Hh--- [ kþuohJ aYkd om tvdktZÑmo, qE´"mwfjzifh bk&m;yGJawmfç ausmif;ylaZmfyGJawmf paomylaZmfyGJodkY oGm;aomolonf apwaD wmwf pqf ul kd orYkd [wk f ½yk yf mG ;qi;fwak wmwf pqf ul kd &cdS ;kd0wjfyKNy;Díaomvf n;f tjcm;aom apwD awmfwpfqludk odkYr[kwf ½kyfyGm;qif;wkawmfwpfqludk &Sdcdk;0wfjyKjcif;iSm oGm;aeonfom jzpf\/ yef;csD um;wpfcsyfudk Munhf½INyD;íaomfvnf; tjcm;aom yef;csDum;csyf t½kyfwpfckudk Munhf½Ijcif;iSm oGm;ae onfom jzpf\/ þodkYvQif pdwfonf twGif;oabmtvdkqE´ tZÑmo,"mwfaMumifh tm½kHwpfckrS tm½wHk pcf ok Ykdajymi;fa&UTomG ;on frnaf yon/f (,cuk mv0, fb&k m;z;l,mOjfzi hfwpjfynvf ;HktEUHS b&k m; zl;oGm;&mü bk&m;zl;oGm;ol\ pdwf"mwfrsm;onf tm½kHwpfckrS tm½kHwpfckodkY ajymif;a&TUoGm;jcif;rSm bk&m;zl;vSnfhvnfaeol\ twGif;tZÑmo,"mwfaMumifh jzpf&ouJhodkY rSwfyg/) (tbd-|-1-370/)

### 0do,m"drwå = tm½kH\ vGefuJrIaMumifh ajymif;ykH

auvmoawmifxG#fESifh wlawmfrlaom r[mapwDawmfudk Munhf½Izl;ajrmfvsuf &yfwnfaeonf jzpfygaomfvnf; aemufbufwpfae&mrS tvkH;pHkaom wl&d,mwdkYudk wpfNydKifeuf qlnHpGm wD;tyfukef vwfaomf rlvzl;ajrmfaeaom r[mapwDawmf\ ½lyg½kHudk pGeYfvTwfí o'´g½kHbufodkY pdwfonf ajymif;a&TUoGm;\/ «{uwåenf;t& pdwfcsif;wlí qdkjcif;wnf;/ pdwf\ wu,fwrf;tm;jzifh ajymif;a&TUoGm;rIudk qdkvdk&if; r[kwf? y&rwfw&m;wdkYrnfonf jzpfonhfae&müom ysuf½dk;"r®wm &SdaomaMumifh jzpf\/ odkYaomf emrfoEÅwdtpOftm;jzifh jzpfay:aeaom pdwftpOfonf ½lyg½kHudk tm½kHjyKaom pdwftpOfrsm; csKyfaysmufoGm;NyD;aemuf o'´g½kHudk tm½kHjyKaom pdwftpOfrsm; qufvuf jzpfay:vmrIudkom qdkvdk&if; jzpfayonf/»

EpS vf jkdrwEf ;kd;z,G fte&HY udS ek af om ye;fwuYkd akd omvf n;faumi;fç eoHY mwuYkd akd omvf n;faumi;f b&k m;&iS f tm; ylaZmf&eftwGuf aqmif,lvmvwfukefaomf wld&,moH[laom o'´g½kHudk pGeYfvTwfí \*E¨m½kHbuf odkY pdwfonf ajymif;a&TUoGm;\/ (o'´g½kHudk tm½kHjyKaeaom pdwftpOfrsm; rjzpfawmhbJ \*E¨m½kHudk tm½kH jyKaom pwd tf pOrf sm;on fquvf ujfzpaf y:vmMuon f[vl okd n/f ) þovYkd Qi ftm½\Hk veG uf rJ aI Mumihf pdwfonf tm½kHwpfckrS tm½kHwpfckodkY ajymif;a&TUoGm;onf rnfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-370/)

toifolawmfaumif;twGuf aq;aumif; wpfcGuf

þtxuyf g tqtkd red rYf sm;rmS ½yk uf r|® me;f emruf r|® me;fu kdord ;fqn;faeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvf rsm;onfç txl;ojzifh 0dyóembm0emur®|mef;udk tywfwukwf pD;jzef;yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfrsm;onf txl;tav;\*½kjyKí em,lrSwfom;Mu&rnhf tcsufrsm;yif jzpfMuonf/ rrd ud ½yl g½uHk kdtm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmMuaom emrwf &m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fvykd gu 0yd óem ½vI ykd gu

rrd \d tv kd tZÑmo, qE"´ mwtf wikd ;f tcsed rf a&;G ord ;fqn;fEikd f ½yI mG ;Eikd of nof m jzp\f / tvm;wyl if o'´g½kHponfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vdk 0dyóem½Ivdkyguvnf; rrd \d tv kdtZÑmo, qE"´ mwtf wikd ;fyi ftcsed rf a&;G ord ;fqn;fEikd f0yd óem ½yI mG ;Eikd of nof m jzpof n/f tm½kH (6)yg;wdkYwGif rnfonhftm½kHudkrqdk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuaom emrfw&m;wdkYudk rdrdtvdk&SdvQif tv&kd odS ntfh cgü ord ;fqn;fEikd f0yd óem½yI mG ;Eikd of nof m jzpof n/f ay:&mu kdapmiqhf ikd ;fí ½aI e&euf m; rvdkyg/ xdkodkY rdrd\tvdk tZÑmo, qE´"mwftwdkif; ½lyg½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuaom emrfw&m;

wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;Ny;Daemu f o'g´½uHk kd tm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmMuaom emrwf &m;wuYkd kd quvf uof rd ;f qnf; ½IyGm;vdku odrf;qnf;Edkif ½IyGm;Edkifonfom jzpfonf/ þodkY ponfjzifh oabmaygufyg/ tu,fí xdkodkY rdrd\tvdkqE´ tZÑmo,twdkif; ½lyg½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:aeMuukefaom emrwf &m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;faecukd f0yd óem ½aI ecukd 0f , fo'´g½\Hk veG uf rJ aI Mumi hfo'g´½bHk uof Ykdpwd tf pOf ajymif;a&TUoGm;aomtcg o'´g½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; ajymif;í odrf;qnf;vdku 0dyóem½Ivdku odrf;qnf;Edkif 0dyóem½IEdkifonfom jzpfonf/

xdkodkY r[kwfbJ rdrdu pdwfudk EdkifEdkifeif;eif; xdef;uGyfEdkifí xdef;csKyfEdkifíç tm½kHvGefuJrIaemufodkY

rdrd\pdwfudk rvdkufygapbJç rdrd odrf;qnf;½IyGm;vdkonhf tm½kHwpfckckudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmMuaom emrfw&m;wdkYudkom 0Dxd wpfckNyD;wpfck qufvufodrf;qnf; ½IyGm;vdkygu tm,we 'Gg&tvdkufvnf; odrf;qnf;Edkif ½IyGm;Edkifonfom jzpfayonf/ (odrf;qnf;ykH enf;pepfrsm;udk emrfur®|mef;ydkif;ü a&;om; wifjychJNyD/)

### "mwfBuD; (4) yg;wdkY\ pGrf;tif

þae&mwiG f azm|AmÁ ½\Hk vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|mewf uYkd kd quvf uíf a&;om;wijfy&rnfh tydkif; jzpfonf/ odkYaomf azm|AÁm½kH[lonf yx0D"mwf-awaZm"mwf-0ga,m"mwfwdkYom jzpfMuojzifh txuüf a&;om;wijfycoJh n fhtwikd ;fom rwS of m;yg/ þwiG ftciG ohf iífh "mwBfu;D (4)yg;w\Ykd prG ;ftif taMumif;udk qufvuf wifjytyfygonf/

tmayg"mwf --- yx0D"mwf tp&Sdaom blw½kyfudk zGJUpnf;wwfaom tpdk"mwf tap;"mwf o-

abmonf tmayg"mwfwnf;/

oHawGcJ tp&SdonfwdkYudk tmayg"mwfonf zGJUpnf;í wpfvkH;wpfcJ wpfwJGwnf; jzpfí uspfvspf

aeonwf uYkd kdjyKvyk wf w\f ? tw;HktcjJzpaf tmi f jyKvyk wf w\f / xtkd mayg"mwof n f zUJGpn;ftyof n\f tjzpfaMumifh xdkoHawGcJ tp&Sdaom 0w¬KwdkYonf wpfvkH;wpfcJ wpfwJGwnf; jzpfí uspfuspfvspfvspf twkH;tcJBuD;wdkY jzpfaeMuukef\/ ausmufawmifç xef;aphç qifpG,fç EGm;OD;csKd tp&SdonfwdkYüvnf; þenf;yifwnf;/ rSefayonf þausmufawmif tp&Sdaom tpdkiftcJ twkH;tcJ tm;vkH;wdkYudk tmayg "mwfuomvQif zGJUpnf;í wpfvkH;wpfcJ wpfwJGwnf; jzpfí uspfuspfvspfvspf jzpfatmif jyKvkyfxm;\? tmayg"mwuf zUJGpn;fxm;on fhtwuG af Mumiohf mvQi f wpvf ;Hkwpcf J wpwf wGJ n;f jzpíf uspuf spvf sp-f vspf twkH;tcJBuD;wdkY jzpfaeMuukef\/ (tbd-|-1-371/) oHawGcJ ponfwdkYü wnf&Sdaom yx0D"mwfonf xdkuJhodkY oHawGcJ ponfjzpfatmif zGJUpnf;xm; wwfaom tmayg"mwfu rzGJUpnf;tyfonf jzpfvwfaomf jyefYusJaeav&m\? xdkaMumi fh txufyg pum;&yfudk t|uxmq&mawmfu rdeYfqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ Oyrm --- oifhavsmfaom yrmP&Sdaom a&on fajrreI wf uYkd kdzUJGpn;fí ajrnupf ikd cf uJ kdjyKvyk íf xm;Eikd \f / (a&u en;faevQivf n;f zUJGrxm;Eikd ?f a&u rsm;vGef;aevQifvnf; t&nf jzpfoGm;vdrfhrnf/ xdkaMumifh oifhavsmfaom yrmP &Sdaom a&[k qdkonf/ bdvyfajr-oJ-ausmufcJwdkYudk oifhavsmfaom tcsKd;twdkif; a&jzifh zGJUpyfay;ygu cdkifrmonhf t\*FawwkH;BuD; wpfckudk &Edkif\/) þOyrmtwlyif oHawGcJ ponfwdkYüvnf; xdktcJjzpfjcif;tm; avsmf aom taMumi;fwaYkd Mumi hfxtkd cüJ yi f yg0ijfzpaf y:aeaom tmayg"mwof n f xtkd ctJ jzpjfzi hfzUJGpn;fí xm;\[k rSwfyg/ (rlv#D-1-154/)

{0EdÅ ,xm oorÇm½k'uH oorÇm&yx0d,m tmAE¨uH? {0H y&rw¬K'uH y&rw¬yx0d,mwd 'aówd/ w'Ek½lyypöa,[Dwd twåaem tmAE¨emEk\*kaP[d tmAEd¨,rmae[d oE¨m&Pm'dudapö[d yk&dar[d p yx0Dtm'D[d/ (tEk#D-1-167/) txufwGif oHawGcJjzpfatmif ajrpdkifcJjzpfatmif taqmuftODESifh wuGaom oorÇm& yx0D "mwuf kdtaqmutf OED iS hfwuaG om a&[al om oormÇ & tmayga&"mwuf zUJGpn;fxm;ojzi hfoaH wcG J ajrpdkifcJponhf twkH;tcJBuD;rsm; jzpfaeykHudk t|uxmESifh rlv#DumwdkYu zGifhqdkxm;\/ oorÇm&yx0D[lonf uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkYESifh twlwuG oHawGcJ ajrpdkifcJ ponhf twkH;tcJ BuD;rsm; jzpfatmif aygif;pkwnfaeaom ½kyfuvmyfaygif;rsm;pGmwdkYü wnf&Sdaom yx0D"mwfwnf;/ oorÇm&tmayg"mwf[lonfvnf; uvmyfwl½kyfw&m;wdkYESifh wuGaom t&nftjzpfjzifh wnfaeaom

½kyfuvmyfaygif;rsm;pGmwdkYü wnf&Sdaom tmayg"mwfwnf;/ oorÇm&tmayg"mwfu oorÇm&yx0D"mwfudk oHawGcJ ajrpdkifcJ ponfjzpfatmif zGJUpnf;xm; ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom y&rwftmayg"mwfuvnf; rdrdESifh uvmyfwl y&rwfyx0D"mwfudk wpfenf; --- uvmyfwl blw½kyfudk zGJUpnf;xm;onf[k ,if;t|uxm #Dum pum;&yfwdkYu ñTefjyvsuf &Sd\/

y&rw¬opöme,füum; oHawGcJ ajrpdkifcJ[lonf r&Sd/ oHawGcJ ajrpdkifcJ[lon f OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkom jzpf\/ ½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfckü yx0D-tmayg-awaZm-0ga,m-0PÖ \*E¨-&o-MoZm[k ½kyfoabmw&m; (8)rsKd;pD &Sd\/ ,if;½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfckü wnf&Sdaom yx0Dum; y&rw¬yx0Dwnf;/ ,if;½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfckü wnf&Sdaom tmayg"mwfum; y&rw¬tmayg"mwf wnf;/ rrd [d al om tmayg"mw\f zUJGpn;fjci;fupd tö m;avsmaf om \*Pk &f udS ek af omç tmayg"mwuf zUJGpn;f zG,fjzpfukefaom uvmyfwl½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wnf&mtjzpfjzifh aumif;pGmaqmifxm;jcif; oE¨m&P paomupd &ö udS ek af om x½kd yk uf vmywf iG fyg0iaf om uvmywf yl x0"D mw fponuf vkd n;faumi;fç x½kd yk uf vmyrf jzprf Da&U tS züYkd jzpuf ek af om a&;Sa&;Suvmyüf wn&f udS ek af om yx0"D mw fponwf uYkd vkd n;faumi;f oaH wcG J ajrpikd cf pJ aom tpikd tf cjJzpjfci;ftm;avsmaf om taMumi;fw&m;w[Ykd íl rwS yf g/ ,i;ftaMumi;f w&m;wdkYaMumifhyif tmayg"mwfu oHawGcJ ajrpdkifcJ ponf twkH;tcJBuD;rsm; jzpfvmonhfwdkifatmif uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk zGJUpnf;xm;\[k qdkvdkonf/ (tEk#D-1-167/) toifolawmfaumif;onf A[d'¨avmuü ouf&SdoufrJh ½kyfemrfwdkYudk odrf;qnf;Edkifaomtcg oHawGcJ ajrpdkifcJ ponfwdkYüvnf; "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif quf½Iyg/ ½kyfuvmyf trIefrsm;udkom awGU&Sdrnf jzpf\/ ,if;½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk "mwfcGJMunhfygu y&rwf½kyfoabmw&m; (8)rsKd;pDudkom awGU&Sd Edkifrnf jzpf\/ ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYum; uvmyfwpfckwGif wnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwfaMumifh = OwkaMumifh a&S;ESifhaemuf qufpyfvsuf txyfxyfjzpfaeaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYomwnf;/ ,if;awaZm"mwf = Owk\ aus;Zl;jyKrI t&Sdeft0grukefao;orQ txyfxyf jzpfaeOD;rnfom jzpf\/ ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf pdwåu©P (17)csuf oufwrf;&SnfMuojzifh a&S;a&S;½kyfrsm; rcsKyfqkH;rD oufwrf;rukefqkH;ao;rD aemuf aemuftopftopfaom ½kyfuvmyfrsm; = ½kyfw&m;rsm;onf tqufrjywf txyfxyf jzpfaeMu\? ½yk wf \Ykd "rw® myiwf n;f/ tvm;wyl i foaH wcG Jponwf üYkd wn&f MdSuaom ½yk wf &m;woYkd nvf n;f a&;Sa&;S

½kyfw&m;rsm; oufwrf;rukefqkH;ao;rD aemufaemuf ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf tqufrjywf txyfxyf jzpfae

Mu\/ ,i;fojYkdzpaf eMuaom ½yk wf &m;wwYkd iG f ouwf r;fruek qf ;Hkao;ojzi hf½yk \f XuD mvo Ykda&mu&f adS e Muaom a&S;a&S;½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom yx0D"mwfpaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; toptf op fOyg'Mfuaom ½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG fyg0iaf om uvmywf lyx0"D mw fpaom taMumi;fw&m;wYkd aMumifhvnf;aumif; þodkYjzpfaom avsmfaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh tmayg"mwfonf uvmyfwl ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd oaH wcG pJ on fh tpikd tf crJ sm;jzpaf tmi f zUJGpn;fxm;Eikd af yon/f yx0"D mwpf aom zUJGpn;f p&m&SdygrS zGJUpnf;rIoabmw&m; jzpfEdkifonf/ xdkaMumifh a&S;a&S;uvmyfç rdrdtmayg"mwfESifh uvmyfwl aemufaemufuvmyfwdkYü wnf&Sdaom yx0D"mwfpaom r[mbkwfwdkYonf tmayg"mwf\ zGJUpnf;rI vyk if e;fupd uö kdjyKvyk Ef ikd &f e favsmaf omtaMumi;fw&m;rsm; jzpMfu\/ oaH wcG pJ onwf üYkd ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd tMum;tayguf tmumo"mwfrSm pdyf\? uvmyfwpfckESifh uvmyfwpfck tvGef eD;eD;uyfuyf yGwfcsKyf xcd udk vf sujfzp\f / oyd of n;f\? tav;csed pf ;D\/ ajrpikd cf üJ um; uvmywf \Ykd tMum;taygu ftmumo

"mwfrSm uJs\/ xdkaMumifh oHawGcJuJhodkY tav;csdefrpD;ay/ yx0D"mwf --- yx0"D mwof n f <ui;faom "mw f (3)yg;w\Ykd wn&f m jzpof avm rjzpof avm[rl l jzp\f [al y/ yx0"D mwof n f uvmywf l use"f mw f (3)yg;wEYkd iS hfawUGxíd wn&f m jzpof avmç orYkd [wk f rawGUxdrlí wnf&m jzpfoavm¿ wpfenf; --- tmayg"mwfon f <ui;faom uvmywf l "mw f (3)yg;wuYkd kdzUJGpn;fvwaf om f awUGxíd

zGJUpnf;oavm? odkYr[kwf rawGUxdrlí zGJUpnf;oavm¿ yx0"D mwof n frawUGrxrd íl omvQi ftmayg"mw\f wn&f mjzp\f / (tmayg"mwof n fawUGxíd r&aumif;aom tazm|AÁ½kyf jzpfjcif;aMumifh yx0D"mwfonf tmayg"mwfudk rxdrlíomvQif tmayg-

"mwf\ wnf&mjzpfjcif;udpöudk &Gufaqmifay;\/) yx0D"mwfonf uvmyfwl awaZm"mwfudkvnf;aumif; 0ga,m"mwfudkvnf;aumif; awGUxdí

awaZm"mwf\vnf;aumif; 0ga,m"mwf\vnf;aumif; wnf&mjzpf\/ wpfzef --- tmayg"mwof n fuvmywf lyx0"D mwuf vkd n;faumi;f awaZm"mw f0ga,m"mwwf uYkd kd

vnf;aumif; rawGUrxdrlíomvQif zGJUpnf;\/ tu,fí tmayg"mwfonf uvmyfwl"mwf (3)yg;udk awGUxdí zGJUpnf;onf jzpfjim;tHh? þodkYawGUxdí zGJUpnf;vwfaomf tmayg"mwfonf azm|AÁm,we rnfonf jzpfav&m\/ (tbd-|-1-371/)

rSefayonf --- azm|AÁm½kH jzpfukefaom "mwf (3)yg;wdkY\ awGUxdxdkufonf\tjzpfjzifh tcsif;csif; r&DS m\ tjzpof n f jzpof uohJ Ykdþtw l azm|A"Á mwçf azm|ArÁ [wk af om tmayg"mwwf \Ykd awUGxxd ukd f on\f tjzpjfzi hftcsi;fcsi;f r&DS m\tjzpof n frjzpEf ikd af y/ þoaYkd om t|uxmq&mawm\f qvkd akd om oabmudk odyg/ wpfzef toD;toD; wpfvkH;pDwpfvkH;pD cGJjcm;íjzpfjcif; r&SdMuukefaom tcsif;csif; wpyf g;on fwpyf g;tm; tnrnyp,ö owjdåzi hftjyetf veS faus;Z;ljyKaeMuuek af om uvmywf lr[mbwk f (4)yg;wüYkd tcsi;fcsi;fr&DS m\tjzpuf kd wm;jrpjfci;fimS rwwaf umi;f? to;Dto;D wpvf ;HkpwD pvf ;HkpD ½yk uf vmywf pcf ktwiG ;fü cjJGcm;írjzpEf ikd of n fht0ed ad AmÇ \*½yk wf Ykdjzpjfci;faMumi hf½yk uf vmywf pcf ktwiG ;fü wpfaygif;wnf;jzpfí jzpfukefaom twlwuGjzpfukefaom blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkYüvnf; xdjcif; rxdjcif; wuYkd kdppd pjfci;fimS roiuhf ek [f krwS yf g/ (rvl #-D 1-154-155/) ]]xjdci;f-rxjdci;f}}[ol n fuvmyrf wal om ½yk rf sm;ü ppd píf &aumi;faom oabmwn;f/ uvmywf ½l yk wf üYkd wpuf vmywf n;f twiG ;f0, fazm|AmÁ ½Hk r[mbwk f (3)yg;EiS hf tmayg r[mbwk wf \Ykd vn;faumi;fç azm|AmÁ ½ Hk r[mbwk tf csi;fcsi;fvn;faumi;f xdjcif; rxdjcif;udk pdppfjcif;iSm roifhyg [lvdkonf/

awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwf --- awaZm"mwf 0ga,m"mwfwdkY\vnf; <uif;ukefaom yx0D"mwf tmayg"mwwf üYkd rrd d rrd \d upd uö jkdyKjci;fü þen;fyiwf n;f/ --- awaZm"mwfon fuvmywf lyx0"D mwf udk xdí avmifNrdKuf\? usufap\? xdkodkYyif xdí avmifNrdKufygaomfvnf; xdkyx0D"mwfonf ylonf jzpíf avmiNfrKduof nrf [wk ?f usuof nrf [wk /f tu,íf yx0"D mwof n f tyjlzpíf avmiNfrKduof nf jzptf ?Hh usuof n f jzptf ?Hh þojYkdzpvf waf om f yx0"D mwof n f OPwS vå uP© m = yal omvuP© m&odS nf jzpfav&m\/ (tbd-|-1-371/) yx0D"mwfonf ylonfjzpfí avmifNrdKufonfr[kwf? usufonfr[kwf[laom þpum;&yfjzifh yx0D"mwfü awaZm"mwf\ obm0vu©Pm &SdrIudkomvQif y,fjrpf\? yx0D"mwfü at;rI&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk cGifhrjyKyg/ yx0D"mwfü awaZm"mwf\ OPSwåvu©Pm[laom obm0vu©Pm &SdrIudk y,f jrpfaMumif;jzpfaom --- e OPSm[kwGm psm,wd = yx0D"mwfonf ylonfjzpfí avmifNrdKufonf r[kwf? usufonfr[kwf[laom pum;jzifhyif yx0D"mwfü oDwawaZm\ obm0vu©Pm jzpfaom at;rI &Sdonf\ tjzpfudkvnf; y,fjrpftyfNyD;om jzpfawmh\/ rSefayonf awaZm"mwfonfyif oDw = tat; jzpf\/ (oDw = at;rI[lonf awaZm"mwfyifwnf;/) tb,faMumifh odEdkifygoenf; --- qD;ESif; us&mtcg ponfwdkYü oDwawaZm\ xuf0ef;usif xdkxdkt&m0w¬Kudk usufatmif csufwwfonf\ tjzpuf kdawUGjri&f jci;faMumi hfoEd ikd yf g\ [al y/ (a&cjJyirf sm;ü om;ig;wuYkd kdjrK§yxf m;ygu usuof mG ;aom

[l\/) oDwawaZm OPSawaZmwdkY\ tcsif;csif; qefYusifbufwdkY\ tjzpfaMumifh OPSawaZmESifh twwl u GowD [al om r[mbwk wf prf sK;don f½yk uf vmywf pcf tk wiG ;fü rjzpEf ikd ?f xakd Mumi hfawaZmonf yivf Qi fowD = tat;jzp\f [al om pum;on foijhfrw\f / wpzf e fOPaS waZm veG uf aJ om ½yk uf vmyf ü oDwawaZm\ rjzpfjcif;onfvnf;aumif;ç oDwawaZm vGefuJaom ½kyfuvmyfü OPSawaZm\ rjzpjfci;fonvf n;faumi;fç owD awaZm OPaS waZm EpS rf sK;dw\Ykd tcsi;fcsi;f qeuYf sibf uwf \Ykd tjzpf aMumifh oDwawaZm OPSawaZm[k awaZm"mwf\ ESpfrsKd;ESpfpm;tm;jzifh xl;xl;axGaxG jzpfjcif;ü oifhjrwfonfom[k rSwfyg/ (rlv#D-1-155/) tylzsm; zsm;í tyl&Sdefjrifhrm;ae&mrS tyl&SdefavsmhusoGm;aomtcg udk,fat;NyD[k todtrSwf jyKMu\/ þOyrmtw l OPoS abm EoYHk mG ;aomtcg tm;aysmoh mG ;aomtcg EaYkH omtm;aysmah om OPS oabmw&m;ü owD = tat;[ k totd rwS jfyKaomaMumi hf (rsm;rsm;yol nuf kd ty[l k totd rwS jfyKí enf;enf;ylonfudk tat;[k todtrSwfjyKaomaMumifh) awaZmonfyif oDwwnf;[k qdkonf/ þoabmw&m;udk tb,fodkYvQif odEdkifygoenf;[lrl --- þrSmbufurf;ESifh xdkrSmbufurf;uJhodkY --owD tat;[ok jdci;f totd rwS jfyKjci;f\ tcukd tf we Yfyikd ;fjcm;owrf wS tf yaf om oabmw&m; jzpjfci;f aMumifh odtyfyg\/ xif&Sm;apthH --- aeylxJü &yfwnfNyD;aemuf t&dyfxJodkY 0ifa&mufvmukefaom owl tYkd m; owD = tat;[ k ojdci;fon f jzpaf y:vm\/ xtkd &yd üf yivf Qi f ajrwukd wf iG ;fr S xuG vf maom olwdkYtm; OPS = tyl[kodjcif;onf jzpfay:vm\[k odyg/ (tEk#D-1-168/) jrpf\ ta&U Sbufurf;ü wnfaeoltzdkY jrpf\ taemufbufurf;onf xdkrSmbufurf;wnf;? jrpf\ taU&Sbufurf;onf þrSmbufurf;wnf;/ jrpf\ taemufbufurf;ü wnfaeoltzdkY taU&S bufurf;onf xdkrSmbufurf;wnf;? taemufbufurf;onf þrSmbufurf;wnf;/ tvm;wlyif opyf i&f yd of n faeyrl vS motl wuG fat;\[ ktotd rwS jfyKEikd af omvf n;f ajrwukd xf rJ vS motl z Ykdy\l [k todtrSwftjyKcH&jyef\/ xdkaMumifh oDw[k todtrSwfjyKjcif;onf tcdkuftwefYtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm; owfrSwftyfaom oabmw&m; jzpfjcif;aMumifh --- awaZmonfyif oDwç oDwonfvnf; awaZm[k odEdkifygonf[k qdkvdkonf/ odkYaomf oDwawaZmESifh OPSawaZmwdkYonf ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ü um; ESpfrsKd;vkH; r&Edkif/ xufjrufaomawaZm tyl"mwfvGefuJaom awaZmudk OPSç EHkYaomawaZmudk owD [ kq\kd / uvmywf pcf tk wiG ;fü EpS rf sK;dv;Hkum; NydKiwf rl jzpEf ikd /f OPES iS hfowD woYkd n f½yk uf vmywf pcf k \ twGif;ü NydKifwljzpfchJaomf OPSum; awaZm"mwfjzpfojzifh oDwrSm tmayg"mwf 0ga,m"mwfwdkY\ oabm[ k ,rkH mS ;z,G f &\dS / tmayg"mw f 0ga,m"mwwf \Ykd owD oabm[ol n f r&EdS ikd /f tmayg"mwEf iS hf 0ga,m"mwof n f owD oabm jzpcf rJh l owD oabmw&m;on f OPoS abmw&m;EiS hf twwl u G wpcf -k wn;faom ½yk uf vmytf wiG ;fü &av&m\/ oaYkd om f&um; r&tyaf y/ þ½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG ftmayg"mwf \ obm0owpåd rG ;fti f veG uf aJ eaom ½yk uf vmyüf vn;faumi;fç 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpåd rG ;ftif veG uf aJ eaom ½yk uf vmyüf vn;faumi;f owD oabm\ tjr J r&adS vaomaMumi hfxukd ohJ Ykdtmayg"mwf \ obm0owpåd rG ;fti f veG uf aJ om tcsKUdaom ½yk uf vmyçf 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpåd rG ;fti f veG uf J aom tcsKUdaom ½yk uf vmyüf owD oabmu kdr&ty fr&Eikd &f um; owD oabmw&m;on ftmayg"mwf

0ga,m"mwfwdkY\ oabmw&m; r[kwf[k odEdkifay\/ (tEk#D-1-168/) tmayg"mwf\ obm0owdåpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom a&ylüf = a&yl[k ac:a0:orkwftyfaom ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd taygi;ftpük owD oabmum; r&/dS 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti fveG uf aJ eaom aEtG cg0, fuiG ;fajymiBfu;D oaJ omijfyiBfu;DwuYkd kdjzwaf usmwf ukd cf wvf maom avyül = avy[l kac:a0: orkwftyfaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkü oDwoabmum; r&Sd/ xdkaMumifh oDwoabmonf tmayg"mwf 0ga,m"mwfwdkY\ oabmr[kwf[k odEdkif\/ tu,fí oDwoabmonf tmayg"mwf 0ga,m"mwfwdkY\ oabmw&m;jzpfchJvQif OPSoabmESifh ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ü &&Sdav&m\?

&um;r& jzpaf e\/ xakd Mumi hfowD oabmon f awaZm"mw\f oabmomjzpof n[f k rwS yf g/ þum; qdkvdk&if;wnf;/

MuH&nfudkcsufí wifvJcJ MuHoumcJudk jyKvkyfvdkufaomf tmayg"mwfonf cufrmoGm;oavm roGm;oavm[lrl tmayg"mwfonf cufrmonf rjzpf/ rSefayonf --- xdktmayg"mwfonf ,dkpD;jcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\? yx0D"mwfonf cufrmjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\/ xdkodkYyif jzpfygaomfvnf; obm0owpåd rG ;fti fnahH om EaYkH om twikd ;ft&nS &f adS om tmayg"mwof n fobm0owpåd rG ;fti fveG uf J aom yx0"D mw\f jzpjfci;fEiS whf al om jzpjfci;f&odS n fjzp&f avNy/D (tmayg"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;ftiuf nHhaomaMumifh obm0owdåpGrf;tif vGefuJaom yx0D"mwfodkYvdkufí wifvJcJjzpf&onf [lvdk/) reS af yon f--- xtkd mayg"mwof n f t&n[f al om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf wnof n\f tjzpuf ukd m; peG \Yf (= Mu&H njfzppf Ouf t&ntf jzpjfzi hfwnaf eaom oabmw&m;u kdwivf cJ JMuoH umc Jjzpvf maom tcg peG vYf ukd \f /) ,pkd ;Djci;f y\*&¢ P oabmvuP© muukd m; rpeG /Yf wivf cJ oJ n f t&njfzpíf aMuroG mG ; ygaomvf n;f yx0"D mwof n ft&njfzpof mG ;on faMuroG mG ;on fr[wk /f reS af yon f--- yx0"D mwof nf cufrmjcif; uu©Vvu©Pm &Sd\? tmayg"mwfonf ,dkpD;jcif; y\*¢&Pvu©Pm &Sd\/ xdkodkYyif jzpyf gaomvf n;f obm0owpåd rG ;fti fnahH om EaYHk om twikd ;ft&nS &f adS om yx0"D mwof n fobm0owåd prG ;fti f veG uf aJ om twikd ;ft&nS &f adS om tmayg"mw\f jzpjfci;fEiS whf al om jzpjfci;f&\dS / (obm0owåd pGrf;tif nHhaom EkHYaom yx0D"mwfonf obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaom tmayg"mwfodkYvdkufí wivf &J njfzp&f on f[vl /kd ) xykd x0"D mwof n ftc[J al om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfwnaf eaomoabmukd pGefYvdkuf\/ cufrmjcif; = uu©V vu©Pmudkum; rpGefYay/ pwkEéH [d r[mblwmeH bm0nxwåar0 a[mwd? vu©PnxwåH emr ew¬d/ wó tbma0g t|mey&duyÜokawåe 'Dydawm/ 0kwåaO§wH --- ]]od,m tmeE´ pwkEHé r[mblwmeH tnxwåH yx0D"mwk,m tmayg"mwk,m awaZm"mwk,m 0ga,m"mwk,m? eawG0 Aka'¨ ta0pöyÜoma'e orEém\*wó t&d,om0uó od,m tnxwå}}EdÅ/

t,aO§w¬ taw¬m --- tmeE´ uu©Vwåvu©Pm yx0D"mwk y&d0wdåwGm y\*¢&Pvu©Pm tmayg"mwk emr ba0,s? t&d,om0uó ye tnxwåH emr ew¬Dwd/ {0arw¬ t|mey&duayÜg tm\*awm/ (tbd-|-1-372/) bm0nxwåE Åd c&me H \*Vk m'eD H '0wm r'k wk m &om'eD Í ö '0ge H c&wm yp,ö 0ad oao[ d Morwmå "rd wyå x0"D mwtk m'ud me H OywÜ /åd vuP© nxw Håuu©Vm'dvu©P0dZ[eH? wH {awoH e a[mwd?

Morwåm"drwåwmocFgwH bm0nxwåHa,0 a[mwDwd taw¬m/ (rlv#D-1-155/) bm0nxw å-- bm0o'´gonf y&rw¬ txnfudk,foabmudk a[m\? y&rw¬ obm0owdå prG ;fti fnahH eaom EaYkH eaom "mwwf prf sK;don fy&rwo¬ bm0owpåd rG ;fti fveG uf aJ eaom "mwwf prf sK;d aemuof Ykdvukd yf g&jci;fon fbm0nxw årn\f / yiuf ,kd uf curf maeaom wivf cJ oJ n fyx0"D mw\f obm0owpåd rG ;ftiuf nvhH mojzi hfEvYkH mojzi hftmayg"mw\f obm0owpåd rG ;ftiuf veG uf vJ maom tcg t&nfjzpfvm\? xdkodkY t&nfjzpfvmjcif;onf yx0D"mwf\ obm0owdåpGrf;tif nHhvmjcif; EHkY vmjcif;ç tmayg"mwf\ obm0owdåpGrf;tif vGefuJvmjcif;[laom bm0nxwåwnf;/ yifudk,fu t&nfjzpfaeaom MuH&nfponfwdkY\ twkH;tcJjzpfí rmvmjcif;onf yx0D"mwf\ obm0owdå pGrf;tifu vGefuJvmí tmayg"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tifu nHhvmjcif; EHkYvmjcif;[laom bm0nxwåwnf;/ þodkY ponfjzifh odyg/ vuP© nxw å-- vuP© mwprf sK;dr SvuP© mwprf sK;do Ykdajymi;fvjJci;fon fvuP© nxw årn\f / "mwBfu;D (4)yg;wüYkd xvkd uP© nxwuå m; rjzpEf ikd /f yx0"D mwof n frrd \d curf mr IuuV© vuP© mukd rpGefY? tmayg"mwfonf rdrd\,dkpD;rI y\*¢&P vu©Pmudk rpGeYf? awaZm"mwfonf rdrd\ ylrI OPSwå vu©Pmudk rpGefY? 0ga,m"mwfonf rdrd\ axmufuefrI 0dw¬rÇe vu©Pmudk rpGefY / rSefayonf -"mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYü rdrd rdrd\udk,fydkif obm0owdåpGrf;tif\ ,kwfrI nHhrI EHkYrIoabmESifh vGefuJrI oabm[al om bm0nxwoå mvQi f &\dS ? rrd d rrd \d u,kd yf ikd f obm0owpåd rG ;fti[f al om vuP© mwpf rsK;dr SvuP© mwprf sK;do Ykdajymi;fvjJci;f = vuP© nxwrå nof n fr&odS nof mwn;f/ xvkd uP© nxw\å r&SdEdkifjcif;udk t|mey&duyÜokwf (t-H 1-223/)jzi hfa&;Sa&;S t|uxmq&mawmwf uYkd xwk af qmijfyawmf r\l ----

]]tmeE´m ...yx0D"mwf\vnf;aumif;ç tmayg"mwf\vnf;aumif;ç awaZm"mwf\vnf;aumi;fç 0ga,m"mw\f vn;faumi;f tnxw å= vuP© nxw å= vuP© mwprf sK;dr SvuP© mwprf sK;doYkd ajymif;vJjcif;[laom wpfrsKd;wpfzHk\ tjzpfonf jzpfaomfvnf; jzpfwef&m\/ (trSeftm;jzifhum; rjzpf Edkifyg [lvdk/) or®morÁK'¨bk&m;ü or®m'd|dÓPfjzifh ouf0ifí wnfaeaom ,kHMunfjcif; o'¨gw&m;ESifh jynhfpkHaom t&d,om0u\ or®morÁK'¨bk&m;ü ,kHMunfaom tjcif;t&mrSwpfyg;ç r,kHMunfaom tjcif;t&m[laom wpfrsKd;wpfzHk\ tjzpfonf rnfonhfenf;ESifhrQ rjzpfEdkif&m/

(wdut\*FkwdåK&fç tmeE´0\*fç eda0ouokwf/)

reS af yon f þqvkd wUHåonuf m; þowk üf qvkd &kd i;f teuof abmwn;f/ --- tmeEm´ ... cufrmjcif; uu©Vvu©Pm &Sdaom yx0D"mwfonf ajymif;vJí ,dkpD;jcif; y\*¢&Pvu©Pm &Sdaom tmayg"mwrf nof n fjzpaf omvf n;f jzp&f mao;\? t&,d om0u\um; orm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS üf orm® '|d d ÓPfjzifh ouf0ifí,kHMunfjcif;rSwpfyg; r,kHMunfjcif;[laom wpfrsKd;wpfjcm;\ tjzpfrnfonf r&SdEdkif onfomwnf; ---- [kqdkvdk\/ þodkYvQif þokwfygVdawmfü jzpfzdkY&eftaMumif;r[kwfonfudk MuHqjcif; onf vm&Sd\/ (tbd-|-1-371-372/ rlv#D-1-155/)

### 14/ £w¬da`E´ = £w¬dbm0½kyf

1/ £wbd¬ m0vuP© H£wd¬`E´d,H?

2/ £w¬Dwd yumoe&oH?

3/ £w¬dvd\*FedrdwåukwåmuyÜgeH um&Pbm0ypöKy|meH?

4/ pwkr[mblwy'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-358/ 0dok'¨d-2-77/)

1/ £w¬d = trsKd;o®D; jzpfaMumif;oabm vu©P? 2/ þolum; trsKd;o®D;[kxif&Sm;jyjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ (u)£w¬dvd\*F = trsKd;o®D; toGifoP²mef

( c ) £w¬dedrdwå = trsKd;o®D;[kodaMumif; trSwftom;

( \* ) £w¬dukwå = trsKd;o®D; tjyKtrl

(C)£w¬dtmuyÜ= trsKd;o®D;toGiftjyifwdkY\ taMumif;jzpfjcif;oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ £wd¬a`E´\rSD&m uvmyfwl ur®Zr[mbkwf y'|mef/

(u) £w¬dvd\*F ---- vda\*Fwd \*arwd aAma"wDwd vd\*F H = trsKd;o®D;[k odapwwfaom toGifoP²mef

---- ½yk uf vmytf rsm; pak ygi;fí wnaf ejci;fuykd i foPm² e = oPm² e[f kac:on/f ,i;f½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG f £w¬dbm0½kyfyg0ifaom bm0'ouuvmyfrsm;vnf; wpfudk,fvkH; tESHUtjym; wnfaevsuf rsm;pGm yg0iaf eMu\? ,i;f£wbd¬ m0½yk fyg0iof n fhbm0'ouuvmyEf iS hfwuaG om ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd pak ygi;fí wnfaejcif;udkyif £w¬dvd\*F = trsKd;o®D; toGifoP²mef[k ac:\/ trsKd;o®D;\ vufç ajcç vnfyif;ç &ibf w fponwf \Ykd yoHk Pm² eof n ftrsK;dom;\ vuçf ajcç vnyf i;fç &ibf w fponwf \Ykd yoHk Pm² euf ohJ Ykd

r[wk af y/ reS af yon f---- trsK;do;D®w\Ykd atmuyf ikd ;fu,kd of n f&iS ;f&iS ;fvi;fvi;f &\dS ? txuyf ikd ;fu,kd uf m; r&Sif;vif;ay/ vufajcwdkYum; i,fukef\? rsufESmum; ao;i,f\/ (tbd-|-1-357/)

( c ) £w¬dedrdwå ---- trsKd;o®D;[k odaMumif; trSwftom; ---- trsKd;o®D;wdkY\ &ifom;um; r&Sif;vif;? rsufESmum; rkwfqdwfusifpG,f yg;rsKdif;arG;r&Sd? qHxHk;ykH t0wfudk udkifwG,fykHonfvnf; trsKd;om;wdkY\ qHxHk;ykH t0wfudkifykHuJhodkY r[kwfay/ þonfwdkYum; trsKd;o®D;[kodaMumif; trSwftom;wdkYwnf;/

(tbd-|-1-357/)

( \* ) £w¬dukwå ---- trsKd;o®D;wdkY\ tjyKtrl ---- trsKd;o®D;wdkYonf i,f&G,fpOftcgü Aef;i,f usnfayGU i,fwdkYjzifh upm;wwfMuukef\/ qef;Mu,faom ,rif;½kyfi,fwdkYjzifh upm;wwfMuukef\? rwdåu0gu trnf&aom avQmfjzifh csnfrQifi,f rnfonfudk iifwwfMuukef\/ þonfwdkYum; trsKd;o®D;wdkY\ tjyK trlwnf;/ (tbd-|-1-357/)

(C) £wtd¬ muy Ü---- oGm;ykHvmykHpaom tjcif;t&m toGiftjyif ---- trsKd;o®D;wdkYonf oGm;ukef vwaf om fr&iS ;frvi;f omG ;wwMfuuek \f / &yuf ek vf waf om fr&iS ;frvi;f &ywf wMfuuek \f ? avsmi;fuek f vwfaomf r&Sif;rvif; avsmif;pufwwfMuukef\/ xdkifukefvwfaomf r&Sif;rvif; xdkifwwfMuukef\? czJ ,G uf kdcuJ ek vf waf om fr&iS ;frvi;f cwJ wMfuuek \f ? pm;z,G uf kdpm;uek vf waf om fr&iS ;frvi;f pm;wwf Muuek \f / reS af yon f---- r&iS ;frvi;f omG ;vmaexikd wf wof l trsK;dom; wpOf ;DO;Duakd wUGaom f red ;fromG ; oGm;\? rdef;r&yf &yf\? rdef;rtdyf tdyf\? rdef;rxdkif xdkif\? rdef;rcJ cJ\? rdef;rpm; pm;\ ---- þodkY ponfjzifh ajymqdkwwfMuukef\/ (tbd-|-1-357-358/)

£wb¬d m0 = £wod¬ bm0 = trsK;do;D®[ok ad Mumi;f xi&f mS ;aom trwS tf om;on f£wbd¬ m0½yk f rn\f / yk&dobm0 = yk&doobm0 = trsKd;om;[kodaMumif; xif&Sm;aom trSwftom;onf yk&do bm0½kyf rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-358/) t,H ur®aZm y#doE¨dork|dawm/ £w¬dvd\*Fg'Ded ye £wd¬`E´d,H y#dpö y0awå ork|dwmed/

(tbd-|-1-358/)

oaue oaue ur®pdwåm'dem ypöa,e ork|dwmedyd £w¬dvd\*Fg'Ded £`E´d,o[daw o&Da& OyÜZÆrmemed wHw'gum&med [kwGm OyÜZÆEDÅwd ]]£w¬d`Ed´,H y#dpö ork|[EDÅ}}wd 0kwåmed/ (rlv#D-1-150/) ow0å gwoYkd n fa&;Sa&;Sb00, fþvbl 0o Ykda&muaf Mumi;fjzpof n fhuuH kdjyKpyk sK;daxmipf O fumvü trsKd;o®D;jzpfolu rdrdü&Sdaom £w¬dvd\*F-edrdwå-ukwå-tmuyÜwdkYudk oabmusaom wPSm t&if;cHí uHudk jyKpkysKd;axmifchJ\? xdkwPSmrSmvnf; trsKd;o®D;[k todrSm;rI t0dZÆmtay:ü tajcwnfpdkufvsuf

&Sd\? xdkuHonf trsKd;o®D;\ vd\*F-edrdwå-ukwå-tmuyÜ ponfwdkY jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef taMumif;&if; jzpf\/ tvm;wyl i f trsK;dom;jzpof ul vn;f rrd \d y&k od v\*d -F erd wd -å uwk -å tmuywÜ uYkd kd EpS of uof abm

usaom wPSmudk t&if;cHí þvlUb0a&mufaMumif;uHudk jyKpkysKd;axmifchJ\? ,if;wPSmonfvnf; trsK;dom;[ k tord mS ;r I t0Zd mÆ tay:ü tajcwnvf suyf i f &\dS / xukd oH n f y&k od v\*d F ponwf Ykdjzpaf y: vmzdkY&ef taMumif;&if; jzpf\/ t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gefwdkY t&if;cHonhf taMumif;&if;uHonf £w¬dbm0½kyf (yk&dobm0½kyf) udk jzpfap\/ ,if;bm0½kyfonf y#doaE¨tcgrSpí pdwåu©Pwdkif;\ Oyg'f-XD-bif cPi,fwdkif; cPi,f wdkif;ü uHt&Sdefrukefao;orQ umvywfvkH; b0wpfavQmufvkH;0,f Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf taetxm;jzifh jzpfay:vsuf &Sd\/ þodkYvQif bm0½kyfonf y#doaE¨tcgrSpí jzpfay:chJaomfvnf; £w¬dvd\*F ponfç yk&dovd\*F

ponfwdkYum; y0wådtcgusrSom jzpfay:cGifh &Muukef\/ ,if;odkYjzpf&mü £w¬da`E´ trnf&Sdaom £w¬dbm0½yk &f odS \l oEmÅ eüf om £wvd¬ \*d -F erd wd -å uwk -å tmuywÜ Ykd jzpMfu\/ y&k od ad `E ´ trn&f adS om y&k od bm0½yk &f odS \l oEÅmeüf om y&k od v\*d -F erd wd -å uwk -å tmuywÜ YkdjzpMfu\/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l ucH si;f rwlnDMuaomaMumifh jzpf\/ tb,faMumifh uHcsif;rwlMuoenf;[lrl uH\taMumif;&if;cHjzpfaom t0Zd mÆ -wPmS -Oyg'gecf si;f rwnl aD omaMumi hfjzp\f / trsK;do;D®jzpvf okd n fhpwd "f mwçf trsK;dom;jzpvf okd nfh pdwf"mwf[laom t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gefwdkY qef;Mu,foavmuf uHqef;Mu,f\? uHqef;Mu,fojzifh uH\tusKd;jzpfaom bm0½kyfcsif; rwlnDMujcif; jzpf\/ bm0½kyfcsif; rwlnDMuaomaMumifh £w¬dbm0 ½kyfudk tpGJjyKí £w¬dvd\*F-edrdwå-ukwå-tmuyÜwdkY jzpfMu\? yk&dobm0½kyfudk tpGJjyKí yk&dovd\*F-edrdwå -ukwå-tmuyÜwdkY jzpfMu\/

þodkYvQif t0dZÆm t&if;cHonhf wPSm cs,fvS,fxm;aom uH\ qef;Mu,frIaMumifh txD;ESifh tr\ vd\*F ponfwdkYonf rwlnDMuaomfvnf; xdkvd\*F ponfwdkYonf £w¬d`Ed´, (= £w¬dbm0½kyf) &Sdolüom £w¬dvd\*F ponfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;ç yk&dod`Ed´, (= yk&dobm0½kyf) &Sdolüom yk&dovd\*F ponfwdkY\ jzpjfci;faMumi hf - £w`d¬E,d´ H y#pd ö £wvd¬ \*d gF'eD d or|k [E Åd = £wad¬ `E ´ (= £wbd¬ m0½yk )f u kd taMumi;fjyKí £w¬dvd\*F ponfwdkYonf jzpfay:vmMuukef\[k qdkonf/ (tbd-|-1-357-358/ rlv#D-1-150/)

Oyrm --- rsKd;aph&Sdaomf rsKd;aphudk tpGJjyKí opfyifonf wjznf;jznf; BuD;yGm;vm&\? opfyifonf Bu;DymG ;vmvwaf om f tcutf cEG iS hfjynpfh vHk m\/ tcutf coG n f wjzn;fjzn;f jynpfh vHk maom f aumi;fuifudk jynhfapí opfyifonf wnfvm&ouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyif £w¬dbm0½kyf[laom £wd¬a`E´onf &vdS waf om f£wvd¬ \*d Fponwf Ykdjzpaf y:vmuek \f / y&k od bm0½yk [f kqtkd yaf om y&k od ad `Eo´ n fxi&f mS ;&dS vwfaomf yk&dovd\*F ponfwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukef\/

£wad¬ `E ´y&k od ad `Eu´ m; AZD = rsK;dapEh iS hfw\l / AZD = rsK;dapuh kdtpjJGyKí Bu;DymG ;w;kdwuNfy;D aumi;fuif tjynhfwnfaeaom opfyifuJhodkY £w¬da`E´ yk&doda`E´wdkYudk tpGJjyKí £w¬dvd\*F ponfwdkYç yk&dovd\*F ponfwdkY jzpfay:vmykHonf wl\[k rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-358/)

½kyfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfay:apwwfaom rl&if; taMumif;w&m;wdkYrSm uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m& wdkYyifwnf;/ ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYonf trsKd;o®D; cE¨mtpOf0,f pka0;wnfaeykHç trsKd;om; cE¨mtpOf0,f pka0;wnfaeykH oP²mefcsif;vnf; rwlMu/ qHxHk;ykH t0wf0wfykHç upm;ykHç oGm;ykH ç vmykH ponfwdkYonf vn;f rwnl MDu/ xrkd wnl rD rI sm;u kdt0Zd mÆ wPmS vQi ftaMumi;f&i;fc&H adS om uaH Mumijhfzpaf om bm0½yk uf cs,fvS,fxm;\? pdk;rdk;xm;\? csKyfudkifxm;\/ £w¬dbm0½kyfu £w¬dvd\*F ponhftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfatmifç yk&dovd\*F ponhftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpfatmifç yk&dobm0½kyfuvnf; yk&dovd\*F ponhf tjci;ft&mtm;jziohf m jzpaf tmi f £wvd¬ \*d F pontfh jci;ft&mtm;jzi hfrjzpaf tmi f p;kdr;kdtyk cf sKyxf m;\/ tBuD;tuJtjzpf csKyfudkifxm;\/ xdkaMumifh £w¬dbm0½kyfudk £w¬da`E´ç yk&dobm0½kyfudk yk&doda`E´[k ac:qdk&jcif; jzpf\/ (rlv#D-1-150/)

### £`E´d,ypönf; rxdkufjcif;

£wbd¬ m0½yk uf £wvd¬ \*d Fpaomtjci;ft&m &adS om ½yk wf uYkd kdjzpaf p&mü taMumi;fwpyf g;jzpvf Qiçf yk&dobm0½kyfu yk&dovd\*F paomtjcif;t&m &Sdaom ½kyfwdkYudkjzpfap&mü taMumif;wpfyg;jzpfvQif tb,faMumifh £`E´d,ypönf;ç £`E´d,w¬dypönf;ç £`E´d,t0d\*wypönf; tjzpfjzifh ra[mtyfygoenf;[k ar;jre;fz,G &f m &\dS / tajzum; þowYkd n;f --- y|me;fypnö ;fwy&f mü y|me;fyp,ö owjdåzi hf aus;Z;ljyK&mü-

1/ wdkuf½dkufjzpfapwwfaom taMumif;w&m;[laom Zeuowådç

2/ tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom taMumif;w&m;[laom Oyw¬rÇuowåd odkYr[kwf apmifha&Smufwwf aom tEkygvuowåd --þow åd wprf sK;drsK;d &&dS \/ þbm0½yk of n f uvmywf jlzpaf om bm0'ouuvmyüf aomrf vS n;f uvmywf ½l yk wf &m;wuYkd kdjzpaf pwwaf om Zeuow ådr&/dS xbkd m0'ouuvmytf wiG ;fü &adS om bm0½yk f EiS whf uaG om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdtwwd bf 0u jyKpyk sK;daxmicf aJh om t0Zd mÆ -wPmS t&i;fcoH n fhuuH omvQif wdkuf½dkuf jzpfapwwfaom Zeuowådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ae\/ xdk½kyfwdkYonf uHaMumifhom jzpfaeMu& aom urZ® ½yk wf oYkd m jzpMfu\/ wpzf e f ½yk Zf 0D wd ad `Eo´ n f uvmywf l urZ® ½yk rf sm;u kdtEyk gvuowjdåzihf apmiahf &mS uwf wof uohJ Ykdbm0½yk of n fuvmywf ½l yk rf sm;u kdapmiahf &mS uwf waf om tEyk gvuowvdå n;f r&Sd/ tm[m&onf (= tm[m&ZMoZmonf) tjcm;tjcm;aom ½kyfuvmyfü wnf&Sdaom uvmyfjym;

½kyfrsm;udk --- (½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif wifjychJonhftwdkif;) axmufyhHwwfouJhodkY bm0½kyfonf uvmyfwl ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd axmuyf whH waf om Oywr¬ uÇ owvdå n;f r&/dS uvmyjfym; jzpMfuuek af om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd vn;f Zeuowçdå tEyk gvuow då ç Oywr¬ uÇ owwdå jYkdzi hf bm0½yk uf aus;Z;lrjyKEikd /f xakd Mumi hf £`E,d´ ç tw¬dç t0d\*wypönf; tjzpfjzifh bk&m;&Sifonf a[mawmfrrltyf/

(rlv#D-1-150- 151/) (y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGifvnf; &Sif;jychJ\/) pu©K0dan,s - raem0dan,s

ww¬ £w¬d`E´d,H e pu©K0dan,sH? raem0dan,sar0/ £w¬dvd\*Fg'Ded pu©K0dan,smedyd raem0d-

an,smedyd/ (tbd-|-1-358/) vd\*Fg'dtmuma&ok ½layok ½lyg,weó pu©K0dan,swåm vd\*Fg'DeH pu©K0dan,swm 0kwåm/

(rlv#D-1-151/)

£w¬dbm0½kyf yk&dobm0½kyfudkum; pu©K0dnmPfjzifh rjrifEdkif rodEdkif/ bm0½kyfwdkYonf pu©K0dnmPjfzi hfoEd ikd fjriEf ikd of n fhpuK©0ad n,sw&m;rsm; r[wk Mfuuek /f (bm0½yk of n fwpuf ,kd vf ;Hk tEUHStjym; &adS om ½yk wf prf sK;d jzpof jzi hf rsupf üd wn&f adS om bm0½yk uf kd yuwrd supf jdzi hf jriEf ikd f rjriEf ikd uf kd pr;foyf Munyfh g/) ,i;fbm0½yk uf kdraem0nd mPpf wd jfziohf mvQi foEd ikd \f ? jriEf ikd \f / £wvd¬ \*d Fy&k od v\*d Fponwf Ykd uukd m; puK©0nd mPjfzivhf n;f oxd ukd uf ek \f ? oEd ikd uf ek \f ? raem0nd mPjfzivhf n;f oxd ukd uf ek \f ? oEd ikd f ukef\/

£wvd¬ \*d çF y&k od v\*d Fponwf uYkd m; ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd taygi;ftpok m jzpaf Mumi;fu kda&;Sü &iS ;fjyc\Jh / ,if; £w¬dvd\*Fç yk&dovd\*F paomtjcif;t&mwdkYü wnf&SdMuukefaom ½kyfw&m;pkwdkYü = ½kyfuvmyfwdkYüç ,i;f½yk uf vmy fto;Dto;Du kd"mwcf MJGunafh om f½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fü ½yl g,we = ½yl g½vHk n;f yg0ivf suyf if &Sd\/

,if; ½lyg,we = ½lyg½kHudkum; odkYr[kwf ½lyg½kHwdkY\ taygif;tpkudkum; pu©K0dnmPfjzifhvnf; odEdkif\ jrifEdkif\? raem0dnmPfjzifhvnf; odEdkif\ jrifEdkif\/ xdkaMumifh £w¬dvd\*F yk&dovd\*F ponfudk pu©K0dan,sw&m; = pu©K0dnmPfjzifhvnf; odEdkifaomw&m;ç raem0dan,sw&m; = raem0dnmPf jzifhvnf; odEdkifaomw&m;[k zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ (tbd-|-1-358/ rlv#D-1-151/)

### 15/ yk&dobm0½kyf

1/ yk&dobm0vu©PH yk&dod`Ed´,H?

2/]]yk&daom}}wd yumoe&oH?

3/ yk&dovd\*FedrdwåukwåmuyÜgeH um&Pbm0ypöKy|meH?

4/ pwkr[mblwy'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-358/ 0dok'¨d-2-77/)

1/ trsKd;om;jzpfaMumif;oabm vu©P?

2/ þolum; trsKd;om;[k xif&Sm;jyjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ (u)yk&dovd\*F = trsKd;om; toGifoP²mefç

( c ) yk&doedrdwå = trsKd;om;[kodaMumif; trSwftom;ç

( \* ) yk&doukwå = trsKd;om; tjyKtrlç

(C)yk&dotmuyÜ = trsKd;om; toGiftjyifwdkY\taMumif;jzpfjcif; oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ yk&doda`E´\rSD&m ur®Z r[mbkwf y'|mef/

(u) yk&dovd\*F --- trsKd;om;\ vuf ç ajc ç vnfyif;ç &ifbwf ponfwdkY\ toGifoP²mefonf trsKd;o®D;uJhodkY r[kwf? trsKd;o®D;ESifh rwlay/ trsKd;om;wdkY\ txufydkif;udk,fum,um; &Sif;vif;\?

atmufydkif; udk,fum,um; r&Sif;vif;ay/ vufajcwdkYum; BuD;ukef\? rsufESmum; BuD;\/

( c ) yk&doedrdwå --- trsKd;om;[kodaMumif; trSwftom; --- trsKd;om;wdkY\ &ifom;um; &Sif;vif;\? rwk qf wd fyg;rsKid ;far;G usipf ,G wf Ykdayguaf &muuf ek \f ? qxH ;kHy Hkt0w0f wyf oHk n ftrsK;do;D®wEYkd iS hfrwnl aD y/

( \* ) yk&doukwå --- trsKd;om;wdkY\ tjyKtrl --- i,f&G,fpOftcg0,f &xm;i,f xGefi,f ponfwdkYjzifh v,fxGefwrf; ul;oef;a&mif;0,fwrf; ponfjzifhupm;jcif;ç oJuefaygif½dk; jyKvkyfí a&uefwl;wrf; upm;jcif; ponfum; trsKd;om;wdkY\ tjyKtrlwnf;/

(C) yk&dotmuyÜ --- trsK;dom; toiG tf jyi f--- trsK;dom;w\Ykd omG ;[evf m[e f pm;[e f aomu[f ef paomtjyKtrul m; trsK;do;D®wuYkd ohJ Ykdr[wk bf J oeofY e&Yf iS ;f&iS ;f &MdSuuek \f / &iS ;f&iS ;fvi;fvi;f omG ;wwf vmwwaf om jyKrwl waf om trsK;do;D®uakd wUGaom f trsK;dom;vykd i f omG ;vm\ --- ponjfzi hf ajymqwkd wf

Muayonf/ (tbd-|-1-358/)

½IuGuf --- (6)'Gg&ESifh (42)aum|mowdkYwGif bm0'ouuvmyf &Edkif&m aum|mowdkYü bm0'ouuvmyüf &adS om (10)rsK;daom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd"mwcf vJG su fbm0½yk uf kda&;Gxwk íf txuwf iG af zmjfy xm;onhftwdkif; rdrd\ bm0½kyf\ vu©P-&o ponfwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif½Iyg/ þbm0½yk uf m; um,'ouuvmyuf ohJ yYkd i fwpuf ,kd vf ;Hk tEUHStjym; wn&f \dS ? u,kd tf \*gF tpwd f tydkif; wpfae&müom wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;rsKd; r[kwfay/ xdkaMumifh (6)'Gg&wdkYüvnf;aumif; xdkuf oifh&m &oifh&m aum|mowdkYüvnf;aumif; bm0'ouuvmyf &Sd&mXmewdkif;ü ½Iyg/ þbm0½kyfonf wpfudk,fvkH; tESHUtjym; wnf&Sdaomfvnf; bm0'ouuvmyf taejzifhom

wn&f odS jzi hfum,'ouuvmypf aom tjcm;tjcm;aom ½yk uf vmywf EYkd iS hfuvmycf si;f ra&m,uS af y/ ½kyfuvmyfcsif; ra&mr,Suf oD;jcm;wnf&SdaomaMumifh rSD&mr[mbkwfcsif;vnf; ra&mr,Suf oD;jcm;pD wnf&Sd\? rSD&mr[mbkwfcsif; ra&mr,Sufjcif;aMumifh tjcm;tjcm;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYESifhvnf; obm0 owdå pGrf;tifcsif; ra&mr,Suf oD;oefYom wnf&Sd\/

### A[kokwa&;&m tjzmjzm

þ £w¬da`E´ yk&doda`E´ ESpfrsKd;vkH;onf urÇmOD;umvü jzpfMuaom vlom;wdkY\ oEÅmef0,f y0wdå tcgusr S jzpaf y:vm&\/ (ajrq-D ajrvmT -E,G cf sKwd Ykd u,G af ysmuNfy;Daemu f oav;qeuf kd pm;o;kHMuaom tcgrS usifBuD; usifi,fpGeYf&ef vrf;rsm; ay:aygufvm\? xdktcgusrS £w¬dbm0½kyf ykrÇm0½kyfrsm;vnf; jzpfvmMu\/) urÇmOD;umvrS aemufydkif;umvüum; y#doaE¨tcgü bm0½kyfonf pí jzpf\/

('D-3-70-73) y#doaE¨tcgü jzpfaom bm0½kyfyif (£w¬da`E´ yk&doda`E´yif) jzpfaomfvnf; = y#doaE¨u pí tqurf jyw f jzpaf y:vmaom bm0½yk yf ijfzpaf omvf n;f y0wtdå cgü vyI &f mS ;ww\f ? ajymi;fvwJ w\f ? y0wådtcgü tqufrjywf jzpfaeaom bm0½kyfonfvnf; y0wådtcgüyif vIyf&Sm;wwf\?ajymif;vJ wwf\/

awe acg ye ora,e tnw&ó bdu©Kaem £w¬dvd\*ø ygwkblwH a[mwd/ awe acg ye

ora,e tnw&dóm bdu©Ked,m yk&dovd\*ø ygwkblwH a[mwd/ (0d-1-43/) xdktcgü rxif&Sm;aom &[ef;wpfyg;\ oEÅmef0,f £w¬dvdifonf (£w¬dbm0½kyfonf) xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm\/ xdktcgü rxif&Sm;aom bdu©KeDrwpfyg;\ oEÅmef0,f yk&dovdifonf (= yk&dobm0

½kyfonf) xif&Sm; jzpfay:vm\/ (0d-1-43/) þodkYvQif y0wådtcgüum; vdiftajymif;tvJ &Sdwwf\/ trsKd;om;onfvnf; trsKd;o®D; jzpfoGm;

wwf\? trsKd;o®D;onfvnf; trsKd;om; jzpfvmwwf\/

wpfzef þESpfrsKd;aom vdifwdkYwGif yk&dovdifonf jrwf\? £w¬dvdifonf ,kwfnHh\? xdkaMumifh

y&k od vid of n f tm;aumi;faom tm;&adS om tuok vkd af Mumi hf u,G af ysmu&f \? £wvd¬ id of n f tm;r&dS aom tm;en;faom uok vkd af Mumi hf wnvf m&\/ £wvd¬ id of nuf m; u,G af ysmuvf waf om f tm;en;f aom tm;r&adS om tuok vkd af Mumi hf u,G af ysmuof mG ;&\? y&k od vid of n f tm;aumi;faom tm;&adS om ukodkvfaMumifh wnfvm&\/ þodkYvQif vdifESpfrsKd;vkH;onf tukodkvfaMumifh uG,faysmuf&\? ukodkvf aMumifh wnfvm&\[k od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-1-359/) o\*k wbd 0u kd &n&f ,G íf --- ]]uok vkd af Mumi hf wnvf m&\}} --- [ k qokd n/f '\*k w¾ bd 0üum; --]]tukodkvfaMumifhyif rlvvdif uG,faysmufí tukodkvfaMumifhyif vdiftopf bm0½kyftopfonf wnvf m&\}}[ k rwS yf g/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f --- x'kd \*k w¾ bd üHk bm0½yk uf m; tuok vkd uf aH Mumi hf jzpaf om ur®Z½kyfjzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ 'k\*¾wdbkHü y#doaE¨ wnfae&jcif;onf tukodkvfaMumifhom y#doaE¨ wnaf e&ojzi hfy#od aEt¨ cgü bm0½yk of n ftuok vkd af Mumiohf m jzp&f ouohJ Ykdtvm;wyl i fy0wtdå cg üvnf; bm0½kyfonf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf tukodkvfaMumifhom jzpfay:vm&\/ (rlv#D-1-151/)

### vdifajymif;oGm;aomf

bm0½kyf ajymif;oGm;aomtcg bm0½kyf\ tusKd;qufjzpfaom vd\*FedrdwåwdkYvnf; ajymif;Mu&\/ ukwåtmuyÜwdkYum; tenf;i,fcefY MumNyD;rS rodrom wjznf;jznf; ajymif;oGm;Mu\/ bm0½kyfonf ur®Z½kyf xkH;pHtwdkif; b0wpfavQmuf0,f (pkwdcgeD;umvrSvGJvQif) pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;\ Oyg'fumvwdkif;ç XDumvwdkif;ç bifumvwdkif;ü tqufrjywf txyfxyf jzpfíae&m vdifajymif;cgeD; tcg0, f tpOtf wikd ;f tqurf jyw f jzpíf vmaom rvl bm0½yk of n f tjzp&f yíf ç topbf m0½yk of nf

uaH Mumi hfquíf jzp\f / rvl bm0½yk f tjzp&f yof nEf iS hfwpNfyKdief u f v\*d eF rd wd wå EYkd iS qhf ikd af om urZ® ½yk -f pwd Zå ½yk -f OwZk ½yk -f tm[m&Z½yk wf vYkd n;f tjzp&f yMfuíç topbf m0½yk \f tusK;dqujfzpaf om v\*d eF rd wd å wEYkd iS qhf ikd af om urZ® ½yk -f pwd Zå ½yk -f OwZk ½yk -f tm[m&Z½yk rf sm;on f quvf uíf jzpMfu\/ þo Ykd½yk tf ajymif;tvJ jzpfjcif;udk ]]vdifjyefjcif;}}[k ac:Mu&onf/

### ObawmAsnf;

trsKd;o®D;jzpfxdkufaomuH = £w¬dvdifjzpfxdkufaomuHç trsKd;om;jzpfxdkufaomuH = yk&dovdif jzpfxdkufaomuH[laom ESpfyg;pHkaom uHaMumifhjzpfaom t\*FgZmwf&Sdol = ObawmAsnf;\ oEÅmefü £w¬da`E´ odkYr[kwf yk&doda`E´[laom £a`E´wpfrsKd;om jzpfoavm? odkYr[kwf £w¬da`E´ yk&doda`E´[laom

£a`E´ESpfrsKd;vkH;wdkYyif jzpfukefoavm --- þum; tar;wnf;/ tajz --- vdifESpfrsKd;&Sdaom ObawmAsnf;\ oEÅmefü £a`E´ wpfrsKd;om &Sd\ = (bm0½kyf wpfrsKd; om&\dS /) red ;frObawmAsn;f\ oEmÅ eüf £wad¬ `E ´ = £wbd¬ m0½yk of m &\dS / a,musfm;ObawmAsn;f\ oEÅmefü yk&doda`E´ = yk&dobm0½kyf wpfrsKd;om &Sd\/ þum; tajzwnf;/ þo YkdObawmAsn;fü £a`Ew´ pyf g;om = bm0½yk wf prf sK;dom &vdS waf om fEpS cf ak jrmuaf omAsn;f\ (= EpS cf ak jrmuaf om t\*gFZmw ferd wd \f ) r&dSjci;fon fjzpaf v&m\/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f £wad¬ `E ´y&k od ad `E´ = £w¬dbm0½kyf yk&dobm0½kyfudk Asnf;jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;[lí (t\*FgZmwfjzpfjcif;\ taMumif;[lí) qdkchJNyD (= £w¬da`E´onf £w¬dAsnf;jzpfjcif;\ yk&doda`E´onf yk&doAsnf;jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;[kqdkchJNyD/) x kd'wk ,d £a`Eo´ nvf n;f xOkd bawmAsn;f\ oEmÅ eüf r& dSjzpcf \Jh ? xakd Mumi hfxOkd bawmAsn;f oEmÅ eüf

'kwd,Asnf;\ r&Sdjcif;onf jzpfav&m\/ þum; tar;wnf;/ tajz --- xdkObawmAsnf;twGuf £a`E´onf = bm0½kyfonf Asnf;jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;w&m;

r[kwfay/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl --- tcgcyfodrf; r&Sdjcif;aMumifhwnf;/ xyfrH &Sif;vif;wifjyaytHh trsKd;o®D; ObawmAsnf;\ oEÅmefü tMuiftcg0,f tjcm;trsKd;o®D; wpfOD;tay:ü &m\*pdwf = wyfruf aompdwfonf jzpfay:vm\? xdktcgüomvQif xdktrsKd;o®D; ObawmAsnf;\ oEÅmefü a,mufsm;Asnf; = a,mufsm;edrdwfonf xif&Sm;vm\/ £w¬dAsÍÆeH y#dpäEHé \*kV§H a[mwd --- trsKd;o®D;Asnf;onf = trsKd;o®D;edrdwfonf zkH;uG,fae\? vQKdU0Sufae\/ tu,fí ,if;trsKd;o®D; ObawmAsnf;\ oEÅmefü tMuiftcg0,f trsKd;om;wpfOD;tay:ü

&m\*pdwfonf jzpfay:vm\? xdktcgüomvQif xdktrsKd;o®D; ObawmAsnf;\ oEÅmefü rdef;rAsnf; = red ;frerd wd of n fxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm\/ a,musfm;Asn;fon f= a,musfm;erd wd of n fz;Hku,G af e\? vQKUd0uS f ae\/

a,musfm;ObawmAsn;fon f tMuitf cg0, f trsK;do;D®wpOf ;Dtay:ü &m\*pwd f jzpaf e\? xtkd cg

rsKd;üomvQif xdka,mufsm;ObawmAsnf;\ oEÅmefü a,mufsm;Asnf; = a,mufsm;edrdwfonf xif&Sm;vm

\/ rdef;rAsnf; = rdef;redrdwfonf zkH;uG,fae\? vQKdU0Sufae\/

tu,fí a,mufsm;ObawmAsnf;onf tMuiftcg0,f tjcm;a,mufsm;wpfOD; tay:ü &m\*-

pdwf jzpfae\? xdktcgrsKd;üomvQif xdka,mufsm;ObawmAsnf;\ oEÅmefü rdef;rAsnf; = rdef;redrdwf onf xif&Sm;vm\/ a,mufsm;Asnf; = a,mufsm;edrdwfonf zkH;uG,fae\? vQKdU0Sufae\/ wpfzef xdkObawmAsnf;wdkY\ £a`E´onf = bm0½kyfonf 'kwd,Asnf; = 'kwd,edrdwf jzpfzdkY&ef taMumif;w&m;onf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh ? þodkYjzpfvwfaomf tcgcyfodrf;vnf; Asnf;ESpfrsKd;vkH; = erd wd Ef pS cf vk ;Hkon fwnaf eav&m\? pipf p fwnuf m;rwn/f xakd Mumi hfxOkd bawmAsn;f\ x£kd a`Eo´ nf (= xdkbm0½kyfonf) Asnf; = edrdwfjzpfzdkY&ef taMumif;r[kwfay/ (tbd-|-1-359/) ur®o[m,H ye &m\*pdwåara0w¬ um&PH/ (tbd-|-1-359/) tavsmftm;jzifhqdk&rl uH[laom tazmfo[J (= tazmfo[m,f) &Sdaom &m\*pdwfonfomvQif

þ'kwd,edrdwf jzpf&mü taMumif;w&m;yifwnf;/ (tbd-|-1-359/)

,o®m wó {uar0 £`E´d,H a[mwd? wo®m £w¬dObawmAsÍÆeaum o,rdÜ \*AHÇ \*PSmwd?

y&rdÜ \*PSmaywd/ yk&doObawmAsÍÆeaum y&H \*AHÇ \*PSmaywd? o,H ye e \*PSmwDwd/

(tbd-|-1-359/) qufíqdkOD;thH --- xdkObawmAsnf;\ oEÅmefü (= oP²mefü) £a`E´wpfrsKd; = bm0½kyfwpfrsKd;om &adS omaMumi hfred ;frObawmAsn;fon fu,kd wf ikd vf n;f (tjcm;a,musfm;wEYkd iS hfaygi;fazmcf aJh om)f u,kd 0f ef udk ,lEdkif\/ tjcm;trsKd;o®D; wpfOD;udkvnf; (rdrdESifh aygif;azmfjcif;jzifh) udk,f0efudk ,lapEdkif\/ a,musfm;ObawmAsn;fum; (tjcm;trsK;do;D®wpOf ;Du kd aygi;fazmjfci;fjzi)hf owl pyf g;u kd u,kd 0f euf kd ,lapEdkif\/ rdrdudk,fwdkifum; (tjcm;a,mufsm;wdkYESifh aygif;azmfjcif;jzifh) udk,f0efudk r,lEdkif[krSwfyg/

(tbd-|-1-359/)

### e ye wd|wd = tcgcyfodrf; rwnf[lonf

tcgcyof rd ;f erd wd Ef pS cf ok n frwn[f kqakd omvf n;f txitf &mS ; rwnjfci;fu kdqvkd [kd ewf ol n/f bmaMumifhenf;/ a&S;ü --- yk&doAsÍÆeH ygu#H a[mwd? £w¬dAsÍÆeH y#dpäEHé \*kHV§H a[mwd = rdef;rObawmAsnf;onf tjcm;trsKd;o®D;wpfOD; tay:ü &m\*pdwf jzpfay:aeaomtcg a,mufsm;Asnf; = edrdwfonf xi&f mS ;vm\? red ;frAsn;f = erd wd of n fz;Hku,G af e\? vQKUd0uS af e\ --- [qk ckd aJh omaMumiwhf n;f/ xakd Mumihf a,mufsm;ObawmAsnf;ü a,mufsm;edrdwf xif&Sm;í rdef;redrdwfu rxifr&Sm; &Sdae\[kvnf;aumif;ç rdef;rObawmAsnf;ü rdef;redrdwfu txift&Sm;&Sdí a,mufsm;edrdwfu rxifr&Sm; &Sd\[kvnf;aumif; rSwf,lxdkufonf/ (t|omvdeDbmom#Dum-4-10/)

### £a`E´wpfrsKd;om &SdEdkifykH

w,d'H 'G,H ,o®m oEÅmae o[ e y0wåwd ]],ó £w¬d`E´d,H OyÜZÆwd? wó yk&dod`Ed´,H OyÜZÆwDwd¿ aem}}wdtm'd0peawm/ wo®m ObawmAsÍÆeuóyd {uar0d`Ed´,H a[mwDwd 0kwåH/

(rlv#D-1-151/)

£wad¬ `E ´ ç y&k od ad `E[´ al om bm0½yk Ef pS rf sK;dv;Hkon f ow0å gwpaf ,mu\f oEmÅ eüf twwl uuG m; rjzpfEdkif? tb,faMumifh odEdkifygoenf;[lrl --- bk&m;&Sifonf £`E´d,,rdkufygVdawmfü --,ó £w¬d`E´d,H OyÜZÆwd? wó yk&dod`Ed´,H OyÜZÆwDwd¿ aem/ (tbd-7-117/) tMuifyk\*d¾Kvf\ oEÅmefü £w¬da`E´onf jzpfaeqJ jzpf\? xdk£w¬da`E´ jzpfaeqJ (xif&Sm;&SdaeqJ)

yk\*d¾Kvf\ oEÅmefü yk&doda`E´onf jzpfqJavm[k ar;chJaomf jzpfqJr[kwf[k ajzqdk&m\/ þodkYpaom pum;awmfudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh odEdkifyg\ [lay/ xdkodkY owå0g

wpOf ;D\ oEmÅ eüf £a`EE´ pS rf sK;d = bm0½yk Ef pS rf sK;dw\Ykd NyKdiwf rl jzpEf ikd jfci;faMumi hf ObawmAsn;f\ oEmÅ ef üvnf; wpfrsKd;omvQifjzpfaom £a`E´onf = bm0½kyfonf jzpfEdkif\[k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdk oGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (rlv#D-1-151/)

### q&m0efBuD;rsm;\ pGrf;tif

rsuaf rmS uaf cw0f , fq&m0eBfu;Drsm;on fxukd ohJ aYkd om Asn;fEpS cf &k odS lObawmAsn;ftm; Asn;fEpS cf k &odS \l BuKduEf pS of u&f m Asn;fwpcf wk n;f&oSd jlzpaf tmi fcpJG wd uf ok Eikd Mfuaom[\l / bm0½yk of n furZ® ½yk f jzpfojzifh uHaMumifhom ajymif;vJEdkif\[k wpfzufowf t,lroD;oifhay/ txuwf iG fwijfycoJh ntfh wikd ;f u\H tazmof [uJ kd&&adS om &m\*pwd \f prG ;ftiaf Mumi hfObawm

Asnf;\ oEÅmef0,f Asnf;edrdwfwpfckck xif&Sm;vmEdkifaMumif; tqdkudkvnf; owdjyKyg/ wpzf e fObawmAsn;fon ftwwd bf 00, ft0Zd mÆ -wPmS -Oyg'gevf Qitf &i;fc&H adS om Asn;fEpS cf uk kd &&SdapEdkifaom uHudk jyKpkysKd;axmifchJ\/ xdkuHonf umv-\*wd-ya,m\*-Oy"d[laom ypöKyÜef taMumif; w&m;wdkYESifh aygif;azmfrdygrS tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef tcGifhtvrf; omvm\/ xdkObawmAsnf;onf wpfbufu Asnf;ESpfckudk&apEdkifaom uHudk tm;xkwfchJjim;aomfvnf;

wpbf uuf vn;f ,cuk ohJ YkdcGpJ wd uf ok ygu Asn;fwpcf uk okd m &&EdS ikd af paom urH sK;duvkd n;f xal xmicf oJh l jzpaf v&m\/ Asn;fEpS cf uk kd&apEikd af om u\H prG ;ftiuf kdorYkd [wk f u\H tusK;dw&m;u kdAsn;fwpcf uk okd m &apEikd af om uuH tEikd ,f El ikd af om prG ;fti&f vdS mcsed 0f , fObawmAsn;f&odS \l q&m0eEf iS hfcpJG wd uf ok jci;f [al om ya,m\* = BudK;pm; tm;xwk rf uI kdtr&DS ojzi hfAsn;fwpcf uk okd m &apEikd af om u\H prG ;ftiaf Mumihf Asnf;wpfckom &&SdoGm;jcif;jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ umv-\*wd-ya,m\*-Oy"d[laom taMumif;w&m;wdkYESifh aygi;fazm&f ojzi hfAsn;fwpcf uk okd m &apEikd af omuuH tusK;day;jci;fyi fjzpof n/f bm0½yk of n furZ® ½yk f {uefjzpfojzifh uHtaMumif;w&m;ESifh tquftoG,f ruif;Edkifonfudkum; owdjyK&rnf jzpfayonf/ xokd YkdcpJG wd uf ok &mü erd wd -å uwk -å tmuywÜ rYkd mS cpJG wd Nfy;DvQiNfy;Djci;f ajymi;fvrJ Irjzpaf o;b Jwpaf ewY pjfcm; wjznf;jznf; ajymif;vJoGm;onf[k qdk\/

### 16/ ½kyfZD0dw

1/ o[Zmw½lygEkygvevu©PH ZD0dwd`Ed´,H?

2/ awoH y0wåe&oH?

3/ awoan0 XyeypöKy|meH?

4/ ,my,dwAÁblwy'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-359/ 0dok'¨d-2-77/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ twljzpfaom uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk apmifha&Smufjcif;oabm  2/ xdkuvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk Oyg'frSonf bifodkYwdkifatmif | vu©P? |
| jzpfapjcif; = rQapjcif; = touf&Snfapjcif;  3/ xdkuvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk bifrwdkifrD touf&Snfatmif | (udpö) &o? |
| wnfatmif xm;wwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |

4/ rdrdonf jzpfaptyf rQaptyf touf&Snfaptyfaom uvmyfwl ur®Zr[mbkwf y'|mef/ vuP© --- þ½kyfZD0dwda`E´onf ½kyfuvmyfwpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom rdrdESifh twljzpfzuf uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk apmifha&SmufaomaMumifh ur®Z½kyfrsm;\ toufaywnf;/ ½kyfZD0dwonf uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk apmifha&Smufaomfvnf; uvmyfjym; ur®Z½kyfwdkYudkum; rapmifha&SmufEdkif/ pdwåZ½kyfç OwkZ½kyfç tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYonf rdrd rdrdwdkY\ qdkif&mqdkif&m taMumif;w&m;rsm; jzpfMuonhf pdwf-Owk-tm[m&wdkYonf xif&Sm;&SdaecdkufrSmyif jzpfMu&aomaMumihf --- trdxif&Sm;&Sdaeaom om;udk ExYkd ed ;fpon fhowl pyf g;u apmiahf &mS uzf ,G frvakd wmoh uohJ Ykdwpyf g;aom w&m;wuYkd apmiahf &mS uzf ,G rf v?kd pdwf-Owk-tm[m&wdkYuyif rdrdwdkY qdkif&m ½kyfw&m;rsm;udk wnfwHhatmif apmifha&SmufEdkifMuavonf/ þurZ® ½yk wf rYkd mS rrd wd uYkd kd wukd ½f ukd jfzpaf y:apwwaf om ZeutaMumi;fu H csKyqf ;HkNy;Daemu f awmaf wmf MumrSç tcsKdUaom ur®Z½kyfrsm;um; taMumif;&if;uHESifh b0aygif;rsm;pGm uGmjcm;NyD;rS ,if;uH\ tusKd; w&m;tjzpfjzifh jzpfay:vm&um; --- trdrJhom;udk EdkYxdef;u touf&Snfatmif apmifha&Smuf&ouJhodkY ,if;ur®Z½kyfwdkYudkvnf; pdwåu©P (17)csuf[laom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ oufwrf;"r®wm tcsdefaphatmif wnfwHhEdkifa&;twGuf ½kyfZD0dwda`E´u apmifha&Smufay;&avonf/ xdkaMumifh wpfckaom pu©K'ouuvmyfü yg&Sdaom ZD0dwu xdk½kyfuvmyfüyif yg0ifMuaom (9)rsKd;aom uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk apmifha&Smuf\/ wpfckaom aomw'ouuvmyfü yg0ifaom ZD0dwu xdkuvmyfüyif yg0ifMuaom (9)rsK;daom uvmywf l urZ® ½yk wf uYkd kd apmiahf &mS u\f ? þopYkd onjfzi hf urZ® ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fü yg0iaf om ZD0dwu rdrd\ uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfrsm;udk apmifha&Smufonf[k od&Sdygav/ ur®Z½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü þZD0dwum; ygjrJ"r®wmwnf;/ upd &ö o --- y0wåe&o --- ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ü&Sdaom twljzpfaom uvmyfwl ur®Z ½yk wf uYkd kd Oyg'rf oS n f biof wYkd ikd af tmi f jzpaf pjci;f[ol n f rQapjci;f tou&f nS af pjci;fyiwf n;f/ ru,G f raysmufao;bJ xif&Sm;&Sdapjcif;udk qdkvdkayonf/

ZD0dwonf twljzpfaom uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk tpOfapmifha&Smufjcif; tEkygvevu©Pç rQap tou&f nS af pjci;f = y0weå &opaom tptD &i f xi&f mS ;&adS omvf n;f -- a&on f Mum ponwf uYkd kd xi&f mS ;&cdS ukd üf omvQi fapmiahf &mS uof uohJ Ykd--- Z0D wd onvf n;f apmiahf &mS utf yaf om uvmywf lurZ® ½yk f w&m;w Ykdxi&f mS ;&adS ecukd üf omvQi fxtkd wjlzpaf om uvmywf lurZ® ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdapmiahf &mS uaf yon/f

ExYkd ed ;fon fowl pyf g;ar;Gaom ri;fom;u kdapmiahf &mS uof uohJ Ykdrrd drrd wd \Ykd u,kd yf ikd Of pmö jzpaf om uHaMumifhjzpfaom uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfw&m;wdkYudk uvmyfwl ZD0dwu apmifha&Smufay;\/ xdkodkY apmifh a&Smufaomfvnf; --- avSolBuD;onf avSudk urf;wpfbufodkYa&mufatmif avSmfcwf&mü avSESifh pyfae aom rrd ud ,kd uf vkd n;f ur;fwpbf uof Ykda&muaf pouohJ Ykd= ur;fwpbf uof Ykda&muaf ptyaf om avES iS hf qupf yof jziohf mvQi f rrd od nvf n;f ur;fwpbf uof Ykda&mu&f ouohJ Ykd--- tvm;wyl i f Z0D wd onvf n;f rrd od n frQapty ftou&f nS af ptyaf om uvmywf ul rZ® ½yk Ef iS hfqupf yof jziohf mvQi fjzpaf y:vmEikd \f ? rQEdkif\? touf&SnfEdkif\/ rdrdwpfOD;csif; rdrdcsnf;oufouf jzpfEdkifonhf pGrf;tifowåd r&Sd/ odkYtwGuf twjlzpzf uf ur®Z½yk wf uYkd kdapmiahf &mS ujfci;fjzi hfrrd ud ,kd uf kdapmiahf &mS ujfci;fupd vö n;f Ny;Dp;DomG ;ayon/f tu,fí ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ &yfwnfrIonf ZD0dwda`E´ESifh qufpyfrI &SdaevQif tb,faMumifh ZD0dw onf ur®Z½kyfrsm;udk tcgcyfodrf;wnfatmif rxm;Edkifygoenf;[k ar;zG,f&m &Sd\? taMumif;um; þodkYwnf; --- bifumvrStxufü ZD0dwu twljzpfaom uvmyfwlur®Z½kyfwdkYudk rrQapEdkif touf r&nS af pEikd /f taMumi;fr lrrd dZ0D wd onvf n;faumi;fç rrd od n frQapty ftou&f nS af ptyaf om uvmyf wl ur®Z½kyfwdkYonfvnf;aumif; bifumvrSaemufü rwnfMuawmhaomaMumifh jzpf\/ xokd Ykd bicf P\txuüf rrQapEikd f tourf &nS af pEikd qf akd omvf n;f --- Z0D wd on f twjlzpzf uf

uvmywf lurZ® ½yk wf uYkd kdtpOaf pmiahf &mS ujfci;fç rQapjci;fç tou&f nS af pjci;fç Oyg'rf oS n fbiof rYkd wikd rf D wnaf tmixf m;jci;fç wnaf pjci;f tmEak bmrf Sv;Hk0ui;fomG ;onuf m; r[wk af y/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l qdktyfchJNyD;aom Oyg'frSonf bifodkYrwdkifrD xdkxdk cPwdkif; cPwdkif;ü topftopf xyfumxyfum tqufrjywf jzpfay:vmaom xdkxdk twljzpfzuf uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk xdkxdkuvmyfwl ZD0dwu apmifha&Smufjcif; rQapjcif; touf&Snfapjcif;paom udpövkyfief;&yfudk NyD;pD;apaomaMumifh jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-77/)

### tedpö - 'ku© - tewå oabm

ZD0dwonfvnf;aumif;ç rdrdZD0dwonf rQaptyf touf&Snfaptyfaom ur®Z½kyfwdkYonfvnf; aumif; bifumvrS aemufü tb,faMumifh rwnfEdkifMuygoenf; [lrl ---

½lyH bdu©a0 tedpHö? a,myd a[wk a,myd ypöa,m ½lyó OyÜg'g,? aomyd tedapöm? tedpöorÇLwH bdu©a0 ½lyH? ukawm edpHö b0dówd/ (oH-2-20/)

&[e;fw Ykd... ½yk wf &m;on f tepd wö n;f/ ½yk wf &m;\ jzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e f wukd ½f ukd jfzpaf pwwaf om tMuif a[wktaMumif;w&m; = ZeutaMumif;w&m;onfvnf; &Sd\? tMuif tm;ay;axmufyhHwwf aom Oywr¬ uÇ taMumi;fw&m; yp,ö taMumi;fw&m;onvf n;f &\dS / xZkd eutaMumi;fw&m; Oyw-¬ ruÇ taMumi;fw&m;onvf n;f tepd oö mwn;f/ &[e;fw Ykd...tepd jözpof n fhtaMumi;fw&m;rsm;aMumihf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&aom ½kyfw&m;onf tb,frSmvQif edpö jzpfEdkifygthHenf;/ (oH-2-20/) 'ku©jzpfykH tewåjzpfykHudkvnf; ykHpHwlyif a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

½kyfw&m;wdkY\ a[wktaMumif; ZeutaMumif;w&m;rsm;rSm twdwfb0xdkxdku jyKpkysKd;axmifchJ aom t0Zd mÆ -wPmS -Oyg'ge-f ocgF&-uwH yYkd i fjzpMfu\/ tm;ay;axmuyf whH waf om Oywr¬ uÇ taMumi;f yp,ö taMumi;fw&m;wrYkd mS pwd Of wtk m[m&w YkdjzpMfu\/ ½yk Zf 0D wd on ftwjlzpzf u fuvmywf lurZ® ½yk f wdkYudk tEkygvuowådjzifh apmifha&Smufwwfaom tEkygvutaMumif;w&m;yif jzpf\/ rrd wd uYkd kdjzpaf pwwçf tm;ay;axmuyf whH wçf apmiahf &mS uwf waf om taMumi;fw&m;w Ykdu,kd wf ikd uf tepd -ö 'uk -© tewwå &m;woYkd m jzpMfujci;faMumi hf,i;f tepd -ö 'uk -© tewwå &m;waYkd Mumi hfxi&f mS ;jzpaf y: vmMu&aom ZD0dwonfvnf;aumif;ç ZD0dwESifh uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYonfvnf;aumif; tedpö-'ku© -tewwå &m;woYkd m jzpMfu&\/ xakd Mumi hf Z0D wd onvf n;faumi;fç rrd Zd 0D wd on f rQapty f tou&f nS f aptyfaom ur®Z½kyfwdkYonfvnf;aumif; bifumvrSaemifü rwnf&SdEdkifMujcif; jzpf\/ xdk twljzpfzuf uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk apmifha&Smufjcif; tEkygveudpö = Oyg'frSonf bifodkY

rwikd rf D uvmywf l urZ® ½yk wf uYkd kd rQapjci;f tou&f nS af pjci;f y0weå upd pö aom xxkd ukd pd uö kd Ny;Dapjci;f rSmvnf; ZD0dw\ touf&SifrI[laom xl;jcm;csuf taMumif;w&m;aMumifh jzpfonf/ £`E´d,A'¨ trnf &aom puK©paom £a`Ew´ EYkd iS hfqupf yaf eaom ½yk wf &m;\ rw½yl trn&f aom oal otavmi;faumif \ ½yk rf Sx;ljcm;ruI vkd n;faumi;fç urZ® ½yk Ef iS hfurZ® ½yk of YkdtpOvf ukd íf jzpaf om ½yk \f pwd Zå ½yk -f OwZk ½yk f tm[m&Z½yk wf rYkd Sx;ljcm;ruI vkd n;faumi;f Z0D wd ad `Eu´ jyKvyk íf ay;on/f Z0D wd ad `Ea´ Mumiohf mvQi fx½kd yk f w&m;w\Ykd tcsi;fcsi;f x;ljcm;r I&adS eMujci;f jzp\f / wpzf e fZ0D wd ad `Eo´ n ftwjlzpzf u furZ® ½yk wf &m;wYkd \ Oyg'rf oS n fbiof rYkd wikd rf Dwpcf PrQ wnaf eEikd af &; cP|wd dtwuG of uof uof m taMumi;fw&m; jzpof n f r[wk af o;? urZ® ½yk f oEwÅ td pO\f rjywrf p J tjryJ i f a&;SEiS ahf emu f qupf yvf su f txyxf yf jzpaf y:a&;twuG vf n;f taMumi;fw&m;jzpof n[f krwS yf g/ tu,íf urZ® ½yk foEwÅ td pO\f rjywrf pJ tjrwJ r;f a&;SEiS ahf emu f qupf yvf su f txyxf y f jzpaf y:a&;twuG vf n;f taMumi;fw&m; r[wk yf g[k ,lqchJvQif toufukefjcif;aMumifh aojcif; = tm,ku©,r&P[lonf roifhav&m r&Sdav&m rjzpf

Edkifav&m/ (r[m#D-2-96/) a&S;a&S;ur®Z½kyfrsm; rcsKyfqkH;rD aemufaemufur®Z½kyfrsm; topftopf Oyg'fvsuf txyfxyfjzpfay:í wnfaejcif;udk yAE¨Xdwd = yAE¨mEkyapä'[k ac:\/ ZD0dwda`E´onf uvmyfwl ur®Z½kyfw&m;wdkYudk tEkygvuowådjzifhom aus;Zl;jyKonf r[kwfao;? yAE¨Xdwd twGuf vnf; aus;Zl;jyKonf[k qdkvdkonf/ þ Z0D wd ad `Eo´ nvf n;f pm;ty fctJ y fvsutf y faomutf yaf om tpmu kdaMuusuaf pwwaf om

ygpu0rf;rD;[k ac:qdktyfaom ygpuawaZm"mwfESifhwuGaom ur®Z½kyfuvmyfwdkYüvnf;aumif;ç qHzsm; tarG;zsm; ajconf;zsm; vufonf;zsm; ajcmufaoGUaom ta&zsm;udk csefxm;í <uif;aom wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü wn&f adS om urZ® ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;füvn;faumi;f EUHSapvsu f wn&f adS yon/f rrd ½d vI okd nfh urZ® ½yk uf vmyuf kd "mwcf vJG su f Z0D wd u kd a&;Gxwk íf vuP© -&o ponuf kd txuwf iG f a&;om;wijfy xm;onhftwdkif; ½Iyg/

### 17/ [',0w¬K

1/ raem"mwkraem0dnmP"mwleH edó,vu©PH [',0w¬K/ 2/ wmoan0 "mwleH tm"m&P&oH?

3/ OAÁ[eypöKy|meH?

4/ pwkr[mblwy'|meH/ (0dok'¨d-2-77/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ raem"mwf + raem0dnmP"mwfwdkY\ rSD&mjzpfjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ xdk"mwfESpfyg;wdkY\omvQif wnf&mjzpfjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ xdk"mwfESpfyg;wdkYudk xrf;aqmifxm;wwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ rdrd ([',0w¬K)\rSD&m uvmyfwl ur®Zr[mbkwf | y'|mef/ |

ESvkH;tdrftwGif;0,f ykef;nufaphcefY yrmP&Sdaom wGif;i,fü wnf&Sdaom wpfvufzufrQaom aoG;udk trSDjyKí ---

1/ yx0D"mwfu wnf&mtjzpf aumif;pGm aqmifxm;jcif;udpöç

2/ tmayg"mwfu zGJUpnf;ay;jcif;udpöç

3/ awaZm"mwfu &ifhusufapjcif;udpöç

4/ 0ga,m"mwfu wGef;uefay;jcif;udpöç þudpöwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKtyfonf aus;Zl;jyKay;onf jzpfí tm;ay;axmufyhHwwfaom Oyw¬rÇu owåd &Sdukefaom OwkZ½kyf-pdwåZ½kyf-tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYudk jzpfapwwfukefaom Owk-pdwf-tm[m&wdkYu tm;ay;axmuyf tHh yof n f jzpíf Z0D wd ad `Eu´ apmiahf &mS uaf y;tyof n f jzpíf raem"mw f raem0nd mP "mwfwdkYESifhwuG ,SOfzufpdwfapwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ rSD&m0w¬K jzpfjcif;udpöudk NyD;pD;apvsuf wnfaeayonf/ (0dok'¨d-2-78/) raem"mw f + raem0nd mP"mwEf pS yf g;u kd [',0wK¬½yk uf r&DS m eód,yp,ö owjådzi hf aus;Z;ljyK

ay;\? xdkodkY edó,ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ae&um; xdk"mwfESpfyg;wdkY\ wnf&mjzpfaomaMumifh 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf½qI ijfcivf ukd of ntfh cg "mwEf pS yf g;u kdrrd [d ',0wK¬\ txuaf y:rmS wivf su fxr;f aqmifxm;ouJhodkY a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfü a&S;½SLxifvmayonf/ (r[m#D-2-98/)

[','ouuvmyfü (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lNyD;aemuf [',0w¬Kudk a&G;xkwfí txufyg vu©P-&o ponfwdkYudk ½Iyg/

0oEdÅ pdwå apwodum {w¬mwd 0w¬K? [',ar0 0w¬K [', 0w¬K/ --- [',0w¬K½kyfonf raem"mw fraem0nd mP"mwwf \Ykd r&DS mjzpjfci;f vuP© m &&dS um; x"kd mwEf pS yf g;[al om pwd fapwoud f w\Ykd ae&mjzpof n f [vl okd n/f avmuü wppf wkH pcf ak om 0wK¬on f wppf wkH pcf ak om 0wK¬ü wnof nf aeonuf ohJ Ykd (taqmutf t Hk wpcf ak y:ü vwl paf ,mu f &ywf naf eouohJ )Ykd pipf ptf m;jzi hf wnof nf aeonf r[kwf? y&rwfw&m;wdkYonf aMumifhMurJhaom edAsmyg&"r® jzpfaomaMumifh w&m;wpfyg;ESifh w&m;wpfyg; pyfíjzpfumrQudkyif wnfonf aeonf qdkownf;/ t&m&mwdkif;ü enf;wlwnf;/

(jynf-0dok'¨dr\*fedó,-3-216/)

### ESvkH;om; ESifh ESvkH;aoG;

[',rnfaom ESvkH;om; = ESvkH;tdrfonf ta&miftqif;tm;jzifh y'kr®mMumyGifh\ jyifbufü&Sd aom ta&mitf qi;fuohJ Ykdazsmah wmah Mumah o;Gaom ta&mitf qi;f &\dS (= eaD zsmah zsmah &mi f[vl okd n?f) ykHoP²meftm;jzifh tay:yGifhcsyfudk cGmí apmufxdk;qJGxm;aom y'kr®mMumykHoP²mef &Sd\/ tjyifty om;um; ajyjypaf csmajrU\? twiG ;fom;um; oywG of ;Dtul ohJ Ykd½yI af x;G\? ynm&odS otl m; txuxf yd -f zsm; ten;fi, fyiG ahf ,mi&f \dS / ynmrohJ o lynmEoYHk otl m; txuxf yd zf sm; iaHk ,mi f&\dS / ,i;fEvS ;Hkom; \ twiG ;fü yek ;fnuaf p h wn&f mrQavmuaf om wiG ;fi,0f , f wpvf uqf rG ;fcJrG Qavmuaf om ao;Gonf wnaf e\/ ,i;fao;Gü [','ouuvmyaf ygi;f rsm;pmG &\dS ? (½yk uf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG fa&;om;wijfycoJh nfh twdkif; ½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; (6)rsKd;ç ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (54)rsKd; &Sd\/) ,if; [','ouuvmyfwdkYwGif [',0w¬K½kyf yg0if\/ ,if;[',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwfwdkYonf jzpfay:Mu ukef\/ xdkaoG;onf ---

1/ &m\* xlajymaomoltm; eDaomtqif; &Sd\/

2/ a'go xlajymaomoltm; rnf;aomtqif; &Sd\/

3/ arm[xlajymaomoltm; om;aq;&nfESifh wlaomtqif; &Sd\/

4/ 0dwuf xlajymaomoltm; yJukvm;jyKwf&nfESifh wlaomtqif; &Sd\/

5/ o'¨g xlajymaomoltm; r[mavSum;yef;yGifhESifh wlaomtqif; &Sd\/

6/ ynm xlajymaomoltm; ausmuf&nfwdk;pdrhfaomiSm aumif;pGmaoG;tyfNyD;aom t<uif;rJh aq; aMumywG wf ukd xf m;tyaf om ywjårm;ppuf ohJ Ykdta&mi&f odS nçf Munvf iof n ftx;lojzi hfMunvf if onf raemufusKonf jzLpifonf xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fonfjzpfí awmufyaom ta&mif&Sd\

(tbd-|-2-228/ 0dok'¨d-1-248/)

þodkY p½dkuf (6)yg;ESifhavsmfaom ta&miftqif;&Sdaom xdkESvkH;aoG;udkrSDí ESvkH;om;\ twGif;ü wnfaom y&rw¬w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm;jzifh [',rnfaom ½kyfonfyifvQif raem"mwf + raem0nd mP"mw[f al om pwd -f apwoud wf \Ykd wn&f mjzpof n f[vl /kd xakd o;Grsm;u kdjyeEYf UHSvsu fwnaf e aom 0w¬K½kyfwpfrsKd;udk [',[k ac:qdkjcif;onf {ua'olypm& pum;wnf;/

[',EdÅ [',rHoH/ (tbd-|-2-228? 0dok'¨d-1-248/)

ESvkH;om; ESvkH;tdrfwpfckvkH;udk [',[k qdk\/ taygif;jzpfaom ESvkH;om; ESvkH;tdrfwpfckvkH;\ [',[al om trnuf kdtpwd jfzpaf om EvS ;Hktrd tf wiG ;f wiG ;fi,üf wn&f adS om ao;Grsm;u kdjyeEfY UHSvsuf wnfaeaom 0w¬K½kyfwpfpdwfü wifpm;í tpdwfjzpfaom 0w¬K½kyfwpfpdwfudk [',[k ac:a0:xm; aomaMumifh {ua'olypm& pum;wnf;/ ({ua'osLypm[kvnf; qdkMu\/)

### [',0w¬Kudk bk&m;&Sif a[mawmfrlygonf

þ½kyfudk ]][',0w¬K}}[k emrnfwyfí wdkuf½dkuf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom ygVdawmfum; r&Sd? "r®o\*FPD ½lyu@ ygVdawmfonf ½kyf[lorQudk xkwfaqmif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaom ygVdawmfyif jzpf\/ xdkygVdawmfüaomfrS xkwfjyjcif; r&Sd? odkYaomf xdkxdk ygVdawmfrsm;udk oJvGefpjyKí þ0w¬K½kyf &Sd xdkufaMumif;udk t|uxm #DumwdkYu vufcHxm;awmfrlMuavonf/ oJvGefpygVdawmf --- ,H ½lyH edóm, raem"mwk p raem0dnmP"mwk p 0wåEdÅ? wH ½lyH raem"mwk,m p raem0dnmP"mwk,m p wH orÜ,kwåumeÍö "r®meH edó,ypöa,e ypöa,m/

(y|me-1-5/) tMui½f yk wf &m;u kdríDS raem"mwof nvf n;faumi;fç raem0nd mP"mwof nvf n;faumi;f jzpMfu ukef\? xdk½kyfonf raem"mwftm;vnf;aumif;ç raem0dnmP"mwftm;vnf;aumif;ç xdkraem"mwf raem0nd mP"mwwf EYkd iS hf,OS zf u fapwoud wf tYkd m;vn;faumi;f r&DS m eód,yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyK\/ þum; tm\*r,kwådwnf;/ tm\*kH ygVdawmfyifwnf;/ [',0w¬Konf raem"mwf raem0dnmP "mwwf \Ykd r&DS mvuP© m&\dS [al om tqtkd red EYf iS hfywof uíf tm\*yHk gVtd m;jzivhf n;faumi;fç taMumi;f ,wk tdå m;jzivhf n;faumi;f EpS rf sK;dtm;jzi hf ood i&hf m txuyf g ygVad wmrf mS [',0wK¬½yk &f adS Mumi;f tm\*Hk ygVdawmfyif jzpfonf/ þygVdawmfudk axmufxm;vQif ---

1/ pu©K0dnmPf\rSD&m pu©K0w¬Kç

2/ aomw0dnmPf\rSD&m aomw0w¬Kç

3/ Cme0dnmPf\rSD&m Cme0w¬Kç

4/ Zd0Sg0dnmPf\rSD&m Zd0Sg0w¬Kç

5/ um,0dnmPf\rSD&m um,0w¬Krsm; &SdouJhodkYç

6/ raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwfwdkY\rSD&m 0w¬K½kyfwpfrsKd; &Sdonf[k ,lq&ayrnf/

### "r®o\*FPDygVdawmfü ra[mjcif;\ taMumif;

xdkqdkchJonhftwdkif; raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwfwdkY\rSD&m 0w¬K½kyfwpfrsKd; &SdoifhvQif "r®o\*FPD ½lyu@ygVdawmfü tb,faMumifh [',0w¬K½kyfudk a[mawmfrrlygoenf;[k ar;zG,f&Sd\/ tajzum; "r®o\*FPD ½lyu@ygVdawmfüum; tm&r®P 'kua'oem ysufrnfpdk;aomaMumifh 0w¬K'kufudkvnf; a[mawmfrrlbJ csefvSyfxm;awmfrlonf/ pu©K0dnmPf ponfwdkYonf {ueftm;jzifh pu©K0w¬K ponfvQifrSD&m&SdukefouJhodkY þtwl raem 0nd mPof n f{uetf m;jzi hf[',0wK¬vQi fr&DS m&odS nuf m; r[wk af y/ (yÍaö 0gum&b0Hk , fraem0nd mPf on f [',0wK¬½yk uf rkd íDS jzpjfim;aomvf n;f pwak 0gum&büHk raem0nd mPof n f [',0wK¬½yk uf rkd íDS rjzpfay/) þonfrSmvnf; taMumif;wpf&yf jzpf\/ wpzf e f½yl u@ygVad wmüf {uu-'uk -wud rpS í {um'ouwikd af tmi f½yk wf &m;wuYkd kden;ftrsK;d

rsKd;jzifh pkykHvsuf a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkwGif 0w¬K'ku paom a'oemawmfonf rSDwwfaomw&m;ESifh pyfojzifh jzpfay:vm&\/ 'ku

a'oemawmüf ---

1/ tw¬d ½lyH pu©K0dnmPó 0w¬K? tw¬d ½lyH pu©K0dnmPó e 0w¬K/

2/ tw¬d ½lyH aomw0dnmPó 0w¬K? tw¬d ½lyH aomw0dnmPó e 0w¬K/

3/ tw¬d ½lyH Cme0dnmPó 0w¬K? tw¬d ½lyH Cme0dnmPó e 0w¬K/

4/ tw¬d ½lyH Zd0Sg0dnmPó 0w¬K? tw¬d ½lyH Zd0Sg0dnmPó e 0w¬K/

5/ tw¬d ½lyH um,0dnmPó 0w¬K? tw¬d ½lyH um,0dnmPó e 0w¬K/ (tbd-1-146/)

1/ tw¬d ½lyH pu©K0dnmPó 0w¬K = pu©K0dnmPf\rSD&m 0w¬K½kyfonf &Sd\/ (pu©K0w¬Kudk jyawmfrl vdkonf/) tw¬d ½lyH pu©K0dnmPó e 0w¬K = pu©K0dnmPf\ rSD&mr[kwfaom ½kyfrsm;onfvnf;

&Sd\/ (pu©K0w¬K½kyfrS <uif;orQ ½kyftm;vkH;udk jyawmfrlvdkonf/) þodkYponfjzifh aomw0dnmPf Cme0dnmPf Zd0Sg0dnmPf um,0dnmPfwdkY\ toD;toD;aom

r&DS m0wK¬½yk f jzpMfuon fhaomw0wK¬ Cme0wK¬ Z0d gS0wK¬ um,0wK¬ ½yk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç ,i;f0-d nmP fto;Dto;D\ r&DS m0wK¬ r[wk af om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f cjJGcm;í a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / þodkY a[mMum;awmfrlNyD;vQif --- raem"mwf + raem0dnmP"mwf trnf&aom tMuifraem0dnmPf onfvnf; (yÍöa0gum&bkH0,f) {ueftm;jzifh [',0w¬K½kyfudkom rSDí jzpf\? xdkraem0dnmPfESifh pyfojzifhvnf; ---

6/ tw¬d ½lyH raem0dnmPó 0w¬K/ tw¬d ½lyH raem0dnmPó e 0w¬K/ = raem0dnmPf\ rSD&mjzpfaom 0w¬K½kyfonf &Sd\/ ([',0w¬Kwnf;/) raem0dnmPf\ rSD&mr[kwfaom ½kyfonf

&Sd\/ ([',0w¬KrS<uif;aom ½kyftm;vkH;wnf;/) þ (6)ckajrmuf 'kufudk a[mjyawmfrloifhygvsuf bk&m;&Sifonf a[mjyawmf rrlay/ tu,fí a[mawmfrlvQif --- ]]tw¬d ½lyH raem0dnmPó 0w¬K = raem0dnmPf\ rSD&mjzpfaom 0w¬K½kyfonf &Sd\}} --- [laom þpum;t& raem0dnmPf\rSD&m [',0w¬K½kyfudk aumuf,líç ]]tw¬d ½lyH raem0dnmPó e 0w¬K = raem0dnmPf\ rSD&mr[kwfaom ½kyfonf &Sd\}}[laom þpum;t& [',0w¬KrS <uif;orQ ½kyftm;vkH;udk aumuf,l&ayvdrfhrnf/ þodkY aumuf,lí &EdkifzG,f&m &Sdaomf vnf;ç ,if; 0w¬K'kufESifh wpfqufwnf; a[m&rnhf tm&r®P'kuf ponfwdkYonf 0w¬K'kufESifh avsmfnD aom 'kuf ponfwdkY rjzpfEdkifukef/ ravsmfnDykHudk xyfrHí &Sif;vif; wifjytyfygonf/

1/ tw¬d ½lyHpu©K0dnmPó tm&r®PH? tw¬d ½lyH pu©K0dnmPó em&r®PH/

2/ tw¬d ½lyHaomw0dnmPó tm&r®PH? tw¬d ½lyH aomw0dnmPó em&r®PH/

3/ tw¬d ½lyHCme0dnmPó tm&r®PH? tw¬d ½lyH Cme0dnmPó em&r®PH/

4/ tw¬d ½lyHZd0Sg0dnmPó tm&r®PH? tw¬d ½lyH Zd0Sg0dnmPó em&r®PH/

5/ tw¬d ½lyHum,0dnmPó tm&r®PH? tw¬d ½lyH um,0dnmPó em&r®PH/ (tbd-1-146-147/)

1/ pu©K0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfaom ½kyfonf &Sd\/ (½lyg½kHwnf;/) pu©K0dnmPf\ tm½kHr[kwfaom ½kyfonf &Sd\/ (½lyg½kHrS <uif;aom ½kyftm;vkH;wnf;/)

2/ aomw0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfaom ½kyfonf&Sd\/ (o'´g½kHwnf;/) aomw0dnmPf\ tm½kHr[kwf aom ½kyfonf &Sd\/ (o'´g½kHrS <uif;aom ½kyftm;vkH;wnf;/)

3/ Cme0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfaom ½kyfonf &Sd\/ (\*E¨m½kHwnf;/) Cme0dnmPf\ tm½kHr[kwfaom ½kyfonf &Sd\/ (\*E¨m½kHrS <uif;aom ½kyftm;vkH;wnf;/)

4/ Zd0Sg0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfaom ½kyfonf &Sd\/ (&om½kHwnf;/) Zd0Sg0dnmPf\ tm½kHr[kwfaom ½kyfonf &Sd\/ (&om½kHrS <uif;aom ½kyftm;vkH;wnf;/)

5/ um,0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfaom ½kyfonf &Sd\/ (azm|AÁm½kHwnf;/) um,0dnmPf\ tm½kHr[kwf aom ½kyfonf &Sd\/ (azm|AÁm½kHrS <uif;aom ½kyftm;vkH;wnf;/) þ'kuf (5)'kufwdkYudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ þ'kuf (5)'kufudk a[mMum;awmf

rlNyD;aemuf ---

6/ tw¬d ½lyH raem0dnmPó tm&r®PH? tw¬d ½lyH raem0dnmPó em&r®PH/

= raem0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfaom ½kyfonf &Sd\/ raem0dnmPf\ tm½kHr[kwfaom ½kyfonf &Sd\/ þo Ykda[mawmrf jlci;fimS rwwaf umi;fjzpaf e\/ taMumi;fr lraem0nd mP\f tm½jHkzpaf om½yk rf mS ½yk wf &m;tm;v;Hkjzpíf raem0nd mP\f tm½rHk [wk af om ½yk rf mS r&adS umi;faomaMumi hfjzp\f / xakd Mumihf þ (6)cak jrmu f tm&rP® 'uk tf wuG fwpbf u f= wpjfcr;f ysuzf ,G &f m &\dS / ,i;fojYkdzpaf om f 0wK¬'uk Ef iS hf tm&r®P'kufwdkYonf uGJjym;aom \*wd = uGJjym;aom toGm;tvm &Sdukefonf jzpfavukef&m\/ a'oemawmfonf wlaomudpö &Sdonf wlaom&o &Sdonf rjzpfav&m/ wlaom&o &Sdaom wlaomudpö

&adS om a'oemawmuf kda[mjyawmrf jlci;fimS tv&kd adS om qE"´ mwaf wmof n fþ'uk a'oemawmtf &mü (= þ½yl u@ü) b&k m;&iS \f tv kdtZÑmo,"mwaf wmyf iwf n;f/ þtm&rP® q|'uk fwpbf uyf surf nfh ta&;u kd jriaf wmrf al omaMumi hf 0wK¬a'oemawmEf iS hf tm&rP® a'oemawmuf kd tomG ;tvmwxl m;í a[mjyawmfrlygrS uRwfxdkufool a0ae,swdkYonf em;vnfzG,f&Sd&um; tm&r®Pa'oemü q|'kuf r&twlwl 0w¬Ka'oemrSmvnf; q|'kufudk &oifhygvsuf bk&m;&Sifonf csefvSyfxm;awmfrlcJhonf/ xakd Mumi hf x"kd ro® \*PF D ½yl u@ygVad wmüf [',0wK¬u kd b&k m;&iS of n f a[mawmrf rtl y?f r&oiahf om aMumifh a[mawmfrrlcJhonfum; r[kwf[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-96-97/)

'ku = 'kuf --- [lonf y&rw¬"r® trnf&Muaom pdwf-apwoduf-½kyf-edAÁmefw&m;wdkYudk ESpfzdkY EpS pf kjyKí EpS yf HkyíHk a[mMum;xm;awmrf al om a'oemawmrf sm;wn;f/ þ ½yl u@üum; ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd ESpfzdkYESpfpk jyKí a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ,if;a'oemrsKd;udk 'kuf[k ac:qdkonf/ tm\*r,kwåd[laom ygVad wm f tm\*eHk n;ftm;jzi hf [',0wK¬ &odS iahf Mumi;fu kd wijfyNy;Dí ,ctk cg obm0,wk då = taMumi;f

,kwådtm;jzifh [',0w¬K&SdoifhykHudk qufvufí wifjytyfygon/

### obm0,kwådjzifh EIdif;csdefMunhfyg

txufwGif wifjyxm;aom --- ,H ½lyH edóm, raem"mwk p raem0dnmP"mwk p 0wåEdÅ --[laom a'oemawmfESifhtnD raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwf trnf&aom raem0dnmPf\rSD&m = rSDíjzpf&m ½kyfwpfrsKd;um; &Sdonf[kyif ,lq&ayrnf/ þ0w¬K½kyf[lonf r[mbkwfBuD; (4)yg;vnf; rjzpaf v&m? tb,af Mumiehf n;f --- r[mbwk wf uYkd kdOyg'g½yk rf sm;u rNDSy;Djzpaf omaMumiwhf n;f/ xakd Mumihf x0kd wK¬½yk [f ol n fOyg'g½yk wf wYkd iG frnof n½fh yk fjzpof iahf Mumi;fu kdppd pzf ,G &f \dS / Oyg'g½yk f(24)yg;wiG vf n;f teyd Eæ ½é yk wf rYkd mS txnuf ,kd f(y&rwt¬ xnuf ,kd )f xi&f mS ;aom ½yk rf sm;um; r[wk Mfu? y&rwtf ppvf n;f r[kwfaomaMumifh tedyæE½é kyfwdkY0,f pdppfzG,f rvdk? y&rwftppf jzpfaom edyæEéOyg'g½kyf (14)yg;üom pOf;pm;zG,f &Sdawmhonf/ y&rwtf ppjfzpaf om eyd Eæ Oé yg'g½yk f(14)yg;wiG fpuK©-aomw-Cme-Z0d gS-um,[al om yom'½kyf = tMunf½kyf (5)yg;rSm pu©K0dnmPfpaom 0dnmP"mwf (5)yg;\ rSD&mjzpfaomaMumifh raem"mwf raem0nd mP"mwwf uYkd yom'½yk f (5)yg;u kd ríDS rjzpEf ikd uf ek /f ½yl -o'-´ \*E-¨ &oEiS hf MoZm½yk wf uYkd vkd n;f rSDí rjzpfEdkifukef/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl --- xdk ½ly-o'´-\*E¨-&o-MoZmwdkYum; pu©Kpaom £a`E´ESifh pyaf om ou&f odS w0å gw\Ykd ½yk ef mrof EmÅ etf pOrf S tjyitf yjzpaf om ourf ahJ vmuüvn;f jzpMfuaom aMumifhwnf;/ opfyif-a&-ajr-awmawmifpaom £a`E´ESifh rpyfonhf oufrJh½kyfavmuü raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwf ESpfyg;wdkYonfvnf; rwnf jzpfukef\/ xdkaMumifh xdk½ly-o'´-\*E¨-&o-MoZmwdkYudk xdk"mwfESpfyg;wdkYu rSDí jzpfrIrSmvnf; roifhom jzpf\/ bm0½yk f EpS rf sK;dv;Hk r&MdSuon fh ey;Hk y@Kuwf \Ykd oEmÅ eüf vn;f þraem"mw f raem0nd mP"mwf

rsm;vnf; jzpfaeMuaomaMumifh £w¬da`E´ yk&doda`E´[laom bm0½kyfwdkYudk þ"mwfESpfyg;wdkY\ rSDíjzpfrI rmS vn;f roiohf m jzpjfye\f / wpzf e f þ"mwEf pS yf g;on f Z0D wd ad `Eu´ vkd n;f rrEDS ikd /f tb,af Mumiehf n;f --- Z0D wd ad `Er´ mS twjlzpzf u f uvmywf l urZ® ½yk wf uYkd kd apmiahf &mS u&f jci;f tvyk uf pd wö prf sK;d &NdSy;Djzpaf om aMumifhwnf;/ tvkyfudpöwpfck &Sdaeolonf tjcm;udpöwpfckudk r&GufaqmifEdkifouJhodkYç ZD0dw½kyfrSm rvTJra&Smifomaom udpöu &SdNyD;jzpfí olwpfyg;\ trSDudk rcHEdkifawmhNyD[k qdkvdk\/ xakd Mumi hft<ui;fu,kd &l aom yg&ad ooen;ftm;jzi hfþraem"mw f raem0nd mP"mwwf \Ykd r&DS m

0w¬K½kyfonf [',0w¬K½kyfyifwnf;[k odtyf odEdkifay\/ (r[m#D-2-97/) rSefayonf --- raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwf ESpfyg;taygif;udk edyæEéOyg'g½kyfvQif rSD&m&Sd\[lí qjkdci;fimS wwaf umi;f\/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l--- yÍaö 0gum&büHk emrwf &m;\ ½yk wf &m;EiS qhf upf yf aom jzpfjcif;&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ rSefayonf --- tMuiftMuif 0dnmPfonf ½kyfw&m;ESifh qufpyfaom jzpfjcif;&Sd\? xdkxdk 0dnmPfudk edyæEéOyg'g½kyfvQif wnf&m rSD&m &Sdonfudk jrifawGU&\? Oyrm --- puK©0nd mP"mwuf ohJ wYkd n;f/ yÍaö 0gum&büHk --- [al om txuyf g tx;ljyKí ajymqxkd m;aom pum;udk raem0dnmP"mwf\ tpGrf;jzifh 0daooejyKxm;onf[k rSwfyg/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;-orÜ#dpädKif;a'G;

[laom raem"mwfonfum; pwka0gum&bkHü r&Sdonfom jzpf\/ (r[m#D-2-97/) tar; --- yÍöa0gum&bkH0,f [',0w¬Konf raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwfwdkY\ rSDíjzpf&m 0w¬K½kyfjzpfchJvQif £`E´d,edó,ypönf; tjzpfudkvnf; NyD;pD;apjcif;aMumifh = £`E´d,ypö,owdå edó,ypö,owådwdkYjzifh [',0w¬Ku raem0dnmPftm; aus;Zl;jyKay;rIudk NyD;pD;apjcif;aMumifh [',0w¬K [laom taMumif;w&m;onf y|mef;a'oemawmf £`E´d,ypönf; taMumif;w&m;ESifh qefYusifaom taMumif;w&m; jzpf&monf r[kwfavm --- þum; tar;wnf;/

tajz --- [',0wK¬u "mwEf pS yf g;wtYkd m; £`E,d´ yp,ö owjdåzi hf aus;Z;ljyKjci;fu kd wm;jrpxf m;ruI kd

awGUjriftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh qefYusifaom taMumif;w&m; rjzpfyg [l\/ tus,frSm þodkYjzpf\ --- pu©Kyom'\ MunfvifrIpGrf;tifç Munfvifaompu©Kyom'\ ta& twGufrsm;rI pGrf;tiftm;aumif;chJaomf ½lyg½kHudk jrifwwfaom pu©K0dnmPf\ pGrf;tifrSm xufjruf p;l&vS m\/ tveG af o;i,af om ½yl g½wHk uYkd akd omvf n;f &iS ;f&iS ;fvi;fvi;f jriEf ikd pf rG ;f &vdS m\/ puK©yom'\ MunfvifrIpGrf;tif avsmhenf;oGm;vQifç Munfvifaom pu©Kyom'\ ta&twGuf pGrf;tifavsmhenf; omG ;vQi f ½yl g½uHk jkdriwf waf om puK©0nd mP\f prG ;ftirf mS vn;f EoYkH mG ;ww\f / xi&f mS ;aom ½yl g½uHk ykd if reI 0f g;0g; jriwf w\f / puK©yom'\ tm;en;fr IpuK©yom'½yk wf \Ykd jzprf Ita&twuG fen;fyg;vmraI Mumihf jzp\f / þovYkd Qi fpuK©0nd mP\f r&DS mjzpaf om puK©0wK¬½yk of n fpuK©0nd mP\f EoYHk n\f tjzp fxujfruf onf\tjzpfudk pD&ifwwf\/ pu©K0w¬K½kyfonf pu©K0dnmPf\ EkHYonf\tjzpfç xufjrufonf\tjzpfudk pD&ifjcif;uJhodkY [', 0w¬K½kyfonf raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwf ESpfyg;taygif;\ EkHYonf\tjzpf xufjrufonf\tjzpf ponfudk rpD&ifEdkif? þodkY rpD&ifEdkifjcif;aMumifh [',0w¬K\ þ £`E´d,ypönf;jzpfrIudk wm;jrpfcsufudk awUGjri&f \/ xakd Mumiyhf ivf Qi f x[kd ',0wK¬\ £`E,d´ yp,ö owjådzi hf raem"mw f raem0nd mP"mwwf Ykd tm; aus;Z;ljyKruI kd y|me;fa'oemawmüf b&k m;&iS of n f a[mawmrf rcl ahJ y/ xokd Ykd ra[mjci;fjzi hf [', 0wK¬\ x"kd mwEf pS yf g; taygi;f\ EoYHk n\f tjzp f xuof n\f tjzpuf kdp&D ijfci;f[ k qtkd yaf om o[Zmwd`E´,edó,ypö,owådç 0w¬Kyka&Zmwd`Ed´,edó,ypö,owådjzifh xdk"mwfESpfyg;tm; aus;Zl;jyKwwf onf\tjzpfudk wm;jrpftyf\/ (wm;jrpfNyD;yif jzpfawmh\/) (r[m#D-2-97/) tar; --- raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwf[laom "mwfESpfyg;taygif;\ rSD&mjzpfaom ½kyfonf [',0w¬K½kyfonfvnf;aumif;ç Oyg'g½kyfonfvnf;aumif; jzpfcsifjzpfygap? odkYaomf þ [',0w¬K ½yk of n f uvH Qijfzpaf Mumi;f&adS om uro® r|k me½f yk f jzp\f / o;Djcm; ued ;faojraJ om upd &ö \dS ? (raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwfwdkY\ wnf&mjzpfjcif; udpöudk qdkvdkonf/) ESvkH;om;t&yfüomvQif = ESvkH;tdrf\ twiG ;fü&adS om ao;Gt&yüf omvQi fwn\f --- þo Ykdb,yf Hkb,yf e;f b,ef n;fvr;fjzi hfoEd ikd yf goen;f? þum; tar;wnf;/

tajz --- [',0wK¬on f r&DS m0wK¬½yk f jzpjfci;faMumi hf puK©0wK¬½yk uf ohJ YkduvH Qijfzpaf Mumi;f &adS om

ur®ork|mef½kyf jzpf\? xdkaMumifhyifvQif udef;aojrJaom udpö &Sd\/ þü rSD&m0w¬K½kyf jzpfjcif;[lonf raem0dnmPf\ rSD&mjzpfrIudk qdkvdkayonf/ (r[m#D-2-97-98/)

«þtyikd ;fum; toiof al wmaf umi;fu,kd wf ikd form® '|d dÓPyf nmjzi hfu,kd wf ikd f rsuaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmu fojdriaf tmi f½&I rn fhtyikd ;fyijfzpof n?f orYkd oS mvQi ftxuyf g r[m#uD m\ tajzu kdoabmus vufcHEdkifrnf/»

t|d H uwGm reod uwGm oAÁapwom orEém[&dwGm udÍdö pdaEÅEÅó [',ó cdZÆeawm

waw¬wr0|dwEdÅ 0dnm,wd/ (r[m#D-2-98/)

þodkY a&;om;wifjychJaom ygVdawmfESifh ,kwådrsm;t& 0w¬K½kyfwpfrsKd; &SdxdkufaMumif;um; xif&Sm;

ayNyD? xdk0w¬K½kyf\ ESvkH;tdrftwGif;ü wnf&SdaMumif;udkvnf; þodkY od&m\ --wpfpHkwpfckaom tMuHtpnfudk av;av;eufeuf pdwfygvufyg pl;pl;pdkufpdkuf MuHpnfpOf;pm; aomtcg (txl;ojzifh pdwfrcsrf;ajrUzG,f&m tm½kHudk pl;pl;pdkufpdkuf MuHpnfrdonhftcg) MuHpnfol\ ESvkH;om;\ yifyef;jcif;aMumifh þ[',0w¬Konf xdkESvkH;om; t&yfü wnf\[k odEdkifyg\/

(r[m#D-2-98/) wpfpHkwpfckaom pdwfrcsrf;ajrUzG,f&m tm½kHudk pl;pl;pdkufpdkuf MuHpnfrdonhftcg ,if;a'gorlpdwf aMumifh pdwåZ½kyfwdkYonfvnf; tqufrjywf jzpfay:vm&m ,if;pdwåZ½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom (pdwåZ½kyfuvmywf ikd ;fü yg0iaf om) awaZm"mw\f ty&l edS f obm0owpdå rG ;ftiof n fxujfrupf ;l&vS m\/ ,i;f awaZm"mwf\ tyl&Sdef pGrf;tifonf rdrdESifh eD;pyf&m ½kyfuvmyfrsm;ü wnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwfudk xyfqifh tm;ay;vsuf &Sd\/ tyl&Sdef"mwfaiGUonf eD;pyf&m r[mbkwfrsm;odkY ul;pufysHUESHUoGm;\/ ,if; pdwf\rSD&m 0w¬K½kyfrsm;odkYvnf; ul;pufoGm;\/ orkwdopöme,frS qdk&aomf pdwf\rSD&m [',0w¬KESifh wuaG om [','ouuvmyrf sm;\ ysUHEUHS&m EvS ;Hktrd tf wiG ;fü wn&f adS om ao;Grsm;ovYkd n;f u;lpuyf sUHEUHS oGm;\/ xdkodkY ul;pufojzifh &ifrsm; ylvmwwf\/ rarQmfvifhbJ jAKef;ueJ jyif;xefaom toHwpfckudk Mum;&müvnf;aumif;ç wpfpHkwpfa,mufu

ajcmuvf eS vYf ukd of n fh tcgwüYkd vn;faumi;f pwd "f mwwf ek vf yI of jzi hfEvS ;Hkao;GEiS hf&irf sm; cek af eww\f / tjyi;ftxe faomu EydS pf uof ntfh cg EvS ;HkuwJG w\f = &iuf wJG w\f ? raemya'goud ewwf uYkd ohJ Ykd

aoaus ysufpD;oGm;wwf\/ tvGefaysmf&Tifonhftcgüvnf; &ifxJü wpfrsKd;wpfzHk cHpm;ae&wwf\/ þtcsurf sm;u kdaxmuqf í raem0nd mPpf wd \f r&DS m þ [',0wK¬½yk of n f EvS ;Hktrd tf wiG ;fü

wnf&Sdonf[k ,kHMunfxdkufvSayNyD? þodkY ESvkH;tdrftwGif;ü wnf&SdaomaMumifhyifvQif þ0w¬K½kyfudk [',0w¬K[k emrnfwyf&avonf/ (oN\*ØK[fbmom#Dum-400-üvnf; Munhfyg/)

### ESvkH;tdrfudk tpm;xdk;í ukorI

rsuaf rmS uaf cw fq&m0eBfu;Drsm;on fEvS ;Hktrd uf kdtpm;x;kdí uok Eikd pf rG ;f &vdS mMu\/ atmijfrirf I &Sdwefoavmufvnf; &SdMu\/ þtcsufESifhywfoufí Ak'¨tbd"r®m ½IaxmifhrS &Sif;vif;wifjyzdkY&ef tcGifhtvrf;BuD;um; qdkufa&mufvmayNyD/ usr;fjyKtausmtf arm fjzpaf wmrf Mluaom q&mawmbf &k m;Bu;Drsm;\ t,tl qrsm;uvkd n;f toif

olawmfaumif;onf od&SdNyD; jzpfaumif;jzpfayvdrfhrnf/ þwGif þusrf;\ oHk;oyf a0zefcsufudkvnf; tenf;i,f &Sif;vif;wifjytyfygonf/ taEÅm pó ykEém\*|dywd|merawåm tm0g#aum a[mwd? ,w¬ t ×yowrwHå avm[dwH

oP²mwd? ,H edóm, raem"mwk p raem0dnmP"mwk p 0wåEdÅ/ (tbd-|-2-228/ 0dok'¨d-1-248/) tx 0g ,o®d H ½lyuvmay [',0w¬K? wrdÜ avm[dw\*wduar0 [kwGm wd|wDwd ]],H edóm,m}}wd 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-1-306-307/)

= ,if;ESvkH;om;\ twGif;ü ykef;nufaphwnf&mrQavmufaom wGif;i,fonf &Sd\/ ,if;wGif;i,f 0,f wpfvufqGrf;cGJrQavmufaom = wpfvufzuf\ xuf0uf twdkif;t&Snf &Sdaom = vufckyf0ufrQ avmufaom aoG;onf wnfae\/ ,if;aoG;ü [','ouuvmyfaygif;rsm;pGm ysHUESHUí wnfae\? ,if;[','ouuvmyfwdkYwGif [',0w¬K½kyf yg0if\? ,if;[',0w¬K½kyfudk rSDí raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwfwdkYonf jzpfay:Muukef\/ (tbd-|-2-228/ 0dok'¨d-1-248/ r[m#D-1-306-307/) þtxuyf g t|uxm #uD mw\Ykd &iS ;fvi;f ziG qhf ckd surf sm;EiS thf n Draem"mw fraem0nd mP"mwf

w\Ykd r&DS mjzpaf om [',0wK¬½yk of n fEvS ;Hktrd \f twiG ;f0, fwiG ;fi,üf wn&f adS om ao;GwüYkd ysUHEUSHvsuf Oyg'af om [','ouuvmywf üYkd wn&f odS n[f k rwS of m;xm;yg/ [',0wK¬on f EvS ;Hktrd üf wn&f dS onrf [wk ?f EvS ;Hktrd tf wiG ;f wiG ;fi,üf wn&f adS om ao;Güom ysUHEUHSvsu f wn&f odS n[f al om qvkd &kd i;f oabmudk txl;\*½kjyKí rSwfom;xm;yg/

### avm[dw = aoG;ESpfrsKd;

avm[wdE Åda' Gavm[wd me doEpdé wd avm[wd Í öooH &Pavm[wd Í/ö ww ¬oEpéd wd avm[wd H

0PÖawm edyuúA[vvmcg&o0PHÖ? oHo&Pavm[dwH tpävmcg&o0PHÖ/ oP²meawm Ob,rdÜ MoumooP²meH/ 'doawm oEdépdwavm[dwH Oy&drm, 'dom, ZmwH? £w&H 'DGok 'domok ZmwH/ Moumoawm oHo&Pavm[dwH XaywGm auoavmr'EÅecgeH rHo0dedrkwå|meaÍö0 x'¨oku©pr®Íö "reDZmvmEkoma&e oAHÁ Oyg'dEéuo&D&H z&dwGm XdwH? oEédpdwavm[dwH ,ue|meó a[|mbm\*H yla&wGm {uyw¬yl&rwHå [',0uúyyægomeH Oy&d axmuH axmuH y\*¢&E HÅ 0uú[',,ueyyægao awr,rmeH XdwH/ wod®Od§ 0uú[',m'Ded tawaraEÅ owåm ydygodwm a[mEdÅ/

(tbd-|-2-233/ 0dok'¨d-1-253/)

ao;Gon f ---

1/ aumif;pGm pka0;wnfaeaom oEdépdwaoG;ç

2/ taMumwdkYudk avQmufoGm;aeaom oHo&PaoG;[k

aoG; (2)rsKd;wdkY &Sdukef\/ xdkaoG; (2)rsKd;wdkYwGif aumif;pGm pka0;wnfaeaom oEdépdwaoG;onf

ta&mitf qi;ftm;jzi hfusuNfy;Daom yspcf RaJ om csyd &f ntf qi;f &\dS / taMumwuYkd kdavQmuof mG ;aeaom ooH &Pao;Gon fMunaf om csyd &f ntf qi;f &\dS / yoHk Pm² etf m;jzi hfao;G (2)rsK;dv;Hkon fwn&f mt&yf ESifh wlaom ykHoP²mef&Sd\/ jzpf&m t&yfa'otm;jzifh aumif;pGm pka0; wnfaeaom oEdépdwaoG;onf cE¨mudk,f\ txufydkif; t&yfü jzpf\/ taMumwdkYudk avQmufoGm;aeaom oHo&PaoG;onf qHyifar;Gni;f-omG ;-ajcon;f-vuof n;fw\Ykd tom;r SvwG &f mXmeuvkd n;faumi;fç Mur;fwr;fajcmuaf oUGaom ta&x lta&yg;uvkd n;faumi;f csevf yS xf m;í taMum\ twiG ;f0, ftaMumwn;f[al om ueG ,f uS uf kd = uGef&ufudk tpOfvdkufaomtm;jzifh Oyg'dEéuo&D& trnf&aom wPSm-rme-'d|dwdkYu ighudk,f[k pGJvrf;rSwf,ltyfaom wpfudk,fvkH;udk ysHUESHUí wnf\/

aumi;fpmG pak 0;wnaf eaom oEpéd wd ao;Gum; ton;fwn&f m Xme\ atmubf u ftzbYkd m\*ukd

jynafh pí wpuf rG ;fpm;jyn fh= wpof ywd jfyncfh e Yftwikd ;ft&nS f&odS njfzpíf EvS ;Hktrd çf tnKd§U = ausmuuf yçf tqkwfwdkY\ txufü tenf;i,f tenf;i,f ,dkcsvsuf ,dkpD;vsufç tn§dKU = ausmufuyfç ESvkH;ç tonf;ç tqkwfwdkYudk pdkpGwfapvsuf wnfae\/ rSefayonf xdkaoG;onf tn§dKU = ausmufuyfç ESvkH;tdrf ponfwdkYudk rpdkpGwfapvwfaomf owå0gwdkYonf a&rGwfodyf qmavmifvmMuukef\/

(tbd-|-2-233/ 0dok'¨d-1-253/)

þtxuyf g t|uxm tziG rhf sm;EiS thf n D EvS ;Hktrd tf wiG ;f0, f wiG ;fi,üf wn&f adS om ao;Gonf

taMumwdkYudk avQmufoGm;aeaom oHo&PaoG; trsKd;tpm;wGif yg0ifonf[k rSwfom;xm;yg/

"mwfur®|mef; tus,f½IyGm;enf;0,f (42)aum|mowdkY vm&Sd\/ (tbd-2-86/ 0dok'¨d-1-359/) ,if; (42)aum|mowdkYwGif 0ga,maum|mo (6)yg; vm&Sd\/ ,if; 0ga,maum|mo (6)rsKd;wdkYwGif t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem 0gwm[laom 0ga,maum|mo wpfrsKd; yg&Sd\/ t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem 0gwmwd "reDZmvmEkoma&e ouvo&Da& t\*Fr\*Fged tEko#m ordÍÆey-

om&Pm'd edAÁwåum 0gwm/ (tbd-|-2-66-67/) t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem 0gwm[lonf taMumwnf;[laom uGef&uf (= uGef,Suf)udk tpOfavQmuf-

aomtm;jzifh wpfudk,fvkH;ü t\*FgBuD;i,fwdkYodkY tpOf ysHUEHSUukefaom auG;jcif; qefYjcif; tp&Sdonfudk jzpfapwwfukefaom avwdkYwnf;/ (tbd-|-2-66-67/) taMumwuYkd kdavQmuof mG ;aeaom ao;Gon ftxuyf g t\*rF \*gFEok m&ad em 0gwm[al om taMumwn;f[al om ueG &f uuf kdtpOaf vQmuaf omtm;jzi hfwpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü t\*gFBu;Di,wf oYkd YkdtpOyf sUHEUHSuek af om avwdkY\ pGrf;tifowådaMumifh wpfudk,fvkH;odkY taMumtwGif;rSaeí vnfywf oGm;vmaejcif; jzpf\/ þum; orkwdopöme,frS &Sif;vif;csuf jzpfonf/

### aoG;[lonf av[lonf

þwGif y&rw¬opöme,frS tqdktrdefYrsm;udk qufvufí wifjyyg&ap ---

{0H pwkork|maeok pwk0Dowdaum|maook pwkpwåmvDo pwkpwåmvDo ½lyged/

(0dok'¨d-2-223/) þodkYvQif uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m&wnf;[laom taMumif;w&m; (4)yg;wdkYaMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:

vmMuukefaom pwkork|mefjzpfukefaom (24)rsKd;aom aum|mowdkYü (44)rsKd;ç (44)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m; wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-223/) þtxufyg (24)aum|mowdkYü ]]aoG;aum|mo}}vnf; yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ toifolawmfaumif; onfç a&S;½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif &Sif;vif; wifjyxm;chJonhftwdkif;ç aoG;ü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif pukd ½f yI g/ ½yk uf vmytf reI rf sm;uokd m awUG&rdS n f jzp\f / ,i;f½yk uf vmywf rYkd mS atmuyf gtwikd ;f jzpMfu\/ 1/ um,'ouuvmyf 10 2/ bm0'ouuvmyf 10 3/ pdwåZt|uvmyf 8 4/ OwkZt|uvmyf 8

5/ tm[m&Zt|uvmyf 8

tm;vkH;aygif;aomf 44

½kyfuvmyftrsKd;tpm; (5)rsKd;ç ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (44)wdkYonf aoG;ü wnf&SdMu\/ odkYaomf ESvkH;tdrf twiG ;f0, fyek ;fnuaf pch e YfyrmP&adS om wiG ;fi,üf wn&f MdSuaom ao;Güum; ½yk uf vmy ftrsK;dtpm;EiS hf

½kyftrsKd;tpm;wdkYrSm atmufygtwdkif;jzpfMu\/

raem'Gga& [',0w¬Kum,bm0'ou0aoe ap0 Owkork|mem'd0aoe p pwkyPÖmoar0/

(0dok'¨d-2-259)

1/ [','ou uvmyf 10 2/ um,'ou uvmyf 10 3/ bm0'ou uvmyf 10 4/ pdwåZ t|uvmyf 8 5/ OwkZ t|uvmyf 8

6/ tm[m&Z t|uvmyf 8

tm;vkH;aygif;aomf 54

þodkYvQif ESvkH;tdrftwGif;0,f ykef;nufaphcefY yrmP&Sdaom wGif;i,fü wnf&Sdaom aoG;üum;

½kyfuvmyf trsKd;tpm; (6)rsKd; ½kyftrsKd;tpm; (54)rsKd;wdkY &SdMu\/ y&rw¬opöme,füum; ESvkH;[lonf ESvkH;tdrf[lonf aoG;[lonf r&Sd? (54)rsKd;ukefaom y&rw¬ ½yk of abmw&m;woYkd m wn&f dSMu\? trsK;dtpm;uokd m (54)rsK;d[qk okd n?f ta&twuG uf ukd m; rqvkd ykd g/ wpfrsKd; wpfrsKd;ü ½kyfta&twGufum; rsm;pGm&SdEdkif\/ ,if;y&rw¬ ½kyfw&m;wdkYum; jzpfNyD;onfESifh wpfNydKifeuf ysufoGm;Muukef\/ rsufpdwpfrdSwfç vQyfwpfjyufç vufzspfwpfwGufç wpfpuúefY[laom tcsdef umvudk uka# (5000)ausmfceYf ykHvQif wpfyHkcefYavmufom oufwrf;&SnfMu\/ pdwåu©Ptm;jzifh

(17)csufç cPi,ftm;jzifh (51)csufom oufwrf;&SdMu\/ oufwrf;um; tvGefwdkawmif;\/

½ly"r®myd ,w¬ OyÜZÆEdÅ? waw¬0 bdZÆEdÅ? e a'oEÅ&H ouFrEdÅ/ (tEk#D-1-162/)

½kyfw&m;wdkYrnfonfrSmvnf; jzpfonhfae&müomvQif ysufoGm;Mu\? wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkY ajymif;a&TUoGm;½dk;ç ajymif;a&TUEdkif½dk; "r®wm r&SdMu/ y&rw¬opöme,fwnf;/ wpfzef t\*rF \*gFEok m&ad em 0gwm = taMumwn;f[al om ueG &f uuf kd tpOaf vQmuaf omtm;jzihf wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü t\*gFBu;Di,wf oYkd YkdtpOyf sUHEUHSuek af om au;Gjci;f qejfYci;fç ao;Guvkd nyf waf pjci;f ponwf uYkd kd jzpfapwwfukefaom taMum\ twGif;ü wnfukefaom avwdkY[lonf (33)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ tpktykHwdkYomwnf;/

aoaook pwkork|maeok t|ok ZD0dwe0uaÍö0 wDPd p MoZ|rumeDwd aww ådoH ½lyged

ygu#med a[mEdÅ/ (0dok'¨d-2-223/)

txufyg taMumtwGif;ü wnfaom 0ga,maum|moü ---

1/ ZD0dwe0u uvmyf 9 2/ pdwåZ t|uvmyf 8 3/ OwkZ t|uvmyf 8

4/ tm[m&Z t|uvmyf 8 tm;vkH;aygif;aomf 33

½yk uf vmy ftrsK;dtpm; (4)rsK;dç ½yk tf rsK;dtpm; (33)rsK;dwwYkd n;f/ toiof al wmaf umi;fon ftaMum twGif;ü wnfaeaom ,if;avaum|moudk a&S;OD;pGm ÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom vif;a&mifjcnf pGrf;tifjzifh jrifatmif½Iyg/ avudkjrifaomtcg ,if;avü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk jrifatmif pdkuf½Iyg/ ½yk uf vmytf reI rf sm;u kdv,G uf pl mG yi fawUG&rdS njfzpof n/f ,i;f½yk uf vmywf uYkd kd"mwcf MJGunyfh gu txuyf g

(33)rsK;daom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdawUG&EdS ikd af yon/f ,i;f½yk wf &m;wüYkd ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fwiG fyg0iaf om 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owdåpGrf;tifonf vGefuJvsuf &Sd\? xufjrufvsuf &Sd\? pl;&Svsuf &Sd\/ odkYaomf ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkYrSmvnf; tedpöw&m;wdkYom jzpf&um; jzpfNyD;onfESifh ysufoGm;Mu\/ odkYaomf ---

1/ taMumwdkYudk avQmufoGm;aeaom oHo&PaoG;[k ac:qdkaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

2/ taMumtwGif;rS udk,ft\*FgBuD;i,fodkY tpOfavQmufoGm;aeaom t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem 0gwm[k ac:qdkaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; --rdrdwdkYudk jzpfay:apwwfukefaom uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m&wnf;[laom taMumif;w&m;wdkYu tqufrjywf aus;Zl;jyKay;aeorQ umvywfvkH; tusKd;w&m; jzpfMu&ukefaom rdrdwdkY ½kyfw&m;wpfpk wdkYonfvnf; taMumif;rukefao;orQ jzpfysufoEÅmeftpOftm;jzifh a&S;ESifhaemuf qufpyfvsuf txyfxyf jzpfaeMu&onfom jzpf\? txyfxyf jzpfaeMu&OD;rnfomjzpf\/

,if;odkY a&S;ESifhaemuf qufpyfvsuf txyfxyf jzpfae&aom y&rw¬"r® obm0wdkYudk or®m'd|d ÓPfynmrsufpdjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rod rjrifao;olwdkYum; aoG;[k odMu\? av[k odMu\/ orkwdopöme,fwnf;/ xdkaMumifh orkwdopöme,foHk; a0g[m&ESifhtnD qufvufí &Sif;vif; wifjytyfygonf/

,i;fEvS ;Hktrd \f twiG ;f0, f yek ;fnuaf pch e Yf yrmP&adS om wiG ;fi,üf wn&f adS om [',0wK¬EiS hf wuaG om [','ouuvmy½f yk wf \Ykd ysUHEUHSí wn&f mjzpaf om ao;Gon f taMumwuYkd kd avQmuof mG ;aeaom oHo&PaoG;jzpf\/ ESvkH;tdrf twGif;ü tjrJwnfaeaom aoG;um; r[kwfay/ ,if;aoG;rsm; on ftaMumrsm;twiG ;fr Swpuf ,kd vf ;Hko Ykdvnyf w fomG ;vmae&ojzi hf[',0wK¬½yk rf sm;vn;f ao;GomG ;&maemuof Ykdvukd yf gí jzpaf eMuon[f íl um; r,ql av&m/ EvS ;Hktrd \f twiG ;f0, fwiG ;fi,üf wncf ukd f ao;GwüYkd om ysUHEUHSvsu f[','ouuvmytf aejzi hf[',0wK¬½yk rf sm;on ftepd ötaetxm;tm;jzihf jzpfaeMu\[kom rSwfom;xm;yg/

t\*rF \*gFEok m&ad em 0gwm[al om taMum\twiG ;fo Ykd tpOaf vQmuof mG ;aeaom 0ga,m"mw\f

wGef;uefay;aeonhf pGrf;tifaMumifh oHo&PaoG;rsm;onf wpfudk,fvkH;odkY vnfywfoGm;vmaejcif; jzp\f / ,i;fo Ykd weG ;ftm;ay;aeaom 0ga,m"mwwf rYkd mS u-H pwd -f Ow-k tm[m&[al om taMumi;fw&m;

(4)yg;aMumifh jzpfay:vmMuukefaom pwkork|medu 0ga,m"mwfwdkYyif jzpfMu\/ xtkd aMumi;fw&m;wwYkd iG fooH &Pao;Gü yg0iaf om urZ® ½yk çf taMumtwiG ;fü wnaf om avü yg0iaf om urZ® ½yk wf uYkd kd jzpaf pwwaf om u\H tusK;day;yuHk kd ten;fi, f &iS ;fvi;f wijfytyyf gon/f umavmy"dya,m\*geH? \*wd,m p ,xm&[H/

orÜwådÍö 0dywåd H p? ur®rm\*r® ypöwd/ (tbd"r®m0wm&t|uxm/)

twdwfb0u jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;aom ukodkvfuHonf ---

1/ umvorÜwåd = tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef tcsdefumvESifh jynhfpkHjcif;ç

2/ Oy"dorÜwåd = tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef Oy"d½kyfESifh jynhfpkHjcif;ç

3/ ya,m\*orÜwåd = tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef vkHYvya,m\*ESifh jynhfpkHjcif;ç

4/ \*wdorÜwåd = tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef \*wdb0ESifh jynhfpkHjcif;ç þtaMumi;fw&m;wEYkd iS hfaygi;fqrHk vd waf om f tusK;day;z&Ykd e f tciG thf vr;frsm;on f yiG vhf e;f om,mvsuf &Sd\/ odkYaomf umv0dywdåç Oy"d0dywådç ya,m\*0dywdåç \*wd0dywdå[laom taMumif;wdkYESifh aygif;qHkrdvwfaomf tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef tcgtcGifhroifh jzpfwwf\/ tcGifhtvrf;rsm; ydwfqdkYaewwf\/

(tus,fudk ocFg&u©E¨mydkif;wGif Munhfyg/) twwd bf 0u jyKpyk sK;daxmicf aJh om uok vkd uf oH n f ,i;f umv-Oy"-d ya,m\*-\*wwd n;f[al om

orÜwådpufwdkY\ taxmuftyHhaumif;udk &&SdchJaomf oHo&PaoG;ESifh taMumtwGif;ü wnfaom av (t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem 0gwm)wdkYwGif yg0ifaom ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk tcsKd;wus jzpfaprnfom jzpf\/ tu,fí ukodkvfuHu ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk tcsKd;wus jzpfapvQifç pdwf-Owk-tm[m&wdkYuvnf;

pwd Zå ½yk -f OwZk ½yk -f tm[m&Z½yk wf uYkd kdtcsK;dwus jzpaf pEikd vf Qi f--- u-H pwd -f Ow-k tm[m&wn;f [al om taMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumi hfxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vm&aom ,i;f ooH &Pao;GEiS hftaMumtwiG ;fü wnaf om avwdkYonfvnf; tcsKd;usus vnfywfaeMurnfom jzpfayonf/ ,if;odkY vnfywf&mü ESvkH;tdrfum; ta&;BuD;aom udk,ft\*Fg tpdwftydkif; wpfckyif jzpf\/

EvS ;Hktrd of n fooH &Pao;Gu kdwpuf ,kd vf ;Hko Ykdvnyf waf pwwaf om weG ;fuejfci;f vyk if e;fupd uö kd &uG af qmiaf y;wwaf om t\*rF \*gFEok m&ad em 0gwm trn&f aom 0ga,m"mwfwuYkd kdtm;aumi;fvmatmif axmufyHhwwfaom ud&d,mwpfrsKd; jzpf\/ q&m0eBfu;Drsm;on f EvS ;Hktrd uf kd tpm;x;kdí uok &mü ,i;fooH &Pao;Gu kd vnyf waf eatmif

taMumtwGif;rS udk,ft\*FgBuD;i,fodkY tpOfavQmufaeaom t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem 0gwm trnf&aom 0ga,m"mwrf sm; tm;aumi;fvmatmi fEvS ;HkuohJ yYkd i ftm;ay; axmuyf whH waf om puuf &d ,d m wprf sK;dukd toHk;jyKMu&\/

,if;pufud&d,m\ wGef;uefaeaom av[lonf y&rw¬opöme,frS qdk&aomf OwkZMoZ|ru ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd tptk yoHk m jzp\f / ,i;f OwZk MoZ|ru ½yk wf wYkd iG fyg0iaf om 0ga,m"mwuf weG ;fuejfci;f or'k &D Pupd jözi hftm;ay;axmuyf vhH ukd af omtcg t\*gFBu;Di,of YkdtpOaf vQmuaf eaom taMumtwiG ;fü wnf&Sdaom t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem 0gwm trnf&aom avonf tm;aumif;jrJ tm;aumif;vsufyif &Sd\/ oHo&PaoG;udk vnfywfapEdkifaom pGrf;tifrsm; qufvuf wnf&Sdvsufyif &Sdae\/

ESvkH;tdrf acwå r&Sdaomfvnf; oHo&PaoG;\ vnfywfrIESifh taMumtwGif;ü&Sdaom 0ga,m "mwfwdkY\ wGef;uefrIrSm yHkrysufyif&Sdae\/ ,if; t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem 0gwm[laom 0ga,m"mwf\ pGrf;tm;aMumifh oHo&PaoG; trnf&aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf ae&mtopftopfü ajymif;í Oyg'fEdkifjcif;yif jzpf\/

twdwfuHaMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom ur®Z½kyfjzpfonhf [',0w¬K½kyfonfvnf; [','ou uvmytf aejzi hf,i;fao;GwüYkd ysUHEUHSvsu f toptf op f Oyg'vf suyf i f &\dS / EvS ;Hktrd f twiG ;fü jzwof e;f oGm;vm&mrS acwåtm;jzifh rlv ESvkH;tdrftwGif; oHo&PaoG;rsm; jzpfaeusae&m 0ef;usifwGifyif ,if;oHo&PaoG;rsm;ü ysHUESHUvsuf qufvufí Oyg'fvsufyif &Sd\? twdwfuH t&Sdefrukefao;orQ quvf uíf Oyg'af eMuO;Drnof m jzpMfu\/ xakd Mumi hf xtkd csed wf iG f raem"mw-f raem0nd mP"mwwf -Ykd vnf; xdkufovdk jzpfaeMurnfom jzpfonf/

EvS ;Hktrd uf kdtpm;x;kdNy;Daomtcgüum; ooH &Pao;Grsm;on f,i;fEvS ;Hktrd tf opuf kdjzwof e;fí t\*rF \*gFEok m&ad em 0gwm [al om 0ga,m"mw\f weG ;fueof n fhprG ;ftiaf Mumi hfquvf uíf vnyf waf e rnfom jzpfayonf/ uHt&Sdef rukeforQ þenf;twdkif;yif jzpfaernf jzpfonf/ uHt&SdefukefvQifum; &yfqdkif;oGm;ayvdrfhrnf/

1/ q&m0efrsm;\ ukoay;Edkifonhf tcsdefumvç vlem\vnf; ukorIudk cH,lEdkifonhf tcsdefumv [laom umvorÜwådç

2/ ukoay;Edkifonhf ae&ma'oç ukorIudk cH,lEdkifonhf ae&ma'o[laom \*wdorÜwådç

3/ q&m0efBuD;rsm;\ BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI vHkYvya,m\*ç vlem\ BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI vHkYvya,m\* [laom ya,m\*orÜwådç

4/ vlem\ ukorIudk cH,lEdkifonhf Oy"dorÜwåd = udk,fcHtm;ESifh jynhfpkHjcif; --þuohJ aYkd om taMumi;ftaxmutf yahH umi;frsm;u kd&&odS ntfh wuG ftwwd uf Hon f[',0wK¬EiS hf wuaG om urZ® ½yk wf uYkd kdquvf u fjzpaf pEikd jfci;f jzp\f / urZ® ½yk wf n;f[al om taxmutf yahH umi;fukd &&Sdonhftcg pdwåZ½kyf-OwkZ½kyf-tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYonfvnf; jzpfjrJyif jzpfaeMuayvdrfhrnf/ þ &Sif;vif;csufrsm;t& ESvkH;tdrf[lonf oHo&PaoG; trnf&aom pwkork|medu ½kyfw&m;

w\Ykd jzwof e;fomG ;vm&m vr;faMumi;f jzpof nuf ukd m; oabmayguof iNhfy/D EvS ;Hktrd uf kdcpJG wd uf ok &mü ,i;f ooH &Pao;GwiG f yg0iwf n&f adS om [',0wK¬ ½yk rf sm;on f rvl jzpaf eusae&mü rOyg'bf J ae&m topftopfü ajymif;a&TU Oyg'frIudk oabmusoifhay\/ um,0dnwf½kyf\ pGrf;tm;aMumifh wpfenf; qakd om f0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpåd rG ;fti fveG uf aJ eaom um,0nd wEf iS hfwuaG om r[mbwk wf \Ykd prG ;ftiaf Mumi hfu-H pwd -f Ow-k tm[m&[al om taMumi;fw&m; (4)yg;wakdY Mumi hfjzpaf om pwok r|k meud ½kyfw&m;taygif;onf (oGm;&mç vm&mç auG;&mç qefY&m ponfwdkYü) ae&m topftopfü ajymif;a&TU Oyg'fMuouJhodkY rSwfyg/

### t,ltqwpfrsKd;

[',H o&&D AÇEÅa& O&|dyÍÆ&rZÑH edóm, XdwH/ (tbd-|-2-57/ 0dok'¨d-1-351/)

O&|doCFma#m yÍö&o'dowm, ]]O&|dyÍÆ&}}EdÅ 0kawåm/ (r[m#D-1-440/)

ESvkH;om;onf cE¨mudk,f\twGif; &if½dk;csKdifh = &ifbwf½dk;csKdifh\ tv,fudkrSDíw nf\/ &ifbwf½dk;\ atmuef m;ü tcsKid &hf \dS ? xckd sKid \hf tv,uf rkd íDS [', = EvS ;Hkon fwn\f / x;D\ c½ikd rf sm; aygi;fq&kH m t&yfudk xD;csKdifh[k ac:a0:oHk;pGJouJhodkY &ifbwf½dk;wdkY\ aygif;qHk&mt&yfudk xD;csKdifhESifh wlaomaMumifh

O&|dyÍÆ& = &if½dk;csKdifh = &ifbwf½dk;csKdifh[k ac:\/ (tbd-|-2-57/ 0dok'¨d-1-351/ r[m#D-1-440/) þ txuyf g t|uxm\ tziG uhf kd Munífh awmifNrdKU r[m\*E¨m½kH q&mawmfbk&m;u rdrd\

oar®m[0daem'eD bmom#DumwGif atmufygtwdkif; rSwfcsufcsxm;\/ þtqukd kd Munífh ygVüd o;kHtyaf om ]][', = EvS ;Hkom;}}[ol n f ,cak cw f q&m0ewf Ykdpr;foyf

tyfaom &ifbwf\ 0Jbufü om;jrwfatmufem;0,f wnfaom ESvkH;om;r[kwf[k cGJjcm;rSwfom;yg/ odkYaomf xdkESvkH;om;\ tquftoG,fum; jzpfaumif; jzpfayvdrhfrnf/

(oar®m[0daem'eDbmom#Dum-1-178/)

xdk&ifcsKdifh t&yf0,f ESvkH;tdrfESifh qufoG,faeaom aoG;aMumBuD;rsm; &SdaeMu\/ tjcm; tjcm; aom ao;GaMumrsm;vn;f xukd of v kd&adS eMu\/ ,i;fao;GaMumBu;Dw\Ykd twiG ;fü ao;Gavw\Ykd vyI &f mS ;rI prG ;fti f Bu;Drm;vmaomtcg &iwf iG ;fü vyI &f mS ;rrI sm; yrkd íkd jyi;fxevf mww\f / ao;Gavw\Ykd vyI &f mS ;rI jyi;fxe&f jci;frmS vn;f u-H pwd -f Ow-k tm[m&w Ykd tay:ü tajcpukd vf su f &\dS / ao;Gavw\Ykd vyI &f mS ;rI jyif;xef&jcif;rSm uHaMumifhvnf; jzpfEdkif\? pdwfaMumifhvnf; jzpfEdkif\? OwkaMumifhvnf; jzpfEdkif\? tm[m&aMumifhvnf; jzpfEdkif\? pdwfvIyf&Sm;rI jyif;xefvmvQif ESvkH;aoG;üwnfaom pdwåZMoZ|ru uvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom pdwåZ0ga,m"mwfç t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem 0gwm[laom taMumtwGif;&Sd avü wnfaom pdwåZMoZ|ruuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom pdwåZ0ga,m"mwfonf pGrf;tifowåd xufjruf vm\? p;l&vS m\? veG uf vJ m\/ xtkd cgwiG fxpkd wd Zå 0ga,m"mw\f prG ;ftiBfu;Drm;raI Mumi hftwjlzpzf uf o[Zmw ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfMuonhf pwkork|medu ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfMuaom aoG;-avwdkYonfvnf; vIyf&Sm;rI jyif;xefvmMu\? wkefcgrIpGrf;tifrsm; BuD;xGm;vmMu\/ xdktcgwGif &ifcsKdifhtwGif;ü &Sdaom

aoG;avwdkY\ vIyf&Sm;rIrSmvnf; jyif;xefvm\/ þum; ESvkH;tdrfESifh &if½dk;csKdifhtwGif; aoG;aMumBuD; wdkYü wnf&Sdaom aoG;avwdkY\ tquftoG,f ruif;ykHwnf;/ tu,íf &icf sKid thf wiG ;f0,&f adS om ao;GaMumBu;Dw\Ykd twiG ;fü wnaf om ao;GwuYkd kdríDS [', 0w¬K½kyfrsm;onf jzpfaeMuonf[k vufcHjim;tHh? ESvkH;tdrfudk tpm;xdk;í ukorIrSm [',0w¬KESifh tvSrf;uGmoGm;NyD jzpf\/ raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwfwdkY\ rSD&m [',0w¬KESifh ywfoufí tjiif; yGm;rIrSmvnf; a0;uGmoGm;zG,f&m &Sd\/

odkYaomf -- [',onf cE¨mudk,f\twGif; &if½dk;csKdifh\ tv,fudkrSDí wnf\ -- [laom pum;udk

orDylypm&tm;jzifh zGifhqdkaompum;[k ,loifh\/

\*\*Fg,H oóH wd|wd = \*\*Fgjrpfü aumufyifonf wnf&Sd\ --- [k qdk&m0,f \*\*Fgjrpf twGif;ü aumuyf iuf m; rwnEf ikd /f \*\*gFjrp\f ur;fyg;üom aumuyf iof n fwnEf ikd \f / aumuyf i\f te;Dtyg;ü wn&f adS om \*\*gFjrp\f \*\*gF[al om trnuf kd\*\*gFjrpEf iS hfe;Duyaf om ur;fem;j'yüf wipf m;í te;Djzpaf om urf;em;j'yfudk \*\*Fg[k ac:qdkouJhodkY --- tvm;wlyif ESvkH;tdrftwGif; ykef;nufaphcefY yrmP&Sdaom wiG ;fi,üf [',0wK¬½yk wf \Ykd ysUHEUHSwn&f &dS m ao;GEiS hf&i½f ;kdcsKid thf v, fao;GaMumw YkdtwiG ;fü wn&f adS om aoG;wdkYum; \*\*FgjrpfESifh \*\*Fgjrpfurf;yg;uJhodkY tvGefeD;Mu\/ ESvkH;tdrftwGif; wGif;i,fü wnf&Sdaom aoG;wdkYü ysHUESHUvsuf&Sdaom [',0w¬K½kyfwdkY\ [',[laom trnfudk teD;jzpfaom &if½dk;csKdifhtwGif; aoG;aMumwdkYü wnfaom aoG;ü wifpm;í ,if;aoG;udk [',[k ac:qdkxm;jcif; jzpfonf/ wpfenf; --- yuwdaom ESvkH;om;\ [',[laom trnfudk teD;jzpfaom &if½dk;csKdifhtwGif; aoG;aMumwdkYü wnfaom aoG;ü wifpm;í ,if;aoG;aMumwdkYtwGif;ü wnfaom aoG;udkvnf; orDylypm&tm;jzifh

[',[k ac:qdkxm;onf rSwfyg/ taMumi;frmS txuwf iG fwijfycoJh ntfh wikd ;f ,i;f oarm® [0ad em'etD |uxmEiS hf0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |-

uxmwüYkd yi ft|uxmq&mawmuf ,kd wf ikd uf --- EvS ;Hktrd tf wiG ;f yek ;fnuaf p\h wn&f mrQavmuaf om wGif;i,fü wpfvufqGrf;cJGrQavmufaom aoG;ü raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwfwdkY\ rSD&m [',0w¬K ½kyfonf ysHUESHUvsuf wnf&Sd\ --- [k zGifhqdkxm;\/ (tbd-|-2-228/ 0dok'¨d-1-248/)

&if½dk;csKdifh\ tv,fü xdkrQavmufaom aoG;rsm;\ wnf&m wGif;i,fvnf; rwnf&Sd jzpfae\/ Bu;Drm;aom ao;GaMumwoYkd m wn&f adS e\/ þonrf mS vn;f taMumi;fwp&f y f jzp\f / a,m\*tD rsm;puk kd okawoejyKMunhf&m ESvkH;tdrftwGif;ü tcef; (4)cef;&Sd&m aoG;vTwfaMumBuD;ESifh teD;uyfqkH;jzpfonhf vu0f bJ u f atmuqf ;Hk tce;fjzpof n fh wiG ;fi,0f , f wn&f adS om ao;Güom raem"mw f raem0nd mP"mwwf \Ykd r&DS m [',0wK¬½yk uf kd awUG&adS Mumi;f 0ecf MHu\/ xakd Mumi hf--- [',on f cEm¨ u,kd \f twiG ;f &if½dk;csKdifh\ tv,fudk rSDí wnf\ --- [laom t|uxmpum;udk orDylypm&pum;[k qdkjcif;jzpfonf/

### apwDESifh apwDtdrf

"mwfawmfarGawmfrsm;um; apwDwnf;/ "mwfawmfarGawmfwdkY\ udef;0yf&m taqmufttkHum; apwDtdrfwnf;/ apwDawmfudk jyefvnf wnfaqmufonf[l&mü "mwfawmfarGawmfwdkY\ udef;0yf&m apwDtdrfudkom topfjyefvnf wnfaqmufjcif; jzpf\/ "mwfawmfarGawmfwdkYudk topfjyefvnf wnfaqmufonfum; r[kwf/

"mwfawmfarGawmfESifh [',0w¬K½kyfum; wl\? apwDtdrfESifh ESvkH;tdrfum; wl\/ ESvkH;tdrfudk tpm;xdk;í ukojcif;onf apwDtdrfudk topf jyefvnfwnfaqmufjcif;ESifh wl\/ apwDtdrfudk topf jyevf nwf naf qmuíf &Eikd af omvf n;f "mwaf wmaf raG wmwf uYkd kdtop f jyevf nwf naf qmuzf &Ykd e f rjzpf EdkifouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ESvkH;tdrfudk topf jyefvnfwnfaqmufí &Edkifaomfvnf; [',0w¬K½kyfudk urZ® ½yk f{ue fjzpaf eontfh wuG fjyevf nwf naf qmuíf r&Eikd of nuf ukd m; oabmusoiahf v&mon/f a&;SO;DpmG [','ouuvmywf iG fyg0iaf om (10)rsK;daom y&rw f½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;fyg/ xakd emif raem"mw fraem0nd mP"mwwf \Ykd r&DS mjzpaf om [',0wK¬½yk uf kda&;Gxwk íf txuwf iG fa&;om;wijfy xm;onhftwdkif; vu©P-&o ponfudk ½Iyg/

### 18/ uAVDum& tm[m&

1/ MoZmvua© Pm uAVDuma&m tm[ma&m?

2/ ½lyg[&P&aom?

3/ Oyw¬rÇeypöKy|maem?

4/ uAVH uwGm tm[&dwAÁ0w¬Ky'|maem/ (tbd-|-1-368/ 0dok'¨d-2-80/)

1/ pm;rsKdtyfaom tpmtm[m&\ tqDtap; MoZmoabm vu©P? 2/ tm[m&Z½kyfudk aqmifjcif; wnfapjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ tm[m&Z½kyfudk jzpfapjcif;jzifh ½lyum,udkaxmufyHh

cdkifchHapwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ pm;rsKdtyfaom tpmtm[m& y'|mef/

MoZmvu©aPmwd {w¬ t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem &oó oma&m Oyw¬rÇAvuma&m blwedódawm

{aum 0daoaom MoZmwd/ (rlv#D-1-154/ r[m#D-2-104/) t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem &oó oma&mwd &o[&PD"redZmvmEkoma&e o&D&m0,a0 tEkyÜ0d|ó tm[m&&oó tAÇEÅ&m[m&ypöa,m aoea[m? a,m avmau &o"mwlwd 0kpöwd/

(tEk#D-1-166/) tm[m&[ol n f pm;rsKtd yaf om xri;fpaom 0wK¬wüYkd ygaom tqtD ap; MoZmwn;f/ ,i;fpm;rsKdtyfaom xrif;paom 0w¬KwdkYonf OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYom jzpfaMumif;udk a&S;½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif qdkchJNyD/ tdk; cGuf yk\*H ponfwdkYü pm;zG,faomufzG,ftjzpf wnfaecdkufüvnf; OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYom jzpfMu\/ pm;rsKdNyD;í cE¨mtdrftwGif;odkY rysHUESHUcif tpmopf aum|motjzpfjzifh wnf&Sdcdkufüvnf; OwZk MoZ|ru½yk wf oYkd m jzpMfu\/ toiof al wmaf umi;fon fpm;rsKtd yaf om tpmtm[m&üç orYkd [wk f tpmopf aum|motjzpfjzifh wnf&Sdaeao;aom tpmopfü "mwfBuD; (4)yg;udk ÓPfjzifhjrifatmif pdkuf½Iyg/ ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk vG,fulpGm awGU&SdEdkifayrnf/ ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYrSm uvmyfwpfckwGif wnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwf = OwkaMumifh qifhuJ jzpfyGm;aeMuaom MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&Sdaom OwkZ MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYomwnf;/ ,if; OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkudkyif xrif;-tpmopf þodkY ponfjzifh ac:a0:aejcif; jzpf\/ ,if; OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom MoZmudk odkYr[kwf MoZmcsnf;oufoufudk xrif;uJhodkY tvkwfjyKvkyfí ravG;Edkif? rpm;Edkif? MoZm\ wnf&m0w¬Kjzpfaom MoZ|ru½yk uf vmywf \Ykd taygi;ftpjkzpaf om xri;fpon fh0wK¬uokd mvQi ftvwk jfyKí xri;fqyk jfyKí avG;Edkif pm;Edkifonf/ tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl --- OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYum; uvmyf wpfckwpfckü ½kyf oabmw&m; (8)rsK;dpD&&dS m uvmywf pcf ktwiG ;fü wn&f MdSuaom ½yk wf oYkd n fwpfcpk Dwpcf pk DcxJG wk ,f íl r&paumi;faom t0ed ad AmÇ \*½yk rf sm; jzpaf omaMumi hf MoZmcsn;fouof u f tvwk tf av;G jyKí av;Gr& pm;r&Edkif/

£'H ye o0w¬KuH MoZH 'aówHk 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-2-104/) {0H 0w¬K0aoe emrH O'¨&dwGm ...(tbd-|-1-366/) xdkaMumifh --- ]]uADVuma&m tm[ma&m}} --- [laom ygXfjzifh MoZmudk wdkuf½dkufrjybJ MoZm\

wnf&m0w¬Kjzpfaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkY\ taygif;tpk[laom tvkwftavG;jyKí &paumif;aom xrif;paom 0w¬Kudk ñTefjyonf/ þodkY ñTefjyvdkaomaMumifh þMoZmudk uAVDum& tm[m&[laom trnfjzifh bk&m;&Sifonf xkwfaqmifí a[mMum;awmfrlonf/ xdkaMumifh tm[m&t& MoZmudk XmEsLypm&tm;jzi hfaumu,f &l on/f XmejDzpaf om MoZm"mw\f tm[m&[al om trnuf kdXmejzpaf om

MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpk[laom xrif;paom 0w¬Kü wifpm;í xrif;paom 0w¬Kudkyif MoZm[k ac:a0:oHk;pGJxm;onf [lvdkonf/ ,if;MoZm"mwfonfvnf; tvkwftavG;jyKí pm;rsKdtyfaomfomvQif tm[m& udpöudk NyD;pD;apEdkif\? tvkwftavG;jyKí rpm;rsKdchJaomfum; tm[m&udpöudk rNyD;pD;apEdkif? xdkaMumifhyif ,if;tm[m&-MoZmudk uAVDum& o'´gjzifh ulpGufí a[mawmfrlonf/

«rwS cf suf --- þt&mü xyrf íH ten;fi, f &iS ;fvi;f wijfyyg&ap --- a&;Sa&;S q&mawmBfu;Drsm;u uAVuD m& tm[m&[al om pum;v;Hku kd ]]tvwk tf av;G rjyKtyaf omvf n;f jyKtyof uohJ Ykdtm[m&}}[ kbmomjyeqf xkd m;awmrf cl MhJu\/ xbkd momjyerf mS tveG tf qijhfrihaf om bmomjyeqf ckd su fjzp\f / ½kyfwdkYrnfonf = y&rwfw&m;wdkYrnfonf jzpfonhf ae&müom ysufoGm;Mu\/ wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkY ajymif;a&TUoGm;½dk; "r®wm r&SdMuay/ 0g;aepOf pm;aepOfü tpmtm[m&[k ac:a0:orkwf tyaf om OwZk MoZ|ru½yk wf uYkd m; wprf sK;dwpjfcm; wpyf g;omwn;f/ rsKcd spO ftpmtm[m&[ kac:a0: orwk tf yaf om OwZk MoZ|ru½yk wf uYkd m; wprf sK;dwpjfcm; wpyf g;omwn;f/ pm;rsK d0g;rsKNdy;Dí tpmopf aum|motjzpf wnf&SdaeMuaom tpmtm[m&[k ac:a0:orkwftyfaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyf wdkYum; wpfrsKd;wpfjcm; wpfyg;omwnf;/ ,if;y&rwf ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf 0g;rsKd pm;rsKdavmufonf wdkifatmif &yfweYf wnfwhHEdkifaom tcsdefumv oufwrf;&Sdaom w&m;rsKd;wdkYum; r[kwfMuay/ xdkaMumifh uAVDum& tm[m& trnf&aom ,if; OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYudk wu,fwrf;rsKdí &Edkif avmufatmif oufwrf;r&Sdojzifhvnf; ,if; uAVDum& tm[m& [laomyk'fudk ]]tvkwftavG; rjyKtyfaomfvnf; jyKtyfouJhodkYaom tm[m&}}[k bmomjyefqdkawmfrlMuonf/ ,if;y&rwf ½kyfw&m;wdkYum; rsufpdwpfrdSwf vQyfwpfjyuf vufzspfwpfwGuf[laom tcsdefumvudk uka# (5000) ausmcf e Yf yvHk Qi f wpyf ckH eaYf vmuof m ouwf r;f wn&f adS om y&rwwf &m;w YkdjzpMfu\/ pm;rsK d 0g;rsKEd ikd f avmufatmif tcsdefay;Edkifaom y&rwfw&m;wdkYum; r[kwfMuay/ odkYaomf a&S; ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfESifh aemuaf emu f½yk of EwÅ td pOwf oYkd nuf m; wpxf ywf n;f wnl aD eaom OwZk MoZ|ru½yk wf oYkd m jzpaf e Muojzi hf{uweå n;ft& pm;rsK d0g;rsKtd yaf om uAVuD m&m[m&[ kqjkdci;fjzpof n/f wpzf e ftxuwf iG f

&Sif;jyxm;onhf twdkif; ,if;OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmcsnf; oufouf uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;rsm; rygbJvnf; pm;rsKd 0g;rsKdívnf; r&Edkif? uvmyfwl ½kyfw&m;wnf;[laom 0w¬KESifhwuG omvQif pm;rsKd 0g;rsKdí &Edkif\/ xdkaMumifhvnf; --- ]]tvkwftavG; rjyKtyfaomfvnf; jyKtyfouJhodkY aom tm[m&}}[ ka&;Sa&;S q&mawmbf &k m;Bu;DwuYkd bmomjyeqf akd wmrf Mlujci;f jzpof n/f {uweå n;f t& uAVuD m& tm[m& trn&f aom ,i;fMoZm"mwof nvf n;f tvwk tf av;GjyKí pm;rsKtd yaf omf omvQif tm[m&udpöudk NyD;pD;apEdkif\ = tm[m&Z½kyfudk jzpfapEdkif\? tvkwftavG;jyKí rpm;rsKdchJaomfum; tm[m&udpöudk rNyD;pD;apEdkif = tm[m&Z½kyfudk rjzpfapEdkif/ xdkaMumifhyif ,if;tm[m&

MoZmudk uAVDum&-o'´gjzifh ulpGufí a[mawmfrlonf/» xif&Sm;aptHh --- tvkwftavG;jyKí pm;rsKd 0g;rsKdvdkufaom xrif;paom 0w¬K[laom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZm"mwfonf tpmtdrf0ef;usif ponfwdkYü wnf&Sdaom (ZD0dw e0u½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom) tpmudk aMuusufapwwfaom ygpuawaZm"mwf 0rf;rD;\ tm;ay;axmuyf rHh uI kd &&adS omtcg MoZmvQi f (8)cak jrmu&f adS om MoZ|ru½yk uf vmy f toptf opuf kd jzpaf p\? ,i;ftoptf opaf om MoZ|ru½yk uf vmywf uYkd kdorwk od pmö e,of ;kH a0g[m&jzi hfajymq&kd vQif &o[&PD trnf&aom t&omudk aqmif,lwwfaom taMumuGef&uf = taMumuGef,SufodkY tpOf avQmuof jzi hfu,kd tf \*gFBu;Di, ftpwd tf yikd ;f t&y&f yüf prd 0fh iyf sUHEUHSvsu fwnaf eaom &o"mw&f nrf sm; [ak c:\/ ,i;f&o"mw&f n\f tqtD EpS of n fMoZmrn\f / þum; orwk od pmö e,of ;kH a0g[m&wn;f/ y&rwo¬ pmö e,üf um; ,i;f&o"mw&f nwf rYkd mS MoZ|ru½yk uf vmywf \Ykd tptk yoHk m jzpMfu\/ xri;f paom 0w¬Kü wnfaom rlv OwkZMoZm\ om;oD®;rsm;yifwnf;/

,if; &o"mwf&nf[laom MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYum;ç ur®Z0rf;rD;\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdaomf xrif; paom pm;rsKdtyfaom 0w¬Küwnfaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmaMumifh jzpfay:vm &aomaMumi hf(= uAVuD m& tm[m& MoZmaMumi hfjzpaf y:vm&aomaMumi)hf ,i;f&o"mw&f n[f al om topftopfaom MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfrsm;[k ac:qdk\/

wpuf ,kd vf ;Hk t\*FgBu;Di, fto,G of ,G of Ykd&o[&P DtaMumueG &f uwf rYkd wS pqf i hfprd 0fh iyf sUHEUHSvsuf wnfaeaom ,if; tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom ,if; tm[m&ZMoZmonf ---

1/ ur®Z½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom ur®ZMoZmç 2/ pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom pdwåZMoZmç 3/ OwkZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom OwkZMoZmç

4/ a&S;a&S;aom tm[m&Z½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom tm[m&ZMoZmç þ toD;toD;aom ½kyfuvmyfwdkif; ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaom toD;toD;aom MoZmudk

tm;ay;axmuyf whH w\f ? ceG tf m;u kdjyKvyk af y;ww\f ? tm;&adS tmi faxmuyf whH w\f / (½yk uf r|® me;fyikd ;fukd jyeMfunyfh g/) ,i;fo Ykdtm;ay;axmuyf whH waf om ceG tf m;u kdjyKvyk af y;wwaf om rrd drrd qd ikd &f m uvmywf l r[mbkwf (4)yg;udk rSDí jzpfaom tqDtap;[laom wpfckaom ½kyftxl;onf MoZm rnf\/ a,m avmau &o"mwlwd 0kpöwd = ,if;MoZmudk avmuü &o"mwf&nf[k ac:qdkonf/

(rlv#D-1-154/ tEk#D-1-166/)

þtzGifhrsm;t& --- t&omudk aqmif,lwwfaom &o[&PD taMumrsm;odkY tpOfavQmufí omG ;aom cEm¨ trd tf wiG ;f u,kd tf \*gFBu;Di, f to,G of ,G üf prd 0fh iyf sUHEUHSvsu f wnaf eaom &o"mw&f nf trnf&aomç tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfwdkYü tusKH;0ifaomç uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m&[laom taMumif;w&m; (4)yg;aMumifh jzpfay:aeaom pwkork|meduMoZmtm; tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;Edkifaom pGrf;tif&Sdaom tm[m&ZMoZmonfomvQif rkcstm;jzifh uAVDum&m[m& = uAVDum&tm[m& [laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf[k rSwfyg/

uAVDuma&m tm[ma&m £ró um,ó tm[m&ypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-7/) uAVuD m& tm[m&on fþpwok r|k meud ½yl um,tm; tm[m&yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;\/

(y|me-1-7/) þo Ykda[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / xri;f paom0wK¬ü wnaf om rvl OwZk MoZ|ru½yk wf üYkd tusK;H 0ifaom OwkZMoZmonf pwkork|medu½lyum,tm; tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh wdkuf½dkuf aus;Zl;jyKí ray;Edkif/ ur®Z0rf;rD;\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdaom ,if;OwkZMoZmaMumifh xyfqifh jzpfyGm;vmMuaom &o"mwf&nf trnf&aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmuomvQif pwkork|medu

½yk wf &m;wtYkd m; tm[m&yp,ö owjdåzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;Eikd \f / ,i;fo Ykd tm[m&ZMoZmu pwok r|k meud MoZm toD;toD;tm; tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh tm;ay;axmufyhHvdkufaomtcg pwkork|medu MoZm toD;toD;onf tm[m&ZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk xyfrH jzpfapjyef\/ þodkY jzpfapEdkif onhf pGrf;tifudkyif pwkork|meduMoZmonf þ pwkork|medu½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;tm; tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\[k qdkonf/ xdkaMumifh y|mef;t|uxmü atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdk xm;\/ uAVDuma&m tm[ma&mwd pwkoEÅwdork|mae ½lay MoZm tm[ma&m emr/

(tbd-|-3-377/) pwkork|medu ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfü wnf&Sdaom MoZmonf uAVDum& tm[m& rnf\ ----- [k zGifh

qdkxm;\/ þtxufyg t&yf&yfaom zGifhqdkcsufrsm;t& ---

1/ pm;rsKdtyfaom xrif;paom 0w¬KwdkYü = OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYü wnfaom MoZmudkvnf; uAVDum& tm[m&[k ac:\/ (XmEsLypm&wnf;/)

2/ ur®Z0rf;rD;\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdaom xrif; paom0w¬Kü wnfaom OwkZMoZmaMumifh jzpf ay:vm&aom &o"mw&f n ftrn&f aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½yk wf üYkd wn&f adS om MoZmuvkd n;f

uAVDum& tm[m&[k ac:\/ (um&Plypm&wnf;/)

3/ ,i;f tm[m&ZMoZm\ taxmutf yuhH kd &&adS omç tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½yk uf vmy ftoptf opf u kd xyrf H jzpaf pEikd af om pwok r|k meud ½yk of EwÅ td pOüf wn&f adS om to;Dto;Daom pwok r-k

|meduMoZmudkvnf; uAVDum& tm[m&[k ac:\/ (um&Plypm&wnf;/)/

þodkY toD;toD; rSwfom;yg/ xdkwGif XmEsLypm& jzpfykHudk txufwGif a&;chJNyD? um&Plypm&

jzpfykHudk þodkY rSwfyg/

txuwf iG f&iS ;fjycoJh ntfh wikd ;f &o"mw&f n f trn&f aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½yk wf uYkd m; urZ® 0rf;rD;\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdaom pm;rsKdvdkufaom xrif; ponfü wnfaom OwkZMoZmaMumifh jzpaf y:vm&\/ xakd Mumi hf ,i;f OwZk MoZmu taMumi;fw&m;ç &o"mw&f n f trn&f aom tm[m&Z MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmum; tusKd;w&m;wnf;/ taMumif;w&m;jzpfaom OwkZMoZm\ uAVDum& tm[m&[laom trnfudk tusKd;jzpfaom tm[m&ZMoZmü wifpm;í tusKd;jzpfaom tm[m&ZMoZmudkvnf; uAVDum& tm[m&[k um&Plypm&tm;jzifh ac:qdk\/

wpfzef &o"mwf&nf trnf&aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom tm[m&Z

MoZmu tm;ay;axmufyhHygrSomvQif toD;toD;aom pwkork|meduMoZmonf topftopfaom

MoZ|ru½yk wf tYkd m; tm[m&yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;Eikd \f jzpaf y:apEikd \f ? xokd Ykdjzpaf y:apjci;fjzihf pwok r|k meud ½yl um,tm; tm[m&yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKEikd \f cikd cf aHh tmi ftm;ay;axmuyf EhH ikd \f / xdkaMumifh &o"mwf&nf trnf&aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYü wnf&Sdaom tm[m&ZMoZmu taMumi;fw&m;ç ,i;f tm[m&ZMoZm\ taxmutf yuhH kd&&adS om pwok r|k meud MoZm to;Dto;Du tusK;dw&m;wn;f/ tm;ay;axmuyf whH waf om taMumi;fw&m;jzpaf om tm[m&ZMoZm\ uAVuD m& tm[m&[laom trnfudk taxmufyHhcH&aom tusKd;w&m;jzpfaom pwkork|meduMoZmü wifpm;í tusK;djzpaf om pwok r|k meud MoZmuvkd n;f uAVuD m& tm[m&[ kum&Pyl pm&tm;jzi hfac:qxkd m;\/ wpef n;f ---

uAVH u&dwGm taZÑm[&dwAÁ0w¬Kuwåm 0g uAVDuma&mwd emrarwH wó/

(tbd-|-3-377/) tvkwftavG;jyKí pm;rsKdtyfaom uAVDum& tm[m&vQif wnf&m0w¬K &SdaomaMumifh uAVDum& tm[m&[laom þtrnfonf xdk pwkork|meduMoZm\ trnfjzpfonf/ (tbd-|-3-377/)

]]t"0d pe Hemr H&&dS m Oypm}}[al om y&bd momEiS thf n Dþtxuyf g y|me;ft|uxm\ tziG phf um; rsm;onf Oypm pum;csnf;omwnf;/ Xmejzpfaom tvkwftavG;jyKí pm;rsKdtyfaom xrif;paom 0w¬K[laom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYü wnfaom OwkZMoZm\ uAVDum& tm[m&[laom trnfudk XmeDjzpfaom pwkork|meduMoZmü wifpm;í XmeDjzpfaom pwkork|meduMoZmudkvnf; XmElypm& tm;jzifh uAVDum&tm[m&[k ac:qdkonf [lvdkonf/ tvkwftavG;jyKí pm;rsKdtyfaom uAVDum&

tm[m&ü &ywf n&f ygr Spwok r|k meud MoZmon fpwok r|k meud ½yl um,tm; tm[m&yp,ö owjdåzihf aus;Zl;jyKEdkifonf/ xdkaMumifh XmElypm qdkonf/

### 0w¬KESifh MoZm

tm[m& = MoZm½kyf[lonf pm;rsKdtyfaom xrif;ponfjzifh ac:a0:tyfaom OwkZMoZ|ru ½kyfwdkYü wnfaom tqDtap; tESpfMoZmwnf;/ xdkMoZmudk MoZmcsnf;oufouf oD;oefY xkwfEIwfí xrif; ponfuJhodkY tvkwfjyKí ravG;Edkif rpm;Edkif? MoZm\ wnf&m0w¬Kjzpfaom xrif;ponfudkom wpfenf;qdk&aomf xrif; ponfjzifh ac:a0:xm;aom MoZmESifhwuGaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkudkom tvkwfjyKí avG;Edkif pm;Edkifonf/ ,if;MoZm\ wnf&m xrif; ponfudk 0w¬K[k ac:qdkonf/ wpfenf;qdkaomf pm;rsKdtyfaom xrif; ponfjzifh ac:a0:tyfaom OwkZMoZ|ru ½yk wf wYkd iG fMoZmrwS pyf g;aom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdMoZm\ wn&f m0wK¬[ kac:on/f ow0å gwoYkd n fMoZmEiS hf wuaG om xri;fpaom 0wK¬u kdpm;rsK d0g;rsKvd ukd \f / xtkd cg 0w¬K\ vyk if e;fupd Eö iS hfMoZm\ vyk if e;fupd uö kd

(tbd-|-1-366/)ü þodkY cGJjcm; jyoxm;\/ tar; --- þ0w¬KESifh MoZmwdkYwGif xrif;paom 0w¬K\ udpöum; tb,fenf;? MoZm\ udpöum;

tb,fenf; --- þum; tar;wnf;/

tajz --- 0w¬Konf ab;&efudk y,f&Sm;jcif;udpöudk jyKvkyf\? MoZmonf apmifha&Smufjcif;udpöudk

jyKvkyf\/ tus,frSm þodkYjzpf\/ --xri;fpaom 0wK¬on f ab;&euf kd y,&f mS ;Eikd \f ? apmiahf &mS ujfci;fimS rprG ;fEikd /f MoZmon f apmi-hf a&SmufEdkif\? ab;&efudk y,f&Sm;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif/ 0w¬KESifh MoZm ESpfrsKd;vkH;wdkYonfvnf; wpfaygif;wnf; jzpfí apmifha&Smufjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç ab;&efudk y,f&Sm;jcif;iSmvnf;aumif; pGrf;Edkifukef\/ þab;&efrnfonf tb,fenf;¿ --- uHaMumifhjzpfaom ur®ZawaZm"mwf 0rf;rD;wnf;/ xrif;

paom MoZm\ wnf&m0w¬Konf ur®ZawaZm"mwf[laom ur®Z0rf;rD;\ ab;&efudk y,f&Sm;jcif; vyk if e;fupd uö kdjyKvyk \f / 0r;fwiG ;fü xri;fpaom 0wK¬on fr&vdS waf om furZ® awaZm"mw f0r;fr;Donf xvmí avmipf &m tpmr&odS jzi hf0r;fvmT 0r;fa&u kd= tpmtrd uf kdt&zr;f,al v\ avmiNfrKduaf v\/ ]]igqm\? tpmay;Muuek }f}[ kajymqakd p\/ tpmu kdxnafh y;vukd af omtcg tpmu kdpm;Ny;D&mtcgüum; 0rf;vTm 0rf;a& = tpmtdrfudk vTwfvdkufí xnhfay;vdkufaom xrif;paom 0w¬Kudk avmifNrdKufjyef\/ xdktcg xdkowå0gonf pdwfwnfMunfrIudk &&SdEdkifayonf/

MoZmum; ur®ZMoZmç pdwåZMoZmç OwkZMoZmç a&S;a&S;aom tm[m&ZMoZmwdkYudk tm;ay; axmufyHhwwf\/ (&o"mwf&nftqifhodkY a&mufoGm;aom MoZmudk qdkvdkonf/) ,if;MoZm\ tm;ay; axmufyHhrIaMumifh pwkork|meduMoZm toD;toD;onf MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfap jyef\/ þodkY MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfapjcif;jzifh pwkork|medu ½lyum, ½kyfw&m; taygi;fu kdapmiahf &mS uaf y;\? t&nS cf ikd cf Hhwnwf aHh tmi fceG tf m;u kdjyKvyk af y;\? oaYkd om furZ® 0r;fr;D\ avmiNfrKdurf I ab;&euf ukd m; tumtu,G rf ay;Eikd /f otYkd wuG f 0wK¬EiS MhfoZm EpS cf ak ygi;froS mvQi f urZ® 0rf;rD;\ ab;&efudkvnf; umuG,fEdkif\? pwkork|medu ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udkvnf; t"GefY &SnfpGm qufvuf wnfwhHatmif apmifha&SmufEdkif\/ (tbd-|-1-366-367 - Munhf/)

### wpfenf; zGifhqdkykH

½lyH 0g tm[&wDwdyd tm[ma&m/ (tbd-|-1-366/)

MoZ|ru½yk tf aygi;fu kdaqmiwf waf omaMumivhf n;f tm[m& rnaf yon/f þü aqmiwf w\f [lonf pm;rsKdvdkufaom xrif;paom 0w¬Kü wnfaom OwkZMoZm\ ygpuawaZm"mwf 0rf;rD;\ tultnDjzifh MoZ|rutm[m&Z ½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfapjcif;yifwnf;/ ,if;odkY jzpfaprIudkyif ½lyg[&P&aom = tm[m&Z½kyfudk aqmifjcif; wnfapjcif; udpö&o &Sd\[k qdkayonf/ toifolawmfaumif;onf uAVDum& tm[m&rnfaom MoZm\ vu©P &o ponfudk ½I&mü

txufwGif &Sif;jychJonhftwdkif; MoZm (3)rsKd;udk cGJí ½Iyg/

1/ tvkwftavG;jyKí pm;rsKdtyfaom xrif;paom 0w¬K[k ac:qdkaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom MoZmudk,lí ½Iygu ,if;MoZm\ udpö&orSm txufygtwdkif;yif jzpf\ = ur®Z 0r;fr;D\ taxmutf yjhHzi hf&o"mw&f n ftrn&f aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½yk wf uYkd kdjzpaf pjci;f tm[m&Z½kyfudk aqmifjcif; wnfapjcif; udpö&oyif jzpf\/ þum; yxr uAVDum& tm[m& MoZmwnf;/ 2/ 'kwd, uAVDum& tm[m&MoZm --- txufyg &o"mwf&nf trnf&aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru

½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom MoZmudktm½kH,lí ½Iyg/ aemufaemufaom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru ½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZm\ taxmuftyHhudk &&Sdaom a&S;a&S;aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0iwf n&f adS om MoZmonvf n;f MoZ|ru½yk uf vmy f toptf opuf kd jzpaf pjci;fjzi hf tm[m&Z½yk uf kd aqmifjcif; wnfapjcif; udpö&o &Sd\/

3/ wwd, uAVDum& tm[m&MoZm --- ur®ZMoZm ç pdwåZMoZm ç OwkZMoZmç aemufaemufaom tm[m&ZMoZm[al om pwok r|k meud MoZm to;Dto;Duvkd n;f tm½,Hk íl ½yI g/ &o"mw&f n f trnf &aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom MoZm\ tm;ay;axmufyhHrIudk &&Sdaomtcg ---

(u) ur®ZMoZmuvnf; MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfap\? ( c ) pdwåZMoZmuvnf; MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfap\? ( \* ) OwkZMoZmuvnf; MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfap\?

(C) aemufaemufaom tm[m&ZMoZmuvnf; rdrdxufomvGefí aemufusaom &o"mwf&nf trnf&aom MoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom MoZm\ tm;ay;axmufyhHrIudk &&Sdaomtcg MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topftopfudk jzpfap\?

þodkY jzpfapjcif;jzifh tm[m&Z½kyfudk aqmifjcif; wnfapjcif; udpö&oyif &Sd\/ þü ur®ZMoZm ponfjzifh (4)rsKd;&Sd&m wpfrsKd;pD cGJ½Iyg/ tm[m&ZMoZmrSm trSwf (2)wGifvnf; yg0ifí þtrSwf (3)ü xyfygae\/ a&S;a&S; tm[m&ZMoZmESifh aemufaemuf tm[m&ZMoZm[k þodkY a&S;ESifhaemufom uGmonf[k rSwfyg/ þ tm[m&Z½kyfrSm (10)Budrf (12)Budrfaomfvnf;aumif;ç xdkxuf tvGefaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfEdkifí cGJqdkjcif;jzpfonf/ (½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif jyefMunhfyg/) ypöKy|mef --- Oywr¬ eÇ ypKöy|maem = tm[m&Z½yk uf kdjzpaf pjci;fjzi hf½yl um, = ½yk wf &m;taygi;fukd

axmufyHhcdkifchHapwwfaom oabmw&m;[k ,if;MoZmudk ½Iaeaaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SLxivf m\/ --- pm;rsKdvdkufaom xrif;paom 0w¬Küwnfaom MoZmaMumifh &o"mwf&nfrsm; jzpvf m\? ,i;f&o"mw&f n ftrn&f aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½yk wf wYkd iG fyg0iaf om MoZmu ur®ZMoZm ponhf pwkork|meduMoZm toD;toD;tm; tm;ay;axmufyHhvdkufaomtcg MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf topftopfrsm; qifhuJ qifhuJ jzpfyGm;vmMu\/ wpfBudrf pm;vdkufaom tpmtm[m&onf (7)&uf ywvf ;Hkaomvf n;faumi;fç xxkd u f tveG af omvf n;faumi;f tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½yk wf uYkd kdjzpaf pjci;fjzihf þ ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk t&SnfcdkifchH wnfwhHatmif axmufyHhxm;Edkifonhf pGrf;tm;&Sd\/ tBudrfBudrf rQwatmif pm;oHk;aeaom tm[m&um; qdkzG,f&myif r&SdawmhNyD/ ,if;odkY tm[m&Z MoZ|ru½yk uf vmy f toptf opwf oYkd n f jzpyf mG ;vmMuojzi hf w;kdymG ;vmMuojzi hf rsm;jym;vmMuojzihf ½lyum,BuD; wpfckvkH;onf cdkifchHvm\? awmifhwif; cdkifrmvm\? cGeftm;aumif;vm\? ,if;odkY ½lyum,Bu;D wpcf vk ;Hku kdcikd cf aHh tmi f ceG tf m;aumi;fatmi f axmuyf whH waf om oabmw&m;[ k 0yd óem ÓPfynmjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí ,if;MoZm½kyfudk ½IyGm; odrf;qnf;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfoljrwf\ ÓPf0ü a&S;½SLxifvmayonf/

### zvlypm&pum;

uAVuD m& tm[m& --- MoZmt& pm;rsKtd yaf om pm;rsKvd ukd af om xri;fpaom 0wK¬üwnaf om OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom MoZmudk tm½kH,lí ½IonfjzpfthH --- ,if;OwkZMoZmu pwkor|k meud ½yl um,[al om þ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kdwukd ½f ukd ftm;ay;axmuyf rhH uI kdrjyKEikd f= pwok r|k meduMoZmtm; tm[m&ypö,owådjzifh wdkuf½dkuf aus;Zl;jyKrI axmufyHhrIudk rjyKEdkif/ txufwGif tBudrf Burd f&iS ;fjycoJh ntfh wikd ;f ,i;fOwZk MoZmon furZ® 0r;fr;D\ taxmutf yuhH kd&&adS omtcg &o"mw&f nf trn&f aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kdjzpaf p\/ wpuf ,kd vf ;Hko YkdysUHEUHS jzpyf mG ;ap\/ &o"mwf &nf trnf&aom ,if;tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom MoZmuomvQif pwkork|medu MoZm to;Dto;Dtm; tm;ay;axmuyf EhH ikd \f ? tm[m&yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKEikd \f / ,i;fo Ykdaus;Z;ljyK ay;ojzi hfpwok r|k meud MoZm to;Dto;Du MoZ|ru½yk uf vmy f toptf opuf kdxyrf H jzpaf pjye\f / xdktcgwGif pwkork|medu ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;onf cdkifchHvm\? cGeftm; BuD;rm;vm\/ xdkaMumifh &o"mwf&nf rnfaom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYwGif yg0ifaom MoZmESifh pwkork-

|meud MoZmwuYkd omvQi f pwok r|k meud ½yl um, ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kdtm;ay;axmuyf EhH ikd \f / oaYkd omf ,i;f MoZm"mwwf uYkd pwok r|k meud ½yk wf &m;wtYkd m; axmuyf EhH ikd rf oI n f pm;rsKvd ukd af om xri;f paom 0wK¬ü wnaf om uAVuD m& tm[m& rnaf om OwZk MoZm\ taMumi;f taxmutf yuhH m; rui;fay/

(ruif;yHkudk oabmaygufoifhNyD/) xakd Mumi hftusK;djzpaf om &o"mw&f nrf naf om tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½yk wf üYkd wnaf om tm[m&Z MoZmEiS hfpwok r|k meud MoZmw\Ykd ½yl um, = ½yk wf &m;taygi;ftm; cikd cf aHh tmi fwnwf aHh tmi ftm;ay; axmuyf whH waf om prG ;ftiof wudå kd taMumi;fjzpaf om pm;rsKvd ukd af om xri;fpaom 0wK¬ü wnaf om OwkZMoZm[laom uAVDum& tm[m&ü wifpm;í ,if; uAVDum& tm[m&uyif pwkork|medu ½yl um, = ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kd tm;ay;axmuyf whH wof n[f qk akd om zvyl pm&pum;wn;f[ k rwS yf g/ tu,íf &o"mw&f n frnaf om tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½yk wf üYkd wnaf om MoZmEiS hfpwok r|k meud MoZm wdkYudk uAVDum& tm[m&tjzpf tm½kH,lí ½IchJaomf zvlypm& MuHzG,f rvdkawmhNyD/ ,if;MoZmwdkYu MoZ|ru½yk wf uYkd kdjzpaf pjci;fjzi hfpwok r|k meud ½yk wf &m;wtYkd m; tm[m&yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKwwf tm;ay; axmufyHhwwfaomaMumifhwnf;/ y'|mef --- uAVH uwGm tm[&dwAÁ0w¬Ky'|maem = tvkwftavG;jyKí pm;rsKtd yfaom tpm tm[m&vQi f te;Duyqf ;Hkaom taMumi;fy'|me f &\dS / --- þy'|merf mS t&omu kd aqmi,f wl waf om taMumuGef&ufwdkYodkY tpOfavQmufvsuf cE¨mudk,f\ t\*FgBuD;i,f toG,foG,fodkY pdrhf0ifysHUESHUvsuf wnaf eaom &o"mw&f n ftrn&f aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½yk wf üYkd wnaf om MoZmEiS hfpwok r|k medu MoZm to;Dto;D\ te;Duyqf ;Hkaom taMumi;fy'|me fwpcf yk i fjzpof n/f ,i;fMoZm to;Dto;Donf rrd drrd \d uvmywf lr[mbwk uf vkd n;f r&DS onof m jzpof jzi hfuvmywf lr[mbwk of nvf n;f te;Duyf q;Hkaom taMumi;fw&m;yi fjzpEf ikd \f ? oaYkd om fte;Duyqf ;Hkaom taMumi;frsm;pmG xuJ tx;ljcm;q;Hkaom taMumif;wpfckudk y'|meftjzpf xkwfjyonf[k rSwfyg/

wpfzef pm;rsKdtyfaom xrif;paom 0w¬Kü wnfaom OwkZMoZ|ru½kyfwdkYü tusKH;0ifaom OwZk MoZm\ te;Duyqf ;Hkaom y'|merf mS rrd \d r&DS m uvmywf lr[mbwk yf i fjzpof n/f ,i;f uvmywf l r[mbkwfwdkYudkyif uAVH uwGm tm[&dwAÁ0w¬K = tvkwftavG;jyKí pm;rsKdtyfaom 0w¬K -[k orkwd opöme,frS qdkonf/ xakd Mumi hf uAVuD m& tm[m&MoZm tm;v;Hkw\Ykd te;Duyqf ;Hkaom taMumi;fy'|meuf kd tvwk f tavG;jyKí pm;rsKdtyfaom xrif;paom 0w¬KjzpfaMumif; t|uxmu zGifhqdkjcif; jzpf\/ odkYaomf &o "mwf&nf trnf&aom tm[m&ZMoZmESifh pwkork|meduMoZm toD;toD;\ teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif;y'|mefrSm ,if; pm;rsKdtyfaom xrif;paom 0w¬Küwnfaom OwkZMoZmom vdk&if; y"me jzpof n/f urZ® 0r;fr;D\ taxmutf yuhH &kd aom ,i;fOwZk MoZmuomvQi f &o"mw&f n f trn&f aom tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½yk wf uYkd kdjzpaf pvsu fpwok r|k meud MoZm to;Dto;Dtm; xyqf i hftm;ay;axmu-f yHhwwfaomaMumifh jzpfonf/

### 19/ tmumo"mwf

1/ ½lyy&dapä'vu©Pm tmumo"mwk? 2/ ½yl y&,d EÅyuÜ moe&om?

3/ (u)½yl r&,d m'ypKöy|mem?

( c ) toræK|bm0qd'´0d0&bm0ypöKy|mem 0g?

4/ y&dpädEé½lyy'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-362/ 0dok'¨d-2-78/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk ydkif;jcm;wwfaomoabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tqkH;tydkif;tjcm;udk xif&Sm;jyjcif;  3/ (u)½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ e,fjcm;a'o oabmw&m;ç  ( c ) r[mbkwfwdkY\ rxdtyfonf\tjzpf [laom oabmw&m;ç | (udpö) &o? |
| ( \* ) ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tayguftMum;\tjzpf [laom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ tydkif;jcm;cH&aom ½kyfuvmyfrsm; | y'|mef/ |

,m, y&dpdäaEéok ½layok ]]£'rdawm O'¨H? ta"m? wd&d,}}EdÅ p a[mwd/ (tbd-|-1-362/)

,i;f tmumo"mwuf yikd ;fjcm;tyuf ek af om ½yk uf vmywf üYkd ]]þ½yk uf vmyof n f þ½yk uf vmyrf S txufü jzpf\? atmufü jzpf\? ab;ywf0ef;usifü jzpf\}} þodkY xif&Sm;jcif;onfvnf; jzpfay: vm\? þtmumo"mwuf om yikd ;fjcm;írxm;vQi f½yk uf vmytf m;v;HkwoYkd n fwpjfyiwf n;f jzpof mG ;z,G f

&SdaomaMumifh txuf atmuf ab;[k r&Sdawmhav&m/ t,H [d tmumo"mwk wH wH ½lyuvmyH y&dpdäE´EDÅ 0d, a[mwd/ y / ]],m, y&dpdäaEéol}}wdtm'dem tmumo"mwk,m wHwHuvmygeH uvmyEÅa&[d touF&um&PwH 'aówd/

(r[m#D-2-101/) vuP© --- aumi;fuijfyi[f al om tZ#mumoç t;kdaygu f e&H aH ygu f avomjyLwi;faygu f paom wpfpHkwpfckaom t&m0w¬Kjzifh xuf0ef;usif um&Hydkif;jcm;xm;tyfaom y&dpäEémumoç tmumomeÍmö ,wepsmeyf ikd ;füvmaom uoPkd ;fynwuf kdcmG í&tyaf om uoPd k\*g¢#rd mumo[al om tmumo (3)rsK;du kdþürqvkd ?kd ½yk uf vmywf pcf Ek iS hftjcm;½yk uf vmywf pcf uk kdra&m,uS af tmi f= ½yk uf vmywf pcf ük wnfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYESifh tjcm;aom ½kyfuvmyfwpfckü wnfaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ra&m,Sufatmif ydkif;jcm;wwfaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tMum;tayguf[laom y&dapä'gumoudkom þü tmumo"mwf tmumo½kyf[k qdkvdkonf/ pu©K'ouuvmyf paom xdkxdk ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk um,'ouuvmyf paom tjcm;tjcm;aom ½yk uf vmywf EYkd iS hf a&m,uS jfci;f a&mpyjfci;fo Ykdra&muaf paomtm;jzi hftmumo"mwuf yikd ;fjcm;ay;\/ xokd Ykd½yk uf vmycf si;f ra&m,uS af tmi fa&mpyrf Ir&adS tmi fyikd ;fjcm;ay;jci;fjzi hfxxkd kd½yk uf vmy fwpcf wk pcf k twiG ;fü wnaf om ½yk wf &m;wEYkd iS hf tjcm;tjcm;aom ½yk uf vmywf üYkd wnaf om ½yk wf &m;woYkd nvf n;f a&m,uS rf I r&MdSuay/ ½yk uf vmy f wpcf tk wiG ;fü wn&f adS om ½yk wf &m;tcsi;fcsi;f a&m,uS rf I r&adS tmi-f um; ,i;f½yk wf &m; to;Dto;D\ qikd &f mqikd &f m u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© m to;Dto;D ponuf yikd ;fjcm; ay;ae\/ xdkaMumifh ½kyfuvmyftcsif;csif;vnf; a&m,SufrI r&Sd? ½kyftcsif;csif;vnf; a&m,SufrI r&Sd[k rSwfyg/ tmumo"mwof n frrd ud ½yk uf vmywf uYkd kdwpcf Ek iS hfwpcf kra&m,uS af tmi fyikd ;fjcm;wwof uohJ Ykd

x kd½yk uf vmywf uYkd vn;f tmumo"mw[f al om rrd ud kdyikd ;fjcm;ay;\/ ½yk uf vmywf aYkd Mumiyhf i f½yk uf vmyf wdkY\ tMum;tayguf tmumoonfvnf; jzpfay:vm&\/ tmumo"mwfu xdkxdk ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk ra&m,Sufatmif ydkif;jcm;wwf\/ þodkYpaom pum;jzifh tmumo"mwf\ xdkxdk ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tjcm;tjcm;aom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYESifh ra&m,Sufjcif;\ taMumif;w&m;jzpfrIudk ñTefjyvsuf &Sdayonf/

&o --- tmumo"mwfonf þodkY ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk ydkif;jcm;ouJhodkY jzpfjcif;aMumifhyif --- þum; ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ txuftzdkYç þum; atmuftzdkYç þum; a&U S aemuf 0J,m zDvm tzdkY[k ½kyfwdkY\ tpGeftqkH; tydkif;tjcm;udk xif&Sm;jyjcif;udpö &Sdayonf/ udpö&ownf;/ rnfrQavmufyif ½kyfuvmyf tcsif;csif; uyfí xyfí pyfí aphí aeaomfvnf; ½kyfuvmyfwpfck wpfck\ tqkH;tydkif;tjcm;um; &Sd&ao;\? xdktqkH;tydkif;tjcm;udk tmumo"mwfu xif&Sm;jyonf/ tmumo"mwfuom ydkif;jcm;í rxm;vQif ½kyfuvmyftm;vkH;wdkYonf wpfjyifwnf; wpfqufwnf; jzpfoGm;zG,f&SdaomaMumifh txufç atmuçf ab;[ kr&adS wmah v&m/ tmumo"mwuf ½yk uf vmywf uYkd kdyikd ;fjcm;on[f &l mü wu, fyikd ;fjcm;onfum; r[kwf? vufESpfacsmif;wdkYudk yl;uyfvdkufaomf vufacsmif; ESpfckwdkY\ tMum;tayguf[laom tmumoonf jzpfay:vmouJhodkY ½kyfuvmyfwdkY pkaygif;jzpfay:vmaomtcg ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tMum; taygufonfvnf; jzpfay:vmay\/ xdkaMumifh tmumo"mwfu ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk ydkif;jcm;ouJhodkY jzpf\[k qdkonf/ w'¨r®Lypm&wnf;/ ypKöy|me f --- (u) ½lyr&d,m'ypöKy|mem --- ,if; tmumo"mwfudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½IyGm; oHk;oyfvdkufaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfwGifç wdkif;jynf wpfjynfESifh wdkif;jynf wpfjynfudk ydkif;jcm; xm;aom e,jfcm;a'ouohJ çYkd ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd e,jfcm;a'o oabmw&m;[ ka&;S½SLxivf m\/ w&m;u,kd f teufoabmtm;jzifhum; ,if; tmumo"mwfudk ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tydkif;tjcm;rQ jzpfí ÓPfjzifh ,ltyf\/ ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tydkif;tjcm;rQom[k ½Iaeaom 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ,ltyf\/ (r[m#D-2101/) a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfü xifvmaom Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefyifwnf;/

( c ) toræK|bm0qd'´0d0&bm0ypöKy|mem 0g --- þü

1/ toræK|bm0 ypöKy|mefç

2/ qd'´0d0&bm0 ypöKy|mef --þodkY ESpfrsKd;cJGyg/ toræK|bm0 ypöKy|mefum; Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefwnf;/ qd'´0d0&bm0

ypöKy|mefum; zvypöKy|mefwnf;/

1/ toræK|bm0 ypöKy|mef --- ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tMum;tayguf[laom tmumo"mwfudk 0dyóem ÓPfjzifh ½Iqifjcifaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPf0ü xdkxdk½kyfuvmyfrsm;\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom r[mbwk wf oYkd n f,i;ftmumo"mwuf kdrxtd y frxEd ikd af om oabmw&m;tjzpjfzi hfa&;S½SL xivf m\/

Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefyifwnf;/ toræK|H pwl[ d r[mblaw[Dwd ,o d® H uvmay blwmeH y&dapäa'g? awa[0 toræK|H/ 0dZÆrmaeyd [d uvmyEÅ&blwmeH uvmyEÅ&blworæK|bma0 wHwHblw0d0dwåwm ½lyy&d,aEÅm tmumaomwd a,oH a,m y&dapäa'g? aw[d aom toræKa|m0? tnxm y&dpdäEébma0g e od,m awoH blwmeH Asmydwbm0gywdåawm/ tAsmydwm [d toræK|wmwd/ (rlv#D-1-152/) taeauoH uvmygeH {uawm [kwGm {uCeyd@bma0e y0wåeawm uvmyEÅ&blwmeH uvmyE&Å bal w[ dorKæ|bma0g 0ak wmå / ,awm awo H'0k ad n,semew?åH e ye t0ed dAÇKwbå m0awm/ wHwHblw0d0dwåwmwd awoH awoH blwmeH 0dbwåbma0g uvmyEÅ&blaw[d 0dbwåobm0wm toHudPÖwmwd taw¬m/ ,o®m ye ,xm0kwåm 0d0dwåwm ½lygeH MoomeH a[mwd? wo®m ]]½lyy&d,aEÅm}}wd 0kwåH/ tx 0g wHwHblwoknwm/ a,oOd§ y&dapäa'g tmumaom? awoH y&d,EÅwm, aw[d oknbma0gwd vu©dwaAÁm/ wawma,0 p aom blwEÅa&[d 0d, aw[d toræKa|mwd 0kpöwDwd/ tnxmwd y&dpdäEd´waAÁ[d toræK|bm0gbma0/ (tEk#D-1-165/)

"r®o\*FPD ygVdawmf pmydk'f (637)0,f tmumo"mwfudk a0zef a[mMum;awmfrl&mü -- toræK|H pwl[d r[mblaw[d = ,if; tmumo"mwfudk r[mbkwfav;yg;wdkYonf awGUxdí r&EdkifaMumif;udk xnofh iG ;f a[mMum;xm;awmrf cl \hJ / tmumo"mwuf ½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kdra&m,uS af tmi fyikd ;fjcm;ay;\? ,if; tydkif;jcm;cH&aom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif wnf&Sdaom toD;toD;aom r[mbkwfwdkYonf rdrdwdkYudk uvmycf si;f ra&m,uS af tmi f yikd ;fjcm;ay;aeaom tmumo"mwuf kd rawUGxtd y f rawUGxEd ikd /f tMuif ½kyfuvmyfü r[mbkwfwdkY\ tqkH;tydkif;tjcm;onf &Sd\/ xdkuvmyfü r[mbkwfwdkYonfyif rdrdwdkY\ tqkH;tydkif;tjcm;jzpfonhf ,if; tmumo"mwfudk rxdtyf rxdEdkif/ rsm;pGmukefaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYonf wpfaygif;wnf; wpfpkwnf; jzpfMuí wpfvkH;wpfcJwnf;

tw;HktctJ jzpjfzi hfjzpMfujci;faMumi hftcsi;fcsi;f uyvf su fxyvf su fpyvf su fapvh su fqupf y fwnaf e Muuek af om ½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG fuvmywf pcf ktwiG ;fü wnMfuuek af om r[mbwk wf oYkd n ftjcm;uvmyf wdkYü wnfMuukefaom r[mbkwfwdkYESifh r[mbkwf tcsif;csif;um; xdpyfrI&Sdonfom jzpf\/ xdkodkYyif qupf ywf naf eMuaom uvmywf 0Ykd , f r[mbwk tf csi;fcsi;f xcd udk af eygaomvf n;f = xcd udk rf I xi&f mS ; &Sdaeygaomfvnf; xdkxdk r[mbkwfwdkYrS uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpf[laom ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tqkH;tydkif;tjcm;onf &Sd\? ,if; tqkH;tydkif;tjcm;um; tmumo"mwfyifwnf;/ xdkaMumifh ,if;r[mbkwfwdkY\ tq;Hktyikd ;ftjcm;[al om ,i;ftmumo"mwuf kd ,i;fr[mbwk wf uYkd rxtd y f rxEd ikd of nof m jzp\f / xdkodkY r,lqbJ tmumo"mwfudk xdkxdk ½kyfuvmyf twGif;ü wnf&Sdukefaom r[mbkwfwdkYu

xdtyf xdEdkifonf[k teuft"dyÜg,fudk ,lqchJaomf ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk ydkif;jcm;jcif;ç ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ twiG ;fü wn&f MdSuuek af om ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd tyikd ;ftjcm;c&H jci;f oabmw&m;on f rjzpEf ikd af wmah v&m/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l--- xxkd kd ½yk uf vmy f to;Dto;Dü wn&f MdSuaom r[mbwk wf \Ykd (Asmywd bm0) = ysUHEUHSjci;f &udS ek of n\f tjzpof Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;jci;faMumiwhf n;f/ (½yk uf vmywf pcf ük wn&f adS om r[mbkwfwdkYESifh tjcm; ½kyfuvmyfwpfckü wnf&Sdaom r[mbkwfwdkYonf ]]þonfwdkYum; þ½kyfuvmyf\ r[mbkwf? þonfwdkYum; þ½kyfuvmyf\ r[mbkwf}} þodkY ponfjzifh cGJr&atmif wJGvsuf cJvsuf wpfjyifwnf; wpfpyfwnf; jzpfjcif;odkY a&muf&SdoGm;av&monf [lvdk/) tb,faMumifh xdkxdk ½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü wnf&SdMuaom r[mbkwfwdkY\ ysHUESHUjcif; &Sdukef

onf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufoGm;ukefoenf;[lrl --- ½kyfuvmyfwpfckü wnf&Sdaom r[mbkwfwdkYESifh tjcm; ½yk uf vmywf pcf ük wn&f adS om r[mbwk [f al om xxkd kdr[mbwk wf \Ykd uvmyjfym; r[mbwk tf csi;fcsi;f ysHUESHUjcif; r&SdrI wJGrI cJrI r&SdrIonfom tmumo"mwfudk r[mbkwfwdkYu rxdtyf rxdEdkifrI jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ qvkd okd nrf mS --- tmumo"mwuf kdr[mbwk wf uYkd rxtd y frxEd ikd rf rI mS r[mbwk wf uYkd tmumo "mwfodkYwdkifatmif ysHUESHUrI r&SdaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ tu,fí r[mbkwfwdkYonf tmumo"mwfodkY wikd af tmi fysUHEUHSr&I ydS gon[f k,ql cvJh Qi fr[mbwk wf uYkd tmumo"mwuf kdawUGxad umi;fon[f kteuf t"yd gÜ, f xuG af e\/ (b&k m;a[mEiS uhf m; tvBJGu;D voJG mG ;Ny D jzp\f /) ,i;fo Ykd r[mbwk wf uYkd tmumo "mwuf kdawUGxad umi;fí tmumo"mwof wYkd ikd af tmi fr[mbwk wf oYkd n fysUHEUHS wnaf eMuon fjzpcf vJh Qif tmumo"mwuf ½yk uf vmywf uYkd kdyikd ;fjcm;roI nvf n;f rjzpaf v&m? tyikd ;ftjcm;c&H aom ½yk [f ol nvf n;f r&SdEdkifav&m? ½kyfuvmyftcsif;csif; uvmyfjym;½kyf tcsif;csif; a&m,Suf a&mpyf ysHUESHUaeaomaMumifh jzpof n/f þovYkd Qi frvvkd m;tyaf om teuof abmrsm; usa&muvf mz,G &f m &odS jzi hftmumo"mwuf kd tyikd ;ftjcm;c&H aom ½yk uf vmyrf sm;\ twiG ;fü wn&f MdSuaom r[mbwk wf uYkd rawUGxtd y frawUGxEd ikd f

[kom t"dyÜg,f,lyg [lvdkonf/

,i;fo Ykd t"yd gÜ, f ,ql ygroS mvQi f ½yk uf vmywf uYkd kd yikd ;fjcm;wwaf om = yikd ;fjcm;ouohJ Ykd jzpaf om tmumo"mw[f ol nvf n;f &\dS ? tyikd ;ftjcm;c&H aom ½yk uf vmyrf sm; ½yk wf &m;rsm;vn;f &\dS [ koabm usEdkifrnf/ odkYaomf --- ]]þonfwdkYum; þ½kyfuvmyf\ r[mbkwfwdkYwnf;? þonfwdkYum; þ½kyfuvmyf\

r[mbwk wf wYkd n;f}} --- þopYkd onjfzi hfuvmyjfcm;uek af om uvmyjfym;uek af om r[mbwk wf \Ykd ujJGym;rI txl;tjym;udkum; odEdkifcJvS\/ (odEdkifcJ\[kom qdkonf? rodEdkif[kum; rqdkonfudk owdjyKyg/) xdkodkY odEdkifcJonf rSefaomfvnf; --- ½kyfuvmyf wpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY onfom cGJjcm;í r&Edkifaom cGJjcm;í rjzpfEdkifaom t0dedaAÇm\*w&m;rsm; jzpfMuojzifh uvmyfjcm; ukefaom uvmyfjym;ukefaom ½kyfuvmyf wpfjcm;pDü wnf&SdMuukefaom uvmyfjym; r[mbkwfwdkY\ cjJGcm;í r&Eikd af om cjJGcm; rjzpEf ikd af om t0ed ad AmÇ \*½yk wf &m;rsm; r[wk MfuaomaMumi hf ½yk uf vmywf pcf k ü wnfaom r[mbkwfwdkYu tjcm;½kyfuvmyfwpfckü wnfaom r[mbkwfwdkYudk awGUxdEdkifaMumif;udk rlv#Dumq&mawmfu (rlv#D-1-152/)ü zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpf\/

½kyfuvmyfwpfckü wnf&SdMuaom r[mbkwfwdkYESifh tjcm;½kyfuvmyfwpfckü wnf&SdMuukefaom r[mbkwfwdkYum; a&m,SufrI r&SdMuay/ xdkodkY a&m,SufrI r&SdEdkifaomfvnf; uvmyfjym; r[mbkwf tcsi;fcsi;fum; awUGxad umi;f\ xcd udk Ef ikd \f / (vu0f g;EpS zf uuf kdawUGxMdunyfh g/ awUGxíd um; &Eikd \f ? vuf0g;csif;um; wpfckwnf; tjzpfodkY a&maESmí roGm;? vuf0g; wpfckpDom jzpfouJhodkY rSwfyg/) xdkodkYyif qufpyfwnfaeMuukefaom uvmyfjym; r[mbkwf tcsif;csif; xdckdufEdkifygaomfvnf; xdkxdk r[mbwk wf rYkd Sui;fqwd of n\f tjzp[f al om ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd tq;Hktyikd ;ftjcm;um; &odS nof mjzp\f /

,if; tqkH;tydkif;tjcm;um; tmumo"mwfyifwnf;/ (tEk#D-1-165/) wpfenf; --- tMui ftMui fr[mbwk wf \Ykd tyikd ;ftjcm;jzpaf om = tMui ftMui fr[mbwk wf uYkd kd uvmyfjym; r[mbkwf tcsif;csif; ra&m,Sufatmif ydkif;jcm;wwfaom tmumo"mwf[lonf &Sd\? xtkd mumo"mw[f ol n f xxkd kd r[mbwk wf \Ykd ui;fqwd rf oI abm = onk oabmom jzp\f / xrkd [mbkwfwdkY\ tqkH;tydkif;tjcm; jzpfaomaMumifh tmumo"mwf[lonf xdkr[mbkwfwdkYrS uif;qdwfrI oknoabmw&m;[k rSwfom;oifh\/ xdkaMumifhyifvQif xdktmumo"mwfudk tjcm;aom uvmyfjym; r[mbwk wf uYkd rxcd udk tf yof uohJ Ykd(tmumo"mwjfzi hftyikd ;ftjcm;c&H aom) xrkd [mbwk wf uYkd rxtd yf rxdEdkif[k qdkjcif;jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ (tEk#D-1-165/)

,i;f tmumo"mwuf m; azmujfyewf wof n fh ½yk eÜ vuP© m&odS n fh wu,½fh yk tf ppuf m; r[wk ?f azmufjyefwwfonhf ½kyÜevu©Pm&Sdonhf wu,fh½kyftppfrsm;ESifh yl;wJGygvmaomaMumifhom ruif; paumi;faom t0ed mbm0en;ftm;jzi hf azmujfyewf waf om ½yk eÜ vuP© m&odS n fh ½yk pf m&i;fwiG f xn-fh oiG ;fí ½yk wf &m;[ k ac:a0: o;kHpxJG m;jci;fjzpof n/f azmujfyewf waf omow då r&ydS gbvJ su f azmujfyef wwfaomowåd &SdouJhodkY wifpm;í ac:qdkxm;aom w'¨r®Lypm&pum;[k rSwfyg/ oaYkd om f,i;f tmumo"mwuf kdord ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;&e fb&k m;&iS fu,kd af wmwf ikd uf r[m&m[ak vm0g'

okwåef (r-2-86/)wGif t&Sif&m[kvmtm; ½IyGm;oHk;oyf&ef ñTefMum;xm;awmfrl\/ "mwk0db\*Fokwåef (r-3-285/)wGifvnf; ykuúKomwd trsKd;aumif;om; &[ef;awmftm; "mwf (6)yg; ur®|mef;udk ñTefMum; jyo&mü tmumo"mwuf kdord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;&e fxnofh iG ;f a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / tb"d rm® "mw0k bd i;f ygVad wm f(tb-d 2-86/)üvn;f tmumo"mwuf kdord ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;&e fñeT Mfum;xm;awmrf \l / t|uxm uvnf; þodkY &Sif;jyxm;\/ tx tmumo"mw Hkuom® 0wd m¬ a&owD /d Oyg'g½yl 'óew/¬H a[|m [ dpwmå & dr[mbwl mae0 uxwd me?d e Oyg'g½yl /H wom® £red m rak ce w H'aów kHtmumo"mw Hk0wd m¬ a&o/d typd tZÑwadå ue tmumaoe y&dpdäEé½lyrdÜ ygu#H a[mwd/

tmumaoe y&dpädEéH? ½lyH ,mwd 0dblwwH/

waó0H tm0dbm0wH¬? wH yumaood em,aum/ (r-|-3-97/)

þ r[m&m[kavm0g'okwåef0,f tmumo"mwfudk tb,faMumifh tus,fcsJUí a[mMum;xm; awmfrlygoenf;[lrl --- Oyg'g½kyfudk odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&ef ñTefMum; jyoawmfrlvdkonhftwGuf a[mMum; awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ rSefayonf a&S;ydkif;0,f ½kyfydkif;qdkif&mü r[mbkwf (4)yg;wdkYudkom a[mMum;awmfrl tyfukefao;\/ Oyg'g½kyfudk odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&ef ra[mMum;&ao;/ xdkaMumifh þ tmumo"mwfudk tOD;rlojzifh xdkOyg'g½kyfudk odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;zdkY&ef ñTefjyawmfrlvdk&um; tmumo"mwfudk tus,fcsJUí a[mMum;awmrf ol n/f wpef n;f --- ,i;f tmumo"mwuf kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmi f½EI ikd yf gu ,i;f tZÑwudå tmumo"mwfjzifh tydkif;tjcm;cH&aom ½kyfw&m;taygif;onfvnf; xif&Sm;jcif;odkY a&muf&SdvmEdkif\? x kdtmumo"mwjfzi hfþo Ykdtyikd ;ftjcm;c&H on fh½yk wf &m;taygi;fon fa,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f toÓd P-f 0,f xif&Sm;jcif;odkY a&muf&SdvmEdkifyHkudk xif&Sm;jyawmfrljcif; tusKd;iSm vloHk;yg;wdkY\ edAÁmefodkY oGm;&mü O;Dp;DO;Duikd f tBu;DtrLS; jzpaf wmrf al om b&k m;&iS of n f xtkd mumo"mwuf kdord ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;&e f ñeT Mfum; jyoawmfrl&avonf/ (r-|-3-97/) þ tmumo"mwuf m; ½yk uf vmywf pcf Ek iS hf½yk uf vmywf pcf uk kdra&m,uS af tmi fyikd ;fjcm;ay;aom ½yk jfzp\f ? a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n f,i;f tmumo"mwuf kdorm® '|d Ód Pjfzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fjriof yd grS ½kyfuvmyfudk jrifEdkifrnf/ ½kyfuvmyfudk jrifygrS "mwfcGJEdkifygrSç ½kyfuvmyf wpfckwpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí odrf;qnf;Edkif ½IyGm;EdkifygrS y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrif qukd rf n?f y&rwof Ykd ÓPtf jri f qukd yf gr S tewÓå Ptf jriof Ykd qukd rf n/f tepd vö uP© m 'uk v© uP© m tewåvu©Pm[laom vu©Pma&;oHk;wef ÓPftjrif oefY&Sif;ygrS r\*f zdkvf edAÁmefodkY qdkufEdkifrnf/ xdkaMumifh tmumo"mwfudk odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&ef bk&m;&Sif udk,fawmfwdkifu ñTefMum; jyoawmfrl&jcif; jzpfayonf/

### 20/ um,0dnwf

1/ tbduúrm'dy0wåu-pdwåork|me-0ga,m"mwk,m o[Z½lyum,-xrÇe-oE¨m&P-pveó ypöa,m (0ga,m"mwkt"dumeH pdwåZr[mblwmeH) tmum&0duma&m um,0dnwåd?

2/ t"dyÜg, yumoe&om?

3/ um,0dyæE´ea[wkbm0ypöKy|mem?

4/ pdwåork|me0ga,m"mwky'|mem/ (0dok'¨d-2-78/)

1/ a&U SodkYwufjcif; ponfudk jzpfapwwfaom pdwåZ0ga,m"mwf\ twljzpfaom ½lyum,udk axmufyHh cdkifcHhapjcif;ç aumif;pGm wnfapjcif;ç vIyf&Sm;apjcif;\

taMumif;jzpfaom (0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owdåpGrf;tif vGefuJukefaom pdwåZ r[mbkwfwdkY\) trlt&m txl;oabm vu©P?

2/ vIyf&Sm;aomol\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk olwpfyg;tm; xif&Sm;jyjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ udk,fwkefvIyfjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfjcif; oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom pdwåZ0ga,m"mwf y'|mef/ xukd m,0nd wuf çkd u,kd uf kdvyI &f mS ;jyjci;fjzi hfvyI &f mS ;jyo\l twiG ;foabm tvkqd Eu´ kdowl pyf g;-

tm; odapjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç rdrd[laom 0dum&½kyf udk,fwdkifu vIyf&Sm;jyaom udk,f[k ac:qdktyfaom ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;odkY tpOfavQmufojzifh (= vIyf&Sm;aom udk,fudk rSwf,laMumif; 0DxdodkY tpOfvdkufojzifh) odtyfaom ½kyfw&m; jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; um,0dnwf[lí ac:qdktyfayonf/ xdkum,0dnwf½kyfonf rdrdu vIyf&Sm;aptyfukefaomç wpfenf; rdrd yg0ifwnf&Sdaom 0ga,m

"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti fveG uf uJ ek af om r[mbwk wf aYkd Mumi hftvyI tf &mS ; c&H uek af omç ,i;fpwd Zå ½yk wf EYkd iS hftwwl u G cEm¨ trd wf pcf k twiG ;f0, f qupf ywf naf eMu jzpaf eMuuek af om OwZk ½yk f urZ® ½yk f tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYonfvnf; pdwåZ½kyfonf vIyf&Sm;chJaomf twla&mí vIyf&Sm;Mu&ukef\/ xdkodkY vIyf&Sm; jcif;aMumifh a&U SodkYwufjcif; ponfwdkYonf jzpfay:vmukef\[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-78/)

0dnwfac:ykH --- t"dyÜg,H 0dnmaywDwd 0dnwåd --- vufajc ponfudk vIyfjyol pum;ajymolwdkY\ twiG ;foabm tvqkd Eu´ kdowl pyf g;wtYkd m; oad pwwaf om x;ljcm;aom trtl &m wprf sK;don f 0nd wf rnf\/ xdkxl;jcm;aom trlt&monf y&rw¬tm;jzifh txift&Sm;&Sdaom oD;jcm;½kyfwpfrsKd; r[kwf aomfvnf; ,ck avmuü vdr®myg;eyfolwdkYu xdktrlt&mxl;udk odEdkifaomaMumifh ---- 0dnm,wDwd 0dnwåd --- t& vIyf&Sm;vmaom ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk jrifawGU& Mum;&jcif;jzifh ,if;0dnwf½kyfudk odtyf odEdkifaomaMumifh 0dnwf rnf\/ um,0dnwf --- t,aO§w¬ taw¬m --- 0dnmaywDwd 0dnwåd? ud H0dnmaywd¿ t"dyÜg,H? aue¿ uma,e? u'D ad oe¿ 0yd Eæ r´ maeemw/d 'wk ,d ea, ye ,xm0ak weå uma,e 0nd m,wwD dum,0-d nwåd/ (r[m#D-2-100/)

0dyæE´rmaee uma,e twåaem bm0H = t"dyÜg,H 0dnmaywDwd 0dnwåd --- vuf,yfíac:jcif; ponfü vuf,yfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh vIyf&Sm;aomudk,f\ tpdwftydkif;udk um, = udk,f[k {ua'olypm&tm;jzifh qdkxm;onf/ ½lyum, wpfckvkH;\ um, = udk,f[laom trnfudk vIyf&Sm; jyaom vupf aom u,kd \f tpwd tf yikd ;fü wipf m;í vyI &f mS ;jyaom vupf aom u,kd \f tpwd tf yikd ;f udkvnf; um, = udk,f[k ac:qdkxm;onf[k qdkvdkonf/ xdk udk,fjzifh rdrd\ vmapvdkjcif; paom twiG ;foabm tvqkd Eu´ kd owl pyf g;wtYkd m; oad pwwaf omaMumi hf 0nd w f rn\f / xokd Ykd rrd \d twiG ;f oabm tvqkd Eu´ kdu,kd tf rtl &mx;ljzifh owl pyf g;wtYkd m; oad p&mü vwl oYkd nof mru wd&pmä ewf aYkd om-f rSvnf; xdktvdkudk odEdkifMu\/ tvm;wlyif wd&pämefwdkY\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udkvnf; w&d pämef tcsif;csif;omru vlwdkYaomfrSvnf; odEdkifMu\? xdkodkY odEdkifjcif;rSm þ 0dnwf½kyfaMumifhyif jzpf\/ a&U SodkY wufthH ? aemufodkY qkwfthH ? auG;thH? qeYfthH? vuf,yfac:thH? --- þodkY paom pdwfonf jzpaf y:vmvwaf om fxpkd wd of n fpwd Zå MoZ|ru½yk rf sm;u kdjzpaf p\/ x kdpwd Zå MoZ|ru½yk uf vmywf \Ykd twiG ;fü 0ga,m"mwof n f &\dS ? x0kd ga,m"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;ftiuf m; veG uf xJ ujfru f p;l&vS suf &\dS ? x0kd ga,m"mwuf rrd Ed iS hftwwl u Gjzpzf ujfzpaf om pwok r|k meud ½yl um, = ½yk wf &m;taygi;fukd aumi;fpmG awmiwhf i;f cikd rf matmi f axmuyf xhH m;\? axmuuf exf m;\? v&kd mbuof Ykdaumi;fpmG a&;S½SL aqmifxm;\? vIyf&Sm;ap\? a&U SodkY oGm;ap\? aemufodkY qkwfap\? auG;ap\? qefYap\? vuf,yf ac:ap\? þodkYponhf udk,ftrlt&mxl;rsm;udk jzpfap\/

xokd Ykdjzpaf p&mü yÍö'gG&0xD pd wd wf uYkd m; 0nd w½f yk uf kdrjzpaf pEikd Mfuuek ?f raem'gG&0xD pd wd wf uYkd om 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifMuukef\/ xdk raem'Gg&du aZmpdwfwdkYwGif aZm (7)BudrfwdkYteuf aU&SaZm (6)wef waYkd Mumi hfjzpuf ek af om pwd Zå 0ga,m"mwwf oYkd n f rrd Ed iS hftwwl ujGzpzf u f jzpuf ek af om pwok r|k meud ½yl um, = ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kdaumi;fpmG awmixhf m;jci;f axmuuf exf m;jci;fimS vn;faumi;fç aumi;fpmG aqmifxm;jcif;iSmvnf;aumif; pGrf;Edkifukef\? xdkrS þSrS vIyf&Sm;apjcif;iSmum; rpGrf;Edkifukef/ odkYaomf owrå aZmpwd af Mumijhfzpaf om pwd Zå MoZ|ru½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG fyg0iwf n&f adS om 0ga,m"mwof nuf m; a&U aS Zm (6)wewf aYkd Mumi hf jzpuf ek af om pwd Zå MoZ|ru½yk uf vmywf üYkd wn&f MdSuaom 0ga,m"mwwf \Ykd tm;ay;axmuyf whH waf om taMumi;fu kd&&odS njfzpíf rrd Ed iS thf wjlzpzf u f jzpuf ek af om pwok r|k meud ½yl um, ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kd(omG ;rnbfh uof Ykda&;S½SLvsu)f axmuuf exf m;jci;fimS vn;faumi;fç aumi;f pmG a&;S½SL ac:aqmixf m;jci;fimS vn;faumi;fç vyI &f mS ;apjci;fimS vn;faumi;fç a&U oS YkdomG ;apjci;fimS vn;f aumif;ç aemufodkY qkwfapjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç a&U SwnfhwnfhodkY Munhfapjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç apmif;í Munhfapjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç auG;apjcif;iSmvnf;aumif;ç qefYapjcif;iSmvnf;aumif; pGrf;Edkif\/ xdk owrå aZmpwd af Mumi hfjzpaf om pwd Zå 0ga,m"mw\f prG ;ftiof wadå Mumi hfomG ;jci;frnof n fjzpaf y:vm\? jyefvmjcif;rnfonf jzpfay:vm\? oGm;jcif; jyefvmjcif;rnfonf jzpfay:vm\? wpf,lZem&Sdaom t&yfodkY a&mufNyD? q,f,lZem&Sdaom t&yfodkYa&mufNyD --- þodkY ajymqdkxdkufonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sd ayon/f (0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti f veG uf aJ om ½yk uf vmyrf sm; tBurd rf sm;pmG jzpaf omtcg wpf,lZem&Sdaom t&yfodkY a&mufNyD? q,f,lZem&Sdaom t&yfodkY a&mufNyD[k qdkEdkifaponf? 0ga,m

"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti fveG uf aJ om ½yk uf vmy ften;fi, fjzp½f rHk Qjziuhf m; xrkd Qavmu fra&muaf p-

Edkifyg [lvdkonf/) (tbd-|-1-124-125/) x kdpwok r|k meud ½yk wf &m;taygi;fwwYkd iG fpwd af Mumijhfzpuf ek af om pwd oå r|k meud ½yk wf &m;wuYkd m; 0dnwf r[kwfyg/ xdkpdwåork|medu MoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyftaygif;wdkYwGif wnf&Sdaom 0ga,m"mwf\ wpfenf;qdkaomf --- 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJukefaom r[mbkwfwdkY\ twljzpfzuf jzpfukefaom pwkork|medu ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk aumif;pGmawmifhxm;jcif; axmufuef xm;jci;fimS vn;faumi;fç v&kd mbuof Ykda&;S½SL qaGJ qmixf m;jci;fimS vn;faumi;fç vyI &f mS ;apjci;fimS vn;faumi;f taMumi;fw&m;jzpaf pjci;fimS prG ;fEikd af om wprf sK;daom x;ljcm;aom trtl &mon f&\dS ? þtr-l t&mx;lonof m 0nd w frn\f / (tb-d |-1-125/)

x0kd nd wof n fpwd Zå MoZ|ru ½yk wf &m;wuYkd ohJ Ykdpwd af Mumi hfjzpof nuf m;r[wk ?f (½yk tf pp fr[wk f

aomaMumi hf pwd oå r|k me½f yk f r[wk [f k qvkd okd n/f ) xokd yYkd i f pwd af Mumijhfzpof n fh pwd oå r|k me½f yk f r[wk f aomvf n;f --- tedpö 'ku© tewåjzpfukefaom ocFww&m;wdkY\ Z&m r&P\ tjzpfaMumifh Z&m r&Puvkd n;f tepd öocwF ponjfzi hfa[mMum;awmrf ol uohJ Ykd--- tvm;wyl i fpwd af Mumi hfjzpuf ek af om pdwåork|mef ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ 0dnwf[laom 0dum& = xl;jcm;aom trlt&m\ tjzpfaMumifh xdk0dnwf onfvnf; pdwfaMumifhjzpfonhf pdwåork|mef½kyf trnf&awmhonfom jzpfonf/ (Xmejzpfaom pdwåZ MoZ|ru ½yk uf vmytf aygi;f = ½yk wf &m;taygi;f\ pwd oå r|k me trntf ppuf kdXmejDzpaf om 0ud m&½yk f 0dnwfay:ü wifpm;í 0dnwfudkvnf; XmElypm&tm;jzifh pdwåork|mef½kyf[k ac:qdkonf [lvdk/)

(tbd-|-1-125/)

þ trlt&mxl; = 0dum&udk odapwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh 0dnwf[k ac:qdk\? tb,fudk

odapwwfoenf; [lrl ---

{uH um,duu&PH/ (tbd-|-1-125/)

um,'Gg&yÜ0wHå pdwåBud,H? t"dyÜg,EdÅ taw¬m/ (rlv#D-1-72/) um,'gG&üjzpaf om pwd af Mumijhfzpaf om trtl &m Bu,d mx;lu kdoad pww\f [vl okd n/f xtkd r-l t&m Bud,m[lonfvnf; pdwf\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk odapwwfaom trlt&m Bud,mwnf;/

### pu©K0dan,s raem0dan,s

pu©Kyom'\ vrf;aMumif;us&mü wnfaomolonf vufudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç ajcudkaomf vnf;aumif; ajr§mufvdkufthH ? OD;acgif;udkaomfvnf;aumif; rsufckH;udkaomfvnf;aumif; vIyfapthH? vuf ajc OD;acgif; rsufvkH;wdkY\ þ ajr§mufjcif; vIyfjcif;[laom trlt&monf pu©K0dnmPfjzifh odtyf odEdkif\? 0dnwf½kyfudkum; pu©K0dnmPfjzifh rodtyf rodEdkif? raem0dnmPfjzifhom odtyf odEdkif\/ reS af yon fpuK©jzi hf= puK©0nd mPjfzi hfvu\f x;ljcm;aom trtl &m ponwf \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hfvyI &f mS ;aom tqif;[laom ½lyg½kHudkomvQif jrifEdkif\/ (xdk vIyf&Sm;aom vuf[lonf ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpk rQom jzp\f ? xvkd yI &f mS ;aom ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd twiG ;fü wnaf om 0P"Ö mw f½yl g½wHk \Ykd taygi;ftpuk okd m pu©K0dnmPfu jrifEdkifonf [lvdkonf/) 0dnwf½kyfudkum; raem'Gg&dupdwfjzifh MuHpnf pOf;pm;í -----

]]þolonf þrnf þrnfaom trIudkvnf; jyKapvdka,mifwum;}} --- [k od\/ (tbd-|-1-125/) um,0dnwDåwd {w¬ wm0 uma,e twåaem bm0H 0dnmayEÅmeH wd&pämae[dyd yk&domeHç yk&dao[d 0g wd&pämemerdÜ um,\*[PmEkoma&e \*[dwm, {wm, bma0g 0dnm,wDwd 0dnwåd/ o,H um,\*[PmEkoma&e 0dnm,wDwdyd 0dnwdå/ ]]uma,e oH0a&m om"l}}wdtm'Dok tm\*awm apmyeocFgawm uma,m0 0dnwdå um,0dnwåd/ um,0dyæE´aee t"dyÜg,0dnmyea[wkwåmç o,Íö wxm 0dan,swåm uma,e 0dnwDåwdyd um,0dnwåd/ (tbd-|-1-360/) bm0ó \*reH yumoeH apmyeH/ (rlv#D-1-151/)

0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti fveG uf aJ om ½yk uf vmy\f x;ljcm;aomtrtl &m 0ud m&½yk uf kd vn;faumi;fç yx0"D mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti fveG uf aJ om ½yk uf vmy\f x;ljcm;aomtrtl &m 0ud m& ½kyfudkvnf;aumif; 0dnwfac:aMumif;udk owdjyKxm;yg/

(u) vuf,yfíac:jcif; ponfü vuf,yfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh vIyf&Sm;aom udk,f\ tpdwf tyikd ;f[al om u,kd jfzi hfrrd \d vmapvakd om twiG ;foabm tvqkd E ´ ponuf kd oad pwwMfuuek af om vlom;wdkY\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk xdkvlom;wdkY\ vIyf&Sm;aom udk,fudk rSwf,laMumif; 0DxdodkY tpOfvdkufojzifh tm½kH,ltyfaom þxl;jcm;aom trlt&m 0dum&jzifh vlom;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç

wd&pämefwdkYrSaomfvnf;aumif; odtyfaomaMumifh odEdkifaomaMumifh 0dnwf rnf\/

vyI &f mS ;aom u,kd tf \*gF tpwd tf yikd ;f[al om u,kd jfzi hfrrd \d twiG ;foabm tvqkd Eu´ kdoad pwwf Muukefaom wd&pämefwdkY\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk xkdwd&pämefwdkY\ vIyf&Sm;aomudk,fudk rSwf,laMumi;f0xD od YkdtpOvf ukd of jzi hf tm½,Hk tl yaf om þx;ljcm;aom trtl &m 0ud m&jzi hf w&d pmä ewf oYkd nf vnf;aumif;ç vlom;wdkYonfaomfvnf;aumif; odtyfaomaMumifh odEdkifaomaMumifh 0dnwf rn\f / (tbd-|-1-360/)

### jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ oHk;oyfcsuf

x kd um,0nd wuf kd pwwk ¬ raem'gG&0xD jdzi hf jriof l owl pyf g; otd y\f / xpkd um;u kd xi&f mS ;qtkd ?Hh yÍ'ö gG&ü ½yl g½pHk aom tm½xHk ijfci;fo Ykd a&muvf waf om f taMumi;ftm;avsmpf mG uok vkd çf tuok vkd af Zm onf jzpfí b0ifodkY oufvwfaomf w'Ek0wåu raem'Gg&duaZmonf xdkyÍö'Gg&du0dnmOf\ tm½kHudk yifvQif ,lí b0ifodkY ouf\? wpfzef xdkyÍö'Gg&üyifvQif xif&Sm;aom tm½kHudk qkH;jzwf rSwfom;í ok'¨raem'Gg&aZmonf b0ifodkY ouf\/ xdkaMumifh pu©K'Gg&duaZm\ tjcm;rJhü jzpfukefaom ESpfyg;ukefaom raem'Gg&duaZm0g&wdkY\ tjcm;rJhü wwd,0g&ü jzpfaom raem'Gg&0DxdjzifhomvQif um,0nd wuf kdotd y&f um; yÍ'ö gG&0xD Ed iS whf u G av;0xD rd Sood wn;f/ x kdpwwk 0¬ xD jdzi hfotd yaf om um,0dnwfjzifh yÍör0g&ü raem'Gg&aZm0Dxdjzifh vIyfaomol\ tvdkudk olwpfyg; odtyfownf;/

(jynf-0dok'¨dr\*f-edó,-3-217/)

txufyg jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ rdefYqdkcsufum; atmufyg rdkif;cdkif;q&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ rdefYqdkcsufESifh wpfxyfwnf; wlnDvsuf&Sd\/

### rdkif;cdkif;q&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ oHk;oyfcsuf

0dnwftvdkudkodaom 0DxdjzpfykHudk --- 'Gg&rlv#Dumç ½kyfydkif;rPdrÍÆLwdkYESifhtnD jythH/

1/ vu f ajc O;Dacgi;f vyI íf jyjci;f ponwf üYkd vyI af om vu f ajcponüf wnaf om ypKöyeÜ f ½yl g½uHk kd tm½kHjyKí a&S;OD;pGm pu©K'Gg&0Dxd jzpfonf/

2/ xdkaemif twdwf ½lyg½kHudk tm½kHjyKí w'Ek0wåu raem'Gg&0Dxd?

3/ xdkaemif twdwf ½lyg½kHudk tndK ta&T ponfjzifh qkH;jzwfwwfaom wwd, ok'¨raem'Gg&0Dxd? 4/ xdkaemif 0dnwfudkodaom pwkw¬ raem'Gg&0Dxd?

5/ xdkaemif þyk\*d¾Kvfonf þtrIudk jyKapvdk\[k yk\*d¾Kvf\ tvdkudkodaom yÍör raem'Gg&0Dxd jzpfonf/ (0DxdykH-bHkpOf-qef;ykH-odrfykH-usrf;-29/) vlwpfa,mufonf vlwpfa,muftm; ½dkufykwfae\/ jrif&olwdkYu xdkodkY½dkufykwfaeonhf trl-

t&m½kyfodkY tpOfavQmufí tm½kH,lwwfaom 0DxdpdwfwdkYjzifh xdk ½dkufykwfaeol\ oEÅmef0,f a'go jzpaf eaMumi;f twiG ;foabmu kd oEd ikd \f / vwl paf ,muof n f Nird of upf mG xikd íf w&m;EvS ;HkoiG ;fae\? xykd \*k K¾dv\f xukd ,kd tf rtl &mu kdMunífh jri&f owl uYkd xikd af eo\l oEmÅ e0f , fw&m;EvS ;HkoiG ;faeaMumi;fukd oEd ikd \f / xokd Ykd oEd ikd rf rI mS jriof ol EmÅ e0f , f puK©'gG& (1) 0xD çd raem'gG& (4) 0xD od Ykd a&murf S twiG ;foabmu kdoEd ikd \f / ten;fq;Hk yrmPwn;f/ xxkd utf veG jfzpaf om 0xD wd jYkdzivhf n;f oEd ikd of nof mwn;f/ acG;ESpfaumif udkufaeMu&m0,f acG;tcsif;csif;uvnf; wpfaumif\ a'goudk wpfaumifu odae\? jrif&ol vlwdkYuvnf; acG;wdkY\ a'goudk odEdkifMu\/ xdkodkY twGif;oabmudk odEdkifrIrSm xdkxdk jrifawGU &aom ow0å gw\Ykd xxkd kdu,kd tf \*gF tpwd tf yikd ;f[ kac:a0:orwk tf yaf om ½yk wf &m;taygi;f\ ½yl g½uHk kd tm½kH,lwwfaom pu©K'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0Dxd ponfodkY tpOfavQmufojzifh þxl;jcm;aom trlt&m

0dum&jzifh twGif;oabmudk odtyf&um; --0dnm,wd bma0g {wm,mwd 0dnwdå/ vIyf&Sm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;wGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom pdwåZ0ga,m"mwf\ trlt&m tjcif;t&mxl;[laom 0dnwf½kyfjzifh vIyf&Sm;aomol\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk olwpfyg;wdkYu pu©K'Gg&0DxdrSpí a&wGufaomf yÍörajrmuf raem'Gg&0Dxd pdwftpOfjzifh odtyfaomaMumifhvnf; xdk udk,ftrlt&m tjcif;t&mxl; 0dum&udk 0dnwf[lívnf; ac:onf/ uma,e 0dnwåd um,0dnwåd/

u,kd tf rtl &m tjci;ft&mx;ljzi hfrrd \d twiG ;foabm tvqkd Eu´ kdowl pyf g;wuYkd puK©'gG&0xD rd S

pí a&wuG af om fpwwk ¬raem'gG&0xD jdzi hf0nd w½f yk uf kdyÍör raem'gG&0xD jdzi hftwiG ;foabm tvqkd Eu´ kd otd yaf omaMumi hfum,0nd w frnf\ [lvdkownf;/

( c ) o,H 0dnm,wDwd 0dnwåd? uma,m0 0dnwåd um,0dnwåd/ þenf;ü --- um,t& vIyf&Sm;aom vufponf wpfckvkH;udk &aomfvnf; wpfckvkH;udk r,lbJ xdkvIyf&Sm;aom vufpaom ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;wGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom pdwåZ0ga,m"mwf\ trlt&m tjcif;t&mxl;[laom 0dum&½kyfudkom {ua'olypm&tm;jzifh aumuf,lí xdkum,onf yifvQif twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk olwpfyg;wdkYu um,odkY tpOfvdkufaom yÍör raem'Gg&0Dxdjzifh odtyf odEdkifaomaMumifh um,0dnwf rnf\ [lvdkonf/

( \* ) t"dyÜg,H 0dnmaywDwd 0dnwåd/ /0dnm,wDwd 0dnwåd/ uma,e 0dnwåd um,0dnwåd/

(tbd-|-1-360/) vIyf&Sm;aomudk,fjzifh twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk odapjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç rdrd0dum&½kyfudk,fwdkifu xdkvIyf&Sm;aomudk,fjzifh odtyfaom ½kyfw&m;jzpfjcif;aMumifh vnf; aumif; ---

1/ vIyf&Sm;aomudk,fjzifh twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk odapwwfaom trlt&m jzpfaomaMumifhç

2/ odtyfaom trlt&mjzpfaomaMumifhvnf; um,0dnwfrnf\/ (tbd-|-1-360/)

&o -- upd &ö o -- wwk f ponjfzi hf ajcmuvf eS cYf aJh om f vul ykd i f rqxkd m;b d w&d pmä ewf aYkd omrf vS n;f ]]igwdkYudk ykwfcwfvdk\}}[k odí [dk[dk 'D'D xdkxdk þþ ajy;oGm;Mu\/ xdkodkY twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk odjcif;rSm þ0dnwf½kyfaMumifh jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh þ 0dnwf½yk of n f --- t"dyÜg,yumoe&om = twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk xif&Sm;jyjcif; udpö&o&Sd\[k zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ ypöKy|mef --- avSwpfpif;udk vdk&mt&yfodkY ajzmifhajzmifha&mufatmif yhJu xdef;ay;ouJhodkY rdrd\ ½yl um, = ½yk wf &m;taygi;fwn;f[al om u,kd uf kdrrd \d twiG ;foabm tvqkd Et´ wikd ;f wek vf yI af tmif vyI &f mS ;atmi fþ0nd w½f yk uf xed ;fay;ae\/ omG ;v&kd mt&yof Ykda&muaf tmi fomG ;v&kd mt&yof Ykda&;S½SLvsuf pwkork|medu ½lyum, = ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk oGm;aomtjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfatmif 0dnwf ½kyf u yhJudkifay;ae\/ y&rwfw&m;wdkYrnfonf wpfae&mrS wpfae&modkY ajymif;a&TUoGm;Edkif½dk; "r®wm r&Sd? ajymif;a&TUoGm;Edkifavmufonhf oufwrf; tcsdefumvvnf; r&Sd? jzpfonhfae&müom ysuf½dk;"r®wm &Sd\? odkYaomf ae&mtopftopfü topftopfaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;onf oEÅwdtpOftm;jzifh aU&SESifh aemuf qufpyfvsuf txyfxyfum; Oyg'fvsuf &Sd\/ wpfckaom ½kyf\ Oyg'fumv0,f ---

1/ Oyg'fcsif;NydKifí jzpfaeMuaom tjcm;aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;vnf; rsm;pGm&SdMu\/

2/ pdwåu©P (17)csuf oufwrf;tcsdefumv ukefqkH;oGm;Muojzifh ysufoGm;Muaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;vnf; rsm;pGm&SdMu\/

3/ pdwåu©P (17)csuf oufwrf; rukefqkH;Muao;ojzifh ½kyf\ XDumvodkY a&muf&SdaeMuaom

½kyfw&m;rsm;vnf; rsm;pGm&SdMu\/ þodkY oEÅwdtpOftm;jzifh aU&SESifhaemuf qufpyfvsuf txyfxyfjzpfaeaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf aemufxyf topftopf xyfíxyfí Oyg'faomtcg rlv Oyg'faeusae&mwGif xyfí rOyg'fawmhbJ ae&mtoptf opüf toptf opaf om ½yk wf &m;rsm;onof m tqurf jyw fxyuf m xyuf m Oyg'jfci;f um; jzpfEdkif\/ ,if;odkY ae&mtopftopfü topftopfaom ½kyfrsm; Oyg'fatmifç oufwrf;rukef qkH;ao;aom ½kyf\ XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom a&S;a&S; pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif yg0ifwnf&Sdaom obm0owpdå rG ;fti fveG uf aJ eaom 0ga,m"mwaf Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom 0nd w½f yk uf yuhJ ikd íf ay;ae\/ xdkaMumifh oGm;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfatmif 0dnwf½kyfu yhJudkifay;ae\[k qdkjcif; jzpf\/ þ taMumif;y&d,m,ftm;jzifh þum,0dnwf½kyfudk pwkork|medu½lyum,= ½kyfw&m;taygif;wnf; [laom cE¨mudk,fvIyf&Sm;jcif; wkefvIyfjcif;\ taMumif;w&m;jzpfjcif; oabmw&m;[k xdk0dnwf½kyfudk

½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ todÓPfü a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/ Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefwnf;/ rrd d 0nd w½f yk Ef iS hfuvmywf jlzpaf om pwd oå r|k me f 0ga,m"mwuf m; ,i;f0nd w½f yk \f te;Duyqf ;Hk

aom taMumif;w&m; y'|mef jzpf&ayonf/ um,0nd wyf g0iaf om um,0nd w dåe0uuvmyçf um,0nd w dåv[wk m''d gG'ouuvmywf uYkd kd

"mwfcGJvsuf (9)rsKd; odkYr[kwf (12)rsKd;aom ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudk a&S;OD;pGm odrf;qnf;yg/ xdkaemif um,0dnwf½kyfudk a&G;xkwfí txufyg vu©P-&o ponfudk ½Iyg/ odkYaomf þü 0ga,m"mwfonf usef"mwfoHk;yg;\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIudk r&&Sdygu rdrdwpfOD;wnf;\ tpGrf;jzifh rdrdudpöudk r&Gufaqmif Eikd &f um; 0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti fveG uf uJ ek af om pwd Zå r[mbwk wf \Ykd trtl &mx;l tjci;ft&mxl;[k qdkxm;onf/

### 21/ 0pD0dnwf

1/ 0pDab'y0wåupdwåork|meyx0D"mwk,m Oyg'dPÖC¥eó ypöa,m (yx0D"mwkt"dumeH pdwåZr[mblwmeH) tmum&0duma&m 0pD0dnwåd?

2/ t"dyÜg,yÜumoe&om?

3/ 0pDaCmoa[wkbm0ypöKy|mem?

4/ pdwåork|meyx0D"mwky'|mem/ (0dok'¨d-2-78/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ pum;oHtxl;udk jzpfapwwfaomç pum;oHjzpf&mXmeü wnfaom ur®Zyx0D"mwfudk xdckdufjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom yx0D"mwf\ obm0owåd |  |
| pGrf;tifvGefuJukefaom pdwåZr[mbkwfwdkY\ xl;jcm;aomtrlt&m oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ pum;ajymqdkol\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk olwpfyg;tm; xif&Sm;jyjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ pum;oH jzpfay:jcif;\ taMumif;jzpfjcif; oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom pdwåZyx0D"mwf  0pDab' [lonf | y'|mef/ |

0pd,m aba'g 0pDaba'g/ aom ye e ba\*Fg/ yab'\*wm 0gpm {0gwd Óyew¬H 0gpm 0pDaba'gwd 0kwåH/ £ar[d oaAÁ[dyd ya'[d o'´0gpm0 'ódwm/ (tbd-|-1-361/) yab'\*wm 0gpm {0gwd wdó zkómwd yab'\*wm/ tx0g 0pDocFga&[d 0dwuú0dpma&[d y&d\*¾[dwm o0e0do,bm0H tEkyeDwwm, tbdEém wAÇm0H eD,rmem 0gpm ]]0pDaba'g}}wd 0kpöwd/

(rlv#D-1-151/) wdó zkó þodkY pum;vkH;tm;jzifh uGJjym;jcif;odkYa&mufaom pum;oH txl;onfyif 0pDab' rnf\/ (0pDab'[lonf þü ysufjcif; bifudk rqdkvdk/) wpfenf;tm;jzifh pum;oHudk jyKpDrHwwfonf jzpíf ]]0poD cgF& }}[ kac:qtkd yaf om 0wd u f0pd m&wjYkdzi hfrnof npfh um;u kdajymqrkd n[f kMupH naf ecukd üf toHrxGufrD wvIyfvIyf vIyfaeapumrl aomw0dnmPf\ tm½kHtjzpfodkY ra&mufao;aomaMumifh uGJuGJjym;jym; r&Sd&um; 0pD[kom ac:&\? 0pDab'[k rac:Edkif/ aomw0dnmPf\ tm½kHtjzpfodkY a&murf Spum;o HuuJG jJGym;jym; jzpaf omaMumi hfxakd omw0nd mP\f tm½tHk jzpof aYkd &muaf tmi faqmiyf Ykd tyfaom pum;oH txl;udk 0pDab'[k ac:qdkonf/

,if; 0pDab'um; 0dnwf r[kwfao;? ,if; 0pDab'udk jzpfapwwfaom apmye[laom ajymjy ajymqakd om pum;wiG fyg0iaf om twiG ;foabmtvqkd Eu´ kdowl pyf g;wtYkd m; oad pwwaf omç owl pyf g; wdkYuvnf; xdkpum;oHjzifhyif ajymqdkol\ twGif;oabmtvdkqE´udk odtyf odEdkifaom xl;jcm;aom trlt&mudkom 0pD0dnwf[k ac:qdkayonf/ ,if; xl;jcm;aom trlt&m[lonf pdwåZyx0D"mwfESifh pwkZyx0D"mwfwdkY\ (= uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m&[laom taMumif;av;yg;aMumifh jzpfaom yx0D"mwf w\Ykd ) tx;lojzi hfuaH Mumijhfzpaf om urZ® ½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG fyg0iwf n&f adS om xxkd kdtu&© m tojHzp&f m Xmeü &SdMuukefaom ur®Zyx0D"mwfwdkY\ yx0D"mwftcsif;csif; toHxGufay:vmEdkifavmufatmif ywG cf sKyxf cd udk vf su f tveG ef ;Duypf mG Oyg'jfci;foabm jzp\f ? ,i;foabmuykd i f 0nd wCdå ¥em = ywG cf sKyf xdckdufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom 0pD0dnwf½kyf[k ac:onf/

(u) 0gpm, twåaem bm0H 0dnmayEÅmeH wd&pämae[dyd yk&domeHç yk&dao[d 0g wd&pämemerÜd 0pD\*[PmEkoma&e \*[dwm, {wm, bma0g 0dnm,wDwd 0dnwåd/

( c ) o,Í ö0p\*D [PmEok ma&e 0nd m,wwD yd d 0nd wdå/ ]]om" k0gpm, o0H a&m}}wtd m'oD ktm\*wm apmyeocFgwm 0pD {0 0dnwåd 0pD0dnwåd/

( \* ) 0pDaCmaoe t"dyÜg,0dnmyea[wkwåmç o,Íö wxm 0dan,swåm 0gpm, 0dnwwDå dyd 0pD0dnwåd/ (tbd-|-1-361/)

(u) 0dnm,wd bma0g {wm,mwd 0dnwåd/ pum;oHjzifh rdrd\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk odapMuukefaomolwdkY\ twGif;oabm tvdk qEu´ kdtjcm;owl oYkd nvf n;faumi;fç wd&pmä ewf oYkd nvf n;faumi;f (= w&d pmä ewf yYkd iaf omvf n;faumi;f)ç atmfjrnfMuukefaom wd&pämefwdkY\ twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk tjcm;w&d pämefwdkYonfvnf;aumif; vwl yYkd iaf omrf vS n;faumi;f xakd jymqokd \l xakd tmjfrnof \l pum;ouH kdatmjfrnof uH kd rwS ,f al Mumi;f 0xD od YkdtpOvf ukd of jzi hftm½,Hk tl yaf om þx;ljcm;aom trtl &m 0ud m&jzi hftwiG ;foabm tvqkd E´

(= bm0)udkodtyf\? odEdkif\? xdkodkY odaMumif;jzpfaomaMumifh xdk xl;jcm;aom trlt&m 0dum&onf 0dnwf rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-361/)

1/ ac:a0:ajymMum;jci;f ponuf kdjyKaomo\l touH kdMum;aomotl m; ypKöyeÜ fo'g´½uHk kd(= Mum;ae aom toHudk) tm½kHjyKí a&S;OD;pGm aomw'Gg&0Dxd jzpf\/

2/ xdkaemif xdk twdwfo'´g½kHudk tm½kHjyKí w'Ek0wåuraem'Gg&0Dxd?

3/ xdkaemif trnfemrynwfudk tm½kHjyKí wwd, ok'¨raem'Gg&0Dxd?

4/ xdkaemif 0pD0dnwfudk tm½kHjyKí pwkw¬ raem'Gg&0Dxd?

5/ xdkaemif (ajymqdkaom) yk\*d¾Kvf\ tvdkudkodaom yÍör raem'Gg&0Dxd jzpf\/

(0DxdykH-bHkpOf-qef;ykH-odrfykH-usrf;-29/) ( c ) o,H 0dnm,wDwd 0dnwåd? 0pD {0 0dnwåd 0pD0dnwåd/ rrd [d al om (0p0D nd w)f 0ud m&½yk f u,kd wf ikd uf vn;f pum;ouH kd rwS ,f al Mumi;f 0xD od YkdtpOvf ukd f

ojzifh odtyfaomw&m; jzpfaomaMumifhvnf; 0dnwf rnf\/ --- 0gpm, oH0a&m om"k = 0pD'Gg&jzifh apmifhpnf;jcif;onf aumif;\ --- þodkY tp&Sdaom ygVd&yfwdkYü vm&Sdaomç ajymjyaom pum;wGif yg0ifaom xl;jcm;aom trlt&m = apmye[k qdktyfaom pum;oHonfyif 0pD0dnwf rnf\/

( \* ) t"dyÜg,H 0dnmaywDwd 0dnwåd? 0dnm,wDwd 0dnwåd/ 0gpm, 0dnwåd 0pD0dnwåd/ ajymqvkd ukd af om pum;ojHzi hfajymqakd omrrd \d twiG ;foabm tvqkd Eu´ kdMum;emo l owl pyf g;

wuYkd kd oad pjci;f\ taMumi;fjzpaf omaMumivhf n;faumi;f rrd [d al om 0ud m&½yk uf ,kd wf ikd f xakd jymjyaom pum;oHjzifh odtyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; pum;oHjzifh twGif;oabm tvdkqE´ = bm0udk odapwwfaom trlt&m txl;jzpfaomaMumifh 0pD0dnwf rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-361/)

### 0dnwåd C¥em

]]£' H0um© r d{w H0um© r}D}w dOyZÜ rÆ me Hye pwd Håyx0"D mw ktmayg"mw kawaZm"mw k0ga,m"mwk

0aPÖm \*aE¨m &aom MoZmwd t| ½lyged ork|maywd/ awoH tAÇEÅa& pdwåork|mem yx0D"mwk

Oyg'dEéuH C¥,rmem0 OyÜZÆwd/ awe "mwkoCF¥aee oa[0 oa'´g OyÜZÆwDwd t,H pdwåork|meoa'g´ emr/ t, He 0nd w?då wóm ye pwd oå r|k mem, yx0"D mw,k m Oyg'Ed ué C¥eó yp,ö bal wm {aum tmum&0duma&m tw¬d/ t,H 0pD0dnwåd emr/ (tbd-|-1-129/)

0nd wydå p,ö m C¥em 0nd wCdå ¥em 0nd w då{0 0g/ C¥emum&y0wbå wl 0ud ma&m [ d]]C¥em}}wd

0kawåm/ oCF¥aee oa[0 oa'´g OyÜZÆwdç eykAÁmy&bma0e/ (rlv#D-1-76/) yk&drpdwåork|mem, Oyw¬rÇeudpördÜ ew¬d/ (tbd-|-1-129/)

Oyw¬rÇeudpörÜd ewD¬wd Oyw¬rÇaee 0dem yXrpdwåork|memyd C¥emuma&e y0wåwDwd C¥ewH¬ Oyw¬rÇaee ya,mZeH ew¬d? v'¨gao0aee pdawåae0 C¥eó Av0bm0awm pmwd t"dyÜga,m/

Oyw¬rÇeH ew¬d tw¬Dwd 0dpma&wGm \*a[wAÁH/ (rlv#D-1-76/) v'¨gao0aeemwd v'¨ykAÁmbdocFga&e/ pdawåae0gwd yXrpdawåae0/ ]]owå Z0emed owå tu©&med edAÁawåEÅDwd 0g'H y#dud©ydwGm {uZ0e0g&y&d,myEémed pdwåmed {uru©&H edAÁawåEÅD}}wd 0'EdÅ/ udÍömyd yXrpdawåeyd C¥em edyæZÆwd? {uaó0 ye A[kaom y0wåaee tw¬d aumpd 0daoaomwd y&k rd Z0eor|k wd m[ dC¥em[ dy#vd 'g¨ao0aee owrå Z0aee or|k wd m C¥em y&Ad swrå u&© HeAd aÁ w-å wDwd Oyw¬rÇeH ew¬Dwd e ouúm 0wåHK/ v'¨gbdocFga&e ye yXrpdawåeyd C¥em Av0wD a[mwDwd t|uxm,H ]]Oyw¬rÇeudpHö ewD¬}}wd 0kwåH od,m? oAÁarwH 0DrHodwGm \*a[wAÁH/ (tEk#D-1-82-83/) þ txufyg t|uxm#DumwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;um; þodkYwnf;/

]]þpum;u kdqtkd ?Hh xpkd um;u kdqtkd }Hh}[ kjzpaf y:vmaom pwd of n fyx0-D tmayg-awaZm-0ga,m0P-Ö \*E-¨ &o-MoZm[al om MoZmvQi f&pS cf ak jrmu&f adS om MoZ|ru½yk wf uYkd kd= MoZ|ru½yk uf vmyaf ygi;f rsm;pGmudk jzpfap\/ xdk½kyfw&m;wdkY\ twGif;ü pdwåork|mef yx0D"mwfonf = pdwfaMumifh jzpfonhf yx0D"mwfonf Oyg'dEéu trnf&aom pwkork|medu½kyfw&m;taygif;udk (= uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m&

[al om taMumi;fw&m; av;rsK;daMumijhfzpaf om ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu)kd xcd udk vf suof mvQi fjzpaf y:vm\/

«rSwfcsuf --- Oyg'Ed é[ k q&kd mü urZ® ½yk uf okd m &\/ Oyg'Ed ué[ k q&kd müum; xukd rZ® ½yk f yg&Sad om cEm¨ u,kd üf &odS rQ urZ® ½yk fpwd Zå ½yk fOwZk ½yk ftm[m&Z½yk fav;rsK;dv;Hk &\/ (t|omved bD mom#uD m -2-158/) xdk ½kyfav;rsKd;vkH;onfyif qdkif&m taMumif;w&m;rsm; rukefao;orQ jzpf-wnf-ysuf-½kyf oEÅwdtpOftm;jzifh tqufrjywf jzpfvsuf&Sd&m þpum; xdkpum;udk ajymqdkvdkaom pdwfaMumifh jzpuf ek af om yx0"D mw\f obm0owpåd rG ;fti fveG uf aJ om pwd Zå ½yk uf vmyrf sm; jzpaf y:vmaomtcg twlygvmaom 0dum&0pD0dnwf½kyf\ pGrf;tifaMumifh rlv&Sd&if; ur®Z-pdwåZ-OwkZ-tm[m&Z ½kyfrsm;ESifh txl;ojzifh ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYwGif yg0ifaom yx0D"mwfESifh pdwåork|mef yx0D"mwfonf yGwfcsKyf xdckdufvsuf jzpfay:vmayonf [lvdk/» xokd Ykdpwd oå r|k me fyx0"D mwEf iS hfpwok r|k me fyx0"D mwwf YkdywG cf sKy fxcd udk vf su fjzpaf y:vmonf EiS whf pNfyKdief u f--- rmausmaom wwk af csmi;f EpS af csmi;f\ tcsi;fcsi;f ywG cf sKyxf cd udk rf ad omtcg ½udk cf wf rad omtcg jzpaf y:vmaom touH ohJ Ykd--- to Ho'½´ yk of nvf n;f xuG af y:vmavon/f þo'½´ yk uf m; pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom pdwåork|mef o'´½kyf rnf\/ þ o'´½kyfonf 0pD0dnwf½kyf r[kwfay/

(tbd-|-1-129/)

t[kwfrSmrl -- xdkpdwåork|mef yx0D"mwf\ Oyg'dEéu trnf&aom pwkZyx0D"mwfudk (= pwk-

ork|mef yx0D"mwfudk) txl;ojzifh ur®Zyx0D"mwfudk yGwfcsKyf xdckdufjcif;\ taMumif;w&m;jzpfí

jzpaf om wprf sK;daom x;ljcm;aomtrtl &mon f&\dS ? þx;ljcm;aom (þpum;-xpkd um;u kdajymqokd n)fh trlt&monfomvQif 0pD0dnwf rnfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-129/) pmve --- C¥e --- þwGif pmve toHk;tEIef;ESifh C¥e toHk;tEIef; ESpfrsKd;udk rlv#Dumü

cGJjcm; azmfjyxm;\/ e [d pmveH Oyg'dEéC¥eEdÅ/ pmveOd§ a'oEÅ½kyÜg'ey&rÜ&wm? C¥eH ypö,0daoaoe blw-

uvmygeH tmoEéw½kyÜga'gwd/ (rlv#D-1-76/) um,0dnwådydkif; = um,'Gg&ydkif;ü --- a&S;a&S; ½kyfuvmyfü yg0ifwnf&Sdaom 0ga,m"mwf\

obm0owåd pGrf;tifaMumifh aemufaemuf ½kyfuvmyfwdkY Oyg'fMuaomtcg rlvae&mü topftopf xyfí rOyg'fEdkifMubJ tqifhqifh ae&ma&TUí topftopf ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk Oyg'fapjcif;udk ]]pmve}} vyI &f mS ;apjci;f[ kq\kd / qvkd &kd i;frmS Oyg'Nfy;Daom ½yk uf vmyf[ol rQwoYkd n frrd jdzp&f mt&yrf Sy&rwwf \Ykd

"r®wmtwdkif; ra&TUajymif;Edkif/ xdkaMumifh ]]qufum qufum t&yfwpfyg;ü a&TUí a&TUí topftopf Oyg'fapjcif;udk pmve = vIyf&Sm;apjcif;}}[k ac:onf [lvdk/

«rSwfcsuf --- raem'gG&ud aZmpwd wf uYkd om vyI &f mS ;r I = £&,d myx½yk f = 0nd w½f yk uf kd jzpaf pEikd Mfu ukef\/ xdkraem'Gg&du aZm0DxdwdkYwGifvnf; aZm (7)wef &Sdonhfteuf a&S;aZm (6)wefwdkYaMumifh jzpuf ek af om pwd Zå 0ga,m"mwwf uYkd m; twjlzpzf u f= o[Zmw ½yk wf &m;taygi;fu kdvyI &f mS ;apjci;fimS rpGrf;EdkifMuukef/ ,if;a&S;aZm (6)wefwdkYaMumifh jzpfukefaom a&S;a&S; ½kyfuvmyfwdkYü yg0ifwnf&Sd Muukefaom pdwåZ0ga,m"mwfwdkYum; owåraZmpdwfaMumifh jzpfMuukefaom aemufaemufaom ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk ae&m topftopfü Oyg'fatmif tm;ay;axmufyHhEdkifaom pGrf;tm;um; &SdMu\/ ,i;fa&;SaZm (6)wewf aYkd Mumi hfjzpMfuuek af om a&;Sa&;Saom pwd Zå ½yk uf vmywf üYkd yg0iwf n&f MdSuaom a&S;a&S;aom pdwåZ0ga,m"mwfwdkY\ taxmuftyHhaumif;udk &&Sdaom owåraZmpdwfaMumifh jzpuf ek af om aemuaf emuaf om pwd Zå ½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG fyg0iwf n&f MdSuaom pwd Zå 0ga,m"mwwf oYkd nf rdrdESifh twljzpfzuf o[ZmwjzpfMuaom pwkork|medu½lyum, ½kyfw&m;taygif;udk ae&m toptf opüf ajymi;fa&UT Oyg'af pjci;fimS prG ;fEikd Mfu\/ ,i;fo Ykd ae&m toptf opüf ajymi;fa&UTOyg'f apjci;fuykd i f pmve = vyI &f mS ;apjci;f[ k ac:on/f xakd Mumi hf--- owrå pad weå ye or|k wd m 0ga,m"mwk a[|m q[d pdawå[d ork|dwH 0ga,m"mwkH Oyw¬rÇeypö,H vbdwGm twåem o[ZmwH ½lyum,H/ y / pmavwkH/ y / oauúmwd/ (tbd-|-1-124/) === owåraZmpdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ 0ga,m"mwof n fa&;SaZm (6)wewf aYkd Mumi hfjzpaf om pwd Zå 0ga,m"mw[f al om tm;ay;axmuyf whH wf aom taMumif;w&m;udk &&Sdonfjzpfí rdrdESifh twljzpfzuf o[Zmw pwkork|medu½lyum, =

½kyfw&m;taygif;udk vIyf&Sm;apjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkif\[k zGifhqdkxm;\/»

0p0D nd wyf ikd ;füum; pmve[ kro;kHb JC¥e[ ko;kHpxJG m;on/f 0p0D nd w[f al om aus;Z;ljyKraI Mumihf pwd Zå bwl ½yk Ef iS hf pwZk bwl ½yk wf \Ykd (tx;lojzi hf urZ® bwl ½yk wf \Ykd ) toxH uG af y:vmavmuaf tmif tvGefeD;uyfpGm Oyg'fjcif;jzpfjcif;udk ]]C¥e = yGwfcsKyfxdckdufjcif;}}[k ac:qdkonf/ rSefayonf yGwfcsKyf xdckdufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhjzpfaom blw½kyfwdkY\ xl;jcm;aom trlt&mudk C¥em[lí qdktyf ayonf/ yGwfcsKyf xdckdufonfESifh twlwuG wpfNydKifeuf toHonf jzpfay:vm\? a&U Saemuf tjzpfjzifh jzpfonfum; r[kwf/ (rlv#D-1-76/)

### rnfonhf pdwfenf;¿

x kd0p0D nd w½f yk uf kdjzpaf y:apwwaf om pwd oå r|k me fyx0"D mwuf kdwpef n;fq&kd aom fpwd oå r|k mef

yx0"D mw ft0itf ygjzpaf om pwd Zå MoZ|ru½yk rf sm;u kdjzpaf y:apaom taMumi;f&i;fpwd of n frnof nfh pwd yf gen;f[ kar;z,G &f m&\dS / tajzrmS yxk Zk eaf our© sm;twuG fuok vkd af Zm tuok vkd af Zmrsm; xukd of vkd yg0ifonhf raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxdpdwf tpOfrsm;yif jzpfMu\/ t|uxmq&mawmfum; yxraZmaMumifhjzpfaom pdwåZyx0D"mwfu pí xdkxdk tu©&mjzpf&m

vnfacsmif; tmapmuf ponhf Xmeü wnf&Sdaom pwkZyx0D"mwfESifh txl;ojzifh ur®Zyx0D"mwfESifh xdckdufvQifyif toHjzpfonf[k t,l&Sdawmfrl\/ xdkodkY yxraZmupí jzpfaom pdwåZyx0D"mwfESifh tu©&mjzpf&m Xmeü wnf&SdMuaom pwkZ

yx0D"mwfwdkYonf txl;ojzifh ur®Zyx0D"mwfwdkYonf xdckdufvQifyif toHjzpfaomf 0Dxdwdkif;rSmyif aZm (7)csuftwGuf toH (7)qifh = tu©&m (7)vkH;pD qdkaomolvnf; qdk&av&m\? emaomolvnf; Mum;&av&m\? xdkodkYvnf; rqdk& rMum;&chJ/ xdkaMumifh t|uxmq&mawmf\ 0g'udk #Dumq&mawmf wdkYu pl;prf;qifjcifí ,l&ef rdeYfrSmawmfrlMuonf/ (tEk#D-1-82-83 - Munhf/)

### axmufyHhzG,fudpö r&SdyHk

a&S;a&S; aZm0Dxdrsm;u &Gwfqdkvdkí pdwful;jcif;udk ykAÁmbdocFg&[k ac:\/ &GwfqdkzdkY&ef jyKpkysKd;

axmirf wI n;f/ x kdyAk mÁ bod cgF&uykd i f owk eå ef n;ft& ]]tmao0e}}[ k ac:qxkd m;on/f y|me;fa'oemawmüf um; 0xD jdcm;&mü tmao0eypnö ;fu kdb&k m;&iS fa[mawmrf ral omaMumi hfowk eå ef n;f[ k qokd n/f

]]um,ur'® gG&uxm[al om um,0nd wyf ikd ;fü a&;Sa&;SaZm (6)weaf Mumi hfjzpaf om 0ga,m"mwuf owåraZmaMumifhjzpfaom 0ga,m"mwfudk axmufyHhyHkudk zGifhqdkouJhodkY þ0pDur®'Gg&uxm[laom 0pD 0dnwfydkif;ü a&S;a&S;aZmaMumifhjzpfaom yx0D"mwfu 0pD0dnwfudk jzpfaprnhf pdwåZyx0D"mwfudk axmufyHhzG,f rvdk}}[k t|uxmzGifhqdk&mü pdwåZyx0D"mwfESifh pwkZyx0D"mwfwdkYonf txl;ojzifh urZ® yx0"D mwwf oYkd n f yx0"D mwtf csi;fcsi;f xcd udk &f m0, f owk eå ef n;ftm;jzi hfyAk mÁ bod cgF&[ k ac:qkd tyfaom a&S;a&S;aom raem'Gg&duaZm0DxdpdwfwdkY\ tmao0e taMumif;taxmuftyHhudk &chJNyD;jzpf aomaMumifh yxraZmaMumifhjzpfaom yx0D"mwfonfyif pwkZyx0D"mwfwdkYESifh txl;ojzifh ur®Z yx0"D mwwf EYkd iS hf ywG cf sKy f xcd udk Ef ikd &f um; ,i;f yx0"D mwwf Ykd tcsi;fcsi;f ywG cf sKy f xcd udk Mfuz&Ykd e f a&;Sa&;S yx0D"mwfwdkYu taxmuftyHh ay;aezG,frvdk[k qdkvdkayonf/ (tbd-|-1-129 - Munhf/)

### pl;prf;qifjcifí ,lyg

Oyw¬rÇeH ew¬d tw¬Dwd 0dpma&wGm \*a[wAÁH/ (rlv#D-1-76/) rlv#Dumq&mawmfonf --- yk&drpdwåork|mem, Oyw¬rÇeudpörÜd ew¬d = ajymqdkvdkaomtcg

yxrq;Hkpwd af Mumijhfzpaf om yx0"D mwof nvf n;f tjcm;yx0"D mwEf iS hftcsi;fcsi;f xcd udk rf \d / xakd Mumihf rxdckdufrD xdckdufzdkY&ef a&S;a&S; pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom yx0D"mwfu aemufaemuf pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom yx0"D mwtf m; axmuyf ahH ez,G fupd oö nvf n;f r&/dS (tb-d |-1-129/) [al om t|uxmq&mawm\f pum;u kd EpS of u[f e f rw/l rvl #uD mq&mawmuf m; rxcd udk rf D axmuyf ahH eaom yx0"D mw&f adS o;\[k ,lvdk[ef wl\/ xdkaMumifh -- 0dpma&wGm \*a[wAÁH = a&S;a&S;pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom yx0D"mwfu aemuf aemu f pwd af Mumi hfjzpaf om yx0"D mwtf m; tm;ay;axmuyf rhH I = Oywr¬ eÇ upd ö &-dS r&udS kdp;lpr;fqijfciíf vufcH&ef zGifhqdkxm;\/ (rlv#D-1-76/) þt&mwiG f tE#k uD mq&mawmuf rvl #uD mq&mawm\f tqukd kdaxmucf vH su fþo Ykd&iS ;fvi;f

wifjyxm;\/

yxraZmpwd af Mumivhf n;f txuwf iG f&iS ;fjyxm;ontfh wikd ;f xykd x0"D mwwf Ykdtcsi;fcsi;f ywG cf sKyf

xcd udk jfci;fupd oö n f Ny;Dp;DEikd of nuf m; reS \f ? oaYkd om f wpcf ak om tu&© m\ tBurd rf sm;pmG xyíf xyíf jzpf&jcif;tm;jzifh wpfpHkwpfckaom tenf;i,f xl;jcm;csufum; &SdEdkif\? xdk a&S;a&S; aZmpdwfwdkYaMumifh jzpf&ukefaom pdwåZyx0D"mwfwdkYESifh pwkZyx0D"mwfwdkY\ yx0D"mwfwdkY tcsif;csif; Budrfzefrsm;pGm ywG cf sKyxf cd udk jfci;fwrYkd S&tyaf om tmao0eypnö ;f taxmutf y&hH adS om owrå aZmpwd af Mumijhfzpaf om pwd Zå yx0"D mwEf iS hf pwZk yx0"D mwwf \Ykd (tx;lojzi hf urZ® yx0"D mwwf \Ykd ) yx0"D mwwf Ykd tcsi;fcsi;f ywG cf sKyxf cd udk jfci;fon f xi&f mS ;aom tu&© m touH kd jzpaf pEikd \f ? xakd Mumi hf a&;Sa&;S aZmpwd wf aYkd Mumihf jzpfaom yx0D"mwfu aemufaemuf aZmpdwfaMumifhjzpfaom yx0D"mwftm; tm;ay;axmufyHhzG,f = Oyw¬rÇeudpö r&Sdyg[k ajymqdkjcif;iSm rwwfaumif;ay/ (Oyw¬rÇeudpö &Sd&rnfom [lvdkonf/) odkYaomf þtqdk tm;vkH;udkyif pl;prf;qifjcifíom ,lyg/ (tEk#D-1-82-83/)

### awmifNrdKUq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ tqdk

{uóyd tu©&ó taeau[d Z0ae[d edAÁawåwAÁwåm wxm edAÁwdå,rmewm, torw¬ obm0wåm e 0dnmw0daoom e bdEém {0gwd tm[ ]]o0/ y / bdEém}}wd/ (tEk#D-1-164/) rvl #uD mq&mawmçf tE#k uD mq&mawm fEpS yf g;v;HkwyYkd i fa&;Sa&;Saom pwd Zå yx0"D mwwf uYkd aemuf aemufaom pdwåZyx0D"mwfwdkYtm; tm;ay; axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇeudpör&Sd[laom t|uxm q&mawm\f tqukd kd tm;&ausey[f e f r&MdSuay/ oaYkd om f awmiNfrKdUr[m\*Em¨ ½ Hk q&mawmbf &k m;Bu;Du rdrd\ t|omvdeDbmom#Dum (2-589/)wGif þodkY rdefYqdkxm;awmfrl\/ tu&© mwpvf ;Hkon f &ótu&© myi f jzpaf pumr l vuaf zsmuwf pcf suwf ;Dce Yftcsed Mfumjri&hf um; xtkd u&© m toyH oD pmG xuG af y:onwfh ikd af tmi f (&wG qf vkd akd om &wG qf akd om) aZm0xD pd wd f tpOaf ygi;f rsm;pGm jzpf&ayvdrfhrnf/ xdkaMumifh a&S;a&S; aZm0DxdwdkYaMumifhjzpfaom (pdwåZ) yx0D"mwfwdkYu (xdkxdk tu©&m toHjzpf&m Xmeü wnf&SdMuaom pwkZyx0D"mwfwdkYESifh txl;ojzifh ur®Zyx0D"mwfwdkYESifh yx0"D mw ftcsi;fcsi;f) txyxf y fxcd udk af e&m0, fto HryoD ao;r Daxmuyf ahH eon[f kq&kd aomvf n;f toHyDorI twGufom axmufyHhae&jcif;jzpfí xdckdufrI = C¥emtwGufrSm axmufyHhp&m rvdkaom aMumifh Oyw¬rÇeudpHö ew¬d = a&S;a&S; aZmpdwfwdkYaMumifhjzpfaom yx0D"mwfu (aemufaemufaom aZm pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom yx0D"mwftm;) axmufyHhzG,f rvdk[k t|uxm qdkygonf/ xdkaMumifh t|uxm pum;onf toifhyifjzpf\[k xif\/ (t|omvdeDbmom#Dum-2-589/) tooH n fajymqvkd okd \l pwd af Mumijhfzpaf om pwd Zå yx0"D mwEf iS hftojHzp&f mXmeü wn&f dSMuaom

pwZk yx0"D mwwf \Ykd (tx;lojzi hf urZ® yx0"D mwwf \Ykd ) yx0"D mw f tcsi;fcsi;f xcd udk rf aI Mumi hf jzp½f ;kd rSefaomfvnf; qdkvdk&m toHxif&Sm;atmif jzpfay:vmrIrSm 0dnwf\ twGufom jzpfaomaMumifh = xdkxdk ajymqdkvdkaom ajymqdkaeaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfukefaom pdwåZ½kyfuvmyfwdkYwGif wnf&Sdaom obm0owpåd rG ;fti fveG uf aJ eaom yx0"D mwEf iS hfwuaG om r[mbwk wf aYkd Mumi hfjzpaf om 0p0D nd w\f yuJh ikd af y;rtI wuG fxi&f mS ;vm&aomaMumi hf]]t"yd gÜ, H0nd mayw}d}t& 0p0D nd wuf ajymqokd \l twiG ;f oabmtvdkqE´udk odaponf[k qdk&avonf/ t&ufqdkifü qdkif;bkwfudk jrifNyD;rS twGif;ü t&uf&Sd aMumif;udk od&ouJhodkY 0pD0dnwf[laom qdkif;bkwfudk odNyD;rS twGif;oabm tvdkqE´udk Mum;&olu odEdkifaomaMumifh ]]0dnm,wDwd 0dnwåd}}t& emMum;&olu raem'Gg&0Dxd pdwftpOfjzifh xdk0pD0dnwf udkvnf; odtyfyHkudk owdjyKygav/ ajymqdkol\ twGif;oabmtvdkqE´udk Mum;emoltm; odapwwf aomaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç Mum;emolu xdkajymqdkol\ twGif;oabmtvdkqE´udk odtyfaomaMumifh vnf;aumif; 0dnwfrnf\ [lvdkonf/

### jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ rSwfcsuf

0pD0dnwfonf þpum; xdkpum;udk qdkvdkaomoltm; EIwf>rufí qdkjcif;udk jyKwwfaom owår aZmpdwfaMumifhjzpfaom pdwåZyx0D"mwfESifh xdkxdk (toHjzpf&m) Xmefü &Sdvifhaom ur®Zyx0D"mwf\ xcd udk jfci;faMumi hfxpkd wd Zå yx0"D mw\f azmujfyejfci;f (= 0dum& = trtl &mx;l) [al om vuP© m&&dS um; o0nd mPuow0å gw\Ykd to[H k qtkd yaf om pum;jzi hfxpkd um;u kdajymqakd omowl \Ykd tvukd kd]]þol onf þtrIudk jyKapvdk\ç þonfum; þol\ tvdkwnf;}}[k olwpfyg;wdkYudk odapwwfaom owåd aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç 0pD0dnwf[laom rdrdudkvnf; xdkajymqdkaom pum;jzifh tvdkudk qifjcifí rodrD vuOf ;Duyi f pwwk r¬ aem'gG&ud pwd jfzi hf owl pyf g;w Ykd otd yaf om owadå Mumivhf n;faumi;f þpum;ukd xdkpum;udk ajymqdkthH[k MuHpnfaomoltm; EIwf>rufí ajymqdkjcif;udk jyKwwfaom owåraZmpdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZyx0D"mwf\ (1) vnfacsmif;ç (2) tmapmufç (3) vQmxdyfç (4) oGm;ç (5) EIwfcrf; [laom tu©&mjzpf&m Xmefig;yg;wdkYü &Sdvifhaom ur®Zyx0D"mwfESifh xdckdufjcif;\ taMumif; jzpfaom (1) ajymqdkaompum;ç (2) ajymqdkjcif;ud&d,mç (3) ajymqdkaMumif;jzpfaom yx0D"mwfwdkYrS tvwG tf o;D jzpaf om Bu;DpmG aom ausmuuf kd cs<Duaom tm;&adS oma,musfm;\ tm;uek f uikd ,f al om tcgü tm;xkwfaom Asmyg& tjcif;t&m txl;uJhodkY ajymqdkjcif;\ taMumif;tjzpfjzifh &tyfaom pdwåZyx0D"mwf\ azmufjyefjcif; (= 0dum&)onf 0pD0dnwf rnf\ [lvdkonf/ xdk 0pD0dnwfonf em;jzifhMum;í odtyfaom aomw0dan,sw&m; r[kwf? pdwfjzifhom qifjcifí odtyfaom raem0dan,sw&m;wnf;/ opfyif awm awmif paom t0dnmPu = (oufrJh) toHüvnf; rjzpf? vl wd&pämef paom o0dnmPu (= ouf&Sd) toHüom jzpfownf;/ cJpG/ þodkY jyKthH ç þodkY rlthH ç þodkY qdkthH ç þodkY ajymthH[k MuHaomoltm; twDwb0if b0\*Fpve

b0\*yFk ap'ä raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f aZmcek pcf su fw'g½EHk pS cf su fxakd emi fb0i/f þ raem'gG&0xD dtpOuf s&m\/ xdk0Dxdü aZmckepfcsufwGif owåraZmonf yx0D-tmayg-awaZm-0ga,m-0PÖ-\*E¨-&o-MoZm þ½kyf &pS yf g;u kdjzpaf p\/ x½kd yk tf pük ygaom pwd Zå 0ga,m"mwof nof m um,0nd wEf iS whf u G jzpíf vuaf jcvyI jfci;f ponuf kd jzpaf pww\f / yxraZmpaom aZmajcmucf suaf Mumijhfzpaf om 0ga,m"mwwf oYkd nf um; ,ci f0ga,m"mwtf m; taxmutf yirhf Qomjzpíf vuaf jcvyI jfci;f ponuf kdrjzpaf puek ?f þum; um,0dnwfzdkY/ / xdk½kyftpkü ygaom pdwåZyx0D"mwfonfom xdkxdk tu©&mjzpf&m Xmefü &Sdvifhaom ur®Zyx0D"mwfESifh xdckdufonfjzpfí u-c paom tu©&mtoHudk jzpfapwwf\/ yxraZm paom aZmajcmufcsufaMumifhjzpfaom pdwåZyx0D"mwfwdkYonfum; ,cif (owåraZmpdwfaMumifh jzpfaom) yx0D"mwf\ taxmuftyifhrQom jzpfí u-c paom tu©&mtoHudk rjzpfapEdkifukef? þum; 0pD-

0dnwfzdkY/

þt&mü xr;fy;kdcek pqf uuf aom vnS ;fwiG f owrå xr;fy;kdüuaom EmG ;woYkd m vnS ;fu kd vyI af p

a&GUapEdkifonf? t<uif; ajcmufqufüuaom EGm;udkum; taxmuftyifhrQom vSnf;udk rvIyfra&G h apEdkifouJhodkY[k avmulyrm aqmifonf/

0pD0dnwfü owåraZmaMumifhjzpfaom yx0D"mwfrSmrS toHjzpfonf[k qdkchJaom þt,lum;

#Dumq&mwdkY 0g'wnf;/ t|uxmq&mum; yxraZmaMumifhjzpfaom yx0D"mwfu pí ur®Zyx0D-

"mwfESifh xdckdufvQifyif toHjzpfonf t,l&Sdonf/ xdkodkY yxraZmu píjzpfaom yx0D"mwfESifh xdckdufvQifyif toHjzpfaomf 0Dxdwdkif;rSmyif aZm (7)csutf wuG fto H(7)qi hftu&© m (7)v;kHp Dqakd omovl n;f q&kd av&m\? emaomovl n;f Mum;&av

&m\? xokd vYkd n;f rq&kd rMum;&c?Jh xakd Mumi hf t|uxmq&m0g'u kd #uD mq&mw Ykd qijfciaf vuek of n/f

1/ þ 0dnwfa'G;ü vIyf&Sm;aomudk,fç qdkaompum;udk pu©K0dnmPfç aomw0dnmPf[laom yxr pwd jfzi hf (= puK©'gG&0xD çd aomw'gG&0xD d [al om yxr 0xD pd wd jfzi)hf vuOf ;DpmG jri&f Mum;&on/f

2/ xdkaemif þ trlç þ toHaomf þodkY jzpfjrJ[lí 'kwd, raem'Gg&dupdwfjzifh twdwfjzpfaom oauFwtrSwfudk qifjcifí odonf/

3/ xdkaemif þt&müvnf; þodkY jzpfonf[k oauFwtrSwf&Sdwdkif; wwd, raem'Gg&dupdwfjzifh ypöKyÜef taMumif;t&mudk qifjcifí odonf/

4/ xakd emi fxtkd aMumi;ft&mEiS hfpyaf om azmujfyejfci;f tx;lu kdpwwk ¬raem'gG&ud pwd jfzi hfqijfcif í þodkY azmufjyefjcif;um; 0dnwfjzpfonf[k odonf/

5/ xdkaemif xdkodkY azmufjyefjcif; txl;udkaxmufí yÍör raem'Gg&dupdwfjzifh udk,fvufvIyfjcif;ç pum;>rufqdkjcif;udk jyKaomolwdkY\ tvdk (bm0)udk odonf/ þodkY 0dnwfESifhtvdkudk odaomtpOfü (o'´H yXrpdawåe? wDwH 'kwd, apwom/ emrH wwd,

pdawåe? twH¬ pwkw¬ apwom/) [laom \*gxmudkrSDí ,lav/

aEvG tcg a&&mS ;yg;&mü a&&odS nuf kd opd rd afh omimS wcH eG f xe;f&uG pf aom trwS uf kd pukd xf al omf xtkd rwS uf kdvuOf ;DpGm jriof n?f xakd emi fa&&&dS mü rwS xf m;jr[J ktwwd uf kdood n?f xakd emi fþrmS vn;f a&&Sdonf[k ypöKyÜefudk odonf? xdkaemif xdkodkY a&&SdaMumif;udk trSwfxm;jcif; trltxl;udk odonf? xdkaemif a&udk oHk;aqmifvdkí xm;ownf;[k xm;aomolwdkY\ tvdkudk odonf/ þodkY 0dnwfESifh tvdkudk ,lvG,fapjcif;iSm avmulyrm aqmifownf;/ (0dok'¨dr\*fedó,-3-220-222/) wdkufwGef;yg&ap

þwGif 0dnwf½kyfrsm;ESifh ywfoufonhf ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumwdkY\ rdefYqdkawmfrlcsuf zGifhqdk awmfrlcsufrsm;ESifh a&S;a&S; q&mjrwfwdkY\ rSwfcsufrsm; a0zef oHk;oyfcsufrsm;udk wifjy NyD;avNyD/ þ taMumi;ft&mwuYkd m; twumú 0p&[ kac:qakd om taw;Gtac:ynm&iS wf \Ykd usupf m;&m e,af jrum; r[kwfyg/ tEkaAm"ÓPf y#da0"ÓPf [laom or®m'd|dÓPfwdkYjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf odjrifatmif BudK;yrf;&rnhf e,fajrom jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh toifolawmfaumif;onf rdrdudk,fudk rrd d tEak Am"ÓP f y#ad 0"ÓP[f al om orm® '|d Ód Pyf nmu kd &&xdS m;Ny;Do[l k ,MHkunyf gvQi f u,kd wf ikd f vuaf wUG pr;foyMfunofh iahf om p;lpr;fMunofh iahf om taMumi;ft&mom jzpof n/f b&k m;&iS \f w&m; rsm;onf oE´d|du\*kPfawmfESifh jynhfpkHawmfrlaom w&m;awmfrsm;om jzpfojzifh rdrd\ or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh xdk;xGif;odatmif BudK;yrf;jcif;jzifhom trSefw&m;udk &SmazGyg[k wdkufwGef;yg&ap/

0pD0dnwf t&m0,f ---

1/ pdwåZyx0D"mwfu ur®Zyx0D"mwfudk yGwfcsKyfxdckdufonf[laom pum;wpf&yfç

2/ pdwåZyx0D"mwfu pwkZyx0D"mwfudk yGwfcsKyfxdckdufonf[laom pum;wpf&yfç þodkY pum;ESpf&yf vm&Sd&m tcsif;csif; rqefYusifNyDavm[k ar;&ef&Sd\/ rqefYusifyg[lí ajzqdk av&m\/

pwd Zå yx0"D mwuf urZ® yx0"D mwuf kdywG cf sKyxf cd udk of n[f al om pum;&yrf mS y"meen;ftm;jzihf

ziG qhf akd wmrf jlci;f red qfY akd wmrf jlci;f jzp\f / y"me = jy"me;faom urZ® yx0"D mwuf kdqokd jzi hfrjy"me;faom pdwåZyx0Dç OwkZyx0Dç tm[m&Zyx0DwdkYudkvnf; aumuf,l&aom enf;tm;jzifh rdefYqdkjcif; jzpf\/ toHaumif;rI toHraumif;rIwdkYrSm twdwfuHESifh qufoG,fvsuf &Sd\/ 'DCedum,f ygxdu0\*f

ygVdawmf vu©Pokwåef0,f ('D-3-141/) bk&m;onf jA[®ó& = jA[®mrif;\ toHESifhwlaom t\*Fg &SpfazmfESifh jynhfpkHawmfrlaom toHawmf&Sdjcif;wnf; [laom r[myk&do vu©Pmawmfudk twdwfb0 xxkd 0kd , f orm® oarmÁ " d ÓPaf wmjfrw\f taqmutf O D jzpaf wmrf al om yg&rwD &m;taygi;fwuYkd kdjzn-hf usi hfqn;fy;lawmrf cl phJ Ouf ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;faom z½ok 0gpm pum;r S a&mS iMfuOaf wmrf jlci;fwn;f[al om 0&d wjdy"me;faom r[muok vkd af pwemç ord af rUGE;ln hHaysmah ysmi;fon fhcspcf ijfrwfE;kdz,G fpum;u kdajymqkd aMumif;jzpfaom arwåmjy"mef;aom r[mukodkvfapwem --- þ ukodkvfapwemwdkYaMumifh &&Sdawmf rlaMumif; vm&Sd\/ xakd Mumi hftoaH umi;fjci;f raumi;fjci;fwrYkd mS twwd uf EH iS hfquof ,G vf su f &\dS / twwd uf oH nf

toHjzpf&m Xmeü ur®Z½kyfwdkYudk jzpfapEdkifonhf pGrf;tm;&Sd\/

1/ ur®Zyx0D"mwfwdkYum; wkH; (= tkef;armif;)ESifh wl\/

2/ pdwåZyx0D"mwfum; vuf½dkufESifh wl\/

3/ ,i;f pwd Zå yx0"D mwEf iS hftwjlzpaf om pwd Zå 0ga,m"mwuf m; ½ukd af omvu f= acguaf omvuEf iS hf wl\/

þ t\*gFo;kHcsu f pnkH vD Qi f tcsK;dus tqiaf jyvQi f aumi;freG vf Qi f toaH umi;f\/ t\*gF&y f wpcf ck k

aomvf n;faumi;fç EpS cf ak omvf n;faumi;fç o;kHcvk ;Hkaomvf n;faumi;f csKUdwyJh gu toaH umi;f xuG vf m zdkY&ef rvG,fulay/ xdkt\*Fg (3)&yfwdkYwGif (2-3)t\*Fg&yf ESpfrsKd;wdkYum; vlom;wdkif;ü &Edkif\/ trSwf (1) t\*gF&yuf m; twwd uf EH iS hfquof ,G vf su&f \dS / xakd Mumi hftwwd uf \H prG ;f[ek af Mumi hfjzpaf y:vm&aom ur®Zyx0D"mwfrSm toHjzpfay:vma&;twGuf jy"mef;aom taMumif;w&m;wpfck jzpfae\/ odkYaomf vnfacsmif; paom toHjzpf&m xdkxdk Xmeü ur®Z½kyf-pdwåZ½kyf-OwkZ½kyf-tm[m&Z½kyf

wdkYum; qefrIefYESifh eEGif;rIefYudk oratmif a&marTxm;ouJhodkY yGwfcsKyfxdckdufvsuf tvGef eD;eD;uyfuyf jzpfaeMu\/ ½kyfuvmyfwdkYrSmvnf; tvGefYtvGef odrfarGU ao;i,faom y&rmPkjrLceYfavmuf&Sdaom orYkd [wk fy&rmPjkrLxu ftqaygi;frsm;pmG ao;i,zf ,G &f m&adS om treI uf av;woYkd m jzpMfu\/ ,i;foYkd tveG ef ;Duypf mG Oyg'af eMuaom ½yk uf vmywf wYkd iG fpwd Zå yx0"D mwuf xxkd kdtojHzp&f mXmeü wn&f adS om ur®Zyx0D"mwfudk yGwfcsKyfxdckdufrdygu ½kdufcwfrdygu tvGefeD;uyfaeaom pdwåZyx0Dç OwkZyx0Dç tm[m&Zyx0D"mwfwdkYudkvnf; ½kdufcwfrdonfom jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh jy"mef;aom ur®Zyx0D"mwfudk aumu,f ol jzi hfrjy"me;faom pwd Zå yx0çD OwZk yx0çD tm[m&Zyx0"D mwwf uYkd vkd n;f aumu,f &l aom y"meenf;tm;jzifh rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfaMumif;udk txufü qdkchJjcif; jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh pdwåZyx0D"mwfu pwkZyx0D"mwfudk yGwfcsKyfxdckdufonhftwGuf ½kdufcwfonhftwGuf toHjzpfay:vm&onf[laom pum;rSm y"me ty"me = jy"mef; rjy"mef; ½kyftm;vkH;udk odrf;usKH;í t<uif;tusefr&Sd ukefpifatmif tem0aoo enf;tm;jzifh zGifhqdkaom pum;[k rSwfyg/

### Oyg'g½kyf rnfEdkifygovm;¿

um,0nd wof nf pwd Zå 0ga,m"mw\f azmujfyejfci;f = trtl &mx;l = 0ud m&½yk jfzpíf 0pD0nd wf

on f pwd Zå yx0"D mw\f azmujfyejfci;f = trtl &mx;l = 0ud m&½yk jfzp&f um; 0nd waf ';Gon f r[mbwk f

(4)yg;vkH;udk pGJí rjzpfaomaMumifh Oyg'g½kyf rrnfoifh[k apm'em jim;tHh ---

0nd waf ';Gon fr[mbwk f(4)yg;v;Hkuykd i fprJG íDS jzpof n?f vyI &f mS ;apaom t&mü 0ga,m"mwof m veG uf aJ omaMumiçhf tojHzpaf paom t&müvn;f yx0"D mwof m veG uf JaomaMumi hfOu|ú en;ftm;jzihf ,cif "mwfESpfyg;\ azmufjyefjcif;rQom qdkonf/ roD;rjcm;aumif;aom t0dedaAÇm\*½kyf jzpf&um; r[mbkwf (4)yg;vkH;udk pGJí jzpfaomaMumifh 0dnwfa'G;onf Oyg'g½kyf rnfoifhonfom ajzav/

(jynf-0dok'¨dr\*f edó,-3-222/)

xrÇemwd 0ga,m"mwkt"dumeH blwmeH xrÇemuma&m 0dnwåDwd taw¬m/ (rlv#D-1-151??) þ rlv#DumESifh tnDwnf;/ ½IuGuf --- 0pD0dnwfygaom 0pD0dnwåd'ou uvmyfç odkYr[kwf

0pD0dnwådo'´v[kwm'daw&ou uvmyf[laom rdrd ½Ivdkonhf ½kyfuvmyfudk "mwfcGJvsuf 0pD0dnwf

½kyfudk a&G;xkwfí txufwGif a&;om;xm;onhftwdkif; 0pD0dnwf\ vu©P &o ponfudk ½Iyg/

### 22/ ½lyó v[kwm

1/ t'E¨wmvu©Pm ½lyó v[kwm?

2/ ½lygeH \*½kbm00daem'e&om?

3/ v[ky&d0wådwm ypöKy|mem?

4/ v[k½lyy'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-362/ 0dok'¨d-2-78/)

1/ (u)pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyftppfwdkY\ rav;rvH raES;uHrIoabm = ayghyg;rIoabmç

( c ) OwkaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyftppfwdkY\ rav;rvH raES;uHrIoabm = ayghyg;rIoabmç

( \* ) tm[m&aMumifhjzpfaom ½kyftppfwdkY\ rav;rvH raES;uHrIoabm

= ayghyg;rIoabm vu©P? 2/ xdk½kyfwdkY\ av;vHrIudk y,fazsmufjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ xdk½kyfwdkY\ ayghayghyg;yg; vsifvsifjrefjref ajymif;a&TUjyefvSefí jzpfjcif; oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 4/ ayghyg;aom xdk½kyfrsm;  23/ ½lyó rk'kwm  1/ tx'¨wmvu©Pm ½lyó rk'kwm?  2/ ½lygeH x'¨bm0daem'e&om?  3/ oAÁud&d,mok t0da&m"dwm ypöKy|mem?  4/ rk'k½lyy'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-362/ 0dok'¨d-2-78/)  1/ (u) pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyftppfwdkY\ rcufxef rMurf;wrf;rIoabm | y'|mef/ |
| = El;nHhrIoabm  ( c ) OwkaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyftppfwdkY\ rcufxef rMurf;wrf;rIoabm | vu©P? |
| = El;nHhrIoabm  ( \* ) tm[m&aMumifhjzpfaom ½kyftppfwdkY\ rcufxef rMurf;wrf;rIoabm | vu©P? |
| = El;nHhrIoabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ xdk½kyfwdkY\ cufxefMurf;wrf;rIudk y,fazsmufjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ tvkH;pHkaom udk,frIudpöwdkYü rqefYusifaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ El;nHhaom xdk½kyfrsm; | y'|mef/ |

### 24/ ½lyó ur®nwm

1/ o&D&ud&d,mEkulvur®nbm0vu©Pm ½lyó ur®nwm?

2/ tur®nwm0daem'e&om?

3/ t'kAÁvbm0ypöKy|mem?

4/ ur®n½lyy'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-362/ 0dok'¨d-2-78-79/)

1/ pdwf+Owk+tm[m&aMumifh jzpfukefaom ½kyftppfwdkY\ udk,frIudpöwdkYtm;avsmfpGm

trIü chHnm;rI tcsKd;us tqifajyrIoabm vu©P? 2/ (0ga,m"mwf ysufjym;ojzifh) udk,frIudpöü rchHnm;rIudk y,fazsmufjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ ½kyfwdkY\ tm;renf;onhf oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ trIü chHnm;aom xdk½kyfrsm; y'|mef/ þv[wk m r'k wk m urn® wm ½yk of ;kHctk aygi;fon ftcsi;fcsi;f rpeG MYfuay? wpyf g;jzpvf Qi fuseEf pS -f

yg;onf jzpfjrJwnf;/ pdwåZ½kyfüjzpfapç OwkZ½kyfüjzpfapç tm[m&Z½kyfüjzpfap yg0ifvsuf twljzpfchJ aom f NyKdiwf yl i f jzpaf v&h MdSu\/ xokd Ykd NyKdiwf jlzpof jzi hf ,i;f½yk wf \Ykd wpcf Ek iS whf pcf k rwxl ;ljcm;ruI vkd n;f odEdkifcJaom oabm&Sd\/ xdkodkY odEdkifcJaomfvnf; qdkif&m obm0vu©Pmrsm;um; uGJjym;vsufyif &Sdayonf/

"mwak um© abm 0gwywd aå oryS aumayg? &om'"d mwel H0g 0ud m&m0wm¬ / '"dG m 0ak wmå y dtwa¬ wm yx0"D mwtk m'eD H"mwel aH ,0 0ud ma&mw d'|aAmÁ / y#yd uy© p,ö m oygÜ,Owtk m[m&m 0ud w©d på wd wå m/

(r[m#D-2-101/) þ v[kwmpaom ½kyfrsm;um; ouf&Sdowå0gwdkY\ oEÅmefüom txl;ojzifh umrowå0gwdkY\ oEÅmefüom jzpfMu\/ pdwf"mwfrsm; rMunfrvif&Sdjcif;ç ysHUvGifhaejcif;ç Owk rrQwjcif;ç tm[m& rrQwjcif;[laom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh þcE¨mtdrfü wnf&SdMuaom av-onf;ajc-ovdyfwdkYonf ysufjym;ukefvwfaomf "mwfBuD; (4)yg;wdkYonfvnf; acsmufcsm;vmukef\/ txl;ojzifh tmAE¨e = zGJUpnf;jcif; oabm&Sdaom tmayg"mwfonf azmufjyef ysufjym;chJaomf odkYr[kwf vGefuJchJaomf pdwåZOwkZ-tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYonf EkH;csnfhvsuf&Sdjcif; odkYr[kwf av;vHvsuf&Sdjcif;aMumifh xdktcgrsKd;ü v[k wm½kyf rjzpfEdkifacs/ uu©V = cufrmjcif; oabm&Sdaom yx0D"mwfrsm; ysufjym;chJvQif odkYr[kwf vGefuJchJvQif pdwåZOwkZ-tm[m&Z[laom wdZedyæEé½kyfrsm;onf cdkifrmrI avsmh&Jvsuf&Sdjcif;ç odkYr[kwf Murf;wrf; cdkifrm vsuf awmifhwif;vsuf &Sdjcif;aMumifh xdktcgrsKd;ü El;nHhrI rk'kwm rjzpfEdkifacs/

0wd r¬ eÇ = axmuuf ejfci;f awmiwhf i;fcikd rf mapjci;f oabmvuP© m&adS om 0ga,m"mw fysujfym; vQif odkYr[kwf vGefuJvQif ,if; wdZedyæEé½kyfrsm; (= pdwf-Owk-tm[m&aMumifhjzpfaom ½kyfrsm;) onf vIyf&Sm;rI wGef;uefrI tm;enf;vsuf&Sdjcif;ç odkYr[kwf tm;rsm;vsuf&Sdjcif;aMumifh xdktcgrsKd;ü ur®nwm rjzpEf ikd af cs/ (awaZm"mwuf m; OwZk ½yk uf kd jzpaf pEdkifaom Owjkzpíf azmujfyerf I tm;v;Hkü tvukd of ihf yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/) tMuiftcgüum; pdwf"mwfMunfvifrI rysHUvGifhrI wnfMunfrI&Sdjcif;ç Owk rQwjcif;ç tm[m&

rQwjcif;[laom taMumif;taxmuftyhHaumif;wdkYaMumifh av-onf;ajc-ovdyfwdkYonf rQw nDñGwf Mu\? vrf;rSefpnf;us wnfaeMu\/ pdwåZr[mbkwfç OwkZr[mbkwfç tm[m&Zr[mbkwfwdkYonfvnf; rQw nDñGwfMuukef\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü tema&m\*g uif;aomol\ = usef;rmaeaom yk\*d¾Kvf\ udk,fvufrsm;onf ayghyg;

oGufvufouJhodkY pdwåZ OwkZ tm[m&Z[laom wdZedyæEé½kyfwdkY\ ayghayghyg;yg; vsifvsifjrefjref ouG of uG vf uvf u fcsucf sucf smcsm ajymi;fa&UTjyevf eS íf jzpEf ikd jfci;f rav;rv HraE;Srue frErYHk aE;Saom oabmrsm; xl;xl;jcm;jcm; xif&Sm;vmayonf/ þuJhodkYaom wdZ½kyfwdkY\ ayghyg;rI trlt&mxl;onf

0dum&½kyf rnf\/ xdk0dum&½kyfonf ½lyó v[kwm rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-362/) xdktcgrsKd;ü xdk wdZedyæEé½kyfwdkY\ aumif;pGme,fxm;tyfaom om;a&\ El;nHhrIuJhodkY El;nhHrI aysmah ysmi;froI abmç cyof rd ;faom jyKz,G uf pd xö ;l [ol rQwüYkd tvqkd E&´ wdS ikd ;f jyKvyk Ef ikd rf I oabmw&m; rsm;onfvnf; xl;jcm;pGm xif&Sm;vmukef\/ (wefcdk;£'d¨yg'frsm;udk toHk;jyKaomtcgü tvdk&Sdovdk EdkifEdkifeif;eif; toHk;jyKEdkifouJhodkY w&m;xdkifonhftcg cE¨mudk,fudk awmifhatmif oD;oefY wrif axmuf uefay;ae&rI awmifhay;ae&rI r&SdbJ tvdk&Sdovdk tvdkufoifh pdwfwdkif;us xdkifEdkifrIrsKd; ponfudk qdkvdkonf??) þuJhodkYaom wdZedyæEé½kyfwdkY\ aysmhaysmif; El;nHhrI trlt&mxl;onf ½lyó rk'kwm 0dum&

½kyf rnfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-362-363/)

xtkd cgrsK;dü avmS Nfy;D O;DNy;Daoma&oT n f rrd jdyKvyk vf &kd m ywk ;D em;a!mi;f paom jyKz,G &f m [ol rQü aumif;rGefcHhnm;ouJhodkY udk,fjzifhjyKvkyf&rnhf 'ge oDv bm0empaom xdkxdk jyKvkyfzG,f&m vkyfief; udpö&yfwdkYü wGefYwkd qkwfepfjcif; r&SdbJ aumif;rGefcHhnm;jcif; oabmw&m;rsm;onfvnf; xl;xl;jcm;jcm; xif&Sm;vmukef\/ þuJhodkYaom wdZedyæEé½kyfwdkY\ aumif;rGef cHhnm;rI trlt&mxl;onf ur®nwm 0ud m&½yk f rnaf yon/f þum; ,i;f 0ud m&½yk f o;kHrsK;dw\Ykd rwul jJGym;rqI ikd &f m trwS tf om;rsm;wn;f/

(tbd-|-1-362-363/ 0dok'¨d-2-79/)

1/ v[kwmonf tema&m\*guif;olESifh wl\/

2/ rk'kwmonf aumif;pGm Budwfe,fxm;tyfNyD;aom om;a&ESifh wl\/

3/ ur®nwmonf avSmfNyD; OD;NyD;aom a&TpifESifh wl\/ þt&mü aumif;pGm Budwfe,fxm;tyfNyD;aom om;a&OyrmESifh aumif;pGm avSmfNyD; OD;NyD;aom aumi;fpmG rwI vf iT xhf m;tyaf om tnptf aMu;&adS om a&OT yrmwuYkd kdypkH xH wk ,f jlci;f qjkdci;fon f r'k wk m ½kyf\ El;nHhrIoabmç ur®nwm½kyf\ trIü cHhnm;rIoabmwdkYESifh wlnDaom ½kyfudk ykHpHwl jyjcif;rQ twGufom qdkjcif;jzpfonf/ om;a&ESifh a&TwdkYü þ0dum&½kyf t&m0,f tvdk&Sdtyfaom rk'kwm½kyf ur®nwm½kyfwdkY &SdaomaMumifh qdkonfum; r[kwfyg/ v[kwm rk'kwm ur®nwm½kyfwdkYum; £`E´d,A'¨ trnf&aom pu©Kpaom £a`E´ESifhpyfaom ouf&Sd ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfüom wnf&Sdí ted`Ed´,A'¨jzpfaom oufrJhavmu ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfü rwnf&SdaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-102/) y#dyu©ypö,m oyÜg,Owktm[m&m 0dud©wåpdwåwm/ aw p wHwH0dum&ó 0daooypö,bm0awm 0kwåm? t0daoaoe ye oaAÁ oaAÁoH ypö,m/ ,awm aeoH tnrnm0dZ[eH/

(r[m#D-2-101-102/)

1/ Owrk Qwjci;fon f= oygÜ,rQwaom Owuk kdr0DS &J jci;fon fOwZk ½yk jfzpuf ek af om v[wk m r'k wk m ur®nwmwdkY\ xl;uJaom taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/

2/ tm[m&rQwjci;f = oygÜ,jzpaf om tm[m&u kdr0DS &J jci;fon ftm[m&Z½yk fjzpuf ek af om v[wk m rk'kwm ur®nwm½kyfwdkY\ xl;uJaom taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/

3/ pwd "f mwMfunvf ijfci;f pwd rf ysUHviG jhfci;f pwd wf nMfunrf &I dSjci;fon fpwd Zå ½yk jfzpuf ek af om v[wk m rk'kwm ur®nwmwdkY\ xl;uJaom taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/

odkYaomf txl;rr omrntm;jzifh qdk&rl txufyg oHk;rsKd;ukefaom tvkH;pHkukefaom taMumif;

w&m;woYkd nyf i ftv;HkpukH ek af om OwkZç tm[m&Zç pwd Zå jzpuf ek af om v[wk m r'k wk m urn® wmw\Ykd wpef n;f ½yk tf m;v;Hkw\Ykd taMumi;fw&m;wyYkd i f jzpMfuon/f ,i;fo Ykdjzpjfci;faMumiyhf i f x½kd yk wf &m;w\Ykd tcsif;csif; wpfyg;onf wpfyg;udk rpGefYvTwfEdkifjcif;yif jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-101-102/) oufrJhavmuESifh ur®Z½kyfavmu

v[kwm rk'kwm ur®nwm½kyfwdkYonf £`E´d,A'¨jzpfaom pu©Kpaom £a`E´ESifh pyfaom ouf&Sd ½yk af vmuüom &odS njfzpvf waf om fvçJ 0g\*rG ;f ponwf üYkd v[wk m ponwf oYkd n f&dSMuon fr[wk af vm [lrl --- xdk vJç 0g\*Grf; ponfwdkYü y&rw¬tm;jzifh v[kwm ponfwdkYonf r&Sdukef/ odkYaomf av;vHrI ponfwdkY\ taMumif;jzpfaom r[mbkwfwdkY\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh xdk vJç 0g\*Grf; ponfwdkYü ayghyg;rIpaom ynwfrQom &Sdonf [lay/

£`E´d,Aa'¨yd ½lyba0 e oEdÅ 'E¨wåu&m'd"mwkau©mbmbm0awm/ (r[m#D-2-102/) pu©Kpaom £a`E´wdkYESifhpyfaom jzpfjcif;&Sdaom ½lyb0 = ½lyg0p& ½kyfavmuüvnf; av;vHrI ponuf kdjyKvyk af y;wwaf om "mwaf csmucf sm;jci;f\ xi&f mS ;r&jdSci;faMumi hf,i;f v[wk mpaom ½yk wf Ykd onf r&SdMuukef/ (r[m#D-2-102/) uom® ye urZ® ½al yo kv[wk m'a,m e a[mEwÅD ¿d ypKöyEÜ yé p,ö mayuw© må / tnxm oA'Á gbm-

0D[d v[kwm'D[d b0dwAHÁ od,mwd/ (r[m#D-2-102/) xdk v[kwmpaom ½kyfoHk;rsKd;wdkYonf ur®Z½kyfwdkYü r&SdMuukef? pdwåZ OwkZ tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYüom &SdMuukef\? tb,faMumifhenf;[lrlum; --- uHum; twdwf? þ ½kyfwdkYum; ypöKyÜeftaMumif;udk ihJaom aMumifhwnf;/ xdkodkY r,lqbJ ur®Z½kyfwdkYüvnf; v[kwm ponfwdkYonf &SdMuukef\[k ,lqchJvQif v[kwm ponfwdkYonf cE¨mtdrfü tjrJwrf; jzpfaeMuzG,f&mom &Sdayawmhonf? xdkodkYum; r&SdjzpfchJ\? wpcf gwp&f oH m taMumi;fnñD wG rf I&ydS gr S v[wk m ponwf oYkd n f jzpcf iG &hf Muon/f xakd Mumi hfwZd ½yk wf Ykd üom v[kwm ponfwdkYonf &SdMuonf[lay/ (r[m#D-2-102/)

½IuGuf -- pdwåZ OwkZ tm[m&Z ½kyfuvmyfwdkY&Sd&m (6)'Gg&ESifh xdkxdk aum|mowdkYü tcgtcGifh tm;avsmpf mG &Eikd &f um; rrd d ord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;vakd om ,i;fv[wk m ponwf yYkd gaom ½yk uf vmywf pfcuk kd "mwfcGJvsuf ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudk a&S;OD;pGm odrf;qnf;yg? xdk½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYrS v[kwm ponfudk a&G;xkwfí vu©P-&o ponfudk ½Iyg/

### 25/ ½lyó Oyp,

1/ tmp,vu©aPm ½lyó Oypa,m?

2/ ykAÁEÅawm ½lygeH Or®KZÆmye&aom?

3/ (u)ed,smweypöKy|maem?

( c ) y&dykPÖbm0ypöKy|maem 0g?

4/ Oypdw½lyy'|maem/ (tbd-|-1-363-364/ 0dok'¨d-2-79/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ (u)b0wpfckü ½kyftppfwdkY\ a&S;OD;tp jzpfjcif;oabmç |  |
| ( c ) £a`E´jynhfpkHonhfwdkifatmif txuftxufü wdk;wufí jzpfjcif;oabm 2/ a&S;tzdkYrS = a&S;jzpfaom tem\*wftzdkYrS = rjzpfrD a&S;tpGef;rS ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk | vu©P? |
| ay:vSmapouJhodkY jzpfjcif;  3/ (u)þonfwdkYum; ½kyfw&m;wdkYwnf;[k xdk½kyfw&m;wdkYu aqmifESif;jyouJhodkY | (udpö) &o? |
| jzpfjcif; oabmw&m; = tyfESif;wwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| ( c ) wpfenf; - ½kyftppfwdkY\ jynhfjynhfpkHpkHjzpfjcif; oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ jzpfqJ½kyfrsm;  26/ ½lyó oEÅwd  1/ y0wdåvu©Pm ½lyó oEÅwd?  2/ tEkyÜAE¨e&om?  3/ tEkyapä'ypöKy|mem?  4/ tEkyÜAE¨½lyy'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-364/ 0dok'¨d-2-79/)  1/ £a`E´jynhfpkHNyD;aemuf ½kyftppfwdkY\ a&U Saemuf tpOfrjywf qufum qufum | y'|mef/ |
| jzpfjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ a&U Saemuf tpOfrjywf tqifhqifh zGJUpyfjcif;  3/ a&U Saemuf tpOfrjywf aphpyf zGJU,Sufwwfaom oabmw&m; | (udpö) &o? |
| = (tqufrjywf jzpfwwfaom oabmw&m;) | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ a&U Saemuf tpOfrjywf zGJUpyftyfouJhodkYjzpfaom ½kyfw&m; | y'|mef/ |

### tmp, - Oyp, - oEÅwd

þt&mwiG f0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmu (t|omved tD |uxmu kdu;kdum;í) atmuyf gtwikd ;f rwS cf suf

csí &Sif;vif; wifjyxm;\/ (0dok'¨d-2-79-80/) þ Oyp, oEÅwd [laom ½kyfESpfyg; taygif;onfvnf; Zmwd½kyf wpfckwnf;\omvQif trnf jzpaf yon?f ojYkdzpaf omjfim;vn;f jzpyf tHk jci;ft&m x;laomtm;jzivhf n;faumi;fç uRwxf ukd of o la0ae,sw\Ykd tvtkd ZÑmo,tm;jzivhf n;faumi;f Oyp, oEwÅ [d íl tusO;fñeT jfyaMumi;f Oa'o´ a'oemukd bk&m;&Sifonf jyKawmfrlayonf/ þ Oyp, oEÅwd ESpfyg;wdkYü y&rw¬w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm; jzifhum; y&rwf ½kyftppfwdkY\jzpfrI Oyg'fcsnf;om jzpfí xl;jcm;rIum; r&Sday/ xdkaMumifh þ Oyp, oEÅwd yk'fwdkYudk tus,fa0zef a[mjyawmfrl&m eda'´oa'oemawmfü ---

a,m tm,wemeH tmpa,m? aom ½lyó Oypa,m? a,m ½lyó Oypa,m? om ½lyó

oEÅwd/ (tbd-1-171-178/) þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\? ,if; ygVdawmf\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/

= ½yk f tm,we (11-yg;c)GJ w\Ykd a&;SO;Djzppf jzpaf omaMumi hf tMui f Oyg'jfzpaf om tcukd tf weuYf kd tmp,[lí a[mawmfrltyf\? xdktmp,[lí a[mawmfrltyfaom Oyg'fjzpfaom tcdkuftwefY onfyif ½lyó Oyp, rnf\? a&S;OD;jzpfp Oyg'f tcdkuftwefY jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ --- tm'dawm pa,m Oypa,m --- [ k jyKyg/ Oyo'g´on f yxrww¬ n;f/ ½yk tf ppwf \Ykd a&;SO;Dtp yxrOyg' f tcukd -f twefYonf Oyp, rnf\ [lvdkonf/ wpfzef xdk½kyftm,we (11-yg;cGJ)wdkYwGifomvQif aemufxyf jzpfukefaom tm,wewdkY\ tMuif

Oyg'fjzpfaom tcdkuftwefYudk txuftxufü yGm;pD;jcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaomaMumifh ½lyóOyp, [íl a[mawmrf tl y\f ? x kd txutf xuüf ymG ;p;Djci;f\ taMumi;fjzpaf omaMumi hf Oyp,[íl a[m awmfrltyfaom xdkjzpfjcif;Oyg'f tcdkuftwefYonfyifvQif oEÅwd rnf\? a&U Saemuf tpOfrjywf aphpyf zGJU,Sufaomtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;oabm &SdaomaMumifhwnf;/ þum; txufyg ygVdawmf\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/ t|uxm (tbd-|-1-363/) üvnf; --tmpa,m emr edAÁwdå? Oypa,m emr 0×d? oEÅwd emr y0wdå/ (tbd-|-1-363/) a&;SO;Dtp jzpjfci;fon ftmp, rn\f / a&;SO;Dtp jzpjfci;fonvf n;faumi;fç txuüf w;kdymG ;jci;f onfvnf;aumif; = txuf txufü wdk;yGm;í jzpfjcif;onfvnf;aumif; Oyp, rnf\/ tpOfrjywf aphpyfzGJU,Sufvsuf jzpfjcif;onf oEÅwd rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-363/) þodkY zGifhqdkNyD;í atmufyg Oyrmudk jyKawmfrlonf/ e'wd aD & cwuyl oO®d §d O'u\*k r¾ eumavm 0,d tmpa,m eAd wÁ ?åd y&yd Pk uÖ mavm 0,d Oypa,m

0×d? taZÑmw¬&dwGm \*reumavm 0d, oEÅwd y0wdå/ (tbd-|-1-363/)

1/ jrpfurf; oJcHkü wl;tyfaom vuf,ufwGif;i,fü a&píxGuf&m umvuJhodkY ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfponf tmp, rnf\/

2/ a&jyn&fh mumvuohJ Ykd ½yk wf \Ykd txutf xuüf w;kdymG ;jci;fon f = w;kdymG ;í jzpjfci;fon fOyp, rnf\/

3/ wiG ;fi,uf kda&vrT ;fvQíH p;DomG ;aomumvuohJ Ykd½yk wf \Ykd tpOrf jyw f apph yzf UJG,uS vf su f txy-f xyf jzpfjcif;onf oEwÅ drn\f / þ Oyrmudk jyKtyfayonf/ þ Oyrm pum;&yf\ tqkH;üvnf; ---

{0 Hud uH xwd Ha[mwwD ¿d tm,waee[ dtmpa,m uxad wm? tmpa,e tm,we Huxwd /H

(tbd-|-1-363/) þo Ykdquvf u f ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf \l / þtziG \hf qvkd &kd i;frmS þojYkdzp\f / "ro® \*PF yD gVad wm0f ,f

Oyp, oEÅwdwdkYudk tus,fzGifhqdk a[mMum;awmfrl&mü txufwGif wifjyxm;onhftwdkif; ---

a,m tm,wemeH tmpa,m? aom ½lyó Oypa,m/ a,m ½lyó Oypa,m? om ½lyó

oEÅwd/ (tbd-1-171-178/) þopYkd onjfzi hf a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / (ygVad wm\f qvkd &kd i;fu kd txuüf a&;cNJhy/D ) xokd Ykd a[m

Mum;awmfrl&m0,f tm,wemeH[k tm,weo'´gjzifh tm,we½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wdkuf½dkuf a[mMum;awmfrlvdkufojzifh xdk tm,wewdkY\ Oyg'fjcif;[laom tmp,udkvnf; XmElypm&tm;jzifh a[mNyD; jzpfawmhonf/ (Xmejzpfaom y&rwf ½kyftppfwdkY\ tm,we[laom trnfudk XmeDjzpfaom ,if;½kyf tppwf \Ykd Oyg'jfci;foabmü wipf m;í ,i;f½yk tf ppwf \Ykd Oyg'jfci;foabmuvkd n;f XmEyl pm&tm;jzihf tm,we[ k a[mMum;xm;awmrf Nly;Dyi f jzpof n[f vl /kd ) xakd Mumi hf tm,waee tmpa,m uxad wm

= tm,wejzifh tmp,udkyg a[mNyD;jzpf\[k qdkonf/ tb,af Mumiehf n;f[rl l tmp, Oyp, oEwÅ wd oYkd n f ½yk wf \Ykd jzpjfci;fOyg'cf sn;f jzpaf omaMumihf tmp, trn&f onof m jzp&f um; tm,wewjYkdzi hf tmp, Oyp, oEwÅ wd uYkd kdjytyof n f jzpaf omaMumifh xdktm,wewdkYjzifh (= xdktm,wewdkYudk a[mawmfrljcif;jzifh) tmp,udk a[mawmfrlNyD; jzpfawmh\ [lvdkonf/ (r[m#D-2-103 - Munhf/) wpfzef tmp, = jzpfjcif;[l&müvnf; jzpfwwfaom ½kyftm,wewdkY r&SdMubJ ]]jzpfjcif;}}[k r&SdEdkif/ jzpfrI[lonf ½kyftppfwdkY\ wpfenf;qdk&aomf ocFw y&rwfw&m;wdkY\ Oyg'f-XD-bif[laom ocwF vuP© m (3)rsK;dwwYkd iG fOyg'[f al om trwS tf om; vuP© wprf sK;drQom jzp\f ? wu,f h½yk tf pp-f um; r[kwfay/ jzpfrI tmp,udk wdkuf½dkuf a[mMum;awmfrlvdkufojzifh jzpfwwfaom w&m;[laom tmp,\wn&f m ½yk tf m,weuvkd n;f XmEsLypm&tm;jzi hfa[mNy;Djzpaf wm\h / (XmejDzpaf om ½yk tf ppf wdkY\jzpfrI Oyg'f\ tmp,[laom trnfudk Xmejzpfaom ½kyftppf = tm,wewdkYtay:ü wifpm;í Xmejzpaf om tm,wewuYkd vkd n;f XmEsLypm&tm;jzi hftmp,[ ka[mawmrf ol n f[vl okd n/f ) xakd Mumihf tmpa,e tm,we H uxwd H = tmp,jzivhf n;f tm,weu kd a[mNy;Dyijfzp\f [al y/ þü Oyp,EiS hf oEÅwdwdkYonfvnf; ½kyftppfwdkY\ jzpfjcif; Oyg'fcsnf; jzpfaomaMumifh tmpa,m t&ü Oyp,ESifh oEÅwdwdkYonfvnf; tusKH;0ifonf[k rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-363/ 0dok'¨d-2-79/) þum; t|uxmwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;wnf;/ wo®m ,m ½lygeH yXrmbdedAÁwåd? om tmpa,m/ ,m awoH Oy&d tanorÜd edAÁwårmemeH edAÁwåd? om 0×dtmuma&e Oy|meawm Oypa,m/ ,m aworÜd Oy&d ykeyÜKeH tanoH edAÁwårmemeH edAÁwåd? om tEkyAE¨muma&e Oy|meawm oEÅwDwd p y0kpöwDwd a0'dwAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-2-79-80/) xdkaMumifh ½kyftm,we jzpfMuukefaom ½kyftppfwdkY\ b0wpfckü topfpufpuf a&S;OD;tp

jzpfjcif;onf tmp, rn\f / xwkd pbf 0wiG yf i f toppf upf u fa&;SO;Dtp jzpuf ek af om ½yk wf \Ykd txuf txuüf jzpuf ek af om wpyf g;aom ½yk wf \Ykd vn;f jzppf jzpaf om Oyg' ftcukd tf weoYf n f&\dS ? xjkdzpjfci;f Oyg'of n fa&;Sjzpvf iahf om ½yk af y:wiG fymG ;p;Daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzijhfzpaf om oabmw&m;[ ka,m\*D yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPf0ü a&S;½SL xifvmaomaMumifh Oy&d pa,m 0×d= txuf txufü wdk;wufí jzpfjcif;

[laom teufoabmt& Oyp, rnf\/

xdktmp, Oyp,[laom ½kyfwdkY\vnf; txufü tzefzef txyfxyf pkwdwdkifatmif jzpfukef-

aom wpyf g;aom ½yk wf \Ykd tMui fjzppf jzpaf om Oyg' ftcukd tf weoYf nf &\dS ? xjkdzppf jzpaf om Oyg'of nf ½kyfwdkY\ a&U Saemuf tpOfrjywf aphpyfzGJU,Sufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaeaom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ÓPf0ü a&S;½SL xifvmaomaMumifh oEÅwd rnf\/ þodkYvnf; qdkoifhonf[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-79-80/)

tm'dawm pa,m tmpa,m? yXrkyÜwd/ Oy&d pa,m Oypa,m/ yAaE¨m oEÅwd/

(rlv#D-1-152/) tppGm pDjcif; = jzpfjcif;onf tmp, rnf\? a&S;OD;pGm jzpfjcif;wnf;/ txufü? wpfenf; --aemuxf yjfzpjfci;fon fOyp, rn\f / tqurf jyw fzUJGpyjfzpjfci;fon foEwÅ drn\f / þum; þo;kHrsK;d wdkY\ txl;wnf;/ þtvdkaomf tmp,-Oyp,-oEÅwd oHk;axGjym;onf[k rSwfyg/ Oyp, - oEÅwd

,if;odkY tmp, Oyp, oEÅwd oHk;rsKd;jzpfoifhaomf tb,faMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf "r®o\*FPD

Oa'´oygVdawmfü Oyp, oEÅwd ESpfrsKd;udkom a[mMum;awmfrltyfygoenf;¿ tajzrSm þodkY jzpf\/ ww¬ Oa'´ao t0kawåmyd tmpa,m Oyp,oa'´ae0 0dnm,wd/ (rlv#D-1-152/)

Oa'o´ ygVad wmüf b&k m;&iS of n fra[mMum;xm;tyyf gaomvf n;f a[mMum;xm;tyaf om Oyp, o'´gjzifh tmp,udkyg odtyfaomaMumifh tmp,udk Oyp,ü xnhfoGif;í a[mMum;awmfrlygonf

[lay/ (rlv#D-1-152/) ygVd,H ye Oy-oa'´g yXraw¬m Oy&dtaw¬m p a[mwDwd ]]tm'dpa,m Oypa,m? Oy&dpa,m oEwÅ }D}w dt,rawm¬ 0nd m,wwD /d tnxm [ dtmp,ocgFwó yXryk gÜ'ó t0wk wmå tmyaZ,Æ s/

(rlv#D-1-152/)

tmpa,mwd Oyp,rm[? Oypa,mwd p oEÅwd /H (rlv#D-1-153/)

"r®o\*FPD ygVdawmfü a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom Oyp, yk'f0,f Oy-o'´gonf ---

1/ yXrw¬ = tm'd[laom a&S;OD;tp teufudkvnf; a[m\/

2/ Oy&dtw¬ = txuf[laom teufudkvnf; a[m\/

xakd Mumi hftmp, Oyp,[ k EpS yf 'k af [maomvf n;f --- tm'ad wm pa,m OywÜ d = eAd wÁ dåOypa,m --- t& ½kyftppfwdkY\ a&S;OD;tpjzpfjcif; tmp,jzifh Oyp,udk ,lyg/ þo,dkY laomf þ Oyp,ü Oy o'´gum; yXrw¬ = a&S;OD; tp teufa[mwnf;/

Oy&dpa,m 0×d oEÅwd --- t& Oy&d teufa[m Oyo'´g a&S;&Sdaom Oyp,jzifh txuftxufü wdk;yGm;í jzpfjcif; oEÅwdudk ,lyg/ xdkaMumifh tmp, Oyp,[k ESpfyk'f a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomfvnf; tm'ad wm pa,m OywÜ ådtmpa,mç Oy& d pa,m 0×d Oypa,m rlí tmp,jzi hfOyp,u,kd çl Oyp,jzihf oEwÅ ud ,kd ul upd uö ek \f / Oypa,m oEwÅ da[maomvf n;f tm'ad wm pa,m Oypa,m ríl Oyp,jzihf tmp,udk,lç orÁaE¨m [kwGm weD,aw oEÅwd? yrÁaE¨m = a&U Saemuf zGJU,Sufvsuf us,fus,fjyeYfjyeYf jzpyf mG ;vmaom zUJGpyaf om ½yk tf pOof n foEwÅ wd n;f[ k,íl ,i;foEwÅ jdzi hfOyp,u kd,ul upd uö ek \f / (jynf-0dok'¨dr\*f edó,-3-228 - Munhfyg/)

Oyo'g´\ tm'td eu[f al om yxr a&;SO;Dtpjzpjfci;f teuaf [mruI kdr,bl JOy&td eu[f al om txuftxufü wdk;wufí jzpfrIudkom ,lchJygrl tmp, = ½kyftppfwdkY\ a&S;OD;tp yxrOD;pGm jzpfrI = yXrkyÜwådudk bk&m;&Sif ra[mMum;&m a&mufav&monf/ (rlv#D-1-152/)

### t|omvdeD t|uxmESifh #DumtzGifhrsm;

tmpa,mw d eAd wÁ /då aom ½yl ó Oypa,mw da,m tm,weme Htmpa,m yek yKÜe HeAd wÁ rå meme?H

aom0 ½lyó Oypa,m emr a[mwd? 0×Dwd taw¬m/ a,m ½lyó Oypa,m? om ½lyó oEÅwDwd ,m {0 H Oypwd me H ½yl ge H 0 ×d? wawm Owå&dw&H y0wådumav om ½lyó oEÅwd emr a[mwd? y0wåDwd taw¬m/ (tbd-|-1-363/) ygVd,H ye Oy-oa'´g yXraw¬m Oy&dtaw¬m p a[mwDwd ]]tm'dpa,m Oypa,m? Oy&dpa,m Oypa,m}}wd t,raw¬m 0dnm,wDwd/ tnxm [d tmp,ocFgwó yXrkyÜg'ó t0kwåwm tmyaZÆ,s/ (rlv#D-1-152/) a,m tm,wemeH tm'dp,wåm tmpa,m ykeyÜKeH edAÁwårmemeH? aom0 ½lyó Oy&dp,wåm Oypa,mw d t"ad ywÜ H tw ¬H ygV,d H a,maZwmG 'aów Hk ]]ygVd,H yem}}wtd m' d 0wk /Hå Oyoa'´g yXraw¬m ]]'ge H bud a© 0 y@wd yk nw}å}EtÅd m'oD k 0,d / Oy&td awm¬ p ]]or®a| Oyodawå p? aw edoD'd oH k r@ay}}wdtm'Dok 0d,/ (tEk#D-1-166/)

"r®o\*FPD ygVdawmfü --- a,m tm,wemeH tmpa,m? aom ½lyó Oypa,m --- [k tmp,ESifh

Oyp,udk t&wl a[mawmfrl\/ wpzf e f a,m ½yl ó Oypa,mç om ½yl ó oEwÅ d --- [ k Oyp,EiS hf oEwÅ ud kd t&wyl if

a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ t|uxmq&mawmfum; þodkY cJGxm; owfrSwfawmfrl\/ ygVad wmüf tmp,o'g´u kdOa'o´ 0, fra[mtyyf gaomvf n;f Oypa,mü Oyo'g´on f- (1)yxr

teufç (2) Oy&dteuf þteuf (2)rsKd;udk a[maomaMumifh ---

1/ tm'dp, --- jzpfaom Oyp,? 2/ Oy&dp, --- jzpfaom Oyp,?

þodkY teuf (2)rsKd;udk odEdkif\/

1/ tm'pd ,jzpaf om Oyp, --- 'ge Hbud a© 0 y@wd yk nw Hå= (y@wd -Oynw)åH = &[e;fw Ykd...'geukd ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYu a&S;OD;tp ynwfxm;tyf\/ (tH-1-149/) þ ygVdawmfü OynwåH-0,f Oyo'g´on f tp[al om teuuf kd a[mouohJ Ykdþ Oyp,ü Oyo'g´onvf n;f tp[al om teuuf kd a[m\/ b0wpfck0,f y#doaE¨cPü \*AÇao,su owå0gwdkY\ um, bm0 0w¬K'ouwdkY tpqkH; Oyg'fjcif;udkvnf;aumif; ç oHao'Z Moyygwdu owå0gwdkY\ pu©K aomw paom 'ou (7)yg;wdkY\ tpqkH; Oyg'fjcif;udkvnf;aumif; --- tm'dawm pa,m tmpa,m? yXrkyÜwåd = tm'dpa,m Oypa,m --- (rvl #-D 1-152/) [ol nEf iS thf n D tmp,vn;f rn\f ? Oyp,vn;f rn\f / b0wpcf ük &xukd of rQ ½kyftppfwdkY\ yxrtOD;qkH; tpqkH; Oyg'fjcif;oabmwnf;/ þ yxrjzpfjcif; teuf&Sdaom Oyp,ESifh jrpfurf;yg;ü vuf,ufwGif;wl;&m yxrOD;pGm a&xGufjcif;onf wl\/

2/ Oy&dpa,m Oypa,m --- or®a| Oyodawå p? aw edoD'd oH k r@ay = wHjrufvSnf;xm;tyfonf vnf; jzpfaomç txufü a&oGef;zsef;xm;tyfonfvnf; jzpfaom r@yfü xdkolwdkYonf xdkifaeukefNyD þygVdawmf0,f Oyodawå-ü Oyo'´gonf Oy&dtw¬ = txuf[laom teufudkvnf; a[mouJhodkY (= wHjrufvSnf;NyD;om; ajray:ü xyfrHí a&oGef;zsef;rIudk Oyodawåü Oyo'´gu ñTefjyouJhodkY) þ

Oyp,ü Oyo'´gonf Oy&dtw¬ = txuf[laom teufudkvnf; a[m\? xdkaMumifh wpfb0twGuf

&xukd of rQ ½yk wf \Ykd txutf xuüf jzpjfcif; = tzezf e ftxyxf y fjzpjfci;f = w;kdwuíf jzpjfci;fuvkd n;f

Oyp,[yk i fac:\/ jrpuf r;fyg;0, fvu,f uwf iG ;fw;l&mü yxrO;Dq;Hk a&xuG vf mjci;fon ftm'td euf = yxrteuf&Sdaom Oyp,ESifh wlí wpfwGif;vkH; a&jynhfonfwdkifatmif txuftxufü wdk;wufí xGufvmjcif;onf Oy&dteuf&Sdaom Oyo'´gESifh,SOfaom Oyp,ESifh wl\/ þOyrmt& --- wpfb0 twuG f&xukd of rQ½yk rf sm; rpckH i ftxutf xuüf w;kdwuíf jzpjfci;f = wpbf 0twuG f&xukd of rQ½yk rf sm; jynhfpkHonfwdkifatmif txuftxufü wdk;wufí jzpfjcif;udkvnf; Oyp,[kyif ac:\[k rSwfyg/ \*AÇao,su = trd0rf;ü udef;atmif;vsuf y#doaE¨ wnfaeMu&aom owå0gwdkYü (11)owåm[ (#Dumausmftvdk owårowåm[) avmufMumrS pu©K aomw Cme Zd0Sg'ouwdkY jzpfMu\? xdktcgusrS wpfb0twGuf &xdkuforQ ½kyfrsm; pkHonf/ xdkaMumifh pu©K aomw Cme Zd0Sg 'ouwdkY jzpfonhfwdkif atmif twGif;ü tm;vkH;aom ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfjcif;Oyg'fudk Oyp,[kcsnf; rSwfyg/ oHao'Zç Moyygwdu owå0gwdkYü a&S;OD;tp y#doaE¨pdwfESifh twlOyg'fMuaom ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ tpOD;pGm yxr jzpfjcif;Oyg'fudk tm'dteuf = yxrteuf &Sdaom tmp, = Oyp,[kvnf;aumif;ç ur®Z½kyfç pdwåZ½kyfç OwkZ½kyfç tm[m&Z½kyf[laom pwkork|medu ½kyfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkY\ jynhfpkH onwf ikd af tmi f txutf xuüf w;kdwuíf jzpjfci;fOyg'uf kd Oy&td eu f &adS om Oyp,[vk n;faumi;f rSwfyg/

3/ oEwÅ d--- ]]orÁaE¨m [kwGm weD,aw oEÅwd = orÁE¨m wwd oEÅwd}} --- þodkYvQif wpfb0ü &xukd of rQ ½yk uf vmyrf sm; jynpfh oHk nwf ikd af tmi f½yk wf &m;w\Ykd tMui fw;kdymG ;vmjci;fon f&\dS ? xwkd ;kdymG ; jci;fxu f omíveG pf mG wpbf 0ü &xukd of rQ½yk rf sm; jynpfh NHky;Daemu f quíf jzp&f mtcgü ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd wdk;yGm;jcif;udk oEÅwd[k ac:\/ jrpfurf;yg;ü vuf,ufwGif;wl;&m wGif;jynhfatmif a&xGufNyD;aemuf wGif;udkvQHí a&rsm;pD;xGufoGm;jcif;onf oEÅwdESifh wl\[k t|uxmwdkYü Oyrmjy\/ xdkaMumifh trd0rf;0,f udef;atmif;vsuf y#doaE¨ wnfaeMu&ukefaom \*AÇao,su owå0gwdkY

oEÅmefü pu©K'ouuvmyf ponf½kyfuvmyfwdkY yxrtBudrfjzpfNyD;aemuf wpfenf;qdk&aomf £a`E´ jynhfpkHonfwdkifatmif pwkork|medu ½kyfw&m;wdkY jzpfNyD;aemuf txuftxufü qufum qufum ½yk uf vmyrf sm;pmG w\Ykd raorcsi;f Oyg'rf uI kd oEwÅ [d ck sn;f ac:\/ tnu§d pkd íJG jzpMfu&aom oaH o'Z ow0å gç u,kd xf i&f mS ;jzpMfu&aom Moyygwud ow0å gwüYkd vn;f pwok r|k meud ½yk wf &m;w YkdppHk vHk ivf if

jzpfNyD;onfrS txuf txufü aemufxyfí Oyg'forQudk oEÅwd[kyif ac:onf/

(tbd-|-1-363/ rlv#D-1-152 - Munhf/)

þtzGifhrsm;t& tmp,ç Oyp,ç oEÅwdwdkYonf tm,wewdkY\ jzpfjcif; Oyg'ftm;jzifh wlMu\?

Oyg'fjcif;\ wnf&m tm,wecsif;um; rwlMu[k rSwfyg/

1/ tpqkH;jzpfaom tm,weç

2/ ½kyfrpHkcif = ½kyfpHkonhfwdkifatmif jzpfaom tm,weç

3/ ½kyfpHkNyD;aemuf qufí us,fjyeYfaom tm,weç þodkY uGJjym;Muonf [lvdk/

(oN\*ØK[fbmom#Dum-410-411/ t|omvdeDbmom#Dum-4-22-23 - Munhfyg/) jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ rSwfcsuf

orÁaE¨m [kwGm weD,aw oEÅwd/ / orÁaE¨m [kwGm = tqifhqifh aphpyfzGJU,Sufonf jzpfí/ weD,aw = us,fjcif; jyefYjcif;/ oEÅwd = tqifhqifh aphpyfzGJU,Sufonf jzpfí us,fjcif; jyeYfjcif;/ oHykAÁ = oHa&S;&Sdaom wEk-"mwf wd-ypönf; bm0om"fwnf;/

1/ wpfb0wnf;wGif a&S;u rjzpfzl;ao;aom ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfponf Oyp, rnf\? wpfBudrf jzpfzl;í wpfzef xdkaemuf ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfpOfonf oEÅwdrnf&um; \*AÇao,suowå0gwdkY\ um,'ouç 0w¬K 'ouç bm0'ou ur®Zuvmyf oHk;pnf;wdkY\ a&S;OD; jzpfponf Oyp,? wpfzefxyfí jzpfpOfonf oEÅwd/

2/ y#doaE¨\ XDumvü OwkZ½kyfwdkY\ jzpfponf Oyp,? ,if;½kyfwdkY\ xyfí jzpfpOfonf oEÅwd/

3/ y#od aEa¨ emi fyxrb0i\f OygÜ'uP© = Oyg'cf Pü pwd Zå ½yk wf \Ykd jzppf on fOyp,? ,i;f½yk wf \Ykd

'kwd,b0if ponfü jzpfpOfonf oEÅwd/

4/ A[d'¨MoZm ESHUoumvü tm[m&Z½kyfwdkY\ jzpfponf Oyp,? ,if;½kyfwdkY\ aemufNyD; wpfzef qufumqufum jzpfpOfonf oEÅwd/

5/ rdrdumva&mufí pu©K'ouç aomw'ouç Cme'ouç Zd0Sg'ouwdkY\ a&S;OD;jzpfponf Oyp,? aemufNyD; wpfzef qufumqufum jzpfpOfonf oEÅwdrnf\ [lvdkonf/ þqdkchJNyD;aom Oyp,ç oEÅwdudk \*AÇao,su owå0gtm; &nfí qdkownf;/

6/ oHao'Z Moyygwduowå0gwdkYüum; y#doaE¨cP0,f ½kyfwdkY\ Oyg'fonf Oyp, rnf\/ xdkrS aemufü pkwdwdkifatmif edyæEé½kyfwdkY\ jzpfpOfonf tqifhqifh aphpyfojzifh us,fjcif;ç jyefYjcif;[laom jzpfpOf jzpfaomaMumifh oEÅwd rnf\ rSwfav/ (jynf-0dok'¨dr\*fedó,-3-226-227/) jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ þ cGJxm;owfrSwfcsufrsm;rSm tm'dpa,m Oypa,m? Oy&dpa,m

oEÅwd --- (rlv#D-1-152/) vuf&Sdrl pum;&yfudk udk;um;í owfrSwfxm;aom rSwfcsufrsm; jzpfMu\/ odkYaomf awmifNrdKUr[m\*E¨m½kHq&mawmfbk&m;um; ,if; rlv#Dum pum;&yfü --- tm'dpa,m Oypa,m? Oy&dpa,m oEÅwd[k r&SdoifhbJ --- tm'pd a,m Oypa,m? Oy&pd a,m Oypa,m[ok m &odS iahf Mumi;fukd atmufygtwdkif; qkH;jzwfxm;\/

pmtkyfrsm;ü --- ]]Oy&dpa,m oEÅwd}}[k awGU&\? Oy&dp,onf oEÅwd r[kwfao;? Oyp,\ aemufü tqufqufjzpfjcif;udkom oEÅwd[k ac:\? xdkaMumifh --- ]]tm'dpa,m Oypa,m? Oy&dpa,m Oypa,mwd}}[kom &Sdoifh\/ xdkodkY &SdoifhaMumif;udk --- tnxm [d tmp,ocFgwó yXrkyÜg'ó t0kwåwm tmyaZÆ,s = Oyo'´g\ tm'dteuf = yxra&S;OD; tpjzpfjcif;teuf a[mrIudk r,lbJ Oy&td eu[f al om txutf xuüf w;kdwuíf jzprf uI okd m ,cl yJh grl tmp, = ½yk tf ppwf \Ykd a&;SO;Dtp yxrOD;pGmjzpfrI = yXrkyÜwådudk bk&m;&Sifonf ra[mMum;&m a&mufav&monf --- [laom aemuf v'¨a'go0gus = &&SdEdkifaom tjypfudk azmfjyaom 0gusudkaxmufvQif omí odomonf/

(t|omvdeDbmom#Dum-4-343-344/)

þ awmifNrdKUq&mawmf\ rSwfcsufrsm;rSmvnf; --tm'dawm pa,m tmpa,m? yXrkyÜwåd/ Oy&dpa,m Oypa,m/ yAaE¨m oEÅwd/

(rlv#D-1-152/)

= tpüjzpfjcif; yxrOD;pGmjzpfjcif;onf tmp, rnf\/ txufüjzpfjcif; aemufxyfjzpfjcif;onf Oyp, rnf\/ tqufrjywf zGJUpyfvsuf jzpfjcif;onf oEÅwd rn\f / (rlv#D-1-152/) þzGifhqdkcsufrsm;ESifh EDS;aESmrdvsufyif &Sdygonf/ jrpfurf;yg;0,f wl;tyfaom vuf,ufwGif;ü

a&xuG vf my HkOyrmEiS vhf n;f E;SDaEmS rvd suyf i f&odS n/f þtmp, Oyp, oEwÅ wd rYkd mS ½yk tf m,wew\Ykd jzpfrI Oyg'fcsnf;om jzpfMuojzifh --- rdrdodrf;qnf; ½IyGm;vdkaom ½kyftppf wpfrsKd;rsKd;\ ---

1/ b0wpfckü acgifqkH;jzpfrI Oyg'fudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ xdk½kyf\ aemufxyf tqufqufjzpfrI Oyg'fudkvnf;aumif;ç

ÓPfjzifhjrifatmif odrf;qnf;í txufwGif wifjyxm;onhftwdkif; vu©P-&o ponfudk

½Iygu vkHavmufonfom jzpfygonf/ wo®m ,m ½lygeH yXrmbdedAÁwåd? om tmpa,m/ ,m awoH Oy&d tanorÜd edAÁwårmemeH edAÁwåd? om 0 ×dtmuma&e Oy|meawm Oypa,m/ ,m aworÜd Oy&d ykeyÜKeH tanoH edAÁwårmemeH edAÁwåd? om tEkyAE¨muma&e Oy|meawm oEÅwDwd p y0kpöwDwd a0'dwAÁm/ (0dok'¨d-2-79-80/) jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;um; txufyg 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmESifhtnD ---

1/ b0wpcf ük ½yk tf m,wew\Ykd toppf upf u fa&;SO;Dtpjzpjfci;fon ftmp, rn\f / yxrtBurd f jzpfjcif;wnf;/

2/ xdk½kyftm,wewdkY\ 'kwd,tBudrf xyfjzpfjcif;onf Oyp, rnf\/

3/ xdk½kyftm,wewdkY\ wwd,tBudrfrSpí pkwdwdkifatmif txyfxyf qufpyfzGJU,Sufvsuf jzpf jcif;onf oEÅwd rnf\/ þo YkdcjJGcm; owrf wS af wmrf vl \kd / (jyn-f 0od 'k rd¨ \*ef ód,-3-229 - Mun/fh ) (txuyf g t|uxm\

bmomjyefudk txufü a&;om;wifjychJNyD/)

ypöKy|mef --- Oyp,\ ypöKy|mef ESpfrsKd;&Sd&m0,f ---

1/ ed,smweypöKy|maem = þonfwdkYum; ½kyfw&m;wdkYwnf;[k xdk½kyfwdkYu aqmifESif;jyouJhodkY jzpjfci;foabmw&m; = tyEf iS ;fwwaf om oabmw&m;[ k a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f ÓPwf iG f a&;S½SL xivf mruI m; tm'pd , - teuaf [m = a&;SO;Dtp jzpjfci;fteuaf [m Oyp,\ ypKöy|mewf n;f/

2/ y&dykPÖbm0ypöKy|maem = ½kyftppfwdkY\ jynhfjynhfpkHpkH jzpfvmrI oabmw&m;[k a,m\*g0p& y\*k K¾dv\f ÓPwf iG f a&;S½SLxivf mruI m; Oy&pd , = txutf xuüf w;kdymG ;íjzpjfci;f teuaf [m Oyp,\ ypöKy|mefwnf;/

½IuGuf --- Oyp,\ vu©P-&o-ponfudk odrf;qnf;vdkygu a&S;OD;pGm y#doaE¨tcgüjzpfapç xdkxdk owåm[üjzpfap acgifqkH;pí Oyg'faom rdrd½Ivdkonhf ½kyfuvmyfudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmvsuf ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf ,if;½kyfy&rwftppfwdkY\ jzpfrI Oyg'fudk tm½kH,lí odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;yg/ oEwÅ d\ vuP© -&o ponuf kd ord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;vykd gu ,K©w&m;xikd af eq J tcsed üf ½yk uf vmyf wpcf \k twiG ;fü wn&f MdSuaom ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd orYkd [wk f ½yk uf vmy f trsm;p\k twiG ;fü wn&f MdSuaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcif; Oyg'fudk tm½kH,lívnf; ½IEdkif\/ b0wpfck0,f wpfBudrfjzpfNyD;aemuf odkYr[kwf ESpfBudrfjzpfNyD;aemuf txuf txufü wdk;wufí wdk;yGm;í jzpfaeaom ½kyfuvmyfwpfck\ odkYr[kwf ½kyfuvmyf trsm;pk\ twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI Oyg'fudk tm½kH,lívnf; ½IEdkifyg\/ ÓPfrikHrdygu ½kyfuvmyf wpfckckudk OD;wnfí ,if;½kyfuvmyf twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ (1) a&;SO;Dtpjzprf uI kd tm½,Hk íl Oyp,uvkd n;faumi;fç (2) wpBfurd jfzpNfy;Daemu f orYkd [wk f EpS Bfurd jfzpf NyD;aemuf ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ a&S;ESifhaemuf qufpyfzGJU,Sufvsuf txyfxyfjzpfjcif; Oyg'fudk tm½kH,lí oEÅwdudkvnf;aumif; vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef enf;tm;jzifh odrf;qnf;yg/

### 27/ ½lyó Z&wm

1/ ½lyy&dyguvu©Pm ½lyó Z&wm?

2/ Oye,e&om?

3/ obm0gey\*aryd e0bm0gy\*rypöKy|memç 0D[dyk&mPbma0g 0d,? 4/ y&dypörme½lyy'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-365/)

1/ ½kyftppfwdkY\ &ifhusufjcif; a[mif;jcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ ysufjcif; bifodkY = r&PodkY uyfíaqmifjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ qdkif&mobm0vu©Pm ruif;ao;aomfvnf; topf\ tjzpfrS (topf\ tjzpf[k qdktyfaom jzpfjcif; tcdkuftwefYrS) uif;jcif; oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

(aumufpyg;wdkY\ a[mif;ukefonf\ tjzpfuJhodkY rSwfyg/)

4/ &ifhusufqJ½kyfrsm; y'|mef/ upd &ö o --- Z&modkYa&mufaom ½kyftm; bifonf rcRwfjzpfvwåHUaom = t0óHbm0D jzpfí

Oye,e&om = bi\f te;Do Ykd= ysujfci;f aojci;f r&P\te;Do Ykduyíf aqmijfci;f upd &ö \dS [al yon/f ypöKy|mef --- obm0gey\*aryDwd uu©Vwm'dobm0ó t0d\*aryd/ Xdwdu©aP [d Z&m? e p w'g "arm® obm0 H 0Zd [w d emr/ e0bma0g OygÜ'g0wm¬ ? wó ty\*rbma0e \*,wS wD d tm[ ]]e0bm0gy\*rypöKy|mem}}wd/ (r[m#D-2-103/)

½kyfw&m;wdkY\ uu©Vwå = cufrmjcif; paom qdkif&mqdkif&m udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmonf Z&m [laom XDumv XDcPü wnf&Sdwkef;yif wnf&SdaeqJyif jzpfonf/ xdkXDumvü y&rwfw&m;wdkYonf rdrdwdkYqdkif&m udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmrsm;udk rpGefYvTwfao;ay/ xdkXDumvü y&rwfwdkY\ jzpfrI Oyg'f oabmum; ui;fNy;Djzp\f ? ,i;fOyg' ftcukd tf weuYf ykd i f--- e0bm0 = top f tjzp f--- [ kac:q&kd on/f XuD mv = XcD Püum; ,i;fjzpjfci;f = Oyg'[f al om toptf jzprf S ui;fjci;foabmw&m;[ k a,m\*g0p& y\*k K¾dv\f ÓPwf iG fa&;S½SLxiaf eayon/f aumupf yg;on fa[mi;fomG ;ontfh cg pyg;\oabm rajymi;f ao;aomvf n;f topof abmr Sta[mi;foabmo Ykdajymi;fouohJ çYkd Z&m\jzp&f m ou&f odS urf hJ½yk wf &m; wdkYü rlvqdkif&m udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pm rajymif;ao;aomfvnf; Oyg'f[laom topfoabmrS Z&m [al om XuD mv = &iuhf sujfci;foabmo Ykd ajymi;fomG ;\? xakd Mumi hf qikd &f mobm0vuP© m rui;fao; aomfvnf; topf\ tjzpfrS (= topf\tjzpf[k qdktyfaom jzpfjcif; Oyg'f tcdkuftwefYrS) uif;jcif; oabmw&m;[ k a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f ÓPwf iG fa&;S½SLxivf m\[ kqjkdci;fjzpof n/f «y&rwtf pp fjzpMfu ukefaom edyæEé½kyfwdkYonf pdwåu©Ptm;jzifh (17)csufç cPi,ftm;jzifh (51)csuf oufwrf; &SnfMu\/ xdkwGif jzpfrI Oyg'fESifh ysufrI bifudk EIwfí <uif;usefaom cPi,f (49)csuf tcsdefumvum; ,if;½kyf w&m;w\Ykd XuD mv jzp\f / ,i;fXuD mvuykd i fZ&m[ kac:q\kd / ,i;fZ&mu kd&nñf eT ;fxm;aom &iS ;fvi;f csufrsm;wnf;/»

### okwåefenf; - Zmwd - Z&m - r&P

tcsKdUaom okwåEÅbmZeD,enf;rsm; tvdktm;jzifh trd0rf;0,f udef;atmif; wnfae&jcif;onf Zmwd = y#doaE¨ wnfae&jcif; rnf\/ jzpfqJb0rS a&GUavsm& ao&jcif;onf r&P rnf\? raorD twiG ;fü wnaf e&jci;fon f Z&m rn\f / xZkd mw d Z&m r&PwuYkd m; y&rwo¬ pmö to;kHtEeI ;f r[wk -f ukef/ or®Kwdopöme,foHk; ynwfoHk;rQomjzpfí or®Kwd Zmwd Z&m r&PwdkYwnf;/ xwkd iG f Z&mon f omG ;usK;d qjHzL em;t l rsurf JG ta&weG wYf aGJ tmi f rxi&f mS ;ao;ci f &iahf &maf ejci;f

on fy#dpEä Zé &m rn\f / ]]z;Hku,G af eaom tjkdci;foabmw&m;}}[vl /kd omG ;usK;d qjHzL ponxf i&f mS ;atmif &ifha&mf,dk,Gif; tdkrif;jcif;onf ygu#Z&m rnf\/ xif&Sm;aom tdkjcif;oabmw&m; [lvdkonf/ þü vnf; oGm;usKd; qHjzL em;tl rsufrGJ ta&wGeYfwJGjcif;wdkYum; Z&mr[kwf? þudpöwdkYonf Z&maMumifh jzpf &um; Z&monf jyKtyfaom udpöjzpf\/ odkYtwGuf oGm;usKd; qHjzL em;tl rsufrGJ ta&wGeYfwJGjcif;wdkYudk Z&m[k ac:a0:jcif;rSm tusKd;jzifh taMumif;Z&mudk ñTefjyaom zvlypm&pum;[k rSwfyg/ taMumif;rl --- e [ d Z&m pu©K0dan,sm = Z&mw&m;tppfudk pu©K0dnmPfjzifh rjriftyf rjrifEdkifaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ ,if;wdkYum; Z&maMumifh a&mufxdkuf &xdkufaom tusKd;w&m;rsm;yif jzpfMuonf/

(tbd-|-1-364/)

### toufBuD;olwdkYü tdkrI xif&Sm;ykH

þt&mü - ]]touft&G,f i,fol BuD;ol [lorQüyif cPZ&m oEÅwdZ&m = þZ&m ESpfyg; xif&Sm; jzpf&SdMuygvsuf touft&G,f i,folwdkYrSmrl qHjzLjcif; oGm;a<ujcif; tom;ta&wGeYfvdyfjcif; paom Z&moabm ray:vGif rxif&Sm;rlí tb,faMumifh touft&G,fBuD;&ifhaomolwdkYrSmrS xdk qjHzLjci;f omG ;a<ujci;f tom;ta&weG vYf yd jfci;f paom Z&moabm ay:ay:viG vf iG f xi&f mS ;&oen;f}}

[k ar;jref;zG,f &Sd\/ tajzum; - Z&m'Pcf suf tEydS pf uef maomaMumi hftouBfu;D&iohf wl rYkd mS om xqkd jHzLjci;fç omG ;a<u jci;fç tom;ta&weG vfY yd jfci;f paom Z&moabmw Ykday:ay:viG vf iG fxi&f mS ;Muuek \f - [ kajzq&kd m\/ csJUOD;thH --- uvva&Munf y#doaE¨wnfaecsdefrS tpjyKí owå0gwdkYrSm tpOfojzifh a&S;a&S;½kyf rsm;\ XcD Pwn;f[al om Z&mo Ykd a&muaf omtcsed üf toptf op f Oyg' f jzpaf y:vmMu&on fh aemuf aemuf ½kyfrsm;onf a&S;a&S; &ifha&mfNyD;aom ½kyfrsm;\ oabmtm;avsmfpGm &ifha&mfMuum txl;ojzifh &ifha&mfMuum xdkxuf txl;ojzifh &ifha&mfMuum Oyg'fxif&Sm; jzpfyGm;í vmMu&avonf/ xdkaMumifh wpf&ufxuf wpf&ufç wpfvxuf wpfvç wpfESpfxuf wpfESpfç wpf&G,fxuf wpf&G,f tpOfojzifh tvGeYftvGef &ifha&mfaom ½kyfrsm;\ &ifha&mfcsdef[k ac:qdktyfaom XDcPü aemufxyftopf Oyg'f jzpfyGm;Mu&aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;onf qHjzLjcif; oGm;a<ujcif; tom;ta&wGefYvdyfjcif; tp&Sdaom Z&m oabm aygaygay:viG vf su f xi&f mS ; Oyg'Mfu&avon/f xakd Mumi hf touBfu;D&iohf wl rYkd mS om xqkd jHzL jcif; oGm;a<ujcif; tom;ta&wGefYjcif; paom Z&moabmwdkY aygaygay:vGif xif&Sm;Muukefonf/ xqkd jHzLjci;f omG ;a<ujci;f tom;ta&weG vYf yd jfci;frsm;on f rsupf jdziMhfunífh jritf yaf om puK©0ad n,sw&m;rsm;jzpMfuí Z&mw&m;tpp fr[wk Mfuuek ?f Z&mw&m;\ 'Pcf surf sm;om jzpMfuavon/f

Z&mw&m;tppfum; pdwfjzifhom MuHqí odtyfaom raem0dan,sw&m; jzpfavonf/ (pu©K'Gg&du-

0Dxdpdwfjzifh rodEdkif? raem'Gg&du0Dxdpdwfrsm;jzifhom odEdkifonf[lvdk/) xi&f mS ;apO;Dt Hh --- a&Mur;fwukd pf m;íomG ;aom a&omG ;vr;fç r;DtBu;Dtus, f avmiuf Rr;fí

omG ;aom r;DomG ;vr;fwüYkd a&'P f r;D'Paf Mumi hf jruof pyf irf sm; usK;djywyf supf ;Dí use&f pjfci;fç r;Dao;G jymrsm;om <ui;fuse&f pjfci;f ponwf uYkd kd jri&f í wukd pf ;DomG ;aoma&ç avmiuf Rr;fomG ;aomr;DwuYkd ukd m; pdwfjzifhMuHqumom od&avonf/ (a&Murf;wdkufpm;vsuf jzwfausmfpD;qif;oGm;NyD;aemuf a&rpD;aom tcgrS a&oGm;vrf;udk oGm;Munhfjcif;ç rD;tBuD;tus,f avmifuRrf;oGm;NyD;aemuf rD;Nidrf;NyD;aomtcgrS rD;r&SdawmhaomtcgrS rD;oGm;vrf;wdkYudk oGm;a&mufMunhfjcif;wdkYudk &nfñTef;xm;onf[k rSwfyg/) xdktwl Z&mwnf;[laom a&Murf; Z&mwnf;[laom rD;BuD; wdkufpm; avmifuRrf;íoGm;aom

vr;fc&;D[ k qtkd yaf om tveG tYf veG f &iahf &maf om &iahf &maf om½yk wf &m;wüYkd jzpaf y:Muon fh rsupf jdzihf jrifaumif;aom qHjzLjcif; oGm;a<ujcif; tom;ta&wGeYfvdyfjcif; odkYr[kwf jzLaomqHrsm; usKd;yhJaom omG ;rsm; weG vfY yd af om tom;ta&rsm; ponofh abmrsm;u kd Z&ma&Mur;f Z&mr;DBu;Dw Ykd EydS pf uwf ukd pf m; avmiuf Rr;fomG ;aom 'Pcf surf sm;[íl om rwS ,f tl yuf ek \f / x'kd Pcf surf sm;u kdjri&f ojzi hfZ&ma&Mur;f Z&mrD;BuD;wdkYudk pdwfjzifh rSef;qí odtyfukef\/

(tbd-|-1-364/ tbd-|-2-92/ r[mAk'¨0if-5-733-734 - Munhf/)

### xyfrH&Sif;vif;csufrsm;

e p c@dpöm'Dae0 Z&mwd uvvumvawm ybkwd yk&dr½lygeH Z&mywåu©aP OyÜZÆrmemed ypdär½lyged y&dyuú½lygEk½lyged y&dPwy&dPwmed OyÜZÆEDÅwd tEkuúare oky&dPw½lyy&dyguumav OyÜZÆrmemed c@dpöm'dobm0ged OyÜZÆEdÅ/ wmed O'um'dra\*¾ok wdP½ku©oHb\*¾wm'a,m 0d, y&dygu\*wr\*¾ocFgawok y&dyuú½layok OyÜEémed Z&m, \*wra\*¾g £apö0 0kwåmedç e Z&mwd/

(rlv#D-1-153/)

½kyfw&m;wdkYum; pdwåu©P (17)csufç cPi,f (51)csuf oufwrf;&SnfMu\/ y#doaE¨\ Oyg'f umvrSpí ur®Z½kyfwdkYonf pdwåu©Pwdkif;\ Oyg'f-XD-bif cPi,fwdkif;ü b0wpfavQmufvkH;0,f utH &edS fruek of rQ jzpaf eMu\/ OwZk ½yk wf oYkd nvf n;f y#od aE\¨ XuD mvrpS í = y#od aEE¨ iS hfOyg'cf si;f NyKdiíf jzpMfuaom urZ® ½yk wf \Ykd XuD mvrpS í ½yk \f XuD mvo Ykda&muwf ikd ;f a&muwf ikd ;f xxkd kdXuD mvoYkd a&mu&f vdS maom xxkd kd½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fü yg0iaf om awaZm"mw fOwak Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmMu\/ pwd Zå ½yk f woYkd nvf n;f y#od aEa¨ emi fyxrb0i\f Oyg'uf mvrpS í raem"mw fraem0nd mP"mw ftrn&f aom pdwfwdkY\ Oyg'fumvwdkif; Oyg'fumvwdkif;ü jzpfMu\/ tm[m&Z½kyfwdkYonfvnf; MoZmysHUESHU&m tcsdef umvrS pí xdkxdk ½kyfuvmyfwGif yg0ifaom MoZm\ ½kyf\ XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdwdkif; a&muf&Sdwdkif; MoZ|ru½yk rf sm; jzpyf mG ;vmMu\/ ,i;fojYkdzpaf om ½yk wf &m;wikd ;fon f pwd uå P© Bu;D (17)csuçf cPi,f (51)csuf oufwrf;&Snfonfom jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh ,ckuJhodkY w&m;xdkifaeqJ ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf; aeqJ ypKöyeÜ ftcukd tf cgrsK;dü wpcf ak om pwd uå P© \ Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om cPi, fo;kHcwk wYkd iG fwpcf ck rk S apmifhMunhfvQif ---

1/ topf pí Oyg'faom ½kyfw&m;rsm;udkvnf; awGUEdkif\?

2/ pdwåu©P (17)csufç cPi,f (51)csuf oufwrf;aphí csKyfqkH;oGm;aom bifumvodkY a&muf&Sd aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;udkvnf; awGUEdkif\/

3/ a&S;a&S;aom pdwåu©Prsm;uç a&S;a&S;aom pdwåu©P\ cPi,f tcdkuftwefYu jzpfchJMuojzifh pwd uå P© (17)csuçf cPi, f (51)csu f ouwf r;frapah o;ojzi hf quvf ujfzpqf J wnqf J XuD mvü wnf&Sdcdkuf ½kyfw&m;rsm;udkvnf; awGUEdkif\/ (þ oabmw&m;udk ÓPfjzifhjrifatmif tm½kH

,lxm;yg/) y#doaE¨ uvva&Munf wnfpcdkufrSpí ½kyfw&m;wdkY jzpfvmMu&m0,f a&S;a&S;ü jzpfukefaom ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd Z&m[al om XuD mvo Ykda&muqf cJ Pü toptf opaf om ½yk wf &m;woYkd n f Oyg'xf i&f mS ; jzpyf mG ;vmMuuek \f ? ,i;fo Ykd aemuxf yjfzpaf y:vmuek af om toptf opaf om ½yk wf &m;woYkd n f rrd wd Ykd a&;Su jzpEf iS Nhfy;Daom &iuhf sujfci;f Z&mtcukd f XtD cukd of Ykda&muaf eMuaom ½yk wf &m;woYkd YkdtpOvf ukd íf jzpfMu&\/ ,if;odkY &ifhusufaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;odkY tpOfvdkufí jzpfMu&aom aemufaemufaom topftopf ½kyfwdkYonf &ifhusufonfxuf omí &ifhusufukefaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY jzpfvmMu&ukef\/ xdkenf; tm;jzifh tpOftwdkif; jzpfvmMu&m tvGef&ifhusufaom ½kyfwdkY\ &ifhusuf&m [med'ou = tm;tif qkwf,kwfonhf touf (50)ausmft&G,f ponhf tcsdefydkif;umvü jzpfay:vmMuukefaom

½kyfw&m;wdkYonf oGm;usKd; qHjzL paom oabmtm;jzifh jzpfay:vmMu&ukef\/

### avmu Oyrm

avmu Oyrmum; --- a&rsm; jzwfausmfpD;qif;rI a&vTrf;rdk;oGm;rI 'Pfudk cH&aom awmawmif

jruof pyf i f ponwf oYkd n f xakd &\ csK;dzsurf I 'Puf kdcMHu&uek \f / jruof pyf i f ponwf oYkd n f a&aMumihf usK;dysuMfu&\/ awmr;Davmicf aJh om f awmwiG ;fü&adS om jruof pyf itf aygi;fu kd awmr;Du csK;dz Jh zsuqf ;D avonf/ rD;aMumifh awmopfyiftaygif;wdkYonf usKd;yhJ ysufpD;Mu&ukef\? avmifuRrf;oGm;Mu&ukef\/ a&jzwaf usmpf ;Dqi;fomG ;aom vr;fonvf n;f xi&f mS ;use&f p\f ? r;Dwukd pf m; avmiNfrKduof mG ;aom r;Djzwf ausmof mG ;aom vr;fonvf n;f xi&f mS ;use&f p\f / xokd yYkd i fa&omG ;vr;f r;DomG ;vr;fon fxi&f mS ;use&f pf

ygaomfvnf; xdka&oGm;vrf;onf a&r[kwf? xdkrD;oGm;vrf;onf rD;r[kwf/ (a&usoGm;NyD;&mtcsdefç rD;avmifNyD;&mtcsdefç rD;Nidrf;NyD;&mtcsdefudk tm½kH,lMunhfyg/) a&oGm;vrf;onf a&r[kwfouJhodkYç rD;oGm;vrf;onf rD;r[kwfouJhodkY þOyrmtwl --- &ifhusuf

aom Z&m\ oGm;tyfaomvrf;[k qdktyfukefaom &ifhusufaom ½kyfwdkYü jzpfay:vmMu&ukefaom ½kyfwdkYudkvnf; Z&m\ jzwfausmfoGm;&m vrf;[líomvQif ac:qdktyfukefonf/ Z&mum; r[kwf/ ,if; &ifhusufaom ½kyfwdkY\ XDumvudkom Z&m[k ac:onf/ ,if; XDumv[laom Z&mum; raem0dnmPf jzifhom = 0dyóemor®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifhom odEdkifaom raem0dan,sw&m;om jzpfonf/

(tbd-|-1-364/ tbd-|-2-92/ rlv#D-1-153/)

þ oGm;usKd;jcif; qHjzLjcif; ta&wGefYvdyfjcif;wdkYum; umvMumaomtcgü jzpfay:vmukefaom Z&m\ vkyfief;udpöwdkYwnf;/ toufwrf; qkwf,kwfvmjcif;ç pu©Kpaom £a`E´wdkY\ &ifhusufvmjcif; wdkYum; Z&maMumifh a&mufxdkufaom tusKd;w&m; = yuwdw&m;wdkYyifwnf;/ umvMumanmif;rS xi&f mS ;vmaom yuw doabmw&m;rsm;yiwf n;f/ tjkdci;f = Z&mo Ykda&mu&f vdS maom y\*k K¾dv\f ouwf r;f onf wjznf;jznf; qkwf,kwfvm\/ i,f&G,fpOftcgü tvGefMunfvifukefaom tvGefodrfarGYaom rdrdqdkif&mtm½kHudk vG,fvG,fulul ,ljcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifukefaom pu©Kpaom £a`E´wdkYonf tdkjcif;Z&modkY qukd af &muvf maom y\*k K¾dv\f oEmÅ eüf &iahf &mvf muek \f ? ½yI af yaG ewwuf ek \f ? r&iS ;frvi;f jzpvf muek \f ? tvGefxif&Sm;onhf rdrd\ qdkif&mtm½kHudkaomfrS tm½kH,ljcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif jzpfaeMuukef\/ xdkaMumifh touwf r;fqwk ,f wk vf mjci;f £a`E&´ iuhf sujfci;fwuYkd m; Z&maMumi hf&&vdS maom tusK;dw&m;wyYkd iwf n;f/ ,i;f ouwf r;fqwk ,f wk jfci;f £a`E&´ iuhf sujfci;fwuYkd vkd n;f Z&m[yk i f b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;awmrf jlci;frmS zvlypm& pum;[k rSwfyg/ tusKd;\ trnfudk taMumif;ü wifpm;í taMumif;Z&mudk ñTefjyaom zvlypm& pum;csnf;wnf;/ (tbd-|-1-364/ tbd-|-2-93/) wpzf e f xZkd &mon f ygu#Z&m = xi&f mS ;aomZ&m? y#dpEä Zé &m = z;Hku,G tf yaf om rxi&f mS ;aom Z&m[k ESpfrsKd;&Sd\/ xdkESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif oGm;usKd;jcif; ponfwdkYum; jrif&jcif;aMumifh ½kyfw&m;wdkYü Z&monf ygu#Z&m = xi&f mS ;aomZ&m rn\f / wpzf e femrwf &m;wüYkd Z&mum; omG ;usK;djci;f qjHzLjci;f ponwf Ykd uJhodkYaom ½Ijriftyf ½IjrifEdkifaom xl;jcm;aom trlt&mazmufjyefjcif;udk rawGUrjrif&jcif;aMumifh emrwf &m;wZYkd &m = XuD mvon fy#dpäEéZ&m = zkH;uG,ftyfaom rxif&Sm;aomZ&m rnf\/ xdkwGif qjHzLjci;f omG ;usK;djci;f paom xxkd kd tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf jzpaf eMuuek af om ½yk wf &m; taygi;ftpwk \Ykd ½yl g½tHk a&mitf qi;fu kdpuK©0nd mPjfziuhf m; jriEf ikd \f / xtkd a&mitf qi;fum; ovd ,G af omaMumi hfjzp\f / xdkta&miftqif;udk pu©K0dnmPfjzifh jrifawGUNyD;rS raem'Gg&jzifh MuHpnfpdwful;í ]]þoGm;wdkYudk Z&m w&m;u ykwfcwftyfukefNyD }}[k Z&mudk od&Sd\/ awmwGif; a&&Sd&m t&yfü zGJUcsnfxm;tyfaom EGm;csKd ponfwdkYudk awGUjrif&aomf atmuft&yfü a&&SdaMumif;udk od&jcif;uJhodkY rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-2-93/) wpzf e ft0DpdZ&m o0DpdZ&m[kvnf; ESpfrsKd;&Sdayonf/ a&S;Z&mESifh aemufZ&mwdkY\ tMum;udk odzdkY&ef rvG,fulaomaMumifh ]]tMum;r&Sd}}[kyif xif&aom = wpfqufwnf;jzpfaeonf[k xif&aom Z&mu kd t0pD Zd &m[ k ac:\/ Oyrm ywjårm;-a&-T ai-G oEmÅ -v-ae ponwf üYkd wn&f adS om Z&mrsK;dwn;f/ ywjårm; ponof n focgF&x;HkptH wikd ;f jzp-f wn-f ysu focwF vuP© m&adS om w&m;jzpíf &iuhf surf ZI &m &Sdaeaomfvnf; xdk&ifha&mfjcif; Z&mESpfck\ tMum;udk omrefrsufpdjzifh rodrjrif&ojzifh &ifha&mfonf[k vG,fulpGm rod& rodEdkifouJhodkYwnf;/ þ vuP© -&o ponuf kdord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;Eikd af om þtqiohf Ykda&mu&f dvS maom toiof al wm-f aumi;fon f,i;fywjårm;ü wn&f MdSuaom "mwBfu;Dav;yg;wuYkd kdjriaf tmi fpukd ½f yI g/ xokd Ykd½vI ukd Ef ikd af omf ½yk uf vmytf reI rf sm;u kdv,G uf pl mG yi fawUG&vdS mEikd yf gon/f ½yk uf vmyrf sm;u kdv,G vf ,G uf ul lrawUGcaJh omf tmumo"mwfudk jrifatmif pdkuf½Ivdkufygu ½kyfuvmyfrsm;udk awGU&SdEdkifygonf/ ,if;½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü "mwfcGJMunhfygu MoZmvQif (8)ckajrmuf&Sdaom MoZ|ru½kyfrsm;udkom awGU&Sdrnf jzpf\/ ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkYrSm uvmyfwpfckü wnf&Sdaom awaZm"mwf = OwkaMumifh qifhuJjzpfyGm;vmMuaom OwkZ½kyf wdkYomwnf;/ ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYrSmvnf; pdwåu©P (17)csufyif oufwrf;&SnfMu\/ cPi,f (51)csuf oufwrf;&SnfMu\/ XDumvrSm cPi,f (49)csufyif jzpf\/ uvmyfwpfck\ XDumvESifh ,if;uvmyf\ twGif;ü&Sdaom awaZm"mwfaMumifhyif qifhuJjzpfyGm;vm&aom 'kwd,½kyfuvmyf\ XDumvwdkYrSm omref yuwdrsupf djzifh rjrifEdkif/ 0dyóem or®m'd|d ÓPfynmrsufpdjzifhom odEdkif jrif Edkif\/ xdkaMumifh ywåjrm; ponfonf ocFww&m;wdkY jzpfMuí ocFg&xkH;pHtwdkif; jzpf-wnf-ysuf ocFwvu©Pm&Sdojzifh &ifhusufrI Z&m xif&Sm;&Sdaeygaomfvnf; xdk&ifha&mfjcif; Z&mESpfck\ tMum;udk omre f yuwrd supf jdzi hf ro d rjriEf ikd &f um; &iahf &mof n[f k v,G uf pl mG roEd ikd af om Z&mrsK;d wn&f adS om w&m;rsKd;wnf;/ vwl \Ykd rE'´ ou = ynmEaYHk om (10)EpS wf iG ;ft&,G Ef iS hfc¥d 'ou = jrL;x;laysmyf g; upm;wwof nfh

touf (20)wGif; t&G,fonfvnf;aumif;? yef; opfoD; &GufEkwdkY\ tqif;ta&mifonfvnf;aumif; a&U Saemuf t&G,fcsif;ç ta&miftqif;csif; rwlMuaomaMumifh &ifha&mfvmykH xif&Sm;&um; o0Dpd = odvG,faom tMum;&Sdaom Z&mrnf\/ (tbd-|-1-364-365/ tbd-|-2-93/)

### 28/ ½lyó tedpöwm

1/ y&dab'vu©Pm ½lyó tedpöwm?

2/ oHoD'e&om?

3/ c,0,ypöKy|mem?

4/ y&dbdZÆrme½lyy'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-365/ 0dok'¨d-2-80/)

1/ ½kyftppfwdkY\ xuf0ef;usiftm;jzifh NydKysufjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ (XDumvodkYa&mufaom ½kyfudk zsufqD;onf\ tjzpfjzifh)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ½kyftppfwdkYudk epfjrKyfapjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ ½kyftppfwdkY\ ukefjcif; ysufjcif; oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ xuf0ef;usiftm;jzifh NydKysufqJaom ½kyfrsm; | y'|mef/ |

udpö&o --- om ye ,o®m XdwdyÜwåH ½lyH 0demobma0e oHoD'EDÅ 0d, a[mwDwd 0kwåH ]]oHoD'e&om}}wd/ (r[m#D-2-103-104/)

½kyfw&m;wdkY\ cPbif[laom ysufjcif;oabmonf jrJaomoabmw&m; r[kwfaomaMumifh tepd ö rn\f / xtkd epd jözpaf om ½yk \f tepd jözpaf Mumi;fjzp&f m rjrjJci;f vuP© mon f tepd wö m = ½yl ó tedpöwm rnf\/ xdk½lyó tedpöwmonf XDumvodkY a&muf&Sdaeaom ½kyfw&m;udk zsufqD;onf\ tjzpfjzifh pifppf repfjrKyfapaomfvnf; epfjrKyfapouJhodkY jzpfjcif;aMumifh ½kyfwdkYudk epfjrKyfapjcif; udpö &\dS [ kqokd n/f ysuof mG ;aom ½yk wf &m;rsm;um; v;Hk0 u,G af ysmuof mG ;Mu\? xokd Ykdv;Hk0 u,G af ysmuof mG ; rIonf epfjrKyfoGm;ouJhodkY jzpfonf [lvdkonf/ ypKöy|me f--- ½yk wf &m;w\Ykd biuf mv jzpaf omaMumi hfuek wf wyf suwf waf om tjci;ft&mtm;jzihf

a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfu ,laomaMumifh ½kyftppfwdkY\ ukefwwfysufwwfaom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SLxifvmonf[lay/

### ½IykH enf;pepf

½kyf (28)yg;wdkY\ vu©P-&o ponfwdkYum; þwGif NyD;qkH;NyD jzpfayonf/

1/ oEÅwdCe = ½kyftpOftwef; twkH;tcJç

2/ orl[Ce = ½kyftaygif;tpk twkH;tcJç

3/ udpöCe = ½kyfvkyfief;udpö twkH;tcJç þoHk;rsKd;aom ½kyfCe[laom ½kyfwkH; ½kyfcJ toD;toD;udk ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;Edkifa&;twGuf þ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef ½IuGufrsm;udk ydkufpdyfwdkufí ½Iyg/ pu©K'Gg& rsufpdü ½kyfuvmyf (6) rsKd; ½kyf (54)rsKd;&Sd&m xdk½kyfw&m;tm;vkH;udk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ÓPfjzifh cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí vu©P-&oypöKy|mef-y'|mefwdkYudk ½Iyg/ pu©K'ouuvmyfwGif ½kyfoabmw&m; (10)rsKd;&Sd&m yx0DrSpí pu©Kyom'odkYwdkifatmif (10) rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk wpfvkH;pD tpOftwdkif; ½Iyg/ tpOftwdkif;[lonf --- yx0Dç tmaygç awaZmç 0ga,mç 0PÖç \*E¨ç &oç MoZmç ZD0dwç pu©Kyom' [laom Z,m;wGif azmfjyxm;onhf tpOfudk qdkvdk ayonf/

puK©'ouuvmyüf &adS om (10)rsK;daom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdtpOtf wikd ;f wpvf ;Hkp Dwpvf ;HkpüD vuP© &o ponjfzi hford ;fqn;fNy;Daomtcg tvm;wyl i fpuK©'gG& rsupf üd um,'ouuvmyüf wn&f adS om (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef enf;tm;jzifh yx0DrSonf um,yom'odkYwdkifatmif toD;toD; qufvufí odrf;qnf;yg/ þenf;tm;jzifh pu©K'Gg&ü (54)rsKd;aom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kduek pf iaf tmi f ½yI g/ tu,íf puK©'gG&ü Z0D wd e0uuvmy f ½yk wf &m;wuYkd ykd g xnofh iG ;fí ½yI gu yíkd aumi;freG of nof m jzpof n/f puK©'ouuvmyüf &adS om yx0"D mwuf kd½NIy;Djzpíf xpkd uK©'gG& rsufpdüyif um,'ouuvmyf ponfü&Sdaom yx0D"mwfudkvnf; r½IbJ raeygESifh? (54)rsKd;aomç Z0D wd e0uuvmy f ½yk wf &m;wEYkd iS ahf ygi;faom f (63)rsK;daom ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd½yk wf &m;wikd ;f ½yk wf &m;wikd ;fü vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|me fen;ftm;jzi hford ;fqn;fyg/ ½yk uf vmy fto;Dto;Dü ½yk Cf e = tw;HktcJ to;Dto;Du kd NyKduoJG mG ;atmi f ÓPjfzi hf NzKdczJG suqf ;Dvsu f ord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;aeaom vyk if e;fciG Bfu;D wpcf k jzpf\? rGefjrwfaom usifhpOfaumif;BuD; wpfck jzpf\/ av;bufykwfxm;aom opfwkH;BuD; wpfwkH;udk av;bufav;wefrS vSnhfywfí Munhf½IoHk;oyfaeouJhodkY y&rwfw&m; wpfvkH;udk av;bufav;wefrS vSnfhí ÓPfjzifh Munhf½IoHk;oyfaeaom y&rw¬ÓPpu©Kudk jzLpifoeYf&Sif;apaomç y&rw¬opöme,fü usupf m;aeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f ÓPuf kd piMfu,of nxf u f piMfu,çf oe&Yf iS ;fonxf u f oe&Yf iS ;fç vi;foxu fvi;fç &iS ;foxu f&iS ;fapaom ooH &m0#qf i;f&'J uk r© Sxwk af qmiuf ,wf iEf ikd of n fhprG ;ftif tjynhft0&Sdaom ed,smedu tusihfaumif;BuD; wpfckyif jzpfonf/ puK©'gG&ü ½oI uohJ Ykdaomw'gG& ponwf üYkd vn;f ypHk wH yl i f ½yI g/ (42 )aum|mowüYkd vn;faumi;f? pdwåZuvmyf (8)pnf;ç OwkZuvmyf(4)pnf;ç tm[m&Zuvmyf (2)pnf;wdkYüvnf;aumif; ykHpHwlyif ½kyfw&m;wdkif; ½kyfw&m;wdkif;ü vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef enf;tm;jzifh qufvuf odrf;qnf;yg/ xakd emi f vuP© ½yk f (4)rsK;du kd quvf uíf vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|me f tm;jzi hf ord ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;yg/ Oyp,ESifh oEÅwdudk txufwGif &Sif;jychJonhftwdkif; cGJjcm;owfrSwfí ½Iyg/ Z&wmudk ½kyfuvmyfwpfck twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ wnfrI XDumvudk tm½kH,lí ½Iyg/ tedpöwmudk ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ ysufrI bifudk tm½kH,lí ½Iyg/ tZÑwåü txufygtwdkif; ½kyftppf ½kyftwkwdkYudk ukefpifatmif odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;NyD;aomtcg A[d'¨üvnf; enf;wlyif ½Iyg/ &Hcg tZÑwå &Hcg A[d'¨ wpfvSnfhpD vSnfhí ½Iyg/ twdwf tem\*wf ½kyfw&m;wdkYüvnf; enf;wl½IEdkifygu ydkí aumif;onfom jzpfonf? wdkif;xuftvGef wHcGefESifhbk&m; jzpfacsonf/

### ESpfpktm;jzifh ½kyfwdkYudk cJGwrf;csykH

1/ þodkYvQif r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;ç Oyg'g½kyf (24)yg;tm;jzifh ½kyf (28)yg;onf ygVdawmfüwdkuf ½dkufvm\/ xdk½kyf (28)yg;vkH;onf avmb paom [dwfw&m;vnf; r[kwf? ,SOfzuf[dwf r&Sd? [dwfESifh r,OS of n fha[w0k yd ,Ü wk wå &m; jzpMfu\/ u-H pwd -f Ow-k tm[m&[al om taMumi;fw&m;EiS whf u G jzp-f aomw&m; taMumi;f&adS omw&m;wn;f/ avmuüD tusK;H0iof n fhavmuwD &m; jzp\f / tmoa0gw&m; wdkYonf tm½kH,ltyfaom omo0w&m; jzpf\/ þodkY paomtm;jzifh wpfrsKd;om &Sd\/

2/ xdk (28)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;onf ---

(u) tZÑwåduç Am[d&ç

( c ) MoVm&duç okckrç

( \* ) 'l&ç oEÅduç

(C) edyæEéç tedyæEéç

( i ) yom'½lyç e yom'½lyç

( p ) £`E´d,ç ted`Ed´,ç

(q) Oyg'dPÖç tEkyg'dPÖ ---

þodkY paomtm;jzifh cJGwrf;csvdkufaomf ESpfrsKd; ESpfrsKd;pD &Sd\/

(u) pu©Kpaom yom'½kyf ig;yg;onf twåbm0 = twåabmudk tpGJjyKí jzpfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tZÑwudå ½yk f rnf\/ tZÑwådu½kyf (5)rsKd;rS <uif;aom (23)yg;aom ½kyfonf xdktZÑwådurSty jzpfaomaMumifh Am[&d ½yk frnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-81/)

tm[dawm t[H rmaem {w¬mwd twåm? twåbma0g/ wH twåmeH t"dudpö O'´dó y0wåm

tZÑwåm? £`E´d,A'¨"r®m? awok b0H tZÑwudå H? pu©m'd/ (r[m#D-2-106/) ig - [laom axmifvTm;wwfaom rmeudkxm;&m twåabmonf = cE¨mudk,f twåabmonf twå rnf\/ ,if;twåudk tpGJjyKí &nfíjzpfaom pu©Kpaom £a`E´ESifhpyfaom w&m;taygif;onf tZÑw årn\f / ,i;f (e,d uZÑw[å al om) tZÑwwå üYkd jzpaf om puK©paom yom'½yk fig;yg;on ftZÑwudå rnf\/ (r[m#D-2-106/) t|uxmenf;üum; tZÑwåESifh tZÑwådu wl\/ Pdu-ypönf; teufr&Sd/

( c ) yom'½kyf (5)yg;ç tm½kH½kyf (7)yg;ç aygif;aomf (12)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m;onf 0do,D 0do, = tMun½f yk f= tc"H mw½f yk Ef iS hftm½½Hk yk f= twukd "f mwjfzpíf xcd udk of n\f tprG ;fjzi hfa,m\*g0p& yk\*d¾Kvfonf tm½kH,ltyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh MoVm&du = ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom½kyf rnf\/ (C¥e0aoe \*a[ wAÁawm-0dok'¨d-2-81/) <uif;aom (16)rsKd;aom ½kyfonf 'Gg&ESifh tm½kH (= 0od ,ED iS hf 0od ,) xcd udk of n\f tprG ;fjzi hf a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n f tm½rHk ,tl yaf omaMumihf okckr½kyf rnf\/ (toifolawmfaumif;onf ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif; ½IuGufrsm;udk jyefvnfí tm½kH ,xl m;yg/ ½yl g½tHk a&mi\f a&;S½SL½udk cf wrf uI kd c,H &l aom tMun"f mwuf kdpuK©tMun[f k þoYkd ponfjzifh odrf;qnf;rIrsKd;udk qdkvdkonf/) (0dok'¨d-2-81/)

( \* ) xokd ck rk ½yk of nyf ivf Qi ford af rUGonjfzpíf x;kdxiG ;fí oEd ikd cf aJ om oabm&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumihf a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ½IaeaomÓPfESifh a0;&um; 'la&½kyf rnf\/ ½kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom MoVm&ud ½yk uf m; ½ek &Yf i;fMur;fwr;fonjfzpíf x;kdxiG ;fí ovd ,G af om oabm&odS n\f tjzpaf Mumihf

½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPf\ teD;ü jzpf&um; oEdÅau½kyf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-81/)

(C) ½kyftppf (18)rsKd;onf ---

1/ ½kyfuvmyfwdkYudk ydkif;jcm;wwfaom y&dapä'½kyf r[kwfjcif;ç

2/ ½kyftppfwdkY\ trlt&mxl; = 0dum& r[kwfjcif;ç

3/ ½kyftppfwdkY\ jzpfwnfysuf - vu©P r[kwfjcif;aMumifh rrd \d uuV© w å = curf mjci;fpaom u,kd yf ikd f obm0owpdå rG ;ftiuf kdtm½jHkyKaomtm;jziohf mvQif a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvuf ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;í ,tl yof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfu-H pwd -f Ow-k tm[m& wn;f[al om qdkif&m qdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkYu NyD;aptyfaom edyæEé½kyf rnf\/ edyæEé½kyf (18)rsKd;rS <uif;aom ½kyf twk (10)rsKd;onf rdrdoabmtm;jzifh ydkif;jcm;í r,ltyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh toD;tjcm; uHpaom taMumif;aMumifh rNyD;aom tedyæEé½kyf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-81/)

tmumo"mwf[lonf ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ tMum;taygufrQom jzpf\/ 0dnwf½kyfwdkYonf pdwåZ ½yk wf \Ykd ç v[wk m r'k wk m urn® wm½yk wf oYkd n fpwd Zå OwZk tm[m&Z½yk wf \Ykd trtl &mx;l 0ud m&rQom jzpf\/ Oyp, oEÅwd Z&wm tedpöwmwdkYonf ½kyftppfwdkY\ jzpfrI wnfrI ysufrI oabmrQomjzpf\/ xdkaMumifh þ (10)rsKd;aom ½kyfwdkYonf ½kyftppfwdkYrygbJ rdrdwdkYcsnf;oufouf toD;tjcm; jzpfEdkifMu aom ½yk wf &m;w Ykdr[wk Mfuay/ ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdjzpaf pwwaf om u-H pwd -f Ow-k tm[m&[al om taMumi;f w&m;aMumifh ½kyftppfwdkYrygbJ rdrdwdkYcsnf;oufouf NyD;pD;vmaom ½kyfw&m;wdkYvnf; r[kwfMuay/ xakd Mumih fa,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n f½yk tf pprf sm;u kdtm½rHk ,lb J,i;f½yk tf wwk \Ykd u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© m ouof uuf okd m tm½,Hk íl ord ;fqn;fcaJh om ford ;fqn;fí ÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm;í r,El ikd /f ½yk tf ppwf EYkd iS ohf m yl;uyfí odrf;qnf;½IyGm;ygrS &&SdEdkifonf [lvdkonf/

( i ) pu©m'dyÍö0d"H ½lyg'DeH \*[Pypö,bma0e tm'gowvH 0d, 0dyÜoEéwåm yom'½lyH? £w&H wawm 0dy&Dwwåm eyom'½lyH/ (0dok'¨d-2-81/)

aomwm'DerÜd pu©Kaem 0d, yoEéobm0wåm {0 ,xmouH 0do,\*¾[Pypö,wmwd 'aóaEÅm tm[ ]]pu©m'd/ y / yom'½ly}}EdÅ/ (r[m#D-2-107/)

pu©K aomw Cme Zd0Sg um, [laom ½kyf (5)rsKd;onf rdrdwdkYqdkif&m toD;toD;aom ½lyg½kH

o'g´½ Hk\*Em¨ ½ Hk&om½ Hkazm|AmÁ ½wHk uYkd kdtm½,Hk jlci;f\ taMumi;fjzpaf omaMumiçhf aMu;rtHk jyiuf ohJ Ykdtx;lojzi hf Munvf iof n\f tjzpaf Mumihf yom'½kyf rn\f / yom'½yk rf S wpyf g;aom (23)rsK;daom ½yk of nf yom'½yk wf uYkd ohJ Ykdtm½uHk ,kd jlci;f\ taMumi;fw&m;vn;f r[wk af omaMumiçhf yom'½yk wf uYkd ohJ YkdMunvf if aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYvnf; r[kwfMuaomaMumifh = rMunfaom ½kyfwdkYom jzpfMuaomaMumifh yom' r[kwfaom½kyf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-81/)

### txl;owdjyKí rSwfom;yg

þtxufyg pum;&yfü --- tm'gowvH 0d, 0dyÜoEéwåm = yom'½kyfwdkYonf aMu;rkHtjyifuJhodkY MunfvifaMumif; zGifhqdkcsufudk txl;\*½kjyKí rSwfom;yg/ ½kyfur®|mef;udk odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;&mü tvGef ta&;BuD;aom rSwfwdkifBuD;wpfck jzpf\/ yom'½kyf = tMunf½kyf (5)rsKd;wdkYwGif ---

1/ pu©Kyom' = pu©KtMunfonf rsufpdüom &Sd\/

2/ aomwyom' = aomwtMunfonf em;üom &Sd\/

3/ Cmeyom' = CmetMunfonf ESmacgif;üom &Sd\/

4/ Zd0Sgyom' = Zd0SgtMunfonf vQmüom &Sd\/

5/ um,yom' = um,tMunfonfum; rsufpdç em;ç ESmç vQmç udk,fç ESvkH; (6)'Gg&vkH;ü =

wpfudk,fvkH;ü ysHUESHUvsuf &Sd\/

a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n fcEm¨ u,kd üf "mwBfu;D (4)yg;wuYkd kdtm½,Hk íl "mwuf r|® me;fvr;fr Sorm"ud kd

xlaxmifvdkufaomtcg aMu;rkHtjyifuJhodkY Munfvifaeaom twkH;tcJ tjyifBuD;udk Oypm&orm"d e,fajrodkY qdkufa&mufptcsdefrS pí odkYr[kwf qdkufa&mufcgeD;tcsdefrS pí awGUwwf\/ Ce[lonhf ½kyfwkH;½kyfcJrsm; rNydKrD y&rw¬tppfodkY ÓPftjrif rqdkufao;rD tMunf½kyf (5)rsKd;wdkYudk twkH;vdkuf tcvJ ukd ftjyivf ukd faMu;rtHk jyiuf ohJ YkdawUGjrijfci;fyi fjzpof n/f tx;lojzi hfum,tMunrf mS wpuf ,kd -f vkH;ü tESHUtjym;wnf&Sdojzifh CerNydKrD tMunf"mwfrsm;udk jyifvdkufBuD; awGUjrifjcif;yif jzpfonf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾Kdvf\ or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh ,if;uJhodkY awGUjrifjcif;rSm txufyg t|uxmpum;&yf #uD mpum;&ywf EYkd iS vhf n;f \*\*gFa&EiS hf,rek ma& a&mouohJ Ykdwpof m;wn;f nñD wG vf su f &\dS / atmuyf g or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom "r®o\*FPDygVdawmfjrwfBuD;ESifhvnf; a&ylESifh a&at; a&mouJhodkY wpfom;wnf;yif nDñGwfvsuf &Sday\/

1/ ,H pu©K pwkEHé r[mblwmeH Oyg'g, yoma'g ...

2/ ,H aomwH pwkEHé r[mblwmeH Oyg'g, yoma'g ...

3/ ,H CmeH pwkEHé r[mblwmeH Oyg'g, yoma'g ...

4/ ,m Zd0Sg pwkEéH r[mblwmeH Oyg'g, yoma'g ...

5/ a,m uma,m pwkEéH r[mblwmeH Oyg'g, yoma'g ... (tbd-1-157-161/) puK©-aomw-Cme-Z0d gS-um,woYkd n f rrd d rrd \d uvmywf l r[mbwk wf uYkd rkd íDS jzpaf y:vmaom

yom'½yk f = tMun½f yk frsm; jzpfMuaMumif;udk bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkifyif t"dyÜg,f&Sd&Sdjzifh xdxdrdrd a[m Mum;xm;awmrf cl \hJ / oad wmrf l jriaf wmrf íl a[mMum;xm;awmrf al om b&k m;&iS \f a&ET wI af wmrf S wukd f ½ukd f xuG af y:vmaom rck ygXaf wmrf sm;yi f jzpMfuon/f ,i;f tMunjfyiüf tmumo"mwuf kdjriaf tmif pdkuf½Iygu ½kyfuvmyftrIefrsm;udk pwifawGU&Sdrnf jzpfayonf/

( p ) yom'½kyf ig;yg;ESifh £w¬da`E´ yk&doda`E´ ZD0dwda`E´ þ½kyf (8)rsKd;onf tpdk;&onf\ tjzpfwnf; [al om oabmaMumi hf £`E,d´ ½yk f rnf\/ (£`E´d,ypönf;ydkif;ü jyefMunhfyg/) <uif;aom½kyf (20)onf tpdk;&onf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom oabmr&SdaomaMumifh ted`E´d,½kyf rn\f /

(0od 'k -d¨ 2-81/)

(q) ]]þ½yk of n fig\tusK;dwn;f}}[ kuoH n frrd \d tusK;d\tjzpjfzi hfp,JG tl yof n\f tjzpaf Mumihf ur®Z½kyfonf Oyg'dPÖ = Oyg'dEé½kyf rnf\/ pdwåZ½kyf OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfonf uHonf rdrd \ tusKd;\tjzpfjzifh rpGJ,ltyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tEkyg'dPÖ = tEkyg'dEé½kyf rn\f / (0od 'k -d¨ 2-81/) oHk;pktm;jzifh ½kyfwdkYudk cJGwrf;csykH

1/ ½lyg½kHonf jriftyfonf\ tjzpfESifhwuG jzpfaomç xdyg;tyfonfESifhwuG jzpfaom oed'óe oyÜ#dC½kyf rn\f /

2/ ½yl g½rHk S <ui;faom MoVm&ud ½yk f (11)rsK;don f jritf yof n\f tjzp f r&?dS xyd g;tyof n\f tjzpEf iS hf wuG jzpfaom ted'óe oyÜ#dC½kyf rn\f /

3/ ock rk ½yk f (16)yg;on f jritf yof n\f tjzp f r&?dS xyd g;tyof n\f tjzp f r&adS om ted'óe ty#Ü Cd ½yk f rnf\/ (þü pu©K0dnmPfjzifh jrifrI rjrifrIudkom qdkvdkonf/ raem0dnmPfjzifh jrifrI rjrifrIudk rqdkvdk/) (0dok'¨d-2-81/)

1/ £`E´d,½kyf (8)rsKd;ESifh [',0w¬K½kyf (1)rsKd; --- tm;vkH;aygif;aomf þ½kyf (9)rsKd;onf uHaMumifhom

{uejfzpaf omaMumi hf{ue f urZ® ½yk frnf\/ yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m 0PÖ \*E¨ &o MoZm tmumo --- þ½kyf (9)rsKd;onf taeueftm;jzifhom uHaMumifh jzpfaomaMumifh taeuef ur®Z½kyf rn\f /

2/ pwd af Mumijhfzpaf om½yk çf Owak Mumijhfzpaf om½yk ftm[m&aMumijhfzpaf om½yk of n furH Swpyf g;aom taMumif;aMumifhjzpfaom tur®Z½kyf rn\f /

3/ Oyp,ç oEÅwdç Z&wmç tedpöwm [laom vu©P½kyf av;yg;onf uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m& [al om taMumi;fw&m; av;yg;wwYkd iG f rnof n fh wppf wkH pcf ak om taMumi;faMumirhf S rjzpaf om ae0ur®ZH emur®ZH½kyf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-81/)

1/ pdwfaMumifhjzpfaom yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m 0PÖ \*E¨ &o MoZm [laom t0dedaAÇm\*½kyf (8)rsKd;ç toH = o'´g½kHç tmumo"mwfç um,0dnwfç 0pD0dnwfç v[kwm rk'kwm ur®nwm þ (15)rsKd;aom½kyfonf pdwåZ½kyf rn\f /

2/ ur®Z½kyfç OwkZ½kyfç tm[m&Z½kyfonf pdwfaMumifhrjzpfaom tpdwåZ½kyf rn\f / 3/ vu©P½kyf av;rsKd;onf ae0pdwåZH empdwåZH½kyf rn\f /

1/ tm[m&aMumijhfzpaf om yx0 Dtmayg awaZm 0ga,m 0P Ö\*E ¨&o MoZm[al om t0ed ad AmÇ \*½yk f (8)rsK;dç tmumo"mwçf v[wk mç r'k wk mç urn® wm --- þ (12) rsK;daom½yk of n ftm[m&aMumihf jzpfaom tm[m&Z½kyf rnf\/

2/ ur®Z½kyf pdwåZ½kyf OwkZ½kyfonf tm[m&aMumifh rjzpfaom tem[m&Z½kyf rn\f / 3/ vu©P½kyf (4)rsKd;onf ae0tm[m&ZH etem[m&ZH½kyf rn\f /

1/ OwkaMumifh jzpfaom yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m 0PÖ \*E¨ &o MoZm[laom t0dedaAÇm\*½kyf

(8)rsKd;ç toH = o'´g½kHç tmumo"mwfç v[kwm rk'kwm ur®nwm --- þ (13)rsKd;aom ½kyfonf OwkaMumifhjzpfaom OwkZ½kyf rn\f /

2/ ur®Z½kyf pdwåZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfonf OwkaMumifh rjzpfaom tEkwkZ½kyf rn\f / 3/ vu©P½kyf (4)rsKd;onf ae0OwkZH etEkwkZH½kyf rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-81/)

### av;pktm;jzifh ½kyfwdkYudk cJGwrf;csyHk

1/ ½lyg,we = ½lyg½kHonf pu©K0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfaomaMumifh 'd| rnf\/

2/ o'´g,we = o'´g½kHonf aomw0dnmPf\ tm½kHjzpfaomaMumifh owk rn\f /

3/ \*Em¨ ,we-&om,we-azm|AmÁ ,we = \*Em¨ ½ Hk &om½ Hk azm|AmÁ ½oHk n f rrd wd Ykd xaH rmS uof Ykd qukd f a&mufvmaom tm½kHudk,lwwfaom Cmeda`E´ Zd0dSa`E´ um,da`E´wdkY\ tm½kHjzpfaomaMumifh rkw rnf\/

(u) Cme0dnmPfonf Cmeda`E´odkY qdkufa&mufvmaom \*E¨m½kHudkç

( c ) Zd0Sg0dnmPfonf Zd0dSa`E´odkY qdkufa&mufvmaom &om½kHudkç

( \* ) um,0dnmPfonf um,da`E´odkYqdkufa&mufvmaom azm|AÁm½kHudkç tm½kH,lwwf\/ xdkaMumifh ,if;tm½kH oHk;rsKd;onf rwk rnf\/

4/ <uif;aom (21)rsKd;aom½kyfonf raem0dnmPf\omvQif tm½kHjzpfaomaMumifh 0dnmw rn\f /

1/ edyæEé½kyf (18)yg;onf ½ly½ly½kyf rn\f /

2/ tmumo"mwfonf y&dapä'½kyf rn\f /

3/ um,0dnwf 0pD0dnwf v[kwm rk'kwm ur®nwm --- þ½kyf (5)rsKd;onf 0dum&½kyf rn\f / 4/ Zmwd Z&m b\*F = Oyp, oEÅwd Z&wm tedpöwm --- þ (4)rsKd;onf vu©P½kyf rn\f /

1/ [',½kyfonf 0w¬K½kyf rnf\? 'Gg&½kyf rrnf/

2/ um,0dnwf 0pD0dnwf ESpfrsKd;onf 'Gg&½kyf rnf\? 0w¬K½kyf rrnf/

3/ yom'½kyf (5)rsKd;onf 0w¬K½kyfvnf; rnf\? 'Gg&½kyfvnf; rnf\/

4/ <uif;aom (20)rsKd;aom½kyfonf 0w¬K½kyfvnf; rrnf? 'Gg&½kyfvnf; rrnf/ (0dok'¨d-2-81/)

### ig;pktm;jzifh ½kyfwdkYudk cJGwrf;csykH

1/ [',0w¬KESifh £`E´d,½kyf (8)rsKd;onf uHaMumifhomvQifjzpfaom = uH[laom taMumif;wpfrsKd; wnf;aMumifhomjzpfaom {uZ½yk frn\f /

0dnwf½kyf ESpfrsKd;onf pdwfaMumifhomjzpfaom = pdwf[laom taMumif;wpfrsKd;wnf;aMumifhom jzpfaom {uZ½kyf rn\f /

2/ o'g´,we = o'g´½oHk n fpwd af Mumivhf n;f jzp\f ? Owak Mumivhf n;f jzp\f / xakd Mumi hfxokd 'g´½oHk nf taMumif; ESpfrsKd;aMumifhjzpfaom 'GdZ½kyf rn\f /

3/ v[wk mç r'k wk mç urn® wm --- þ½yk f (3)rsK;don f pwd af Mumivhf n;f jzp\f ? Owak Mumivhf n;f jzp\f ? tm[m&aMumivhf n;f jzp\f / xakd Mumi hfx½kd yk f(3)rsK;don ftaMumi;f (3)rsK;daMumijhfzpaf om wdZ½kyf rn\f /

4/ yx0D tmayg awaZm 0ga,m 0PÖ \*E¨ &o MoZm [laom t0dedaAÇm\*½kyf (8)rsKd;ESifh tmumo"mwfonf --- uaH Mumi hf jzpof nvf n;f &\dS ? pwd af Mumi hf jzpof nvf n;f &\dS ? Owak Mumi hf jzpof nf vnf; &Sd\? tm[m&aMumifh jzpfonfvnf; &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh þ½kyf (9)rsKd;onf taMumif; (4)rsKd;aMumifhjzpfaom pwkZ½kyf rn\f /

5/ vuP© ½yk f (4)rsK;don f rnof ntfh aMumi;faMumirfh Q rjzpaf omaMumi hf euak wmpZd mw½yk f = eukawmpdork|mef½kyf rn\f /

½yk tf ppwf \Ykd jzprf I Oyg'of n f Oyp, oEwÅ [d k EpS rf sK;dcxJG m;aom Zmwwd n;f/ Oyg'\f Oyg'of nf = Zmw\d Zmwod n fr&adS umi;fay? r&odS nof m jzp\f / Oyg'Nfy;Daom ½yk \f &ijhfci;frQonof m Z&mjzp\f ? ysujfci;frQonof m r&Pjzp\f / xakd Mumi hfvuP© ½yk f(4)rsK;don fwppf wkH pcf ak om rnof n fhtaMumi;f aMumifhrQ rjzpfonhf eukawmpdZmw½kyf rnf\/

½lyg,weH o'´g,weH \*E¨m,weH &om,weH azm|AÁm,weH tmumo"mwk tmayg"mwk ½lyó v[kwmç ½lyó rk'kwmç ½lyó ur®nwmç ½lyó Oypa,mç ½lyó oEÅwdç uAVDuma&m tm[ma&m? £ar "r®m pdwåork|mem/ (tbd-1-239/) þodkYpaom ygVdawmfwdkYü Oyp, oEÅwd[laom Zmwd½kyfudk wpfpHkwpfckaom taMumif;aMumifh

jzprf uI kd ciG jhfyKxm;awmrf \l / x kd wppf wkH pcf ak om taMumi;faMumi hf jzprf uI vkd n;f ½yk uf kd jzpaf pwwuf ek f aom uH-pdwf-Owk-tm[m& [laom qdkif&mqdkif&m taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ rdrd rdrdudpöudk NyD;apaom tmEak bm\f xi&f mS ;&adS omcPü ,i;f½yk wf &m;w\Ykd Zmwod abmw&m;\ jritf yof n\f tjzpaf Mumihf cGifhjyKawmfrltyf\[k od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-82/) a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonf ---

1/ uHaMumifh ur®Z½kyf jzpfykHç

2/ pdwfaMumifh pdwåZ½kyf jzpfykHç 3/ OwkaMumifh OwkZ½kyf jzpfykHç

4/ tm[m&aMumifh tm[m&Z½kyf jzpfykH [laom

qdkif&mqdkif&m taMumif;w&m;aMumifh qdkif&mqdkif&m tusKd;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfykHudk or®m'd|dÓPf ynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif ½I&mü xdkxdk taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ xdkxdk tusKd; w&m;wdkYudk jzpfay:vmatmif rdrd rdrd\udpöudk &GufaqmifaeqJcPü rdrd rdrd\udpöudk NyD;apaom tmEkabmf xif&Sm;&SdaeqJcPü ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI Zmwdudk a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonf ÓPfjzifh awGUjrif ae\/ xokd Ykdu-H pwd -f Ow-k tm[m&wn;f[al om ½yk uf jkdzpaf pwwaf om taMumi;fw&m;w\Ykd rrd d rrd \d upd uö kd Ny;Dapaom tmEak bm f xi&f mS ;&adS eqcJ Pü ,i;f Zmwod abmu kd a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvuf ÓPjfzihf awUGjritf yaf omaMumi hfwppf wkH pcf ak om taMumi;fw&m;aMumi hf,i;fZmw½d yk \f jzprf uI kdb&k m;&iS of nf cGifhjyKawmfrltyfayonf/ qdkif&m taMumif;w&m;aMumifh jzpfay:vmMu&aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh awGUjrif&ouJhodkY ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh jrifaomtcg ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI Zmwdudkvnf; jrifawGU&onfom/ þtaMumif;y&d,m,faMumifh bk&m;&Sif cGifhjyKawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/

(r[m#D-2-111 - Munhf/) ½lyu©E¨uxm tcef; NyD;\/

xxxxxxxxx

## 0dnmPu©E¨uxm tcef;

½lyu©E¨mrS wpfyg;aom emrfcE¨m (4)yg;wdkYwGif ---

1/ twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ f pontf m;jzi hf (11)rsK;d jym;aom tm½\Hk t&omu kd cpH m;jci;f oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom oabmw&m;tm;vkH;onf a0'emu©E¨m rnf\/

2/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef ponftm;jzifh (11)rsKd; jym;aom tm½kHudk trSwfjyKíodjcif; tm½kHudk &,ljcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom oabmw&m;tm;vkH;onf onmu©E¨m rnf\/

3/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef ponftm;jzifh (11)rsKd; jym;aom jyKjyifjcif;ç tm;xkwfjcif; aMumifhMu Asmyg&odkY a&mufjcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom oabmw&m; tm;vkH;onf ocFg&u©E¨m rnf\/

4/ twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ f pontf m;jzi hf (11)rsK;d jym;aom onm ynmw Ykdoyd rHk S x;laomtm½uHk kd

&,ljcif; odjcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom oabmw&m;tm;vkH;onf 0dnmPu©E¨mrnf\/

xekd mrcf Em¨ av;yg;wwYkd iG f0nd mPuE© m¨ u kdotd yNfy;Daom fuseef mrcf Em¨ o;kHyg;woYkd n fovd ,G af om oabm&Sdukef\? xdkaMumifh 0dnmPu©E¨mudk vufOD;rlí zGifhqdkaMumif; oH0PÖemudk jyKayawmhthH/

(0dok'¨d-2-82/)

## 0dZmeevu©P

]]0dZmemwd 0dZmemwD}}wd acg tm0kaom wo®m ]]0dnmP}}EdÅ 0kpöwd/ (r-1-366/)

0dnmPH pdwåH raemwd tw¬awm {uH/ (0dok'¨d-2-82/) txuyf g tajzrmS t&iS rf [maum|ud rax&jfrwBfu;D\ tar;u kd ajzqxkd m;awmrf al om t&iS f

om&dykwå&m rax&fjrwfBuD;\tajz jzpf\/ r[ma0'v’okwåefü vm&Sd\/

]]igh&Sif aum|du ...tm½kHudk odwwf\ tm½kHudk &,lwwf\? xdkaMumifh 0dnmPf[k qdktyf\/}}

(r-1-366/)

1/ 0dnmP = 0dnmPf

2/ pdwå = pdwf

3/ re = raem = pdwf

þoHk;rsKd;um; w&m;udk,f teufoabmtm;jzifh twlwlyif jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-82/) y&rw¬"r®obm0[lonf taMumif;tm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:vm&aom y0wåd"r®wnf;[k jyjcif;iSm 0dZmeevu©PH[k bm0om"etm;jzifh qdkonf/ "r®oabmrSvGwfaom wpfpHkwpfckaom odwwfaom jyKvkyfwwfaom uwåm;rnfonf r&Sd? xdkaMumifh "r®\omvQif uwåm;tjzpfudk jyjcif;iSm 0dZmemwd [\l / tm½uHk ,kd wl waf om tMuiof abmw&m;on f0Zd meew ¬ = tm½uHk okd jdci;f teuof abmtm;jzihf 0dnmPf rnf\? xdkoabmonfyif pdEÅew¬ = tm½kHudkMuHpnfjcif; teufoabm paomtm;jzifh pdwf rnf\? reew¬ = odjcif; teufoabmtm;jzifh raem rnf\/ þodkYaom y&d,m,ftm;jzifhvnf;--(1) 0dnmPH = 0dnmPfç (2) pdwåH = pdwfç (3) raem = re --- þoHk;yk'fonf w&m;udk,f teufoabm tm;jzifh wpfckwnf;om[k xdk0dnmPfudk odaponf/ (jynf-0dok'¨dr\*fedó,-3-241/)

## 0dN\*dK[f (3) rsKd;

y&rw¬w&m;pkudk a[mjyaom zó a0'em onm apwem 0dnmP --- paom o'´gwdkYü rsm;aomtm;jzi hf uwKåom"eç u&Pom"eç bm0om"e[ k (3)0Nd\*Kd[ f jyKEikd \f / xwkd iG fuwKåom"eEiS hf u&Pom"eonf y&rw¬oabmudk xdrdaom 0dN\*dK[frsm; r[kwf? twåpGJvrf;olwdkY\ t,ludk y,fzsuf zdkY&ef y&d,m,fqif Oypmwifí jyK&aom 0dN\*dK[frsm;wnf;/ (y&rw¬ "r®obm0 wpfck\ qdkvdkaom teufoabmw&m;udk o'´genf;t& &Sif;vif;jyaom pum;pkudk 0dN\*dK[f[k qdkvdkonf/) y&rwfü ruRrf;usifaom ykxkZef tcsKdUu --- ]]xdkxdktrIudk jyKvkyfpDrHwwfaom um&uç tusKd;

udkvnf; cHpm;wwfaom a0'u}}[k ac:qdk&aom twåonf (= toufaumif vdyfjymaumif 0dnmPf aumif twåaumifonf) cE¨mudk,fwGif;ü &Sd\/ tm½kHudk od&mü odjcif;Bud,mum; pdwfwnf;? xdkodjcif; Bud,mudk jzpfapwwf = NyD;apwwf = odwwfaom uwåm;rSm ,ciftwåyif jzpfonf[k pGJvrf;rSwfxif Muavonf? xdk,lrSm;csufudk y,fzsufzdkY&m pdwfü odwwfaom uwåKowdå r&Sdaomfvnf; &SdouJhodkY wifpm;í --- 0dZmemwDwd 0dnmPH = tm½kHudkodwwfaomaMumifh 0dnmPfrnf\[k uwåKom"e0dN\*dK[f jzifh &Sif;vif;zGifhqdk&ayonf/ þpum;rsKd;udk --- odwwfaom owdår&SdygbJvsuf &SdouJhodkY wifpm;í ajymqxkd m;aom pum;rsK;djzpof jzi hfw'r¨ L®ypm&pum;[ kac:qokd n/f ,ek üf O;DcsKrd &ydS gbvJ su f&odS uohJ Ykd wifpm;í ]],kefcsKd}}[k qdkaom pum;uJhodkY rSwfyg/ qdkvdkonfrSm]]tm½kHudkod&mü twåu odonfr[kwfç twåyif txift&Sm; r&Sdç pdwfuom odonfç pdwf[laom oabmw&m;rSwpfyg; tjcm;odwwfaom uwåm;wpfrsKd; r&SdawmhNyD}} [lvdkonf/ tcsKdUuvnf; ]]zó paomw&m;wdkYonf twåaMumifhom tm½kHudk odMu&\? twåonf odjcif; Bud,mudk NyD;apEdkifaom Bud,mom"uwrowåd &Sd\}}[k pGJvrf;Mujyef\? xdkpGJvrf;csufudk y,fzsufzdkY&m pdwfü odaMumif;owåd r&Sdaomfvnf; &SdouJhodkY w'¨r®Lypm&tm;jzifh ]]0dZmemwd {awemwd 0dnmPH = pdwfonf tm½kHudk odaMumif;jzpfaomaMumifh 0dnmPfrnf\}}[k u&Pom"e0dN\*dK[f wpfenf;qdkvsuf &Sif;jy&jyefonf/ ]]zó ponfwdkY\ tm½kHudk odjcif;\ taMumif;rSm twår[kwfç twåyif txift&Sm; r&Sd? pdwfonfomvQif zó ponfwdkY\ tm½kHudk odaMumif;w&m;jzpfonf}}[k qdkvdkonf/ þodkYvQif twåpGJvrf;csufudk y,fzsufvdkí uwåKom"e u&Pom"e 0dN\*dK[f jyqdk&aomfvnf;

pdwfü odwwfaomuwåKowådç odaMumif;u&Powåd ESpfrsKd;vkH;yif r&Sd&um; xdk0dN\*dK[frsm;onf y&rw¬ w&m;udk,f"mwfom;udk xdrdaom 0dN\*dK[f r[kwf? pifppfrSmrl --- pdwf[lonf tm½kHudkodjcif; trlt&m Bud,mom jzpfaomaMumifh --- pdEÅeH pdwHå = 0dZmeeH 0dnmPH --- [laom bm0om"e0dN\*dK[fjzifhvnf; pdwf\pGrf;tifudk &Sif;vif; wifjy&jyefonf/ tm½kHudkodjcif; tm½kHudk&,ljcif; oabmoufoufonfom 0dnmPf rnf\ç pdwf rnf\ [lvdkonf/ ,if; bm0om"eonfom y&rw¬w&m;udk,f "mwfom;udk xdrdaom 0dN\*dK[f jzpfonf/ y&rw¬w&m;wdkYum; Asmyg&uif;aom edAsmyg&w&m;wdkYom jzpfMuonf/

## 0dnmPftjym;ESifh ukodkvftjym;

x0kd nd mPof n ftm½uHk okd jdci;f tm½uHk &kd ,jlci;f 0Zd meevuP© mtm;jzi hfwprf sK;dom &\dS / Zmw\f

tpGrf;jzifhum; ukodkvfç tukodkvfç tAsmuw[k oHk;rsKd;&Sd\/ xdkwGif ukodkvfonf blrdab' = bkHtjym; tm;jzifh --- umrm0p&ukodkvfç ½lyg0p&ukodkvfç t½lyg0p&ukodkvfç avmukwå&mukodkvftm;jzifh (4)rsKd; jym;\/ xdkwGif umrm0p&ukodkvfonf (= r[mukodkvfonf) (8)rsKd; jym;\/ (emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif jyefMunhfyg/) ,if;pdwfwdkY jzpfay:vmykHudk xif&Sm;qdkaythH ---

1/ tMuiftcgü vSLzG,f0w¬K\ jynhfpkHjcif;ç tvSLcHyk\*d¾Kvf\ jynhfpkHjcif;ç y#d½lya'o0go --- [laom oal wmof jlrwwf &Ykd &dS m t&yüf aexikd &f jci;fç uok vkd jfzpEf ikd af vmuof n fhtcsed uf mvaumi;fEiS hfjynpfh jHkci;fç rwd af umi;faqaG umi;f rad umi;fzaumi;f q&maumi;form;aumi;fEiS hfaygi;foi;f&jci;fpaom orwÜ pdå uf wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç tjcm;tjcm;aom o'g¨w&m;xal jymjci;fç piMfu,af om orm® '|d Ód P&f jdSci;fç uok vkd f jyKjcif;ü tusKd;tmedoHoudk ½Ijrifavh&Sdjcif;ç aomreó y#doaE¨jzifh y#doaE¨wnfaechJ&jcif;ç yDwdoarÁmZÑif jzpfaMumif;w&m; tp&Sdukefaom aomreó jzpfEdkifavmufonhf taMumif;w&m;udkvnf; aumif; tpGJjyKí tvGef&Tifvef;onfjzpfí --- tw¬d 'dEHé = tvSL'ge\ tusKd;w&m;onf xif&Sm;&Sd\ þodkY paomenf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom or®m'd|dÓPfudk a&U SoGm;jyKí rqkwfrepfrlí olwpfyg;wdkYu (rdrdudk,fudkvnf; rdrdu) rwdkufwGef; rEId;aqmftyfonfjzpfí 'ge oDv orx 0dyóem tpjzmonhf yknukodkvfwdkYudk jyKvkyf\/ xdktcg0,f xdkyknukodkvf apwemESifh jynhfpkHaom yk\*d¾Kvf\oEÅmef0,f aomreóo[\*kwf ÓPorÜ,kwf tocFg&du r[mukodkvfpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-83??)

2/ tMuiftcgüum; qdkchJNyD;onhf enf;vrf;twdkif;yif tvGef &Tifvef;wuf<uaom pdwf"mwfjzifh orm® '|d Ód Puf ykd i fa&U oS mG ;jyKí vwG vf wG uf Rwuf Rw fpeG MYfuvJ akd ompwd "f mw fr&rdS íl ç weG wYf qkd wk ef paf om pdwf"mwf&Sdonfjzpfíç olwpfyg;wdkYu wdkufwGef;tyfonfjzpfí 'geudk jyK\? tvm;wlyif oDvukodkvfç bm0emukodkvf t&müvnf; pdwfygvufygjzifh pdwf"mwf wufwuf<u<u r&Sdrlí pdwfryghwygjzifh rdrd u,kd uf kdrrd ud wukd wf eG ;ftyof njfzpíf ç owl pyf g;wuYkd aomvf n;f wukd wf eG ;ftyof njfzpíf ovD uok vkd f bm0emukodkvfwdkYudk jyKpkysKd;axmif\/ xdktcgü xdkolawmfaumif;\ oEÅmef0,f aomreóo[\*kwf ÓPorÜ,kwf oocFg&du r[mukodkvfpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/

£rod®Od§ taw¬ ocFga&mwd {wH twåaem 0g ya&oH 0g 0aoe y0wåó ykAÁya,m\*óm-

"d0peH/ (0dok'¨d-2-83/)

þt&m0, f ocgF&[ol n f tb,ef n;f¿ --- xxkd kd'ge ovD orx 0yd óem[al om uok vkd uf pd ö vkyfief;&yfwdkYü wGefYwdk qkwfepfaeaom pdwf"mwfudk rwGefYwdk rqkwfepfapjcif;iSm rdrdudk,fudk rdrdu wdkufwGef;&jcif; olwpfyg;wdkYu wdkufwGef;&jcif;[laom pdwf"mwfudk a&S;OD;pGm jyKjyifay;jcif; = ykAÁya,m\*udkvnf;aumif;ç xdkykAÁya,m\*aMumifh aemufpdwf\ xufoefjcif;[laom wdu©bm0udkvnf; aumi;f ocgF&[ kqokd n/f ocgF&u a&;Sujzpíf uok vkd uf aemurf jSzpaf omaMumi hfqokd nuf m; r[wk /f

(0dok'¨d-2-83/ r[m#D-2-117/)

3/ tMuiftcgüum; rdbpaom aqGrsKd;taygif;\ ay;vSLylaZmfjcif; &Sdcdk;jcif; paom tusihfudk jrif ojzifh rdbponhf aqGrsKd;taygif;\ ay;vSLjcif; &Sdcdk;jcif; paom trlt&mudk twkvdkufí jzpfay: vmaom avhusufjcif;&Sdukefaom rod rvdr®mao;ukefaom uav;oli,fwdkYonf &[ef;awmfwdkYudk jrifí jzpfay:vmaom 0rf;ajrmufjcif; &Sdukefonfjzpfí taqmwvsif wpfpHkwpfckomvQifjzpfaom vufxJü &Sdaom vSLzG,f0w¬Kudk ay;vSLrlvnf; ay;vSLukef\? &Sdrlvnf; cdk;ukef\/ xdktcgü wwd,

r[mukodkvfpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (aomreóo[\*kwf ÓP0dyÜ,kwf tocFg&du r[mukodkvf pdwf [lvdkonf/ rod rvdr®mao;ojzifh ÓPfr,SOfaom ukodkvfrsKd;wnf;/) (0dok'¨d-2-83/)

4/ tMuiftcgü xdkuav;oli,fwdkYudk -- ]]oifwdkYonf ay;vSLMuukef? &Sdcdk;Muukef? qGrf;avmif;vdkuf? &Sdcdk;vdkuf}} --- þodkYponfjzifh rdbpaom aqGrsKd;wdkYu wdkufwGef;tyfukefonfjzpfí þodkYay;vSLjcif; &Sdcdk;jcif;paom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xdkuav;oli,fwdkYonf jyKusifhMuukef\/ xdktcgü aomreóo[\*kwf ÓP0dyÜ,kwf oocFg&du r[mukodkvfpdwf = pwkw¬pdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/

5-8/tMuitf cgüum; vLSz,G 0f wK¬ tvLScyH \*k K¾dv f ponwf \Ykd rjynpfh jHkci;fuvkd n;faumi;fç aomreó jzpfEdkifavmufonhf tjcm;tjcm;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ r&SdrIudkvnf;aumif; tpGJjyKí txufyg uok vkd af v;rsK;dwüYkd aomreóui;fuek of njfzpíf 'ge ovD orx 0yd óem paom aumi;fruI ok vkd uf kd jyKuek jfim;t?hH xtkd cgü Oayum© o[\*wk fr[muok vkd pf wd f(4)rsK;dwoYkd n fjzpaf y:vmuek \f / (aygi;faomf r[mukodkvfpdwf (8)rsKd;wnf;/) (0dok'¨d-2-83/)

½lyg0p&ukodkvfonf yÍöuenf;tm;jzifh psmeft\*FgwdkYESifh,SOfaom tjym;tm;jzifh (5)rsKd; jym;\/ t½yl g0p&uok vkd of n f tm½yk pÜ sme f (4)rsK;dwEYkd iS hf,OS jfci;f\ tprG ;fjzi hf(4)rsK;d jym;\/ (emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fü jyefMunhfyg/)

avmukwå&mukodkvfonf aomwmywådr\*fç ou'g\*grdr\*fç tem\*grdr\*fç t&[wår\*f[laom

av;yg;aom t&d,r\*fwdkYESifh ,SOfaomtm;jzifh (4)rsKd; jym;\/ þodkYvQif ukodkvf0dnmPfonf ---

1/ r[mukodkvfpdwf = umrm0p&ukodkvfpdwf ( 8 ) rsKd;ç

2/ ½lyg0p&ukodkvfpdwf ( 5 ) rsKd;ç

3/ t½lyg0p&ukodkvfpdwf ( 4 ) rsKd;ç

4/ avmukwå&mukodkvfpdwf ( 4 ) rsKd;ç

tm;vkH;aygif;aomf (21) rsKd;wnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-83-84/)

## tukodkvfpdwf (12) yg;

tuok vkd 0f nd mPof n fbtHk m;jzi hfwprf sK;dom &\dS / tuok vkd rf eS of rQ umrm0p&w&m;omwn;f/ t&if;tjrpf rlvoabmtm;jzifh avmbrlvpdwfç a'gorlvpdwfç arm[rlvpdwf[k (3)rsKd; jym;\/

xdkwGif avmbrlpdwfonf (8)rsKd; jym;\/ (emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif jyefMunhfyg/)

## avmbrlpdwf (8) rsKd; jzpfay:vmykH

1/ tMuitf cgü ]]umr\*Pk wf üYkd tjyprf &?dS umr\*Pk wf uYkd kd r0DS jJci;f o;kHaqmicf pH m;jci;fwüYkd tjyprf &}dS} þo Ykdpaomen;fjzi hf Oap'ä '|d pd aom rpd mä t,ul kd aU&oS mG ;jyKí tveG &f iT vf e;fonjfzpíf yiuf okd abmtm;jziohf mvQi f xujfruaf eaom xuof eaf eaom rwukd wf eG ;ftyaf ompwd jfzi hfumr\*Pk wf uYkd rkd vl n;f r0DS oJ ;kHaqmi\f / (,cuk mv csJorm;w Ykd csJeyH gwaf umuof uohJ )Ykd '|d r\*vF m = tjrirf \*vF mç owk r\*vF m = tMum;r\*vF mç rwk r\*vF m = tawUGr\*vF mwuYkd vkd n;f tEpS of m&tm;jzi hftjrwxf m;vsu f ,MHkun\f /

(avmurD \*vF mwuYkd kdavvh mvukd pf m;rrI sm;\/ aA'i f,Mwm "mw½f ukd f"mwqf iwf uYkd kdtEpS of m&tm;jzihf ,MHkun\f / tav;\*½jkyK\/) xtkd cgrsK;dü aomreóo[\*wk f '|d \*d wor,Ü wk f tocgF&ud yxr avmbrlpdwf jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-84/)

]]b0[lonf ykcufESifh acgif; tMum;rSmom &Sd\? aovQif jywf\? acgif;[dkbuf bmrQ r&Sd}} --þodkYpaom Oapä''d|d ponfESifh,SOfaom rdpämt,ludk a&U Swef;wifí xdkrdpämt,ljzifh azmufjyefaom pdwf"mwf&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYonf {wm0aum ZD00doa,m ,m0£`E´d,a\*gpa&m = ZD0 [laom owå0g\ wnf&me,fy,fum; pu©Kpaom £a`E´wdkY usufpm;Edkifaom e,fy,frQavmufomwnf; --[k wrvGefavmu&SdrIudk vufrcHbJ y,fvSefí ]]umrwdkYü tjypf[lonf r&Sd}}[k vufcHí tjypf&Sd r&Sd ra&G;cs,fawmhbJ umr\*kPfwdkYudk pdwfBudKuf cHpm;\/

]]om;o®D;\ rsufESmudk jrif&jcif;[laom tMuifvrf;jzifh om;o®D;&aom olwdkYonf pdk;&drfuif;aom ewjfynef Ad mÁ eof Ykda&muuf ek \f ? om;o;D®\ rsuEf mS u kdjri&f jci;f[al om þvr;fon f ewjfynof YkdomG ;&mü rcRwrf ,iG ;f ajzmiphf i;freS uf eaf om vr;faywn;f/ xvkd r;fu kd om;w&d pmä ewf oYkd nvf n;faumi;fç iuS wf Ykd onvf n;faumi;f jriof ud ek \f / xokd Ykdjriof jdci;faMumi hfxokd m;iuS wf oYkd n f tr&d i;füaomvf n;f arxek f tusihfudk jyKusifhukef\}} þodkY paomenf;jzifh om;\rsufESmudk jrif&jcif;wnf;[laom ykwårkc'óevrf;pOfonf ewf&Gm eAd mÁ eof aYkd &muaf Mumi;f vr;faywn;f --- þopYkd aom rmS ;aomt,ul kd,al omo\l oEmÅ eüf umr\*Pk uf kd tv&kd odS v kdpwd wf ikd ;fus cpH m;aeaomtcg om,maeaomtcgwüYkd vn;f aomreóo[\*wk f '|d \*d worÜ,kwf tocFg&du yxrpdwfrsKd;yif jzpfaeayonf/ (r[m#D-2-120/) owl pyf g;w\Ykd ypnö ;fu kdrw&m;,jlci;f t'Ed mé 'get&mü jAm[P® w\Ykd a&uT kdc;kd,jlci;fonof mvQif

tjyp&f \dS ? tjcm;aom c;kd,jlci;fon ftjyprf &?dS þuohJ aYkd om rpd mä \*g[ t,rl mS ;jzi hfowl pyf g;\ ypnö ;fukd rw&m;,jlci;fü ,i;fypnö ;fwtYkd ay: om,mwyrf uaf om avmbrpl wd rf mS vn;f þyxravmbrpl wd f trsKd;tpm;yif jzpf\/ q&morm;wdkYtwGuf rkom;ajymjcif;ç EGm;wdkYtwGuf rkom;ajymjcif;ç rdrdtwGuf rok m;ajymjci;fç toutf wuG frok m;ajymjci;fç o;D®uxkd rd ;fjrm;jci;f r\*vF mupd tö wuG frok m;pum;ajymjci;f þrkom;pum;ajymjcif;onf tjypfr&Sd? tjcm;aom rkom;pum;onfom tjypf&Sd\/ ,if;q&morm; powl tYkd wuG fuek ;facsmjci;fon ftjyprf &?dS tjcm;aom uek ;facsmpum;on ftjyp&f \dS / bm&wri;fw\Ykd ppfxdk;jcif;ç oDwma'0Dudk aqmifjcif; ponfudkqdkaom pum;onf raumif;rIudk Nidrf;apjcif;iSm jzpf\/ --- þodkYpaom rdpäm\*g[ t,lrSm;jzifh rkom;pum; ukef;pum; bm&wrif;wdkY\ ppfxdk;cef; oDwma'0Dudk aqmifcef;pum;wdkYudk ajymMum;&mü ,if;rkom;pum; ukef;pum; ponfwdkYü om,mwyfrufaom pdwfrSmvnf; þavmbrl yxrpdwfyif jzpf\/ (r[m#D-2-121/)

2/ tMuiftcgüum; EkHYaom rxufaom pdwfodyfrxufoefaomç rdrdonfvnf;aumif; olwpfyg; onfvnf;aumif; wdkufwGef;tyfaompdwfjzifh rSm;,Gif;aomcH,lcsuf rdpäm'd|dudk a&U SoGm;jyKí &Tif&Tif ve;fve;fyi f umr\*Pk wf uYkd rkd vl n;f o;kHaqmi f cpH m;\? '|d r\*vF m ponwf uYkd rkd vl n;f tEpS of m&tm;jzihf ,kHMunf\/ xdktcgrsKd;ü aomreóo[\*kwf 'd|d\*worÜ,kwf oocFg&du 'kwd,avmbrl tukodkvf pdwfonf jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-84/)

3/ tMuitf cgüum; rmS ;,iG ;faomc,H cl su f rpd mä '|d ud kd aU&oS mG ; rjyKríl rpd mä '|d Ed iS hf ra&mr,uS f ouf ou ftveG &f iT vf e;fon fjzpíf yiuf okd abmtm;jziohf mvQi fxuof evf su&f adS om rwukd wf eG ;ftyaf om pdwfjzifh arxkefudkrlvnf; rSD0J\? olwpfyg;\ pnf;pdrfudkrlvnf; wyfrufaomtm;jzifh rw&m;aom enf;vrf; trsKd;rsKd;jzifh &&Sdatmif a&S;½SL MuHpnf\? ydkif&Sifu MunfMunfjzLjzL ausauseyfeyf ray;aom olUOpömudkrlvnf; cdk;,l\? tEdkiftxuf vk,l\? "m;jywdkuf\? vmbfpm;\? xdktcgrsKd;ü aomreóo[\*kwf 'd|d\*w0dyÜ,kwf tocFg&du wwd,avmbrlpdwfonf jzpf\/ (0dok'¨d-2-84/)

4/ tMuiftcgüum; EkYHaom rxufaom pdwfodyfrxufoefaom rdrdonfvnf;aumif;ç olwpfyg; onvf n;faumi;f wukd wf eG ;ftyaf ompwd jfzi hfrmS ;,iG ;faomc,H cl su frpd mä '|d ud kda&U oS mG ;rjyKríl rpd mä '|d Ed iS hf ra&mr,Suf oufouf &Tif&Tifvef;vef;yif arxkefudkaomfvnf; rSD0J\? olwpfyg;\ pnf;pdrfudkrlvnf; wyfrufaomtm;jzifh wyfrufaompdwfxm;jzifh rw&m;aomenf;vrf; trsKd;rsKd;jzifh &&Sdatmif a&S;½SL MuHpnf\? ydkif&Sifu MunfMunfjzLjzL ausauseyfeyf ray;aom olUOpömudkvnf; cdk;,l\? tEdkiftxuf v,k \l ? "m;jywukd \f ? vmbpf m;\? ( rrd ud tvrkd &adS omvf n;f taMumi;ftrsK;drsK;daMumi hfvmb,f rl \d ??) xdktcgrsKd;ü aomreóo[\*kwf 'd|d\*w0dyÜ,kwf oocFg&du pwkw¬avmbrlpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/

(0dok'¨d-2-84/) 5-8/tMuiftcgüum; oHk;aqmiftyfaom umr\*kPfwdkY\vnf; rjynhfpkHjcif;udk taMumif;jyKíç tjcm; wpfyg;ukefaom aomreójzpfEdkifavmufonhf taMumif;w&m;wdkY\vnf; r&Sdjcif;aMumifh 'd|d\*wor,Ü wk jfzpjfci;fç '|d \*d w0yd ,Ü wk jfzpjfci;fç oocgF&ud jzpjfci;fç tocgF&ud jzpjfci;f[al om pwd f(4)rsK;dv;HkwYkd üyi faomreó ui;fuek of njfzpíf txuwf iG fazmjfyxm;ontfh wikd ;f avmbEiS ,hf OS of n fhraumi;frI tuok vkd uf kd jyKvyk Mfuuek \f / xtkd cgrsK;dü <ui;fuek af om av;rsK;duek af om Oayum© o[\*wk f avmbrl tukodkvfpdwfwdkYonf jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-84/)

## a'gorlpdwf (2) rsKd; jzpfay:vmykH

1/ a'greó o[\*kwf y#dCorÜ,kwf tocFg&du a'gorlpdwfç

2/ a'greó o[\*kwf y#dCorÜ,kwf oocFg&du a'gorlpdwf --þodkY a'gorlpdwfonf ESpfrsKd;om&Sd\/ olUtouf vsifpGmcsjcif; = owfjcif;ç olUypönf;udk rw&m;,ljcif;ç rkom;pum; ajymMum;jcif;ç uek ;facsmpum; ajymMum;jci;fç Mur;fwr;faompum;u kdajymMum;jci;fç Nyed zf si;faompum;u kdajymMum;jci;fç owl pyf g;w Ykdaoausysupf ;Dz&Ykd e fowl pyf g;wuYkd kdowzf &Ykd e f MupH n fpwd uf ;ljci;f pon fhtuok vkd tf rwI uYkd kd jyKvkyf&m0,f yifudk,foabmtm;jzifh xufxufoefoef jzpfaeaom a'greóa0'emESifh twlwuG jzpaf omç pwd cf uxf eMfur;fwr;fr Iy#Cd EiS ,hf OS af omç rrd od nvf n;faumi;f owl pyf g;woYkd nvf n;faumi;f rwukd wf eG ;f&aom pwd of n f yxra'gorpl wd f trsK;dtpm;wn;f/ ,i;ftuok vkd rf wI uYkd kdjyK&m0, f EaYHk om rxufaom pdwf"mwf odyfrjyif;xefaom a'gorlpdwfonf rdrdonfvnf;aumif; olwpfyg;wdkYonf vnf;aumif; wdkufwGef;tyfaom 'kwd,a'gorlpdwfrsKd;wnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-84/ r[m#D-2-121/) txufyg a'gojzpfavmufonhf tukodkvfrI trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk vGefusL;&mü EkHYaom rxufoefvGef;

aom EkHYonfjzpfí jzpfay:vmaom a'gorlpdwfonf {ueftm;jzifh oocFg&duomvQif jzpf\[k þodkY ozd &Ykd euf m; rwwaf umi;fay/ tMui f a'gorpl wd of n f rrd ud vn;faumi;f owl pyf g;wuYkd vn;faumi;f wdkufwGef;jcif;ESifhwuG jzpf\? tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYvya,m\*ESifhwuG jzpf\? xdka'gorlpdwfrsKd;onf EkHYonf omvQif jzpf\? þodkY ESvkH;ydkufawmfrlí txufygtwdkif; EkHYaom a'gorlpdwfudk oocFg&dujzpfaMumif; t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ (r[m#D-2-121/)

## arm[rlpdwf (2) rsKd; jzpfay:vmykH

1/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf 0dpdudpämorÜ,kwf arm[rlpdwfç

2/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf O'¨pöorÜ,kwf arm[rlpdwf ---

þovYkd Qi farm[rpl wd of n fEpS rf sK;d&\dS / orm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;pp fb&k m;reS çf oAnÁ K orm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS f

a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om r\*-f zvkd -f eAd mÁ e-f "ru® e© [f kac:qtkd yaf om w&m;pp fw&m;reS çf orm® orKÁ'¨ bk&m;&Sif\ t&d,oHCmppf oHCmrSefç aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m; ponhf 0dpdudpäm jzpfEdkifonhf t&mXmewdkYü trSeftwdkif; qkH;jzwfcsuf rcsEdkifaom umvü Oayu©mo[\*kwf

0pd ud pd mä or,Ü wk farm[rpl wd fjzp\f / oAnÁ K orm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS fa[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yaf om ½yk wf&m; emrwf &m;wuYkd kdom0uwoYkd nf ½íI r&Eikd ?f twwd ftem\*wuf kd0yd óem r½aI umi;f --- þopYkd aom ,rkH mS ;ooH ,&adS eaom pwd rf sK;dyiwf n;f/ pwd rf Nird rf ou f jzp&f mtcg = tm½ Hk trsK;drsK;day:o Ykdpwd yf sUHviG hf ae&mtcgü Oayu©mo[\*kwf O'¨pöorÜ,kwf arm[rlpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ avmbrlpdwfü avmb-arm[[laom tukovrlvw&m; ESpfyg;&Sd\/ a'gorlpdwfü a'goarm[[laom tukovrlvw&m; ESpfyg; &Sd\/ þarm[rlpdwf ESpfrsKd;üum; arm[[laom tukov rlvw&m; wpfrsKd;om &Sd\/ avmb a'go[laom tjcm;aom tukovrlvw&m;rsm;ESifh uif;ae\/ arm[[al om [wd wf prf sK;dom&adS om arm[rpl wd of n ftjcm;aom tuok vrvl w&m;r Sui;faeaom aMumi hftveG af waG 0onvf n;faumi;fç 0pd ud pd mä ç O'p¨ Eö iS hfto;Dto;D ,OS jfci;faMumi hftveG vf yI &f mS ;onf vnf;aumif; jzpf\? xdkaMumifh aomreóa0'emESifh r,SOfbJ Oayu©ma0'emESifhom ,SOf&ayonf/ x kdarm[rpl wd of n f wp&f wH pqf prf Qaomvf n;f yiuf ,kd of abmtwikd ;f xurf rI &/dS reS af yon f 0pd ud pd mä orÜ,kwfpdwfonf 0dpdudpämjzpf&m tm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;ü ,HkrSm;vsuf a&GU&Sm;onf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfwwf\? O'p¨ oö r,Ü wk pf wd of n f tm½tHk rsK;drsK;dü pwd yf sUHviG jhfci;f\ tprG ;ftm;jzi hf jzpwf w\f / ,i;fojYkdzpaf eaom þpdwfESpfrsKd;\ tb,frnfaom trIudpöü yifudk,foabmtm;jzifh xufjrufonhfoabmonfvnf;aumi;fç rdrdudk,fwdkifujzpfap olwpfyg;wdkYujzpfap wdkufwGef;tyfonf\ tjzpfonfvnf;aumif; jzpfoifhygthHenf;/ xdkaMumifh xdkarm[rlpdwfü oocFg& tocFg& uGJjym;rI r&Sday/

wpfzef O'¨pöapwodufonf tukodkvfpdwf (12)rsKd;ü ,SOfaom tukovom"m&Papwoduf wprf sK;djzp\f / ,i;fO'p¨ oö n f arm[r l O'p¨ oö r,Ü wk pf wd rf S wpyf g;uek af om tjcm;tjcm;uek af om tu-k ovkd pf wd f(11)rsK;dwüYkd &tyyf gaomvf n;f O'p¨ oö n ftx;ltm;jzi hfþarm[r lO'p¨ oö r,Ü wk pf wd üf omvQif Av0 jzpf\ tiftm;BuD;rm;\? xdkodkY tiftm;BuD;rm;aomaMumifhyifvQif ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;

(16)rsK;dwüYkd y"me = jy"me;faom w&m;wpcf kjzpvf m&\? xakd Mumi hfþpwd uf okd mvQi fO'p¨ jözi hftx;ljyKí O'¨pöorÜ,kwfpdwf[k rdeYfqdkjcif; jzpf\/ xdkaMumifhyifvQif "r®o\*FPDygVdawmf (tbd-1-103/)üvnf; þpdwfüyifvQif O'¨pöonf o½kyftm;jzifh vm&Sd\/ þodkYvQif ---

1/ tjcm;tjcm;aom tukodkvfpdwfwdkYü rqufqHaom 0dpdudpämw&m;ç

2/ y"me = jy"mef;aom O'¨pöw&m;ç

þw&m;ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh arm[rlpdwfudk ---

1/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf 0dpdudpämorÜ,kwfpdwfç

2/ Oayu©mo[\*kwf O'¨pöorÜ,kwfpdwfç þo YkdEpS rf sK;d&\dS [íl a[mawmrf ol n[f k rwS of m;ygav/ 0pd ud pd mä apwoud \f tm½uHk kdrq;Hkjzwf Edkifjcif;[lonf ,HkrSm;oHo,yifwnf;/ O'¨pöapwoduf\ tm½kHtrsKd;rsKd;ü ysHUvGifhjcif;[lonf pdwfrNidrfoufjcif;yifwnf;? pdwfvIyf&Sm;rI oabmwnf;/ þodkYvQif tukodkvf0dnmPfonf (12)rsKd; jym;\/ xdk tukodkvfpdwf (12)rsKd;onf tm½kH (6)rsKd;wGif tm½kHwpfrsKd;rsKd;udk tm½kHjyKí Oayu©mo[\*kwf-t[dwf Bud,m raem0dnmP"mwf\ tjcm;rJhü (= yÍö'Gg&ü 0ka|mç raem'Gg&ü raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;\ tjcm;rJhü) um,'Gg& 0pD'Gg& raem'Gg&[laom 'Gg&oHk;yg;wdkYjzifh um,uH 0pDuH raemuHwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh xdkufonhf tm;avsmfpGm ygPmwdygw tp&Sdaom ur®yx\ tpGrf;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç ur®yx rajrmufaom uH\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; jzpfay:vm\[k od&Sdygav/ xdk (12)rsKd;aom tukodkvfpdwfwdkYwGif O'¨pö o[\*kwfpdwfrS wpfyg;aom tukodkvfpdwf (11)rsKd;onf tyg,f (4)bkHwdkYü y#doaE¨usKd; y0wådusKd;udk ay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sd\/ ok\*wdbkHü y0wådusKd;udk ay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sd\/ O'¨pöo[\*kwfpdwfum; 'k\*¾wd ok\*wd ESpfXmewdkYü y0wådusKd;udkomvQif ay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sd\/ (r[m#D-2-122/)

## 0dyguf tAsmuw 0dnmPf

Zmwad b' = Zmwuf jJGym;r I oabmtm;jzi hf 0yd gutf Asmuwç u&d ,d mtAsmuw[ k EpS rf sK;d jym;\/ xdkwGif 0dyguftAsmuw 0dnmPfonf blrdab' = bkHtjym;tm;jzifh --- umrm0p&0dyguf 0dnmPfç ½lyg 0p&0dyguf 0dnmPfç t½lyg0p&0dyguf 0dnmPfç avmukwå&m0dyguf 0dnmPf[k (4)rsKd; jym;\/ xdkwGif umrm0p&0dyguf 0dnmPfonf ukov0dyguf 0dnmPfç tukov0dyguf 0dnmPf[k ESpfrsKd; jym;\/ ukov0dyguf 0dnmPfonfvnf; t[dwfukov0dyguf 0dnmPfç o[dwfukov0dyguf 0dnmPf[k

ESpfrsKd; jym;\/

1/ t[dwfukov0dyguf 0dnmPf (8)rsKd;

2/ o[dwfukov0dyguf 0dnmPf (8)rsKd; aygif;aomf ukov0dyguf 0dnmPf (16)rsKd;wnf;/ (emrfur®|mef;ydkif;ü jyefMunhfyg/)

## r[mukodkvfESifh r[m0dyguf

orÜ,kwå"r®meÍö 0daoao towdyd tm'gowvm'Dok rkcedrdwåH 0d, ed½kóm[H 0dyguH? rkcH

0d, oOóm[H ukovEdÅ a0'dwAÁH/ (0dok'¨d-2-86/) ed½kóm[EdÅ {w¬ Oóma[m emr tEkypdäEém0dZÆmwPSmrmeoEÅmae 0dygukyÜg'eorw¬wmocFgawm Asmyga&m? aom 0dygauok ew¬Dwd wH ed½kóm[H/ ukoavok ye tbdnm0oy0awåokyd taw¬0gwd wH oOóm[H/ (r[m#D-2-127/) tcsKdUaom q&mwdkY\ tvdktm;jzifh r[m0dygufpdwfwdkY\ oocFg&dujzpfrIç tocFg&dujzpfrIü

tm\*re taMumif;ç ypö, taMumif;[k ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/

1/ tm\*re taMumi;f --- tm\*retaMumi;f[ol n f0yd gupf wd wf vYkd mc&Jh m utH aMumi;fu kdqvkd okd n/f tcsKUdaom q&mw\Ykd tvtkd m;jzi hfrsuEf mS on f vyI &f mS ;vwaf om f reS tf jyiüf xiaf eaom rsuEf mS &yd \f vyI jfci;fuohJ YkdtocgF&uok vkd \f tusK;d0yd guof n ftocgF& jzp\f ? oocgF&uok vkd \f tusK;d0yd guof nf oocFg& jzpf\? þodkYvQif vmchJ&muHvrf;aMumif;\ tpGrf;jzifh r[m0dygufpdwfwdkYü oocFg&ç tocFg& jzpfrIudk tvdk&SdawmfrlMu\/ (r[m#D-2-127/)

2/ yp,ö taMumi;f --- prG ;ftitf m;aumi;fuek af om xi&f mS ;uek af om u-H ure® rd wd -f \*wed rd wd [f al om taMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumi hfy#od aE-¨ b0i-f pwk [d al om 0yd gu0f nd mPwf üYkd oocgF&ud tocgF&ud jzprf uI kd vn;faumi;fç reG jfrwaf om Ow kabmZO fpaomtaMumi;fç rrd \d a&;SwiG fwn&f adS om aZm\ oocgF&ud jzpfrI tocFg&dujzpfrI[laom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh w'g½kH 0dyguf0dnmPf\ oocFg&dujzpfrI tocFg&dujzpfrIudkvnf;aumif; tcsKdUaom q&mjrwfwdkYu tvdk&SdawmfrlMu\/ (r[m#D-2-127/) tocFg&duukodkvf oocFg&duukodkvfpdwfwdkYwGif tocFg&duukodkvfpdwfjzifh jzpfapç oocFg&du ukodkvfpdwfjzifh jzpfap ukodkvfuHudk tm;xkwfNyD;vwfaomf xdkuH tusKd;ay;awmhrnhf aemufumv0,f jyKjyifrI r&SdbJ tm;xkwfrI r&SdbJ (tusKd;ay;awmhrnhf ,if;uH\ pGrf;tifaMumifhyifvQif) uH-ur®edrdwf\*wed rd wd wf wYkd iG fwprf sK;drsK;daom erd wd of n fxivf mvwaf om fxukd aH Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom y#od aEo¨ nf tocFg&du jzpf\/ jyKjyifrIESifhwuG tm;xkwfrIESifhwuG uH-ur®edrdwf-\*wdedrdwfwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom edrdwfonf xifvmvwfaomf xdkuHaMumifhjzpfaom y#doaE¨0dyguf0dnmPfonf oocFg&du jzpf\/ b0if pkwd 0dyguf0dnmPfwdkYum; y#doaE¨ESifh wlukef\/ (rdrdvHkYv olwpfyg;vHkYvjzifh aMumifhMurjyK&bJ xivf maom uHpaom tm½kHedrdwf oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom y#doaE¨ b0if pkwdwdkYonf tocFg&du jzpfukef\/ aMumifhMujyKí xifvmaom uHpaom edrdwfwpfrsKd;rsKd;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom y#doaE¨ b0if pkwdwdkYonf oocFg&du jzpfukef\[k qdkvdkonf/) rdrda&S;u uok vkd ftuok vkd af Zmu tocgF&ud jzpvf Qi fw'g½oHk nvf n;f tocgF&ud jzp\f ? ,i;faZmu oocgF&ud jzpfvQif w'g½kHonfvnf; oocFg&dujzpf\/ þodkY rSwfom;yg/ (rlv#D-1-127/)

## ed½kóm[ - oOóm[

r[mukodkvfESifh r[m0dygufwdkYü ,SOfzufapwoduf ta&twGufum; uGJjym;rIr&Sd wlnDvsufyif &\dS / xokd yYkd i f x;laxuG jJGym;r I r&adS omvf n;f aMu;rtHk jyi fponwf üYkd rsuEf mS &yd uf ohJ Ykd0yd gu0f nd mPof nf ed½kóm[ = Oóm[r&Sd = Asmyg&uif;\/ ukodkvf0dnmPfum; rsufESmuJhodkY Oóm[&Sd\? Asmyg&&Sd\/

Oóm[ --- Oóm[ rnfonfum; t&[wår\*fjzifh ry,fowftyfao;aomaMumifh rjywfpJ ao;aom t0dZÆm wPSm rme &Sdaom ½kyfemrf oEÅmeftpOfü tusKd;0dyguf0dnmPfudk jzpfapjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpf[k qdktyfaom Asmyg&wnf;/ xdkAsmyg&onf 0dyguf0dnmPfwdkYü r&Sd? xdkaMumifh xdk 0dyguf0dnmPfonf ed½kóm[ rnf\/ ukodkvf0dnmPfwdkYürlum; tbdnmPf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfukef

aom uok vkd 0f nd mPwf üYkd aomvf n;f xtkd usK;d0yd guuf kdjzpaf pjci;fimS prG ;fEikd of n\f tjzp[f kqtkd yaf om

Asmyg&onf &Sdvsufyif jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh xdkukodkvf0dnmPfonf oOóm[rnf\/

(0dok'¨d-2-86/ r[m#D-2-127/)

tuok v0yd guuf m; t[wd wf &m;om jzp\f / t[wd uf ok v0yd gu fo[wd uf ok v0yd gu0f nd mPf wuYkd m; £|m½ Hk £|rZÑwmå ½wHk uYkd kd tm½jHkyKuek \f / tuok v0yd gu0f nd mPuf m; te|d m½-Hk te|d rZÑwmå ½Hk wdkYudk tm½kHjyKukef\/

1/ t[dwf tukov0dyguf ( 7 )yg;ç 2/ t[dwf ukov0dyguf ( 8 )yg;ç

3/ o[dwf ukov0dyguf ( 8 )yg;ç

tm;vkH;aygif;aomf umrm0p&0dyguf (23)yg;wnf;/

½lyg0p&ukodkvfuJhodkYyif ½lyg0p&0dygufonfvnf; (5)rsKd;yif &Sd\/ pdwf apwoduf orÜ,kwå"r® ta&twGuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç tm½kHtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ½lyg0p&ukodkvfESifh ½lyg0p&0dygufonf wlnD\/ odkYaomf ½lyg0p&ukodkvf0dnmPfum; ormywf\ tpGrf;jzifh aZm0Dxd pdwftpOfü jzpf\/ þ

½yl g0p&0yd gu0f nd mPuf m; qikd &f mqikd &f m ½yl g0p& Oyywbåd 0ü y#od aE ¨ b0i f pwk \d tprG ;fjzi hfjzp\f / wpzf e f t½yl g0p&uok vkd uf ohJ yYkd i f t½yl g0p&0yd gu0f nd mPof nvf n;f av;rsK;dyi f jym;\/ qikd &f m

qdkif&m t½lyg0p& Oyywådb0ü ,if;t½ly0dyguf0dnmPfonf y#doaE¨ b0if pkwd\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpf\/ tmumomeÍöm,we ukodkvfaMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom tmumomeÍöm,we 0dyguf0dnmPfonf tmumomeÍöm,we Oyywådb0ü y#doaE¨ b0if pkwd\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpf\? þodkY ponfjzifh oabm aygufyg/ avmuwk &å m0yd gu0f nd mPof n f av;yg;uek af om t&,d r\*wf EYkd iS ,hf OS af om uok vkd pf wd \f tusK;d

jzpfaomaMumifh av;rsKd;yif jym;\/

1/ aomwmywådr\*f ukodkvfaMumifh aomwmywådzdkvf 0dyguf0dnmPfç

2/ ou'g\*grdr\*f ukodkvfaMumifh ou'g\*grdzdkvf 0dyguf0dnmPfç

3/ tem\*grdr\*f ukodkvfaMumifh tem\*grdzdkvf 0dyguf0dnmPfç

4/ t&[wår\*f ukodkvfaMumifh t&[wåzdkvf 0dyguf0dnmPf ---

þo Ykdto;Dto;D jzp\f / ,i;f avmuwk &å m0yd gu0f nd mPof n fr\*0¾ xD \d tprG ;fjzivhf n;faumi;fç

zvormywdå0Dxd\ tpGrf;jzifhvnf;aumif; ESpfrsKd;aom tjym;tm;jzifh jzpf\/ þodkYvQif umrç ½lyç t½lyç avmukwå&m[laom bkHav;yg;wdkYü tm;vkH;aygif;vdkufaomf 0dyguf 0nd mP f (36)rsK;d jzp\f / (oaYkd om f toiof al wmaf umi;f\ 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½ Hk e,af jrtwiG ;f üum; ½yl g0p&0yd guçf t½yl g0p&0yd guçf avmuwk &å m0yd gu0f nd mPwf Ykdryg0iEf ikd af y/ avmuwk &å m0yd guf 0dnmPfum; 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH r[kwfaomaMumifh jzpf\/ ½lyg0p&0dyguf0dnmPfç t½lyg0p&0yd gu0f nd mPwf uYkd m; ½yl g0p&ow0å g t½yl g0p&ow0å gw YkdoEmÅ eüf om ½yl g0p&b Hkt½yl g0p&büHk om jzpMfuaom 0yd gu0f nd mPwf YkdjzpMfu\/ ,i;f ½yl t½yl 0yd gu0f nd mPwf uYkd kdA['d ¨cEm¨ ig;yg; ½yk ef mrwf &m; wuYkd kd0yd óem½yI mG ;&mü A['d c¨ si;f wnl íD omretf m;jzi hfaygi;fpjkcKHiíkH ½&I müum; a&maEmS í 0yd óem ½I&rnhf t½IcHtm½kHrsm; jzpfMuaomfvnf; vlom;wpfOD;rQom jzpfaeao;aom toifolawmfaumif; taejzifh ,if; 0dyguf0dnmPfwdkYcsnf; oD;oefY xkwfEkwfíum; r½IEdkif[k rSwfyg/ vmbdaem {0 ye r[\*¾wpdwåmed okygu#med a[mEdÅ/ (r[m#D-2-353/) r[\*¾Kwfw&m;wdkYum; &&Sdol\ oEÅmefüom aumif;pGmxif&Sm;ukef\[k rdefYqdkxm;aomaMumifh ½yl g0p&0yd gu ft½yl g0p&0yd gu[f al om r[\*K¾wpf wd wf oYkd nvf n;f ,i;f0yd gupf wd wf uYkd kd&&odS wl \Ykd oEmÅ ef üom aumif;pGmxif&Sm;EdkifaomaMumifh jzpf\/

## ud&d, tAsmuw 0dnmPf

ud&d, tAsmuw0dnmPfonf umrm0p& ud&d,mç ½lyg0p& ud&d,mç t½lyg0p& ud&d,m[k

blrdab'tm;jzifh oHk;rsKd; jym;\/

1/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; [odwkyÜg'f [laom t[dwfumrm0p& ud&d,m (3)yg;ç

2/ r[mud&d,mpdwf (8)yg;ç = (umrm0p& r[mud&d,mpdwf)

3/ ½lyg0p& ud&d,mpdwf (5)yg;ç

4/ t½lyg0p& ud&d,mpdwf (4)yg;ç þodkYvQif ud&d,mpdwf trsKd;tpm; (20) &Sd\/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; [laom t[dwf u&d ,d mpwd f(2)rsK;duvvJG Qi f<ui;fuseaf om u&d ,d mpwd f(18)rsK;dwoYkd n f&[EmÅ t&iS jfrwBfu;Dw\Ykd oEmÅ ef üom jzpfEdkifaom pdwftrsKd;tpm;wdkY jzpfMu\/ þodkYvQif ---

1/ ukodkvfpdwf 21 rsKd;

2/ tukodkvfpdwf 12 rsKd; 3/ 0dyguf tAsmuwpdwf 36 rsKd;

4/ ud&d,m tAsmuwpdwf 20 rsKd;

tm;vkH;aygif;aomf 89 rsKd;wnf;/

(90)jynhf&ef wpfck ,kwfavsmhaeojzifh pdwf wpfck,kwf (90)[k ac:a0: toHk;jyKonf/

## 0dnmPfwdkY\ vkyfief;udpö (14) rsKd;

,i;f0nd mPwf \Ykd vyk if e;fupd oö n f y#od aEu¨ pd çö b0iuf pd çö tm0ZeÆ ;fupd çö 'óeupd çö o0eupd çö Cm,eupd çö om,eupd çö zok eupd çö or#Ü dpeä upd ö oE&DÅ Pupd çö a0g|AeÁ upd çö Z0eupd çö w'g&rP® upd çö pwk ud pd wö \Ykd tprG ;fjzi hf(14)rsK;d &\dS / þ (14)rsK;daom tjci;ft&mwjYkdzi hf,i;fpwd wf oYkd n fjzpaf y:vmMu ukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-87/)

## 1/ y#doaE¨udpö

r[mukodkvf trnf&aom umrm0p&ukodkvf (8)rsKd;wdkY\ pGrf;tif&Sdefapmf tmEkabmfaMumifh

ewfjynf vlUjynfwdkYü owå0gwdkYonf tMuiftcgü jzpfay:vmMu&ukef\/ xdktcg0,f xdkowå0gwdkY\ oEmÅ eüf aocge;Dumv0, f a&;S½SLxivf maom u-H ure® rd wd -f \*wed rd wd wf wYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom tm½uHk kd tm½jHkyKí o[wd uf mrm0p&r[m0yd gu f(8)rsK;dç vUljynaf vmuwüYkd ey;Hky@Ku fponbfh 0o Ykduyaf &muf Mu&ukefaom owå0gwdkYtm; tm;enf;aom 'Gd[dwfukodkvf\ tusKd;jzpfaom t[dwfukov0dyguf

Oayum© oE&DÅ P (1)rsK;d --- þovYkd Qi f(9)rsK;daom pwd wf oYkd n fy#od aE\¨ tprG ;fjzi hfjzpaf y:vmMuuek \f / tMuitf cgüum; ½yl g0p&uok vkd ft½yl g0p&uok vkd wf \Ykd prG ;ftm;&edS af pm ftmEak bmaf Mumi hf½yl bHk

t½lybkHwdkYü owå0gwdkYonf jzpfay:vmMu&ukef\? xdktcgrsKd;ü yGm;rsm;xm;tyfNyD;aom ½lyg0p&psmef t½lyg0p&psmef&Sdaom owå0gwdkYtm; aocgeD; umvü a&S;½SLxifvmaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfç uoPkd ;fy#bd m\*erd wd pf aom ure® rd wd ftm½uHk okd mvQi ftm½jHkyKí (9)yg;uek af om ½yl g0p&0yd gu f0nd mPf t½lyg0p&0dyguf 0dnmPfwdkYonf y#doaE¨\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmMuukef\/ tMuiftcgüum; tukodkvf\ pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEkabmfaMumifh tyg,fbkHü owå0gwdkYonf jzpfMu&ukef\? xdktcgrsKd;ü jyKtyfNyD;aom tukodkvfuH&Sdaom owå0gwdkYtm; aocgeD; umvü a&S;½SL xivf maom u-H ure® rd wd -f \*wed rd wd wf wYkd iG fwprf sK;drsK;daom tm½uHk kdtm½jHkyKí wpcf ak om t[wd tf u-k ov0dyguf Oayu©moEÅD&P raem0dnmP"mwfonf y#doaE¨\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm\/ þodkYvQif a&S;OD;pGm þ0dnmPu©E¨m eda'´oydkif;ü (19)rsKd;aom 0dyguf0dnmPfwdkY\ y#doaE¨\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfjcif; udk od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-87-88/) b0a[mi;fEiS hfb0opuf çkd b0a[mi;fcEm¨ EiS hfb0opcf Em¨ u kdqupf yaf y;jci;fupd çö urb® 0[al om taMumif;uHESifh Oyywådb0[laom tusKd;0dygufudk qufpyfay;jcif;udpöudk y#doaE¨udpö[k qdkonf/

## 2/ b0ifudpö

wpzf e fy#od aE0¨ nd mPof n fcsKyNfy;Dvwaf om fxxkd kdcsKyaf vNy;Daom y#od aE0¨ nd mPof Ykdtjcm;rühJ jzpaf omtm;jzi hftpOvf ukd af om xxkd kdy#od aEu¨ kdjzpaf pwwaf om u\H omvQi ftusK;djzpíf jzpaf omç y#od aE0¨ nd mP\f yivf Qi f tm½jHkzpaf om xukd -H ure® rd wd -f \*wed rd wd f o;kHrsK;dwwYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom tm½Hk üomvQi f xykd #od aE0¨ nd mPEf iS hf jzpaf pwwaf om taMumi;fw&m;ç ,OS zf uaf pwoud f or,Ü wk wf &m; tm;jzifh wlonfomvQifjzpfaom b0if0dnmPfrnfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (y#doaE¨0dnmPfESifh b0if 0dnmPfonf tm½kHtm;jzifhvnf; wl\? jzpfapwwfaom taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifhvnf; wl\? ,SOfzuf apwoduf ta&twGuftm;jzifhvnf; wl\/) aemufxyfvnf; xdky#doaE¨0dnmPfESifhwlaom b0if 0dnmPfonf jzpfjyef\[k rSwfyg/ þenf;tm;jzifh b0iftpOfudk epfapwwfaom yÍö'Gg&0Dxdü yÍö'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fç raem'gG&0xD üd raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f[ k qtkd yaf om tm0ZeÆ ;fpwd +f apwoud of n f r&vdS waf omf jzpaf y:rvmvwaf om fwoiG of iG fp;Dqi;faeaom jrpaf &t,Ouf ohJ Ykdtyd rf uuf kdrjrirf uaf om ow0å g\ oEÅmef0,f tdyfarGUjcif; tdyfaysmfjcif;odkY oufa&mufaomtcg ponfwdkYü twdkif;t&SnfrS uif;aomç twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom ta&twGuf&Sdaomç ra&wGufEdkifaom b0ift,Ofonfvnf; jzpfíaeonf omwnf;[k rSwfom;yg/ þenf;jzifh y#doaE¨0dnmPfESifh trsKd;wlonfomvQif jzpfukefaom 0dyguf 0dnmPfwdkY\omvQif b0if\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmonf[k od&Sdygav/ (Oyywådb0\ rjywfrpJ tjrJ qufvuf jzpfa&;twGuf taMumif;tjzpfjzifh jzpfjcif;udpöudk b0ifudpö[k qdkonf/ 0Dxdpdwfrsm; rjzpf chJaomf pdwftpOf rjywfpJa&;twGuf y#doaE¨udk jzpfapwwfaom uH\pGrf;[kefaMumifhyif y#doaE¨ESifh tm½cHk si;fvn;fwíl apwoud f,OS zf u fta&twuG cf si;fvn;f wnl aD ompwd wf n;f/ 0xD pd wd fjzpaf omtcg ,if;b0ift,Ofonf &yfoGm;\? 0Dxdpdwf rjzpfaomtcg 0Dxdpdwf tpOfqkH;oGm;aomtcg ,if; b0ifpdwfonf jyefjzpfjyef\/) (0dok'¨d-2-88/)

## 3/ tm0ZÆef; udpö

wpzf e fþqtkd yNfy;Daomen;fjzi hfb0itf pOof n fjzpvf waf om ftMuitf cgü ow0å gw\Ykd oEmÅ e-f

0,f pu©Kpaom £a`E´wdkYonf ½lyg½kHpaom tm½kHudk ,ljcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifukef\/ xdktcgü pu©Kyom'0,f ½lyg½kHonf a&S;½SLxifjcif; a&S;½SLusa&mufjcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf ½lyg½kHudk tpGJjyKí pu©Kyom'tm; xdyg;jcif;onf jzpfay:vm\/ (0dok'¨d-2-88/)

C¥em = xdyg;jcif; = ½kdufcwfjcif; = wdkufcdkufjcif; --- oifhavsmfaomt&yfü wnfaeaom ½lyg½kH u puK©yom'tm; a&;S½SL½udk cf wjfci;f xcd udk jfci;faMumi hf rsuvf mT ponwf \Ykd atmuof uYkd sjci;f txuf odkY wufjcif; wnfhwnfhMunhfjcif; apmif;ihJMunhfjcif;ponhf aMumifhMuAsmyg& tp&Sdaom trlt&mxl; 0dum&ESifh twlwuGjzpfaom pu©Kyom'\ rSD&m r[mbkwfü tm½kH\ £|tjzpf ted|tjzpfjzifh csD;ajr§mufjcif;onfvnf;aumif; a&S;½SLxdcwfjcif;onfvnf;aumif; C¥emwnf;/ (r[m#D-2-132/) xdkpu©Kyom'tm; ½lyg½kH xdckdufonf\ tjcm;rJhü xdckdufonf\ pGrf;tm;aMumifh b0ifonf vIyfvm\/ (xdkvIyfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ESpfBudrf jzpfjcif;jzifh b0ift,Of b0iftpOfESifh rwlaom 0Dxdpdwf\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfrIodkY uyfa&mufjcif;udkyif b0\*Fpve = b0ifvIyfonf[k qdkvdkonf/ rSefayonf xdkb0ifpdwfonf pdwftpOf\ a&S;tcdkuftwefYrS uGJjym;aom 0Dxdpdwf tcdkuftwefY\ taMumif;w&m;jzpfaomaMumifh vIyfouJhodkY jzpfae\? xdkaMumifh b0\*Fpve[lí qdkonf/) xdktcgü b0ipf wd of n fcsKyNfy;Dvwaf om fxbkd 0ivf yI jfci;f\ taMumi;fjzpaf om ½yl g½uHk ykd ivf Qi ftm½HkjyKí b0iuf kd jzwfbdouJhodkY ½lyg½kHudk qifjcifjcif; tm0ZÆef;udpöudk NyD;pD;apvsuf ud&d,raem"mwf trnf&aom yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd of n fjzpaf y:vm\/ aomw'gG& ponwf üYkd vn;f þen;fuykd i fotd yaf yon/f wpzf ef raem'Gg&ü tm½kH (6)rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;onf xifvmvwfaomf b0ifvIyfonf\ tjcm;rJhü b0if t,Ouf kd jzwof uohJ Ykdxivf maom tm½uHk kd qijfcijfci;f tm0ZeÆ ;fupd öu kdNy;Dp;Dapvsu fOayum© o[\*wk f t[dwf ud&d, raem0dnmP"mwfonf = raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwfonf jzpfay:vm\[k rSwfyg/ þodkYvQif ud&d, 0dnmPf (2)rsKd;wdkY\ tm½kHudk qifjcifwwfaom tm0ZÆef;udpötm;jzifh jzpfykHudk od&Sdygav/

(0dok'¨d-2-88?)

«yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;f\ tjcm;rühJ puK©0nd mP\f 'óeupd ö = ½yl g½uHk jkdrijfci;fupd ö ponuf kd qokd iahf omf vnf; rqdkao;rlí tm0ZÆef;udpöcsif; wlnDaomaMumifh raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;udk,lí tm0ZÆef; (2)rsKd;vkH;udk wpfaygif;wnf; zGifhqdkxm;onf/ udpö (14)rsKd;udk qdkchJaom tusOf; Oa'´opum;ESifh udpörsm;udk tpOf twdkif; zGifhjyvdkaomaMumihf jzpf\/ (r[m#D-2-132/)»

## 4-8/ 'óe o0e Cm,e om,e zkoeudpö

b0ifudk jzwfouJhodkY jzpfay:vmaom (½lyg½kHudk) qifjcifwwfaom yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;\ tjcm;rJhü

a&;SO;DpmG puK©'gG&ü 'óeupd ö = ½yl g½uHk kdjriof jdci;fupd uö kdNy;Dp;Dapvsu fpuK©yom'vQi fr&DS m0wK¬&adS om

½lyg½kHudk odjrifwwfaom pu©K0dnmPfpdwfonf jzpfay:í vm\/ aomw'gG&ü o0eudpö = o'´g½kHudk Mum;odjcif;udpöudk NyD;pD;apvsuf aomwyom'vQif rSD&m 0w¬K&Sdaom toH o'´g½kHudk Mum;odwwfaom aomw0dnmPfpdwfonfç Cme'Gg&ü Cm,eudpö = teYH \*E¨m½kHudk eHodjcif;udpöudk NyD;pD;apvsuf Cmeyom'vQif rSD&m0w¬K&Sdaom teYH \*E¨m½kHudk eHodwwfaom

Cme0dnmPfpdwfonfç Zd0Sg'Gg&ü om,eudpö = t&om = &om½kHudk vsufodjcif;udpöudk NyD;pD;apvsuf Z0d gSyom'vQi fr&DS m0wK¬&adS om t&om = &om½uHk kdvsuof wd waf om Z0d gS0nd mPpf wd of nçf um,'gG&ü zok eupd ö = azm|AmÁ ½uHk kd xod jdci;fupd uö kd Ny;Dp;Dapvsu f um,yom'vQi f r&DS m0wK¬&adS om azm|AmÁ ½uHk kd xdodwwfaom um,0dnmPfpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/«yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ESifh orÜ#dpädKif; tMum;Xmeudk yÍö0nd mPXme = yÍ0ö nd mPpf wd wf Ykdjzp&f mXme[ kq\kd / Xmecsi;fwnl íD þt&mü pak ygi;fíjyjci;f jzpof n/f 0Dxdcsif;um; wpf0DxdpDom jzpfonf/ pu©K'Gg&0Dxd0,f pu©K0dnmPfjzpfonhf ae&mü aomw'Gg&0Dxd ponf0,f aomw0dnmPf ponfwdkY toD;toD;jzpfjcif;aMumifh pkaygif;zGifhqdkxm;onf [lvdkonf/» xdkyÍö0dnmPfwdkYonf £|m½kH £|rZÑwåm½kH = (tvdk&Sdtyfaom £|m½kHç tv,ftvwf tvdk&Sd tyfaom £|rZÑwåm½kH) wdkYü ukov0dyguf 0dnmPfwdkY jzpfukef\/ tvdkr&Sdtyfaom ted|m½kHç tv,f tvw f tvrkd &tdS yaf om te|d rZÑwmå ½wHk üYkd tuok v0yd gu f 0nd mPwf Ykdjzpuf ek \f / þovYkd Qi f (10)yg;

ukefaom 0dyguf0dnmPfwdkY\ = a'G;yÍö0dnmPf (10)wdkY\ 'óeudpöç o0eudpöç Cm,eudpöç om,eudpöç zkoeudpö\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfjcif;udk od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-88/)

## 9/ orÜ#d pädKif;udpö

pu©K0dnmP"mwk,m OyÜZÆdwGm ed½k'¨oreEÅ&m OyÜZÆwd pdwåH raem rmeoH wZÆm raem"mwk/

(tbd-2-91/)

= pu©K0dnmP"mwf\ jzpfNyD;í csKyfNyD;onf\ tjcm;rJhü odwwfaom rmeo[k qdktyfaom xdk pu©K0dnmPftm; avsmufywfaom raem"mwf[k qdktyfaom pdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/(tbd-2-91/) þopYkd aom pum;awmuf kdb&k m;&iS uf ,kd af wmwf ikd fa[mMum;xm;awmrf al omaMumi hfpuK©0nd mPf ponwf \Ykd tjcm;rühJ xykd Í0ö nd mPwf \Ykd omvQi ftm½uHk kdcvH iohf uohJ aYkd om uok v0yd gu fyÍ0ö nd mP\f tjcm;rJhü ukov0dyguf jzpfaomç tukov0dyguf yÍö0dnmPf\ tjcm;rJhü tukov0dyguf jzpfaom or#Ü dpädKi;f = raem"mwof n fjzpaf y:vm\/ þoaYkd om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfEpS rf sK;duek af om uok v0yd guf orÜ#dpädKif; raem"mwf0dnmPfç tukov0dyguf orÜ#dpädKif; raem"mwf0dnmPfwdkY\ orÜ#dpäeudpö = tm½kHudk cHvifhouJhodkYaom udpö\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmykHudk od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-88-89/)

([',0w¬K &SdrIudk vufrcHouJhodkY orÜ#dpädKif;paom 0DxdpdwfwdkY\ jzpfrIudkvnf; cGifhrjyKEdkifolwdkY twuG f ygVad wmuf kdxwk af qmiuf ;kdum;í or#Ü dpädKi;fpaom 0xD pd wd wf Ykdxi&f mS ;&adS Mumi;fu kdom"ujyí zGifhqdkjcif; jzpf\/ ygVdawmfudk wm;jrpfjcif;iSm rwwfaumif;onfom jzpfayonf/ r[m#D-2-132/)

## 10/ oEÅD&Pudpö

raem"mwk,myd OyÜZÆdwGm ed½k'¨oreEÅ&m OyÜZÆwd pdwåH raem rmeoH wZÆm raem0dnmP"mwk/

(tbd-2-92/)

= orÜ#dpädKif;0dyguf raem"mwf\vnf; jzpfNyD;í csKyfonf\ tjcm;rJhü odwwfaom rmeo[k qdk tyfaom xdkorÜ#dpädKif; raem"mwf0dnmPftm; avsmufywfaom raem0dnmP"mwf[k qdktyfaom pdwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ (tbd-2-92/) þodkY bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh orÜ#dpädKif;0dyguf raem"mwfonf vufcH

tyfaom tm½kHudkyifvQif pHkprf;vsuf tukov0dyguf orÜ#dpädKif; raem"mwf\ tjcm;rJhü ted|m½kH ted|rZÑwåm½kHü tukodkvf\ tusKd;jzpfaom tukov0dyguf t[dwf raem0dnmP"mwf = Oayu©m oEÅD&Ppdwfonfç ukov0dygufjzpfaom orÜ#dpädKif; raem"mwf\ tjcm;rJhü £|m½kHü ukov0dyguf aomreóo[\*kwf t[dwfraem0dnmP"mwf = ukov0dyguf aomreóoEÅD&Ppdwfonfç £| rZÑwåm½kHü Oayu©mo[\*kwf t[dwfukov0dyguf raem0dnmP"mwfonf = t[dwfukov0dyguf Oayu©moEÅD&Ppdwfonf jzpfay:vm\[k rSwfyg/ þodkYvQif oHk;yg;ukefaom 0dyguf 0dnmPfwdkY\

(= tuok v0yd gu f Oayum© oE&DÅ Pç uok v0yd gu f aomreóoE&DÅ Pç uok v0yd gu f Oayum© oE-DÅ &P [laom oHk;yg;ukefaom 0dyguf0dnmPfwdkY\) oEÅD&Pudpö = tm½kHudk pHkprf;jcif;udpö\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmykHudk od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-89/)

## 11/ a0g|AÁeudpö = 0ka|mudpö

wpfzef oEÅD&Ppdwf\ tjcm;rJhü xdkoEÅD&Ppdwfonf pHkprf;tyfaom tm½kHudkyifvQif aumif;pGm yikd ;fjcm; rwS of m;vsu f = aumi;fpmG yikd ;fjcm; rwS of m;ouohJ aYkd om Oayum© o[\*wk f t[wd uf &d ,d raem 0dnmP"mwfonf = raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;[laom 0ka|mpdwfonf jzpfay:vm\[k rSwfyg/ þodkYvQif wpfck aom t[wd uf &d ,d 0nd mP\f a0g|AeÁ updö = tm½kHudk qkH;jzwfcsufcsjcif; udpö\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vm ykHudk od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-89/)

## 12/ Z0eudpö = aZmudpö

wpfzef 0ka|m\ tjcm;rJhü rsm;aom 0DxdpdwåKyÜg'fwnf;[laom touf&Sdaom = aZmqkH;onfh

wikd af tmi f wnEf ikd af om ouwf r;f&adS eao;aom = r[EmÅ ½ Hkjzpaf om ½yl g½pHk aom tm½oHk n f tu,íf jzpfjim;tHh --- xdkodkY r[EÅm½kH jzpfvwfaomf 0ka|mpdwfonf ydkif;jcm; rSwfom;tyfNyD;aom tMuiftMuif tm½kHüyifvQif ---

1/ r[mukodkvfpdwf ( 8 )rsKd;ç

2/ tukodkvfpdwf (12)rsKd;ç

3/ umrud&d,mpdwf (aZmpdwf) ( 9 )rsKd;ç þ (29)rsK;daom pwd wf wYkd iG fwprf sK;drsK;daom pwd of n fvsivf sijfrejfrejfzpjfci;f = tm½\Hk t&omukd vsifvsifjrefjref cHpm;jcif; Z0eudpö = aZmudpöudk &Gufaqmifvsuf (6)Budrfvnf;aumif;ç (7)Budrfvnf; aumif; apmav\/ þum; yÍö'Gg&ü enf;wnf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-89/)

«rSwfcsuf --- þü ½lyg½kHpaom tm½kHonf pdwåu©Ptm;jzifh (17)csufç cPi,f (51)csufyif touf&Snf\/ odkYaomf rdrdpjzpfvQif jzpfjcif; qdkif&m'Gg&ü rxifao;bJ rdrd Oyg'fNyD;aemuf pdwåu©P (2)csu f(3)csucf evfY eG rf SpuK©'gG&paom qikd &f m 'gG&ü xivf m\/ puK©'gG&0xD pd aom 0xD rd sm; jzp&f m0,f w'g½kHqkH;onfhwdkifatmif rdrd\oufwrf;rSm r<uif;usefawmhojzifh aZmqkH;onhfwdkif½kHom oufwrf; wnf&SdEdkifojzifh ,if;tm½kHudk r[EÅm½kH[k owfrSwfjcif; jzpf\/» raem'Gg&üum; raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;\ tjcm;rJhü xdk (29)rsKd;aom pdwfwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom umr

aZmpwd çf y&ud çH Oypm tEvk çkH a\*gMwb[k al om umrm0p& Oypm& orm"ad Zmw\Ykd txuüf ½yl g0p& uok vkd pf wd f (5)rsK;dç u&d ,d mpwd f (5)rsK;dç t½yl g0p&uok vkd pf wd f (4)rsK;dç u&d ,d mpwd f (4)rsK;dç avmuwk &å m r\*pf wd f(4)rsK;dç zvkd pf wd f(4)rsK;d --- þ (55)rsK;daom aZmpwd wf wYkd iG ftMuitf Mui faZmpwd of n fa,mead om reoud m& tp&adS om &tyaf om taMumi;ftaxmutf y hH&\dS ? xxkd kd&tyaf om a,mead omreoud m& paom &tyaf om taMumi;ftaxmuyf hH &adS om aZmon f apmav\/ þovYkd Qi f (55)rsK;daom uok vkd f tuok vkd f u&d ,d m zvkd 0f yd gu0f nd mPwf \Ykd Z0eudpö = t[kefjyif;jyif; wif;wif;xefxef vsifvsif jrefjref jzpfjcif;udpö\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmykHudk od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-89/)

## 13/ w'g½kHudpö

wpzf e faZm\tq;Hkü yÍ'ö gG&0, ftwrd [EmÅ ½çHk raem'gG&0, f0bd wl m½ Hk= xi&f mS ;aom tm½oHk nf

tu,íf jzpjfim;t hH / xokd Ykdtwrd [EmÅ ½ Hk 0bd wl m½jHkzpvf waf om f umrm0p&ow0å gwtYkd m; umrm0p& aZm\ tqkH;üomvQif ---

1/ £|m½kH £|rZÑwåm½kHç ted|m½kH ted|rZÑwåm½kHwdkY\ tpGrf;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ a&S;a&S; b0xdkxdku jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom uH\ pGrf;tifaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ aZmpdwf ponfwdkY\ pGrf;tifaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

tMuiftMuif taMumif;taxmuftyHhonf &tyfNyD; jzpf\? xdkxdk taMumif;\ pGrf;tifaMumifh

w'g½ Hk(11)rsK;dwwYkd iG fwprf sK;drsK;daom 0yd gu0f nd mPof n f--- txutf nmo Ykdqewf uaf om avaS emuof Ykd p;kdpO;f ten;fi,af om cPywvf ;Hk tpOvf ukd yf gomG ;aom a&uohJ Ykd--- b0ipf wd \f tm½rHk Stjcm;wpyf g;aomtm½kHü apmaom aZm\aemufodkY tpOfvdkufvsuf wpfBudrf ESpfBudrf jzpfay:vm\/ xdk0dyguf 0dnmPfudk aZm\tqkH;ü rlvb0if\tm½kHü jzpfjcif;iSmxdkufonf jzpfygaomfvnf; xdkaZm\ tm½kHudk rdrdu tm½kHjyKí jzpfaomaMumifh w'g½kH[lí qdktyf\/ þodkYvQif (11)yg;ukefaom 0dyguf0dnmPfwdkY\ w'g½kHudpö = aZm,lonhf tm½kHudk qufvuf tm½kHjyKjcif;udpö\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfjcif;udk od&Sdygav/

(0dok'¨d-2-89-90/) txufwGif w'g½kHjzpfzdkY&ef pGrf;tif (3)rsKd;udk azmfjyxm;\/ xdkwGif --w,d'H tm&r®aPe a0'emy&d0wdå'óewH¬ 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-2-133/)

tm½kHjzifh a0'emajymif;vJyHkudk jyjcif;iSm tm½kH\ pGrf;tifaMumifh w'g½kHjzpfrIudk qdkonf/

1/ £|m½kHjzpfvQif aomreów'g½kH (5)rsKd; jzpf\/

2/ £|rZÑwåm½kHjzpfvQif ukov0dyguf Oayu©mw'g½kH (5)rsKd; jzpf\/

3/ ted|m½kHjzpfvQif tukov0dyguf Oayu©moEÅD&P w'g½kH jzpf\/ þodkY a0'em tajymif;tvJudk odapvdkí tm½kH\ tpGrf;jzifh a0'emjzpfykHudk qdkonf/ wpfzef

uH\ pGrf;tifaMumifh w'g½kH jzpfykHudkvnf; þodkYzGifhqdkxm;\/ ---

]]yk&drur®0aoem}}wd £'H w'g&r®P0daoo'óewH¬/ e [d y#doEd¨Zeuar0 urH® w'g&r®PH Zaewd? tx acg tnur®rÜd? wH ye y#doEd¨'g,dem uar®e edAÁawåwAÁw'g&r®Pawm 0do'dorÜd edAÁawåwDwd/ (r[m#D-2-133-134/) a&;SupH rG ;ftiaf Mumivhf n;f w'g½jHkzpyf uHk kdjyqakd om þpum;um; w'g½ Hkx;laxuG jJGym;ruI kdjyjci;f tusK;dimS qjkdci;f jzp\f / reS af yon f y#od aEu¨ kd jzpaf pwwaf om uoH nof mvQi f w'g½uHk kd jzpaf ponf r[wk af o;? pipf paf omuf m; y#od aEu¨ kdjzpaf pwwaf om urH Stjcm;wpyf g;aom uoH nvf n;f w'g½uHk kd jzpfapEdkifonfom jzpf\/ xdktjcm;wpfyg;aom uHum; y#doaE¨udk jzpfapwwfaom = y#doaE¨usKd;udk ay;wwaf om uoH n f jzpaf ptyaf om w'g½rHk S tjcm;wpyf g;aom rwal om w'g½uHk vkd n;f jzpaf p\[k odygav/ (r[m#D-2-133-134/) tcsKdU q&mjrwfwdkY\ t,l

{w ¬p aup d]]y|mae uok vmuok av e½d ak ' ¨0yd gaum w'g&rP® wm OyZÜ wÆ }Dw d0yd gu"r"® rm® eH

{0 teEÅ&H w'g&r®PH 0kwå}}EdÅ ud&d,Z0emeEÅ&H e £päEdÅ/ (r[m#D-2-134/) þt&mü tcsKdUaom q&mjrwfwdkYonf y|mef;a'oemawmfü ukovmukoav ed½ka'¨ 0dygaum

w'g&rP® wm OyZÜ wÆ d(tb-d 8-133/) = uok vkd ftuok vkd af Zmon fcsKyNfy;Dvwaf om f0yd gu0f nd mPof nf w'g½ Hk tjzpjfzi hf jzpaf y:vm\ --- þovYkd Qi f tusK;d0yd guuf kd jzpaf pEikd af om prG ;fti&f adS om 0yd gu"r"® r® trn&f on fhuok vkd ftuok vkd af Zmw\Ykd omvQi ftjcm;rühJ w'g½uHk kdb&k m;&iS of n fa[mMum;xm;awmf rl\? xdkaMumifh ud&d,maZm\ tjcm;rJhü w'g½kHudk tvdk&SdawmfrrlMuukef/ (r[m#D-2-134/) taMumif;jycsufrSm þodkYjzpf\ --- Murf;wrf;aom vIyf&Sm;jcif;&Sdaom avS\ aemufodkYom jrpfa&

t,Oof n f tpOvf ukd of uohJ YkdMur;fwr;faom vyI &f mS ;jci;f&adS om aZm\aemuof oYkd m b0iof n f tpOf vdkuf\ (= w'g½kH usEdkif\/)/ zufcGufaemufodkY jrpfa&,Ofonf tpOfrvdkufouJhodkY qV\*kFayu©mESifh jynpfh aHk om &[EmÅ y\*k K¾dv\f oEmÅ e0f , f Nird Nfird of uof u f jzpjfci;foabm&adS om Bu,d maZm\ aemuof Ykd rlum; b0ifonf tpOfrvdkufEdkif (= w'g½kH rusEdkif = aZm,lonhf tm½kHudk ,lwwfaom tm½kHjyKaom 0dyguf0dnmPfonf aZm\ tjcm;rJhü rjzpfEdkif/) --- þum; toifh,kwådwnf;/ --- þum; Bud,maZm aemufü w'g½kHudk tvdkr&SdMuaom q&mjrwfwdkY\ taMumif;jycsufwnf;/ (r[m#D-2-134/) xdkpum;udk pl;prf;qifjcifoifhayonf[k r[m#Dumq&mawmfu rSwfcsufcsxm;\ --- &oifh &-

xukd af om w&m;yi f jzpvf iuhf pm; wppf wkH pcf ak om t"yd gÜ,jfzi hf tcsKUdaomt&mü a[mawmrf rjlci;fukd ygVdawmf0,f awGUjrifae&\/ ykHpHxkwfí qdk&aomf "r®o\*FPDygVdawmf0,f tukodkvfw&m;udk tus,f a0zefí a[mMum;awmfrl&m tukoveda'´oü &oifh&xdkufaomfvnf; t"dywdudk a[mawmfrrl ouohJ wYkd n;f/ onrf Qomruao; tMuizf ucf uG uf kd ywkH tl jzpjfzi hf ñeT jfyxm;\? xzkd ucf uG of nvf n;f ywkH tl jzpjfzi hfjytyaf om Bu,d maZmEiS hfwol nuf m;rjzp/f avES iS hfzucf uG wf \Ykd jrpaf &,Ouf kdvnaf pjci;f onvf n;faumi;f omG ;jci;fonvf n;faumi;f tcsi;fcsi;f rwal y/ xakd Mumi hf avaS emuof Ykdjrpaf &,O\f tpOfvdkufjcif;onfvnf;aumif;ç zufcGufaemufodkY jrpfa&,Of\ tpOfrvdkufjcif;onfvnf;aumif; oifhay\/ odkYaomfvnf; þ w'g½kHt&mü Bud,maZmESifh Bud,maZmrS wpfyg;ukefaom ukodkvfaZm tukodkvfaZmwdkY\ b0ift,Ofudk vnfapjcif;onfvnf;aumif; oGm;jcif;onfvnf;aumif; = aZm udpöudk &Gufaqmifvsuf jzpfoGm;jcif;onfvnf;aumif; wlnD\/ xdkaMumifh þBud,maZmodkY w'g½kH\ tpOrf vukd jfci;fonvf n;faumi;fç uok vkd af Zm tuok vkd af Zmaemuof oYkd m w'g½\Hk tpOvf ukd jfci;fonf vnf;aumif; roifhay/ xdkaMumifh pl;prf; qifjcifoifhayonf/ (r[m#D-2-134/) r[m#Dumq&mawmfum; atmufyg rlv#Dum\ tqdkudk rESpfoufí txufyg pum;&yfrsm;udk

zGifhqdkoGm;jcif; jzpf\/

## rlv#Dumq&mawmf\ 0g'

wó uok vawm pwmå & d aomreóo[\*wmeçd tuok vawm pwmå &çd u&d ,d awm yÍmö wd £aro H aw&oE éH pwd må e H tnwa&e Z0wd y&ad ,momae w'g&rP® H yw|d [rme H aomreóo[\*wtocFg&duwda[wkupdwårdÜ 'ka[wkupdwårdÜ ywd|mwd/ (tbd-|-1-323/) ud&d,awm yÍömwd £aroH/ y / ywd|mwDwd ud&d,Z0emeEÅ&Íö w'g&r®PH 0kwåH/ y|mae (tbd-8-366/) ye ]]ukovmukoav ed½ka'¨ 0dygaum w'g&r®Pwm OyÜZÆwDå}}wd 0dygu"r®"r®mear0 teEÅ&m w'g&r®PH 0kwåH/ ukovwådau p ]]aoum© 0g ykxkZÆem 0g ukovH tedpöawm}}wdtm'dem (tbd-8-133/) ukovmukovZ0ear0 0wGm w'eEÅ&H w'g&r®PH 0kwåHç e tAsmuwmeEÅ&H? e p uw¬pd ud&d,meEÅ&H w'g&r®Pó 0kwå|meH 'dówd/ 0dZÆrmae p wod® H t0pae um&PH ew¬d? wo®m Oyy&dud©waAÁm {aom ax&0ga'g/ 0dyæg&duOd§ Z0eH em0H 0d, e'Daomawm b0\*ø tEkAE¨wDwd ,kwåH?

e ye qV\*Fkayu©0awm oEÅ0kwåd H ud&d,Z0eH yPÖyk#H 0d, e'Daomawmwd/ (rlv#D-1-134/) t|uxmü (tbd-|-1-323/) arm&0gyDt&yfü oDwif;oHk;awmfrlaom r[m'wrå ax&jfrwBfuD; \0g'udk wifjyxm;\/ xdkrax&fjrwfBuD;\ 0g'ü --- aomreóo[\*kwfwd[dwf tocFg&du pdwfjzifh uHudk tm;xkwfNyD;vwfaomf xdkuHaMumifh aomreóo[\*kwf wd[dwf tocFg&du 0dygufpdwfjzifh y#doaE¨ wnfaevmaom yk\*d¾Kvf\ oEÅmefü ---

1/ r[mukodkvf aomreóaZm (4)rsKd;

2/ avmbrl aomreóaZm (4)rsKd;

3/ r[mBud,m aomreóaZm (4)rsKd;

4/ [odwkyÜg'f Bud,maZm (1)rsKd; þ (13)rsKd;aom aZmwdkY\ tqkH;ü w'g½kHonf wnfvwfaomf ---

1/ aomreó o[\*kwf ÓPorÜ,kwf tocFg&du r[m0dygufpdwfç

2/ aomreó o[\*kwf ÓP0dyÜ,kwf tocFg&du r[m0dygufpdwfç

þ ESpfrsKd;wGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom r[m0dygufpdwfonf w'g½kHtjzpf &yfwnfvm\[k rdefYqdkxm;\/

(tbd-|-1-323/) þt&mwGif r[m'wårax&fjrwfBuD;u umrBud,maZm (5)rsKd;\aemif w'g½kH usEdkifaMumif;udk

rdefYqdkxm;awmfrl\/ tvm;wlyif tbd"r®w¬o\*F[ trnf&aom oN\*ØK[fusrf;üvnf; t&SiftEk½k'¨g rax&jfrwuf vn;f --- aomreóo[\*wBud,mZ0em0omae aomreóo[\*wmae0 w'g&rP® me d b0E Åd= aomreóo[\*wk f Bu,d maZm\ tq;Hkü aomreóo[\*wk of mvQi f jzpuf ek af om w'g½kHwdkYonf jzpfEdkifaMumif;udk zGifhqdkxm;\/ xdktqdkudk pl;prf; qifjcifxdkufaMumif;udk rlv#Dumq&mawmfu zGifhqdkxm;\ --- rlv#Dum\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ --y|mef;a'oemawmfü --- ukovmukoav ed½ka'¨ 0dygaum w'g&r®Pwm OyÜZÆwd = ukodkvfaZm tukodkvfaZmonf csKyfqkH;NyD;vwfaomf 0dygufpdwfonf w'g½kHtjzpfjzifh jzpfay:vm\ --- [k y|mef; a'oemawmf (tbd-8-366/)ü 0dygu"r®"r® trnf&aomtusKd;ay;jcif;oabm&Sdaom ukodkvfw&m; tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\omvQif tjcm;rJhü w'g½kHudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ukovwduf üvn;f (tb-d 8-133/) --- ]]aouy© \*k K¾dvwf oYkd nvf n;faumi;fç yxk Zk eyf \*k K¾dvwf oYkd nvf n;faumi;f uok vkd f w&m;udk tedpötm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç 'ku©tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç tewåtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; = tedpö[k vn;faumi;fç 'uk [© vk n;faumi;fç tew[å vk n;faumi;f 0yd óem½yI mG ; o;kHoyaf wmrf Mluuek \f / 0yd óemaZm0Dxdonf csKyfysufvwfaomf 0dyóemaZm\tqkH;ü 0dygufpdwfonf w'g½kHtjzpfjzifh jzpfay: vm\}} --- þodkY paomenf;jzifh ukodkvfaZm tukodkvfaZmudkomvQif a[mawmfrlNyD;í xdkukodkvf tukodkvf\ tjcm;rJhü w'g½kHudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ tAsmuww&m;wdkY\ tjcm;rJhü w'g½kHudk a[mMum;xm;awmfrrl/ wpfpHkwpfckaom ygVdawmf pum;&yfüvnf; Bud,maZm\ tjcm;rJhü w'g½kH\ a[mawmfrltyf&mXmeudk rawGUjriftyf? xdkBud,maZm\ aemufü w'g½kHonf xif&Sm;&Sdvsufvnf; a[mawmfrrljcif;ü taMumif;w&m;onf r&SdjzpfchJ\? xdkaMumifh xdkr[m'wårax&fjrwfBuD;\ 0g'udk pl;prf;qifjcifxdkuf\/

rSefayonf --- avS\ aemufodkY jrpfa&t,Ofonf tpOfvdkufouJhodkY xdkYtwl rNidrfrouf vIyf

vuS jfci;f&adS om aZmo Ykdb0iof n f tpOvf ukd \f ? þojYkdzpjfci;fon f oi\hf ,wk &då \dS / ajymi;fjyetf m;jzihf qdk&rl --- arsmvmaom zucf uG \f aemuof Ykdjrpaf &t,Oof n ftpOrf vukd of uohJ YkdxtYkd w lqV\*akF yum© EiS hf jynhfpkHaom &[EÅmyk\*d¾Kvf\ oEÅmefü Nidrfoufaom jzpfjcif;&Sdaom Bud,maZm\aemufodkY w'g½kHonf tpOfrvdkufay/ þodkY rSwfom;ygav/ xdkaMumifh xdkr[m'wårax&fjrwf\ 0g'udk pl;prf;qifjcifxdkuf ayonf/ (rlv#D-1-134/) þrvl #uD mq&mawm ft&iS tf meEr´ ax&jfrw\f t,tl qu kdr[m#uD mq&mawm ft&iS "f ry® gv rax&uf rEpS of uof jzi hf r[m#uD müomr[wk f tE#k uD m (tE#k -D 1-141)üvn;f r[m#uD müuohJ yYdk if tvm;wl jyefvnf acsyxm;ayonf/

## qV\*Fkayu©m

ww¬ ,m ]]£" bdu©a0 bdu©K pu©Kem ½lyH 'doGm ae0 okraem a[mwd? e 'kr®aem? Oayu©aum p 0d[&wd oawm orÜZmaem}}wd {0rm\*wm cDPmo0ó qok 'Gga&ok £|med|qVm&r®Pmygax y&dok'¨yuwdbm0g0dZ[emum&blwm Oayu©m? t,H qV\*Fkayu©m emr/ (0dok'¨d-1-155/)

= ]]þomoemawmüf tmoa0guek Nfy;Daom &[e;fawmof n fpuK©jzi hf½yl g½uHk jkdriíf 0r;fajrmurf vI n;f rjzpf? 0rf;enf;rIvnf; rjzpf? owdESifh jynhfpkHonfjzpfí orÜZOfÓPfESifh jynhfpkHonfjzpfí vspfvsL½Ium omvQif ae\ }} (tH-2-247/) þodkY ygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[EÅmt&Sifjrwf\ oEmÅ eüf 'gG& (6)yg;wüYkd £| te|d jzpaf om tm½ Hk (6)yg;on f xivf mvwaf om f xu0f e;fusi f piMfu,f aom jyuawoh abmu kd rpeG aYf om tjci;ft&mjzpaf om tm½uHk kdtntD rQ vspvf sL½wI waf om wMwrZÑwwå m apwoud [f k qtkd yaf om tMui f Oayum© on f &\dS ? &[EmÅ t&iS jfrwwf \Ykd þ Oayum© onf qV\*kFayu©m rnf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-155/)

&[EÅm t&SifjrwfwdkYonf pdwfudk Edkifeif;awmfrlojzifh £|jzpfaom tm½kH (6)yg;udk ted|uJhodkY ½aI wmrf El ikd \f / te|d jzpaf om tm½ Hk(6)yg;uvkd n;f £|uohJ Ykd½aI wmrf El ikd \f / 'gG& (6)yg;wüYkd xivf maom tm½kH (6)yg;wdkYü pdwfudk tv,ftvwf tjcif;t&mü xm;awmfrlEdkif\/ tnDtrQ vspfvsL½IEdkif\/ w&m;udk,frSm wMwrZÑwåwm apwodufwnf;/ þ apwodufudkyif qV\*kFayu©m[k ac:onf/

## 14/ pkwdudpö

w'g½kH\ tqkH;üum; wpfzef b0ifonfomvQif jzpfjyef\/ (y0wåd tcgudkom &nfí qdkonf? w'g½kHaemif pkwdrusaumif; b0ifomusaumif;onf[k qdkvdk&if; r[kwfyg/ --- r[m#D-2-134/) ,if; b0ift,Ofonf jywfvwfNyD;jyefaomf wpfzef tm0ZÆef; tp&Sdaom 0DxdpdwfwdkYonf jzpfjyefukef\/ þoaYkd omen;fjzi hf &tyaf om taMumi;f&adS om pwd tf pOof n f b0i\f tjcm;rühJ tm0ZeÆ ;fonvf n;f aumif;ç tm0ZÆef;\ tjcm;rJhü ½lyg½kHudk jrifodjcif; = 'óeudpö&Sdaom pu©K0dnmPfpaom pdwfwdkYonf vn;faumi;f þo Ykd ponjfzi hf pwd wf \Ykd ued ;faojraJ om pwd eå ,d mr\ tprG ;fjziohf mvQi f tzewf vvJ J wpfckaomb0ü b0ifrukefao;orQ umvywfvkH; b0ifukefqkH;onfwdkifatmif jzpfay:aeay\/ reS af yon f--- b0wpcf ük tv;HkpakH om pwd wf \Ykd aemuqf ;Hkjzpaf omb0ipf wd uf ykd i fxxkd bkd 0r Sa&UGavsmoGm;jcif;aMumifh pkwd[lí qdktyf\/ xdkaMumifh xdkpkwdpdwfonfvnf; (y#doaE¨0dyguf0dnmPfESifh b0if 0dyguf0dnmPfuJhodkYyif) (19)rsKd;yif &Sd\/ þodkYvQif (19)rsKd;aom 0dyguf0dnmPfwdkY\ pkwd\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfjcif;udk od&Sdygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-90/) pkwdrS wpfzef (b0opfü) y#doaE¨onf jzpfjyef\? y#doaE¨rS wpfzef b0ifonf jzpfjyef\? þocYkd sn;fEiS Ef iS tf m;jzi hfo;kHyg;aom b0ç ig;yg;aom \*wçd cek pyf g;aom 0nd mP|wd çd u;kdyg;aom owmå 0go wdkYü wvHkvJvJ usifvnfukefaom owå0gwdkY\ oEÅmef0,f rjywfrpJaom pdwftpOfonf wvnfvnf jzpfaeonfomwnf;/

oHo&mpuf jywfykH --- þ qdktyfNyD;aomenf;jzifh wajymif;jyefjyef usifvnfukefaom xdkowå0g

wdkYwGif tMuifowå0gonf rZÑdry#dy'g = edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g trnf&aom aumif;rGefrSefuefonhf r\*¾if (8)yg; tusijfhrwwf &m;u kdtpjJGyKí t&[wzå vkd of Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;\? x&kd [EmÅ y\*k K¾dvjfrw\f pwk pd wd af wmf onf csKyfNyD;vwfaomf pdwfonf csKyfonf yDyDomvQif jzpfayownf;/ (0dok'¨d-2-90/) þwiG fy#od aEr¨ Spwk od wYkd ikd af tmi fb0wpaf vQmutf wiG ;f jzpaf y:omG ;Muaom pwd wf \Ykd tvyk f

vyk yf Hkvyk if e;fupd ö(14)rsK;d taMumi;fu kdtusO;fcsKyíf a&;om;wijfyNy;DavNy/D ,ctk cgü 0nd mPuE© m¨ \ vu©P-&o ponfwdkYudk qufvufwifjyaytHh/

## 1/ 0dnmPu©E¨m

tm&r®PH pdaEÅwDwd pdwåH? 0dZmemwDwd taw¬m/ (tbd-|-1-106/)

1/ 0dZmeevu©PH pdwHå?

2/ ykAÁ\*Fr&o?H 3/ oE´[eypöKy|meH?

4/ emr½lyy'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-155/) emry'|meH/ (t½lybkHtwGuf/)

1/ tm½kHudk odjcif; = tm½kHudk &,ljcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ tm½kHudk odrIü y"me a&U SoGm;acgif;aqmifjzpfjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ pdwftpOftquf rjywf&atmif aemufaemufpdwfudk zGJUpyfwwfaom oabmw&m; -ypöKy|mef?

4/ emrf+½kyf (t½lybkHtwGuf --- emrf) y'|mef/

0dZmeeH tm&rP® ó Oyv'/d¨ (rvl #-D 1-87/) [al om rvl #uD mEiS hf tn D ojdci;f[ol n f tm½uHk kd tm½kHudk ,lí&jcif; = &,ljcif;oabm jzpfonf/ vuP© --- pwkblrupdwåOd§ aem 0dZmeevu©PH emr ew¬d? oAÁH 0dZmeevu©Par0/

(tbd-|-1-155/) umrç ½lyç t½lyç avmukwå&m[laom bkH (4)yg; twGif;ü&Sdaom pdwf[lorQonf tm½kHudkodrI 0dZmeevu©Pm r&Sdonfrnfonf r&Sday? tvkH;pHkaom pdwf[lorQonf tm½kHudkodrI 0dZmeevu©Pm

&Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-155/) b0ifpdwfudk rodpdwf[k bmomjyefqdkcsufrSmç wpfenf;qdk&aomf rodpdwfwpfrsKd; &Sdonf[laom

t,ltqrsm;rSm þtxufyg t|uxmtzGifhESifh wpfenf;qdk&aomf Ak'¨tbd"r®mESifhum; xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf jzpfae\/ b0ifpdwfonfvnf; vGefchJaom twdwfb0 aocgeD; umv0,f xifchJaom r&PmoEéaZmonf ,lchJaom uH-ur®edrdwf-\*wdedrdwf[laom tm½kH oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;udk odjrJ "rw® mjzp&f um; ypKöyeÜ f tm½ Hk (6)rsK;dwwYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;du kd rord uI kd taMumi;fjyKí ropd wd [f k q&kd erf oihf onfom jzpfayonf/

0dZmeeH tm&r®Pó Oyv'd¨/ (rlv#D-1-87/)

wH tm&r®Plyv'¨docFgwH 0dZmeeH vu©PH {wómwd 0dZmeevu©PH/ (r[m#D-2-112/) odjcif; --- [lonf tm½kHudk &,ljcif;oabmwnf;/ pu©KtMunf"mwfudk vSrf;í tm½kH,l&m pu©K tMunf"mwfudk tm½kH,lí&vQif pu©KtMunf"mwfudk odonf[k ac:qdk&\? tu,fí pu©KtMunf "mwfudk vSrf;í tm½kH,lMunhf&m tm½kH,lí r&jzpfvQif pu©KtMunf"mwfudk odonf[k rac:qdkEdkifay/ xdkaMumifh tm½kHudk &,ljcif; oabmudkyif odonf[k qdkayonf/ xdkpdwf0,f xdktm½kHudk &,ljcif;[k qdktyfaom odrIoabm vu©Pmonf &Sd\? xdkaMumifh xdkpdwfonf tm½kHudk &,ljcif; tm½kHudkodjcif;

0dZmeevu©Pm &Sdayonf/

ykAÁ\*Fr&o --- yka&pm&du ykAÁ\*Frç y"me ykAÁ\*Fr[k ykAÁ\*Fr ESpfrsKd;&Sd\/ a&S;OD;pGmjzpfí a&U SuoGm;&aom a&U Sujzpf&aom aU&SoGm;acgif;aqmifonf yka&pm&du ykAÁ\*Fr

rnf\/ tcsKyf y"me em,u tBuD;trSL;jzpfí jy"mef;aom aU&SoGm;acgif;aqmifonf y"meykAÁ\*Fr rnf\/ xdkodkY ykAÁ\*Fr ESpfrsKd;&Sd&m pdwfESifh apwoduf ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif pdwfonf wu,faU&Su jzpfoGm;&onf r[wk ?f pwd uå P© wpcf \k twiG ;fü pwd Ef iS ahf pwoud wf oYkd n f NyKdiwf ol m jzpMfu&\? NyKdiwf ol m wnMfu &\? NydKifwlom ysufMu&\/ odkYaomf ,if;pdwfapwoduf w&m;pkwdkYwGif pdwfonf tm½kHudkodrI tm½kHudk &,lrIü y"me = jy"mef;aom a&U SoGm;acgif;aqmif w&m;yif jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh ykAÁ\*Fr&o = tm½kHudk odrI tm½kHudk &,lrIü y"me = jy"mef;aom aU&SoGm;acgif;aqmifjzpfjcif; udpö &o &Sd\[k qdkonf/ raem ykAÁ\*Frm[laom a'oemawmfrsm;ESifh tnDyifwnf;/ pu©Kpaom 'Gg&odkY ½lyg½kHpaom tm½kHrsm; qdkufa&mufvmaomtcg tm½kHudk xifpGmjzpfap&mü

pdwfonf jy"mef;aom y"me aU&SoGm;acgif;aqmif jzpf\/ rSefayonf --pu©K'Gg& = rsufpdjzifh jrifxdkufaom ½lyg½kHudk pdwfjzifhomvQif od\/ aomw'Gg& = em;jzifh Mum;xdkufaom o'´g½kHudk pdwfjzifhomvQif od\/ Cme'Gg& = ESmacgif;jzifh erf;½SLxdkufaom \*E¨m½kHudk pdwfjzifhomvQif od\/ Zd0Sg'Gg& = vQmjzifh om,mxdkufaom &om½kHudk pdwfjzifhomvQif od\/ um,'Gg& = udk,fjzifh awGUxdxdkufaom azm|AÁm½kHudk pdwfjzifhomvQif od\/ raem'Gg&jzifh odxdkufaom "r®m½kHudk raem0dnmPfpdwfjzifhomvQif od\/ þodkYvQif 'Gg&odkY qdkufa&mufvmaom tm½kHudk xifpGmjzpfap&mü pdwfonfomvQif y"me = jy"mef;aom aU&SoGm;acgif;aqmif jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh pdwfonf tm½kHudk odrIü y"me = jy"mef;aom a&U oS mG ;acgi;faqmi fjzp&f ayon/f xakd Mumi hfpwd of n ftm½oHk rd üI jy"me;faom a&U oS mG ;acgi;faqmijfzpjfci;f udpö&Sd\[k qdkonf/ (tbd-|-1-155-156/)

e\*&\*kwåduó 0d, pdwåó tm&r®P0dbm0erwHå Oy"m&PrwHå Oyv'¨drwHå udpHö? tm&r®P-

y#da0"eypömbdnmPm'd ye udpHö ynmonm'DeEdÅ a0'dwAHÁ/ (rlv#D-1-87/) e\*&\*kwådurnfaom NrdKUapmifha,mufsm;onf NrdKUv,fvrf;qHk vrf;cGü xdkifí --- ]]þolum; NrdKU aeowl n;f? þoul m; {nofh nwf n;f}} --- [ ka&muvf mwikd ;f a&muvf mwikd ;faom vul kdp;lpr;frwS of m;\? ydkif;jcm;owfrSwf qkH;jzwf\/ xdkNrdKUapmifha,mufsm;uJhodkYyif pdwf\ tm½kHudk xifpGm jzpfapjcif;rQonf uyíf aqmijfci;frQon f tm½uHk kd &,jlci;frQon f pwd \f vyk if e;fupd yö iwf n;f/ y&rw"¬ rw® n;f[al om tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm xdk;xGif;odjcif;onf ynm\ vkyfief;udpöwnf;/ a&S;trSwfjzifh aemufxyf tm½kHudk odjcif;onf onm ponfwdkY\ vkyfief;udpöwnf;/ þodkY odyg/ (rlv#D-1-87/)

0dZmemwDwd onmynmudpö0dod|H 0do,\*¾[PH tm[/ (rlv#D-1-65/) onmynmupd öHonmPu&Py#0d Zd Ñeme?d w'bk ,0"d &k m tm&rP® yl v' d¨]]0Zd memw}D}w d £red m

0kpöwDwd tm[ ]]onm/ y / \*[P}}EdÅ/ (tEk#D-1-70/) tm½kHudk od&mü onmod ynmod 0dnmPfod[k uGJjym;vsuf &Sd\? rSm;onfjzpfap rSefonfjzpfap

rSwfrd½kHom odjcif; rSwfod odjcif; rSwfom;xm;onhftwdkif; odjcif;onf onmodwnf;/ y&rw¬"r® obm0wdkY\ oabmrSefudk tprS qkH;onfwdkifatmif = (emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfrSpí t&[wår\*f t&[wzå vkd of wYkd ikd af tmi)f ur;fuek af tmi ftrmS ;r& dStreS tf wikd ;f ojdci;fon fynmowd n;f/ tm½ Hkwpcf ck uk kd &atmi,f jlci;fon f0nd mPof wd n;f/ þovYkd Qi fto d(3)rsK;d ujJGym;&m onm ynmw Ykdoyd rkH Swprf sK;dwpzf Hk xl;jcm;aom todudkyif 0dZmee trnf&aom 0dnmPfod[k rSwfyg/ ypKöy|me f--- wa'wH ypdärH ypdärH OyÜZÆrmeH yk&drH yk&drH ed&EÅ&H uwGm oE´[ear0 Oy|mwDwd

oE´[eypöKy|meH/ (tbd-|-1-156/) xdkpdwfonf aemufaemufü jzpfvwfaomf a&S;a&S;ü jzpfaom pdwfudk tMum;r&Sdonfudk jyKí pwd tf pOtf qu frjyw&f atmi fzUJGpywf waf om oabmw&m; jzpof n[f k,i;fpwd uf kd0yd óem orm® '|d d ÓPjfzi hf½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f ÓPwf iG fa&;S½SLxivf m\/ cPud r&P oabmtm;jzi hfOyg'-f X-D bi fouwf r;fapíh csKyyf suof mG ;avaom a&;Spwd uf rrd \d tjcm;rühJ quvf uíf top fjzpaf y:vm aom aemupf wd tf m; teE&Å oreE&Å paom yp,ö owwdå jYkdzi hfpwd tf pO frjywaf tmi faus;Z;ljyKay;onf

[lvdkonf/ oE´[eH pdwåEÅ&ó tEkyÜAE¨eH/ (rlv#D-1-87/)

oE´[e = qufpyfvsuf jzpfjcif;[lonf wpfyg;aompdwfudk tpOfrjywfatmif zGJUpyfjcif;wnf;/

aemufpdwfwpfck jzpfjcif;onf csKyfNyD;aom a&S;pdwfESifh tMum;r&Sdatmif zGJUpyfjcif;yif jzpfonf/ ,if;odkY tMum;r&Sdatmif qufpyfvsuf aemufpdwfjzpfay:vmatmif csKyfNyD;aom a&S;pdwfu aemufpdwftm; teEÅ&paom ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;onf/ y'|mef --- pwd wf rYkd nof n f ,OS zf uaf pwoud f rygb J rrd d pwd cf sn;fouof u f jzpEf ikd of npfh rG ;ftif r&&dS um; ,OS zf uaf pwoud femrwf &m;rsm;on fpwd jfzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e fte;Dpyqf ;Hkaom taMumi;fw&m;rsm; jzpfMu\/ wpfzef pdwfonf (emrfw&m;wdkYonf) cE¨mig;yg;&Sdaom yÍöa0gum&bkHü rSD&m0w¬K½kyf r&Sdygu rjzpEf ikd of jzi hfr&DS m0wK¬½yk of nvf n;f pwd jfzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e f te;Dpyqf ;Hk taMumi;fwpcf yk i f jzp\f / wpzf ef topd wd wf \Ykd opd &mtm½oHk n f ½yl g½uHk ohJ aYkd om ½yk wf &m;jzprf l xtkd m½½Hk yk of nvf n;f pwd \f te;Dpyqf ;Hk taMumif;w&m;yif jzpf\? odp&mtm½kH &SdygrS odrIoabm jzpfEdkif\/ rSD&m0w¬K½kyfrsm;u 0w¬Kyka&Zmw eód,owjådzi hftm½½Hk yk rf sm;u tm&rP® yp,ö owjdåzi hfpwd jfzpaf y:vmatmi faus;Z;ljyKay;\? xakd Mumihf yÍaö 0gum&b0Hk , f pwd \f te;Dpyqf ;HktaMumi;fw&m;rmS emr½f yk f jzp&f ayon/f t½yl büHk um; ½yk wf &m; r&SdaomaMumifh t½lybkHü pdwf\ teD;pyfqkH;taMumif;w&m;rSm ,SOfzufapwoduf emrfyif jzpfonf/ þazmjfyyg vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|mewf uYkd m; 0nd mPuE© m¨ ü tusK;H0iaf om 0nd mPtf m;v;Hk twGuf NcKHiHkíqdkaom pum;rsm; jzpfMuonf/ cGJí ½IchJaomfatmufyg twdkif; ½Iyg/

## 2/ y#doaE¨pdwf

1/ ur®-ur®edrdwå-\*wdedrdwåmeH tnw&m&r®P0dZmeevu©PH y#doEd¨pdwHå?

2/ y#doE¨me&oH?

3/ oE´[eypöKy|meH?

4/ emr½lyy'|meH/

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ twdwfb0 r&PmoEéaZmonf ,ltyfchJaom uH-ur®edrdwf-\*wdedrdwf[laom |  |
| tm½kH (3)rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tm½kHudk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ b0ESpfckudk = a&U Saemuf pdwftpOfudk qufpyfay;jcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ b0ESpfckudk = a&U Saemuf pdwftpOfudk qufpyfay;wwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ ,SOfzuf apwoduf emrf + rSD&m0w¬K½kyf  3/ b0ifpdwf  1/ ur®-ur®edrdwå-\*wdedrdwåmeH tnw&m&r®P0dZmeevu©PH b0\*FpdwåH?  2/ b0\*F&oH?  3/ oE´[eypöKy|meH?  4/ emr½lyy'|meH/  1/ twdwfb0 r&PmoEéaZmonf ,ltyfchJaom uH-ur®edrdwf-\*wdedrdwf[laom | y'|mef/ |
| tm½kH (3)rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tm½kHudk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm 2/ a&U Saemuf pdwftpOfrjywf&atmif b0\ taMumif;w&m;tjzpf | vu©P? |
| wnfaejcif; = (b0ifudpö) | (udpö) &o? |

3/ a&U Saemuf pdwftpOfrjywf&atmif pdwftpOfudk qufpyfay;wwfaom oabmw&m; -ypöKy|mef?

4/ ,SOfzuf apwoduf emrf + rSD&m0w¬K½kyf y'|mef/ þ y#doaE¨pdwfESifh b0ifpdwfwdkY0,f udpöt& y#doaE¨udpöESifh b0ifudpöudk azmfjyxm;ygonf/

ykAÁ\*Fr&o[k qdkuvnf; &&Sdonfom jzpfygonf/ pdwåu©P wpfck\ twGif;ü twl,SOfwJG jzpfMuonhf orÜ,kwfw&m;pkwdkYwGif tm½kHudk odrI tm½kHudk &atmif,lrIü 0dnmPu©E¨mrSm tjrJ jy"mef;vsufyif &SdaomaMumifh jzpf\/

## 4/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; = ud&d,m raem"mwf

1/ pu©K0dnmPm'dyka&p& ½lyg'd 0dZmeevu©Pm raem"mwk?

2/ tm0ZÆe&om?

3/ ½lyg'd tbdrkc bm0 ypöKy|mem?

4/ b0\*F 0dapä' y'|mem/ (om Oayu©m ,kwåm0 a[mwd/) (0dok'¨d-2-86/)

1/ pu©K0dnmPf ponfwdkY\ a&U SoGm;jzpfí (a&U Sujzpfí) ½lyg½kHponhf tm½kHwdkYudk

odjcif;oabm = &,ljcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ (½lyg½kHponhf yÍöm½kHudk) ESvkH;oGif;jcif; = qifjcifjcif; (udpö) &o? wpfenf; --- pdwftpOfudk a&S;jzpfaom tjcif;t&mrS wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfay:vmatmif rlvtm½kHa[mif;udk pGefYapjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ ½lyg½kHponhf tm½kHbufodkY a&S;½SL rsufESmrlonhf oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ b0ifpdwftpOf jywfpJjcif; = b0ifpdwf csKyfysufoGm;jcif; y'|mef/ raem"mwf -- t,H ye raem0dnmPawm OyÜEémyd 0dod|reeudpömbma0e raemrwåm "mwlwd

raem"mwk/ (r[m#D-2-129/) þyÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd of nf raem0nd mPrf Sjzpaf y:vmaomvf n;f (= b0irf aem0nd mP fcsKyyf suNfy;DrS b0ifraem0dnmPfu teEÅ&paom ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ojzifh jzpfay:vmaom raem0dnmPf jzpfaomfvnf;) 0dod|reeudpö [laom tm½kHudk ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif &,lEdkifrI r&Sdao;ay/ ½lyg½kH ponfudk ½yl g½ Hkpon[f yk i froad o; = tm½ Hkr,El ikd af o;ay/ raem'gG&EiS hfpuK©'gG&ü x½kd yl g½ Hka&;S½SL usa&muvf mraI vmurf Quokd m oad o;aom "mwof bm0jzpof jzi hf raem"mw[f ak c:qjkdci;f jzpof n/f (raem'gG&EiS hf aomw'gG&pon fh 'gG&wüYkd o'g´½pHk on fh qikd &f mtm½wHk Ykda&;S½SLusa&muvf m&müvn;f en;fwyl iwf n;f??)

&o --- tm0ZÆe&omwd tmabm\*&om? pdwåoEÅmeó 0g yk&drmum&awm tnxm MoaPm-

Ze&om/ (r[m#D-2-129/)

tm½kHudk ESvkH;oGif; qifjcifjcif;onf ,if;pdwf\ vkyfief;udpö&yf jzpfonf/ 'Gg&ü a&S;½SLusa&muf

vmaom tm½kHudk --- ]]tb,f t&mygvdrhf}} --- [k qifjcifrI ESvkH;oGif;rIrQom jzpfonf/ ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif pl;prf;qifjcifrI ESvkH;oGif;rIrsKd;um; r[kwfao;ay/ þ&Sif;vif;csufrQjzifh tm;&auseyfrI r&Edkifao;í r[m#Dumq&mawmfu aemufwpfenf; xyfrHí &Sif;jyawmfrljyefonf? xdk&Sif;vif;csuf\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ þtm0ZeÆ ;fpwd f= (yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd )f rjzprf Db0ipf wd rf sm; tqurf jyw fjzpaf e\/ b0itf ,O[f k ac:\? ,if;b0ifpdwfonf twdwfb0 r&PmoEéaZmu ,lchJonhf tm½kHudkom tm½kH,laom tjcif; t&mtm;jzi hf jzpaf e\/ þonuf ykd i fyk&drmum& = ½lyg½kH ponhftm½kHwdkY\ qdkif&m'Gg&wdkYü a&S;½SL rusa&mufrD = rxifrD a&S;ü jzpfaeaom tjcif;t&m[k ac:\/ ,if; pdwftpOf\ a&S;ü jzpfaeaom tjcif;t&monf qdkif&m 'Gg&ü ½lyg½kH ponhftm½kHwdkY a&S;½SLusa&mufvmaomtcg = xifvmaomtcg b0ift,Of &yfpJoGm;csdefwGif &yfpJoGm;\? b0if&yfonfESifh wpfNydKifeuf wpfcsufwnf; twdwfb0 r&PmoEaé Zmu ,cl oJh n fhtm½uHk kd= (u-H ure® rd wd -f \*wed rd wd [f al om tm½oHk ;kHrsK;dwwYkd iG fwprf sK;drsK;daom tm½kHudk) tm½kH,lrI tjcif;t&mudkvnf; pGefYvTwfNyD; jzpfoGm;\/ b0if &yfpJoGm;rIonf tm0ZÆef;pdwf rOyg'frD = Oyg'fumvodkY ra&mufrD b0\*kFyapä' trnf&aom b0if\ bifumvü &yfpJoGm;jcif; jzpf\/ tm0ZÆef;pdwf jzpfay:vmaomtcg pdwftpOfonf rlvb0if\ tm½kHjzpfaom twdwfb0 r&PmoEaé Zmu ,cl oJh n fhtm½uHk kdr,al wmbh J aemuxf y f qikd &f m'gG&ü xivf mon fh½yl g½ Hktp&adS om ypKöyeÜ tf m½uHk kdvrS ;fí tm½,Hk \l / xokd Ykdpwd tf pO\f rvl tm½,Hk al eon fhtm½aHk [mi;fu kdtm½,Hk al eonfh tjci;ft&mr S tm½oHk pwf pcf uk kd vrS ;fí tm½,Hk ol n fh tjci;ft&mo Ykd ajymi;fomG ;atmi f tm0ZeÆ ;fpwd uf aqmi&f uG af y;on/f þonuf ykd i ftm0ZeÆ ;fpwd \f vyk if e;fupd ö= pwd tf pO\f a&;Süjzpaf om tjci;ft&mrS wpyf g;aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpaf y:vmatmi frvl tm½aHk [mi;fu kdpeG aYf pjci;f upd &ö \dS [ kqakd yon/f a&;Sjzpaf om tjci;ft&mr S tjcm;wprf sK;daom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf pwd tf pOof n f jzpaf y:vmaomtcg a&S;üjzpfchJaom tjcif;t&mudk pGefYvTwfapí aemufxyfjzpfaom topftjcif;t&mudk ,laponf = rlvtm½kHudk pGefYvTwfapí aemufxyfxifvmaom tm½kHopfudk ,laponf[k qdkvdkonf/ odkYaomf rlv tm½kHudk,laom pdwfum;wjcm;ç tm½kHopfudk,laom pdwfum; wjcm;om jzpf\/ {uwåenf;tm;jzifh pdwftpOftwef; wpfckwnf;[k ,lí qdkjcif;jzpfonf/ y'|mef --- b0itf pO f b0itf ,O f jywpf rJ S tm0ZeÆ ;fpwd f jzpcf iG &hf Eikd \f / b0itf pO f b0itf ,Of

r&yfpJao;orQ tm0ZÆef;pdwf jzpfcGifhr&Edkif/ pdwåu©P wpfcktwGif;ü ESpfrsKd;aom pdwfwdkYonf NydKifwl rOyg'fEdkif rjzpfEdkifaomaMumifh jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh tm0ZÆef;pdwfjzpfzdkY&ef teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;w&m;rSm b0ift,Of jywfpJjcif;yif jzpf\? wpfenf;qdk&aomf b0\*Fkyapä' trnf&aom b0ifyif jzpf\/ ,if; b0\*kFyapä' trnf&aom b0ifpdwfu tm0ZÆef;pdwftm; teEÅ&paom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh jzpfay:vm atmif aus;Zl;jyKay;\/ (0dok'¨d-2-119-Munhf/)

Oayum© a0'em --- tyAk mÁ &rP® m ouad '0y0wrå mem oAxÁ m 0od ,&o H tEbk 0wd Hke oaumúwDwd £|m'Dok oAÁw¬ Oayu©m,kwåm0 a[mwd/ (r[m#D-2-129/) þtm0ZÆef;pdwfonf ,ckrS xifvmaom tm½kHopfudkom OD;pGm tm½kHjyK&aom pdwfjzpf\? xdkodkY tm½oHk puf okd m O;DpmG tm½jHkyK&í wpBfurd of m jzp&f ojzi hftcsi;fcyof rd ;f en;frsK;dpjkHzi hftm½\Hk t&omukd tm;&Sdyg;&Sd cHpm;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifao;ay/ odkYtwGuf £|ç £|rZÑwåç ted|ç ted|rZÑwåjzpfaom tm½kH tm;vkH;wdkYüyif Oayu©ma0'emESifhom ,SOfí jzpf&ayonf/ (r[m#D-2-129/)

ÓPyf nm&iuhf suof ly&,d w dåtajcc&H odS wl uYkd m; þ&iS ;fvi;fcsurf Qjzi hfþtm0ZeÆ ;fpwd \f vuP© &o ypöKy|mef y'|mef ½IuGufudk oabmaygufEdkifrnf jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf tbd"r®mt&mü y&d,wåd tajccH tm;enf;olwdkYum; oabmaygufEdkifzG,f&m&Sdrnf r[kwfao;ay/ xdkyk\*d¾KvfwdkYtwGuf xyfrHí tenf;i,f &Sif;vif; wifjytyfygonf/

þ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwfonf ½lyg½kH o'´g½kH \*E¨m½kH &om½kH azm|AÁm½kH[laom yÍöm½kH = tm½kH ig;rsKd;udk tm½jHkyK\/ xtkd m½ Hkig;rsK;dwoYkd nvf n;f yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;f pwd uå P© wpcf \k twiG ;fü qikd &f m'gG&0, ftm;v;Hk NyKdiwf lxivf mMuonuf m; r[wk af y/ þyÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd of n frrd \d Oyg'-f X-D bi[f al om tcsed uf mv twiG ;f0, f,i;ftm½ Hkig;rsK;dwtYkd eu ftm½ Hkwprf sK;drsK;duokd m tm½jHkyKEikd af yon/f xakd Mumi hftm½tHk vukd f cíJG o;Doe Yf½&I rn fjzpof n/f ½yl g½uHk kdtm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom tm0ZeÆ ;fpwd uf kdypHk xH wk íf ,i;fvuP© -&o ponhf½IuGufudk wifjytyfygonf/

## yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; - ½lyg½kHudk tm½HkjyKonf/

1/ pu©K0dnmPf\ a&S;ujzpfí ½lyg½kHudk odjcif; = ½lyg½kH tm½kHudk &,ljcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ ½lyg½kHudk ESvkH;oGif; qifjcifjcif; (udpö) &o? wpfenf; --- pdwftpOfudk a&S;jzpfaom tjcif;t&mrS wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfay:vmatmif b0iftm½kHudk pGefYapjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ ½lyg½kHbufodkY a&S;½SLrsufESmrlonhf oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ b0ift,Of jywfpJjcif; = b0\*Fkyapä' = &yfaomb0if y'|mef/

½IuGuf --- toifolawmfaumif;onf emrfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm;udk jyefvnfí tm½kH,lxm;yg/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; = qifjcifpdwfü pdwfapwoduf (11)vkH;&Sd&m ,if;emrfw&m;pkrS todpdwfudk a&G;xkwfí txuyf g vuP© -&o pon fh½uI uG uf kd½yI g/ oaYkd om f wu,vf uaf wUG ½&I müum; ,OS zf u f apwoud f (10) v;Hkw\Ykd vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|me f to;Dto;Duvkd n;f wpqf uwf n;f ½jIci;fu yíkd aumi;f ayon/f pwd uå P© wikd ;fü Ce to;Dto;D NyKda&;twuG yf i fjzpof n/f o'g´½ Hk\*Em¨ ½ Hk&om½ Hkazm|AmÁ ½wHk uYkd kd tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; toD;toD;üvnf; þenf;yifwnf;/ enf;rSD;íom ½Iyg/ puK©0nd mPpf aom 0xD pd wd uå P© wüYkd vn;f pwd af pwoud femrwf &m;pwk uYkd kdwpqf uwf n;f uek pf iaf tmif ½Ijcif;u ydkí aumif;ayonf/

## 5/ pu©K0dnmPf

1/ pu©KoEdéódw½ly0dZmeevu©PH pu©K0dnmPH?

2/ ½lyrwåm&r®P&oH?

3/ ½lygbdrkcbm0ypöKy|meH?

4/ ½lyg&r®Pm, ud&d,raem"mwk,m ty\*ry'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-303/ 0dok'¨d-2-85/)

1/ pu©K0w¬Kudk rSDjzpfí ½lyg½kHudk odjcif; &,ljcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ ½lyg½kH ta&mifrQudkom odjcif; tm½kH,ljcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ ½lyg½kHbufodkY a&S;½SLrsufESmrlonhf oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ ½lyg½kHvQif tm½kH&Sdaom ud&d,raem"mwf = tm0ZÆef;pdwf uif;csKyfjcif; y'|mef/

## pu©K0dnmPf trnf&jcif;

pu©K0dnmPEdÅ um&Pblwó pu©Kó 0dnmPH? pu©Kawm 0g y0wHåç pu©Ko d®H 0g edódwH 0d-

nmPEdÅ pu©K0dnmPH/ y&awm aomw0dnmPm'Dokyd {ao0 ea,m/ (tbd-|-1-303/)

½yl g'eD H yp,ö me H tn0nd mPom"m&Pwmå tom"m&aPe 0wK¬em puK©0nd mP H aomw0nd mPEdÅ emrH O'¨#H/ pu©m'DeH wdu©rE´bma0 0dnmPmeH wdu©rE´bm0g 0daooypö,wåm p/

(rlv#D-1-124/)

0daooypö,wåmwd t"duypö,wåm/ (tEk#D-1-132/) pu©K0dnmPfpdwf jzpfay:vma&;twGuf twdwftaMumif;w&m; ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;rsm;

&SdMu\/ (y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;udk jyefí tm½kH,lxm;yg/) ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;wdkYwGif pu©Kyom'ç ½lyg½kHç tmavmuç reoud m& paom taMumi;fw&m;rsm; yg0iMfu\/ ,i;f taMumi;fw&m;wwYkd iG f ½yl g½oHk nf puK©0nd mP\f om tm½tHk aMumi;fw&m; jzpof nrf [wk af o;? yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;f or#Ü dpdäKi;fpaom puK©'gG&0xD d pdwfrsm;ESifh ½lyg½kHudkyif qufvufí tm½kHjyKMu odMuaom aemufvdkuf raem'Gg&0Dxd ok'¨raem'Gg& 0Dxdpdwfrsm;\vnf; tm½kHtaMumif;w&m;vnf; jzpfEdkif\/ odkYtwGuf ½lyg½kHjzifh owfrSwfí ,if;pdwfudk trnfwyf&efrSmvnf; pdwftrsm;pkESifh qufqHaeaom trnfrsKd;jzpfí cGJjcm;odzdkY&ef rvG,fulay/ pu©K yom'um; pu©K0dnmPfpdwf wpfrsKd;ESifhom qufqH\? pu©Kyom'onf pu©K0dnmPfpdwf wpfrsKd;wnf; \om r&DS m0wK¬ eód, taMumi;fw&m;jzp\f ? xakd Mumi hf tjcm;w&m;wEYkd iS hf rquqf aH om puK©yom'

[laom taMumif;jzifhom emrnfwyfvdkí pu©K0dnmPH =

1/ rSDí jzpf&m taMumif;w&m;jzpfaom pu©Kyom'\ 0dnmPfç

2/ pu©Kyom'aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom 0dnmPfç

3/ pu©Kyom'ü rSDjzpfaom 0dnmPf[k þodkY rdefYawmfrlonf/ ab&doa'´g = pnfoH/ o'´ o'´gonf toHtm;vkH;ESifh qufqHaomfvnf; o'´a&U Su ab&dyk'fjzifh txl;jyKvdkufí ab&do'´[k jzpfvmaomtcg toHtm;vkH;udk r,l&awmhbJ (ab&d = pnf + o'´ = toH) pnfoHudkom ,l&ouJhodkYç tuFk&o'´gonf tñGeYftm;vkH;udk a[maomfvn;f a&;Su ,0y'k jfzi hftx;ljyKí ,0u&kF [ kjzpvf maomtcg ]]rak ,mñeG }fY}uokd m ,&l ouohJ Ykdtvm;wlyif pu©K0dnmPf[k trnfwyf&müvnf; trsm;ESifh rqufqHaom tom"m&Penf;tm;jzifh emrnf wyfxm;onf[k rSwfyg/ rlv#Dumüum; tom"m&Penf;tjyif t"duenf;tm;jzifhvnf; pu©K0dnmPf[k ac:qdkxm;

aMumi;fu kdtaMumi;fjyxm;ao;\/ puK©yom' tm;aumi;fvQi fxujfrupf ;l&MSunvf ivf Qi fpuK©0nd mPf \ todtjrifvnf; tm;aumif;\ xufjrufpl;&S\? pu©Kyom'uEkHYvQif tm;ao;vQif odyfrMunfvQif pu©K0dnmPf\ todtjrifvnf; tm;ao;\? rIef&D&D jzpfaewwf\? odkYtwGuf pu©Kyom'onf pu©K 0nd mPjfzpzf &Ykd e ftjcm;taMumi;fw&m;wxYkd u fomveG xf ;luaJ om taMumi;fw&m; jzpaf omaMumivhf n;f pu©K0dnmPf[k pu©Kjzifh txl;jyKí emrnfwyf&onf/ þtvdkaomf t"duenf;[k rSwfyg/ aomw

0dnmPf ponfwdkYüvnf; þenf;yifwnf;/ (tbd-|-1-303/ rlv#D-1-124/ tEk#D-1-132/) vuP© --- pu©KoEdéódwÍö wH ½ly0dZmeeÍömwd pu©KoEdéódw½ly0dZmeeH? pu©KoEdéódw½ly0d-

ZmeeH vu©PH {wómwd pu©KoEdéódw½ly0dZmeevu©PH/

pu©KoEdéódw = pu©K0w¬Kudk rSDí jzpfaompdwf --- [laom pum;&yfjzifh ½lyg½kHudk tm½kHjyKaom

puK©0nd mPrf S wpyf g;aom puK©'gG&0xD pd wd f raem'gG&0xD pd wd rf sm;u kd y,vf ukd Nfy;D jzp\f / puK©0nd mPrf S wpfyg;aom pu©K'Gg&0Dxdpdwfrsm;ESifh aemufvdkuf raem'Gg&0Dxd paom 0Dxdpdwfrsm;onf ½lyg½kHudk tm½kH jyKMuonf odMuonf rSefaomfvnf; pu©K0w¬K = pu©Kyom'udk rSDí jzpfaom pdwfrsm;um; r[kwfMuay/ pu©K0dnmPfpdwf wpfrsKd;wnf;omvQif pu©K0w¬K = pu©Kyom'udk rSDí jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh pu©K0w¬Kudk rSDí jzpfaompdwf[k qdkojzifh pu©K0w¬Kudk rSDí rjzpfaom pdwftm;vkH;udk y,fNyD;jzpfayonf/

½ly0dZmee = ½lyg½kHudkodjcif;[laom pum;&yfjzifh pu©Kyom'udk rSDí pu©K0dnmPfESifh twl,SOfwJG jzpfMuukefaom zópaom orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk epfap\/ zópaom orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYonf pu©K 0dnmPfESifh ,SOfcdkuf ½lyg½kHudkyif tm½kHjyKMuaomfvnf; xdk zópaom w&m;wdkYonf ½lyg½kHudkodjcif; = ½yl g½uHk &kd ,jlci;f ½yl 0Zd meevuP© m r&MdSuay/ ½yl g½uHk kd awUGxad om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf jzpjfci;f zok e vuP© mpon fhvuP© mom &dSMuuek \f / xakd Mumi hfpuK©oEóédwd = puK©0wK¬u kdríDS jzpjfci;fç ½yl 0Zd mee = ½yl g½uHk okd jdci;f &,jlci;fon fpuK©0nd mP fwprf sK;dwn;fEiS ohf m ouqf ikd af om u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© m jzpaf yon/f þ puK©oEóédwd + ½yl 0Zd mee [al om pum;EpS &f yjfzi hfpuK©0wK¬u eód,yp,ö owjdåzihf ½yl g½uHk tm&rP® yp,ö owjdåzi hfpuK©0nd mPjfzpaf y:vmatmi faus;Z;ljyKay;on[f vk n;f xi&f mS ;jyvsuf

&Sd\/ (rlv#D-1-124-Munhf/)

udpö&o --- ½lyrwåó tm&r®Pó \*[PH udpöarwómwd ½lyrwåm&r®P&oH/

(rlv#D-1-124/) puK©0nd mPof n f½yl g½tHk a&mirf Quokd m tm½jHkyKjci;f ojdci;f &,jlci;f upd &ö o &\dS ? ta&miuf víJG wpfpHkwpfckaom ukodkvfw&m; tukodkvfw&m;udkrQ roday/ rwå = rQ = ½lyg½kHta&mifrQ --- [laom pum;jzifh ½lyg½kHrS wpfyg;aomtm½kHudk pu©K0dnmPfu tm½kHjyKrI &,lrIudk epfapouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ½yl g½üHk vn;f &oiuhf ek af om tcsKUduek af om tnKd ta&pT on fhtx;lwuYkd kdord uI kdepaf pon/f reS af yonf pu©K0dnmPfonf 0PÖ = ta&miftqif;rQudkom odí ta&miftqif;rS wpfyg;aom wpfpHkwpfckaomç xtkd qi;füwnaf om tnKd ta&pT aom tx;lu kdtm½,Hk jlci;fimS rprG ;fEikd af y/ xakd Mumi hfb&k m;&iS of n-f yÍö[d 0dnmaP[d e uÍdö "rH® y#d0dZmemwd tnMw tbdedygwrwåm/ (tbd-2-323/)

= yÍ0ö nd mPwf jYkdzi hf (qikd &f m) tm½oHk Ykd a&;S½SLusa&mujfci;frwS pyf g; tjcm; wppf wkH pcf ak om w&m;ukd rod/ (tbd-2-323/) þodkY bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrlay\/ e uÍdö "rH® y#d0dZmemwd = wpfpHkwpfckaom w&m;udk rod[lonf raemykAÁ\*Frm "r®m --- þodkY ponfjzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom wpfpHkwpfckvnf; jzpfaom ukodkvfudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç tukodkvfudkaomfvnf;aumif; roday/ tnMw tbdedygwrwåmwd tnMw tmygwrwåm/ (tbd-2-333/)

½lyg½kH ponfwdkYü yÍö0dnmPfwdkY\ a&S;½SLusa&mufjcif;rQudk xm;í wpfenf; ½lyg½kH ponfwdkYodkY yÍ0ö nd mPwf \Ykd a&;S½SLusa&mujfci;frQu kdxm;í wppf wkH pcf ak om uok vkd wf &m; tuok vkd wf &m; ponuf kd yÍö0dnmPfwdkYu roday/ þü ½lyg½kH ponfwdkYü a&S;½SLusa&mufjcif;[lonfvnf; yÍö0dnmPfwdkYESifh ½lyg½kH ponfwdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;yifwnf;/ ½lyg½kH ponfudk odjcif;rQudk tbdedygwrwå-[k qdkonf/ qdkvdk&if;oabm --- tvGefynm&Sdaom a,mufsm;yif jzpfcsifjzpfygap? xdka,mufsm;aomfrSvnf;

pu©Kyom' ponfodkY a&S;½SLusa&mufvmukefaom ½lyg½kH ponfwdkYudk xm;í tjcm; wpfpHkwpfckaom ukodkvfw&m; tukodkvfw&m;wdkYwGif wpfckaomw&m;udkrQvnf; yÍö0dnmPfwdkYjzifh roday/ þ yÍö0dnmPfwdkYwGif ---

1/ pu©K0dnmPfonf ½lyg½kHudk jrifumrwå jrif½kHrQom jzpf\?

2/ aomw0dnmPfonf o'´g½kHudk Mum;umrwå Mum;½kHrQom jzpf\?

3/ Cme0dnmPfonf \*E¨m½kHudk eHumrwå eH½kHrQom jzpf\?

4/ Zd0Sg0dnmPfonf &om½kHudk om,mumrwå om,m½kHrQom jzpf\?

5/ um,0dnmPfonf azm|AÁm½kHudk awGUxdumrwå awGUxd½kHrQom jzpf\?

xykd Í0ö nd mPwf \Ykd jrijfci;fpaom twikd ;ft&nS rf vS wG af om tjcm;wppf wkH pcf ak om uok vkd fpon-f

udk odjcif;rnfonf r&Sday/ (tbd-|-2-387-388/)

,m yem,H ygVd ]]yÍö[d 0dnmaP[d e uÍdö "rH® y#d0dZmemwd tnMw tbdedygwrwåm}}wd?

wóm ½lyg'DeH tmygwrwHå rkÍdöwGm tnH uÍdö "r®obm0H e y#d0dZmemwDwd t,raw¬m 'dówd/ e

[d ½lyH y#d\*¾PSEÅrdÜ pu©K0dnmPH ½lyEdÅ p \*PSmwDwd/ (rlv#D-2-201/) tnE Åd]]½yl HevD }}E Åd{0rm'"d r0® ad oo/H awem[ ]]"ro® bm0}}EdÅ/ ½yl E Ådp e \*PmS wDw d½yl g&rP® rdÜ

ormeH ]]½lyH emarw}}EdÅ e \*PSmwd/ (tEk#D-2-202/) þ#uD mrsm;\ ziG qhf ckd sutf & puK©0nd mPof n fta&mirf Quokd m ood nqf akd omvf n;f ta&mi[f k = ½lyg½kH[kvnf;aumif;ç tndKa&mif ta&Ta&mif ponfjzifhvnf;aumif; "r®obm0 wpfpkHwpf&mudk ro/d puK©0nd mPEf iS hf½yl g½wHk \Ykd a&;S½SLaygi;fqrkH jdci;frQom jzp\f / puK©0nd mPof n f ½yl g½uHk kdc,H yl gaomf vnf; ½lyg½kH[líyif rcH,lEdkif rodEdkifaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ aomw0dnmPf ponfwdkYüvnf; þenf; yifwnf;/ (rlv#D-2-201/ tEk#D-2-202/) ypKöy|me f --- pu©K0dnmPfonf jzpfay:vmchJaomf ½lyg½kHudk tm½kHjyKíomvQif jzpfay:vm aomaMumifh xdkpu©K0dnmPfudk ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPf0ü xdk½lyg½kHbufodkY a&S;½SLrsufESmrl wwfaom oabmw&m; tjzpfjzifh ½lyg½kHudk tm½kH,lwwfaomw&m;[k xifvm&um; --- ½lygbdrkcbm0ypKöy|me H = ½yl g½bHk uof Ykda&;S½SLrsuEf mS rol n fh oabmw&m;[ k a,m\*ÓD Pwf iG f a&;S½SLxivf m\[k qdkjcif;jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-125/) y'|me f--- þü ud&d,raem"mwf[lonf yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwfwnf;/ pu©Kyom'ESifh b0ifraem

tMunf"mwfodkY = pu©K'Gg&ESifh raem'Gg&odkY a&S;½SL usa&mufvmaom ½lyg½kHudk OD;pGm qifjcifaom tm0ZÆef;pdwf = qifjcifpdwf jzpf\/

aumif;pGm csKyfysufoGm;Muukefaom emrfw&m;wdkYonf rdrd\ tjcm;rJhü rdrdcsKyfNyD;vQif csKyfNyD;jcif;

qufvufjzpfay:vmMurnhf emrfw&m;wdkYtm; jzpfcGifhudkay;aomtm;jzifh teEÅ& oreEÅ& ew¬d 0d\*w paom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;wwfukef&um; --- rSD&m 0w¬K½kyfESifh tm½kHw&m;wdkYonf qdkif&m emrfw&m;wdkY\ teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;w&m;rsm; jzpfMuukefouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ,if;tm0ZÆef;pdwf uif;csKyfrS pu©K0dnmPfpdwfonf jzpfcGifh&aomaMumifh tm0ZÆef;\ uif;csKyfjcif;udk pu©K0dnmPfjzpfzdkY&ef teD;pyfqkH;aom taMumif;y'|mef[k qdkayonf/ aomw0dnmPf ponfwdkYüvnf; þqdkchJNyD;onhf enf;twdkif;yif qdkvdk&if; teufoabmw&m;udk od&Sdygav/ (r[m#D-2-125/) pu©K0dnmPfESifh wuGaom emrfw&m;pk tm;vkH;wdkY\ ypöKyÜef taMumif;w&m;rsm; jzpfMuaom (1) pu©Kyom'ç (2) ½lyg½kHç (3) tmavmuç (4) reodum&[laom taMumif;w&m; (4)yg;wdkYwGif reodum&[laom taMumif;w&m; wpfckudkom þü y'|meftjzpf xkwfjyxm;onf/

1/ pu©Kyom'\ rysufpD;jcif; --- aoavNyD;aomol\ pu©Kyom'onfvnf; ysufpD;NyD;yif jzpf\/ touf&Sifaeao;aom yk\*d¾Kvf\ Oyg'f-XD-bif oufwrf;aphí csKyfavNyD;aom pu©Kyom'onfvnf; ysufpD;NyD;yif rnf\/ onf;ajconfaomfvnf;aumif;ç ovdyfonfaomfvnf;aumif;ç aoG;onfaomf vnf;aumif; ajr§;,Sufxm;tyfonfjzpfí pu©K0dnmPf\ taMumif;w&m;jzpfzdkY&ef rpGrf;Edkifaom pu©K yom'onfvnf; ysufpD;NyD;yif rnf\/ pu©K0dnmPf\ rSD&mtaMumif;w&m; jzpfzdkY&ef pGrf;Edkifaom pu©K yom'onf tordÇEé = rysufpD;onf rnf\/ aomwyom' ponfwdkYüvnf; þenf;yifwnf;/

2/ ½yl g½\Hk xijfci;f --- puK©yom'on frysupf ;Dygaomvf n;f tjyitf y A['d ü¨ wnaf om ½yl g½oHk nf (= Am[d&m,we = tjyiftm,wejzpfaom ½lyg½kHonf) pu©K'Gg&ü a&S;½SLusjcif;odkY ra&mufvwfaomf pu©K0dnmPfonf jzpfay:rvmEdkif/

3/ ta&mitf vi;f[al om r&DS m --- wpfzef xdk½lyg½kHonf pu©K'Gg& (raem'Gg&)ü a&S;½SLusjcif;odkY xijfci;fo Ykd a&mu&f vdS mygaomvf n;f ta&mitf vi;f[al om r&DS mon f r&vdS waf om f puK©0nd mPof nf jzpfay:rvmEdkif/

4/ reodum& taMumif;&if;&SdrI --- xdkta&miftvif;onf xif&Sm;&Sdaomfvnf; ud&d,raem"mwf trnf&aom yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwfonf (= yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; emrfw&m;pkonf) b0ifudk rvnfaptyfaomf r&yfapEdkifaomf pu©K0dnmPfonf jzpfay:rvmEdkif/ b0ifudk vnfaptyfaomfomvQif &yfapEdkifaomf omvQif pu©K0dnmPfonf jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ ,if; yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;udkyif (0Dxdy#dyg'u) reodum&[k ac:onf/ þo Ykd jzpaf y:vmaom puK©0nd mPof n f or,Ü wk wf &m;wEYkd iS hf twwl uoG mvQi f jzpaf y:vm\/ þovYkd Qi fþtaMumi;fw&m; (4)yg;wuYkd kd&&ídS puK©0nd mPof n f(= puK©0nd mPEf iS whf uaG om emrwf &m; pkonf) jzpfay:vmay\/ (tbd-|-1-321/) pu©K0dnmPfESifhwuGaom orÜ,kwfw&m;pk\ taMumif; w&m;u kdazmjfyaomt&mjzpíf zópaom or,Ü wk f taMumi;fw&m; avsmoh mG ;on[f k rwS yf g/ (y#pd -ö orkyÜg'fydkif;udk jyefMunhfyg/)

½IuGuf --- pu©K0dnmPf pdwåu©Pü pu©K0dnmPfESifhwuG emrfw&m; (8)vkH;&Sd&m ,if;emrfw&m; (8)vkH;rS pu©K0dnmPfudk a&G;xkwfí ½I&efjzpfonf/

## y@& = jzLpifygonf

eda'´o0ga& pu©K0dnmPH ]]y@&}}EdÅ 0w¬Kawm 0kwåH/ ukovOd§ twåaem y&dok'¨wm, y@&H

emr? tukovH b0\*FedóaE´e? 0dyguH 0w¬Ky@&wåm/ (tbd-|-1-303/)

0w¬Ky@&wåmwd o,H uPS"r®meH tyÜ#dyu©wåm obm0y&dok'¨geH yom'[',0w¬Kedó,meH 0aoe y@&obm0H ZmwEÅd t"dyÜga,m/ t,H ye ea,m pwka0guma& e vAÇwDwd ww¬ b0\*Fó wawm edu©EÅmukovó p y@&wm e od,m? wo®m ww¬ y@&wm, um&PH 0wåAHÁ/ obma0g 0g,H pdwåó y@&wmwd/ (rlv#D-1-125/)

"r®o\*FPDygVdawmf eda'´o0g& (tbd-1-105/)ü pu©K0dnmPfudk y@& = jzLpif\[lí rSD&m0w¬K tm;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ emrfw&m;wdkY\ rSD&m0w¬K½kyfrsm; jzpfMuonhf yom'½kyfrsm;ESifh [', 0w¬KwdkYonf rdrdwdkYu uPS"r® trnf&Muonhf rnf;npfukefaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ qefYusifbuf r[kwfMuaomaMumifh ukodkvfuJhodkY qefYusifbuf (tukodkvf)udk axmufí y@& = jzLpifMuonfum; r[kwfMuay/ ½kyfw&m;rsm; jzpfMuí yifudk,foabmtwdkif; jzLpifMuonf/ xdkjzLpifaom yom'½kyfç

[',0wK¬u kd r&DS jci;faMumi hf0yd gupf wd wf oYkd nvf n;f ]]a&yT ief m;awmah &aT us; [\l o}Ykd} y@& = jzLpiMfu

&\/

ukodkvfw&m;onf rdrd[laom ukodkvf\ xuf0ef;usif pifMu,fonf\ tjzpfaMumifh y@& = jzLpifonf rnf\/ tukodkvfw&m;onf b0if\tusKd;qufaMumifh y@& = jzLpifonf rnf\/ 0dyguf 0dnmPfonf rSD&m0w¬K\ jzLpifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh y@& = jzLpifonf rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-303/) þt|uxmü zGifhqdkxm;aom enf;um; pwka0gum&bkHü = t½lybkHü r&Edkif/ rSD&m0w¬K½kyf r&Sd

aom t½lybkHü 0w¬Ky@&[laom rSD&m0w¬K\ jzLpifjcif;[laom taMumif;w&m;udk r&Edkif/ t½lybkH üvnf; y#doaE¨ b0if pkwd paom 0dyguf0dnmPfrsm; &SdchJ\/ 0dyguH 0w¬K y@&wm, = rSD&m0w¬K½kyf\ jzLpifjcif;aMumifh 0dyguf0dnmPf\ jzLpifaMumif;udkvnf; txufyg t|uxmü zGifhqdkvsuf &Sd\/ xdk t|uxmt&r l 0wK¬½yk uf kd rr&DS aom t½yl b0i0f yd gu f 0nd mPof nvf n;f y@& = jzLpirf I rjzpEf ikd [f k t"dyÜg,foufa&mufvsuf &Sd\/ xdkb0ifrSxGufaom tukodkvfüum; tb,frSmvQif y@& = jzLpifrI jzpfEdkifawmhygthHenf;/ xdkaMumifh pwka0gum& trnf&aom emrfcE¨m av;yg;om&Sdaom t½lybkHü xdk 0dygufw&m;ç xdk tukodkvfw&m;wdkYtwGuf y@& = jzLpifrI jzpf&jcif;\ taMumif;udk &Smoifhao;\? qdkoifhao;\/ (rlv#D-1-125/) rlv#Dum\ 0g' --- rdrd rlv#Dumq&mawmf\ 0g'rSm þodkYjzpf\/ ybó&rd'H bdu©a0 pdwåH/ wÍö acg tm\*EÅKau[d Oyuúdavao[d Oyuúdvd|H/ (tH-1-9/)

&[ef;wdkY ...pdwfonf NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf awmufyvsuf &Sd\? tm\*EÅKu tukodkvf tnpftaMu;wdkYaMumifhom npfEGrf;&\ --- (tH-1-9/) þodkY bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh pdwfonf yifudk,foabmtm;jzifh jzLpif\? tm\*EÅKu tuok vkd f tnptf aMu;waYkd Mumiohf m npEf rG ;f&on?f xakd Mumi hfy@& = jzLpijfci;f - [al om trnfonf pdwf\ yifudk,foabmtwdkif; &tyfaom trnfom jzpfygonf/ rSD&m0w¬K ponfaMumifh y@& jzpf&onf = jzLpif&onf r[kwfyg/ þum; rlv#Dumq&mawmf\ t,lwnf;/ (rlv#D-1-125??)

## 6/ aomw0dnmPf

1/ aomwoEdéódwo'´0dZmeevu©PH aomw0dnmPH?

2/ o'´rwåm&r®P&oH?

3/ o'´gbdrkcbm0ypöKy|meH?

4/ o'´g&r®Pm, ud&d,raem"mwk,m ty\*ry'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-303/ 0dok'¨d-2-85/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ aomw0w¬Kudk rSDjzpfí o'´g½kHudk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ o'´g½kH toHrQudkom odjcif; = tm½kH,ljcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ o'´g½kHbufodkY a&S;½SLrsufESmrlonhf oabmw&m;  4/ o'´g½kHvQif tm½kH&Sdaom ud&d,raem"mwf = tm0ZÆef;pdwf\ | ypöKy|mef? |
| uif;csKyfjcif; = csKyfysufoGm;jcif; | y'|mef/ |

1/ aomwyom'\ rysufpD;ao;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ o'´g½kHwdkY\ aomw'Gg&ü a&S;½SLusa&mufjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ tmumoudk rSDonfvnf;aumif; (= tmumooEdéódw)ç

4/ reodum&vQif taMumif;&Sdonfvnf;aumif;ç þ (4)rsK;daom taMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumi hfor,Ü wk wf &m;wEYkd iS hftwwl u G aomw0nd mPof nf jzpaf y:vm\/ (tb-d |-1-322/) þ (4)rsK;daom taMumi;fw&m;wwYkd iG f reoud m&[al om taMumi;f w&m;udk y'|meftjzpf þü xkwfjyxm;onf/ ww¬ tmumooEdéódwEdÅ tmumooEdéó,H v'¨g0 OyÜZÆwd? e 0dem awe/ e [d yd[dwu-

PÖpdä'´ó aomw0dnmPH y0wåwd/ (tbd-|-1-322/) xdk (4)rsKd;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYwGif aomwyom'ESifh o'´g½kH\ tMum;wGif tmumo&SdzdkY vtkd y\f / [mvm[i;fvi;fç aumi;fui f tmumo[al om r&DS mu kd&&ydS groS mvQi f aomw0nd mPof nf jzpfay:vmEdkif\? xdktmumo"mwfESifh uif;í aomw0dnmPfonf jzpfay:rvmEdkif/ rSefayonf --em;\ tayguf[laom em;cavmif;udk ydwfqdkYxm;ol\ oEÅmefü aomw0dnmPfpdwfonf rjzpfay: vmEdkif/ (tbd-|-1-322/)

## 7/ Cme0dnmPf

1/ CmeoEdéódw\*E¨0dZmeevu©PH Cme0dnmPH?

2/ \*E¨rwåm&r®P&oH?

3/ \*E¨mbdrkcbm0ypöKy|meH?

4/ \*E¨m&r®Pm, ud&d,raem"mwk,m ty\*ry'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-303/ 0dok'¨d-2-85/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ Cme0w¬Kudk rSDjzpfí \*E¨m½kHudk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ \*E¨m½kH = teYHrQudkom odjcif; = tm½kH,ljcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ \*E¨m½kHbufodkY a&S;½SLrsufESmrlonhf oabmw&m;  4/ \*E¨m½kHvQif tm½kH&Sdaom ud&d,raem"mwf = tm0ZÆef;pdwf\ | ypöKy|mef? |
| uif;csKyfjcif; = csKyfysufoGm;jcif; | y'|mef/ |

1/ Cmeyom'\ rysufpD;ao;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ \*E¨m½kHwdkY\ Cme'Gg&ü a&S;½SLusa&mufjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ 0ga,m"mwfudk rSD&onfvnf;aumif; (= 0ga,moEdéódw)ç

4/ reodum&vQif taMumif;&Sdonfvnf;aumif;ç þ (4)rsKd;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh twlwuG Cme0dnmPfonf

jzpaf y:vm\/ (tb-d |-1-322/) þ (4)rsK;daom taMumi;fw&m;wwYkd iG freoud m&[al om taMumi;f w&m;udk y'|meftjzpf xkwfjyxm;onf/ ww ¬ 0ga,moEdéódwE Åd CmeAdvH 0g,krSd y0doaEÅa,0 OyÜZÆwd? wo d® Htow dEkyÜZÆwDwd

taw¬m/ (tbd-|-1-322/)

x kd(4)rsK;daom taMumi;fw&m;wwYkd iG f0ga,moEóédwd = 0ga,m"mwuf kdroDS n f[ol n fEmS acgi;faygu\f twiG ;fo Ykdte HY\*Em¨ ½uHk kd o,af qmivf maomavon f 0iaf &muvf mygrSomvQi f Cme0nd mPf onf = Cme0dnmPfESifhwuGaom orÜ,kwfw&m;pkonf jzpfay:vmEdkif\? xdkav\ 0ifa&mufvmjcif; onf r&Sdvwfaomf rjzpfEdkif[k qdkvdk\/ (tbd-|-1-322/) 8/ Zd0Sg0dnmPf

1/ Zd0SgoEdéódw&o0dZmeevu©PH Zd0Sg0dnmPH?

2/ &orwåm&r®P&oH?

3/ &ombdrkcbm0ypöKy|meH?

4/ &om&r®Pm, ud&d,raem"mwk,m ty\*ry'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-303/ 0dok'¨d-2-85/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ Zd0Sg0w¬Kudk rSDjzpfí &om½kHudk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ &om½kH = t&omrQudkom odjcif; = tm½kH,ljcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ &om½kHbufodkY a&S;½SLrsufESmrlonhf oabmw&m;  4/ &om½kHvQif tm½kH&Sdaom ud&d,raem"mwf = tm0ZÆef;pdwf\ | ypöKy|mef? |
| uif;csKyfjcif; = csKyfysufoGm;jcif; | y'|mef/ |

1/ Zd0Sgyom'\ rysufpD;ao;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ &om½kHwdkY\ Zd0Sg'Gg&ü a&S;½SLusa&mufjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ tmayg"mwfudk rSD&onfjzpfívnf;aumif; (= tmaygoEdéódw)ç

4/ reodum&vQif taMumif;&Sdonfvnf;aumif;ç

þ (4)rsK;daom taMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumi hfor,Ü wk wf &m;wEYkd iS hftwwl u GZ0d gS0nd mPof n fjzpaf y:

vm\/ (tbd-|-1-322/) xdkwGif reodum&udk y'|meftjzpf xkwfjyxm;onf/ ww¬ tmaygoEóédwdE ÅdZ0d gSawre Htmy Hv'g¨0 OyZÜ wÆ ?d e 0ed m awe/ ouk ©Z0d gSeO §douk c© g'eaD ,

Zd0Sg, Xydawyd Zd0Sg0dnmPH EkyÜZÆaw0/ (tbd-|-1-322/) xdk (4)rsKd;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYwGif tmaygoEdéódw = tmayg"mwfudk trSD&onf[lonf

vQmu kdpwG pf akd pwwaf om [i;f&n fomG ;&npf aom tmayg"mw f&o&nuf kd&&ydS groS mvQi fZ0d gS0nd mPf onf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh twlwuG jzpfay:vm\? xdk tmayg"mwf &o"mwf&nfESifh uif;í jzpfay: rvmEdkif/ rSefayonf ajcmufaoGUaeaom vQm&SdolwdkY\ oEÅmefü ajcmufaoGUaom cJzG,fudk vQmay:ü wifxm;tyfygaomfvnf; Zd0Sg0dnmPfonf rjzpfEdkifonfomwnf;/ (tbd-|-1-322/)

## 9/ um,0dnmPf

1/ um,oEdéódwazm|AÁ0dZmeevu©PH um,0dnmPH?

2/ azm|AÁrwåm&r®P&oH?

3/ azm|AÁmbdrkcbm0ypöKy|meH?

4/ azm|AÁm&r®Pm, ud&d,raem"mwk,m ty\*ry'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-303/ 0dok'¨d-2-85/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ um,0w¬Kudk rSDjzpfí azm|AÁm½kHudk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ azm|AÁm½kH = tawGUtxdrQudkom odjcif; = tm½kH,ljcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ azm|AÁm½kHbufodkY a&S;½SLrsufESmrlonhf oabmw&m;  4/ azm|AÁm½kHvQif tm½kH&Sdaom ud&d,raem"mwf = tm0ZÆef;pdwf\ | ypöKy|mef? |
| uif;csKyfjcif; = csKyfysufoGm;jcif; | y'|mef/ |

1/ um,yom'\ rysufpD;ao;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ azm|AÁm½kHwdkY\ um,'Gg&ü a&S;½SLusa&mufjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ yx0D"mwfudk trSD&onfjzpfívnf;aumif;ç

4/ reodum&vQif taMumif;&Sdonfjzpfívnf;aumif;ç þ (4)rsK;daom taMumi;fw&m;waYkd Mumi hfor,Ü wk wf &m;wEYkd iS hftwwl u Gum,0nd mPpf wd of nf

jzpfay:vm\/ (tbd-|-1-322/) þ (4)rsKd;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYwGif reodum&[laom taMumif; w&m;udk y'|meftjzpf xkwfjyxm;onf/ ww¬ yx0doEédódwEdÅ um,yom'ypö,H yx0doEédó,H v'¨g0 OyÜZÆwd? e awe 0dem/

um,'gG&oOd® d§A['d g¨r[mbwl m&rP® HtZÑwudå Hum,yom' HCa¥wmG yom'ypaö ,o kr[mbal wok y#d[nwd/ (tbd-|-1-322/) x kd(4)rsK;daom taMumi;fw&m;wwYkd iG fyx0"D mwuf kdtr&DS on[f ol n fum,yom'EiS hfuvmywf l

jzpaf om rrd dum,yom'\ r&DS m eód, taMumi;fw&m;jzpaf om "mwBfu;D (4)yg;wwYkd iG ftusK;H0iaf om yx0"D mw[f al om r&DS mu kd&&ydS groS mvQi for,Ü wk wf &m;wEYkd iS whf uaG om um,0nd mPof n fjzpaf y:vm Edkif\/ rSefayonf um,yom' = um,'Gg&ü A[d'¨jzpfaom = uvmyfjym;jzpfaom yx0Dç awaZmç 0ga,m[al om azm|A"Á mw fr[mbwk tf m½oHk n ftZÑwudå jzpaf om um,yom' = um,'gG&u kdxcd udk f onf jzpfvwfaomf um,yom' um,'Gg&üom wefY&yfraebJ ,if;um,yom' = um,'Gg&\rSD&m uvmyfwl r[mbkwfwdkYü xdckdufrd\ = uvmyfwl r[mbkwfwdkYodkYwdkifatmif xdckdufrd\/ xdktxdcdkuf c&H aom r[mbwk wf wYkd iG fyx0"D mwuf m; jy"me;fvsu f&\dS / um,yom'\r&DS m yx0"D mw fr[mbwk uf kd xdxdrdrd xdckdufrdygrSomvQif orÜ,kwfw&m;ESifh wuGaom um,0dnmPfpdwfonf jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ (tb-d |-1-322/) þü tZÑwudå r[mbwk f A['d r¨ [mbwk [f al om a0g[m& to;kHtEeI ;fEiS hfywof uf í em;&Sif;atmif atmufyg taMumif;t&mudk qufzwfyg/

yÍö0dnmPfwdkYü a0'em

au0vOd§ pu©K0dnmPm'Dok Oayu©m bmZdwm? um,0dnmaP okcEdÅ t,arw¬ 0daoaom/ aomy d p C¥e0aoe a[mwwD d a0'wd aAmÁ / puK©'gG&m'oD k [ d pwol k Oyg'g½yl ar0 Oyg'g½yl H Ca¥w?d Oyg'g½laya,0 Oyg'g½lyH Ca¥aEÅ y#dC¥emedCHaom Av0g e a[mwd? pwkEéH t"du&PDeH Oy&d pwåma&m uyÜgoydpkyda@ XaywGm ydpkyda@a[0 y[wumavm 0d, zk|rwåar0 a[mwd? a0'em rZÑwå|mae wd|wd/ um,'Gga& ye A[d'¨g r[mblwm&r®PH tZÑwåduum,yom'H Ca¥wGm yom'ypöa,ok r[mblawok y#d[nwd? ,xm t"du&PDrw¬au uyÜgoydpkyd@H XaywGm ula#e y[&EóÅ uygÜoypd yk @d H qEd w´d mG u#l H t"ud &P d H \*PmS wwD d eCd aH om Av0g a[mw?d {0ar0 y#Cd ¥emeCd aH om Av0g a[mw/d £a| tm&ra® P ock o[\*w H um,0nd mP H OyZÜ wÆ ?d tead | 'uk o© [\*w/H

(tbd-|-1-304/)

{w¬ p A[d'¨gwd {wH ed'óerwHå/ tZÑwårdÜ [d tm&r®PH a[mwDwd/ 0dnmP"mwkedó, blaw[d 0g tnH ]]A[d'¨g}}wd 0kwåH/ y#dC¥emedCHaom Av0g a[mwd? wawm {0 £|med|azm|AÁorma,ma\* okc'ku©ypö,m "mwktEk\*¾["mwkau©mbm pd&H tEk0wåEdÅ/ (rlv#D-1-125/) pu©K0dnmPf aomw0dnmPf Cme0dnmPf Zd0Sg0dnmPfwdkYü Oayu©ma0'emudk a0zefa[mMum; xm;awmfrl\/ um,0dnmPfüum; £|m½kHü okca0'emudk ted|m½kHü 'ku©a0'emudk a0zefa[mMum; xm;awmfrl\/ xdkuJhodkY yÍö0dnmPfwdkYü a0'emrsm; rwlxl;jcm;rIrSm 'Gg&ESifh tm½kHwdkY\ xdckdufrIESifh pyfojzifh rwlxl;jcm;rI jzpf&onf[k odyg/ pu©K'Gg& aomw'Gg& Cme'Gg& Zd0Sg'Gg&wdkYü ½lyg½kH o'´g½kH \*E¨m½kH &om½kH[laom toD;toD;aom Oyg'g½kyfuomvQif rdrdqdkif&m pu©Kyom' aomwyom' Cme yom' Zd0Sgyom'[laom toD;toD; aom Oyg'g½yk uf okd mvQi fxcd udk af yon/f Oyg'g½yk üf yivf Qi fOyg'g½yk uf xcd udk vf waf om fxcd udk rf [I al om ½kyfcsif;yGwfwdkufrIonf tm;r&Sd jzpfae\/ ay (4)ckwdkY\ txufü 0g\*Grf;pdkif (4)ckwdkYudk toD;toD; wixf m;í aemuxf y f 0g\*rG ;fpikd wf jYkdziyhf ivf Qi f ywk cf w&f mtcguohJ YkdOyg'g½yk cf si;f xcd udk rf tI m;onvf n;f awUGxtd yuf mrQonof m jzp\f ? xakd Mumi hf puK©0nd mP f aomw0nd mP f Cme0nd mP f Z0d gS0nd mPwf üYkd qdkif&mtm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;rIa0'emonf tv,ftvwf Oayu©mt&müom wnfaeayonf/ odkYaomf um,'Gg&üum; A[d'¨jzpfaom = um,0dnmPf\ rSD&mum,yom'ESifh uvmyfjym; jzpfaom yx0D awaZm 0ga,m[laom r[mbkwf azm|AÁm½kHonf tZÑwådu um,yom'udk xdckdufí um,yom'\ rSD&m taMumif;w&m; jzpfukefaom uvmyfwl r[mbkwfwdkYü oGm;a&mufxdckdufrd\/ ay\ txuüf 0g\*rG ;fpikd uf kd wixf m;í owH jlzi hf ywk cf wvf waf om f 0g\*rG ;fpikd uf kd ausmjfzwíf owH ol nf ayudk oGm;a&mufxd\? xdkaMumifh xdckdufrI yGwfwdkufrI pGrf;tm;onf tvGeftm;&SdouJhodkY --- þ Oyrm twlyifvQif um,yom'ü azm|AÁm½kH\ xdckdufjcif;[laom yGwfwdkufrIpGrf;tm;onf um,yom'wGif omru um,yom'\ rSD&mr[mbkwfudkyg oGm;a&mufxdckdufojzifh yGwfcsKyfxdckdufrI pGrf;tm;onf tveG Bfu;Drm;ayon/f xakd Mumi hf £|m½üHk ock o[\*wk f um,0nd mPçf te|d m½üHk 'uk o© [\*wk f um,

0dnmPfonf jzpfay:vmay\/ (tbd-|-1-304/) þü t|uxmq&mawmuf --- A['d g¨ r[mbwl m&rP® H = A[d'¨ r[mbkwf azm|AÁm½kHu

um,yom'udk xdckdufaMumif; zGifhqdkjcif;rSm ed'óeenf; Oyvu©Penf;[k rSwfyg/ oabmayguf vG,fulap&ef ykHpHwpfckudk xkwfí ñTefjyjcif;om jzpfonf/ tZÑwå ½kyfuvmyfrsm;ü wnf&Sdaom yx0D awaZm 0ga,m[laom azm|AÁm½kH r[mbkwfrsm;onfvnf; tZÑwåum,yom'udk yGwfcsKyfxdckdufrI

&Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ (rlv#D-1-125/) wpfenf; --- um,0dnmP"mwfonf um,yom'0w¬K½kyfudk rSDíom jzpf&\? wpfzef xdkum,

yom'0w¬K½kyfonf Oyg'g½kyfjzpf&um; rdrdESifh uvmyfwljzpfaom r[mbkwf"mwfBuD; (4)yg;udkom rSDí jzpf&\? xdkum,yom'\ rSD&m uvmyfwl r[mbkwfum; rdrdum,yom'udk vma&mufxdcdkufaom azm|AÁm½kH r[mbkwf r[kwfay/ xdkaMumifh um,0dnmPf\ tqifhqifh rSD&mr[mbkwfrS wpfyg;aom uvmyrf wal om uvmyuf jJGym;aom uvmyjfym;r[mbwk f azm|AmÁ ½uHk kd rrd cd Em¨ u,kd wf iG ;f tZÑwüå yif &Sdonfjzpfapç cE¨mudk,f\jyify A[d'¨üyif &Sdonfjzpfap A[d'¨r[mbkwf azm|AÁm½kH[kyif ac:qdkonf/ um,0dnmPf\ pGJrSDíjzpf&m jzpfaom um,yom'\ rSD&mr[mbkwfESifh azm|AÁm½kH r[mbkwfwdkYonf r[mbkwftrnfcsif; wlnDaomfvnf; uvmyfcsif; rwl? uGJjym;Muonf [lvdkonf/ (rlv#D-1-125/)

## a0'em MumjrihfpGm jzpfykH

um,yom'EiS hf azm|AmÁ ½wHk \Ykd xcd udk jfci;f[al om ywG wf ukd jfci;fon f tm;&\dS ? xokd Ykdtm;&adS om aMumifhyifvQif aumif;aomtawGUtxdudk awGUxd&jcif; ponfjzifh £|azm|AÁm½kHESifh aygif;qHk xdckdufrd aomtcg ock a0'em\ taMumi;f&i;fjzpaf om --- (1) um,yom'ç (2) £|azm|AmÁ ½çHk (3) zópaom ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;rsm; --- þodkYpaom rSD&m edó,"mwfwdkYonf okca0'em tqufquf jzpfay: vmzdkY&ef taMumif;w&m;rsm; jzpfMuukef\/ ,if; rSD&m edó,"mwfwdkYu tm;ay;axmufyHh csD;yifhvsuf &MdSuojzi hfock a0'emwoYkd n ftcsed Mfumjriphf mG jzpaf y:vmMu&uek \f / ock a0'em tquqf u fjzpzf &Ykd ef tm;ay;axmufyhH csD;yifhwwfaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYu tcsdefMumjrifhpGm jzpfMuaomaMumifh tusKd; ock a0'emonvf n;f tcsed Mfumjriphf mG tquqf u f jzpaf y:&ayon/f (taMumi;fw&m;wwYkd iG f twwd f taMumif;w&m;wdkYvnf; yg0ifvsuf&Sdonfudk owdjyKyg/) wpfzef wpfpHkwpfckaom t&m0w¬KESifh xdcdkufrdjcif; ponfjzifh ted|azm|AÁm½kHESifh aygif;qHkrd-

aomtcgüvnf; 'ku©a0'em\ taMumif;jzpfaom (1) um,yom'ç (2) ted|azm|mAÁm½kHç (3) zó paom ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;rsm; --- þodkYpaom rSD&m edó,"mwf = edó,taMumif;w&m;wdkYonf 'ku©a0'em tqufquf jzpfzdkY&ef acsmufcsm; azmufjym;aom "mwfrsm;tjzpfjzifh MumjrifhpGm jzpfMuav on/f (þüvn;f taMumi;fw&m;pwk iG f twwd tf aMumi;fw&m;rsm;vn;f yg0iMfuonof m jzpuf ek \f / b&k m;&iS f oEmÅ eaf wmüf O;Dacgi;fawm f caJ wmrf &l jci;fç cg;awmef m&jci;f paom um,ud 'uk a© 0'emrsm;ukd owjdyKyg/) 'uk a© 0'em tquqf u fjzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e ftm;ay;axmuyf Hhcs;Dyiwhf waf om taMumi;fw&m; wdkYu tcsdefMumjrifhpGm jzpfMuaomaMumifh tusKd;'ku©a0'emonfvnf; tcsdefMumjrifhpGm tqufquf jzpfay:&avonf/ (rlv#D-1-125/)

## C¥e = xdckdufrI

½lyg½kHu pu©Kyom'udk xdckdufrIç o'´g½kHu aomwyom'udk xdckdufrIç \*E¨m½kHu Cmeyom'udk xcd udk rf çI &om½uHk Z0d gSyom'u kdxcd udk rf çI azm|AmÁ ½uHk um,yom'u kdxcd udk rf [I ol n f 0od ,jzpaf om tm½kH\ 0do,Djzpfaom yom'ESifh oifhavsmfavsmufywfaom t&yfü a&S;½SL&ifqdkif &yfwnfrIudk qdkvdk ayon/f azm|AmÁ ½oHk n f um,yom'u kdxcd udk Nfy;DvQi fum,yom'\ r&DS mr[mbwk wf üYkd vn;f xcd udk f \[al om pum;&yüf vn;f y&rwa¬ 0g[m&tm;jzirhf lrrd ad zm|AmÁ ½uHk ,kd wf ikd uf wppf wkH pcf ak om w&m;ukd oGm;a&mufxdckdufonfum; r[kwfyg? tjcm;wpfpHkwpfckaom w&m;uvnf; xdckdufaponf xdckdufay; onvf n;f r[wk yf g? azm|AmÁ ½rHk S wpyf g;aom tjcm; wppf wkH pcf ak omw&m;ü azm|AoÁ abm r&adS omaMumifh = rawGUxdwwfaom tazm|AÁoabmom &SdaomaMumifh jzpf\/ t[kwftrSefrlum; 0do,jzpfaom tm½kH½kyfESifh 0do,Djzpfaom yom'½kyf = tMunf"mwfwdkY\

jzpaf y:Mujci;fon fwpcf Ek iS whf pcf ka&;S½SL&iqf ikd tf jzpof Ykda&mu&f jdSci;faMumi hfqikd &f m0nd mPof n fjzpaf y: vm&\/ xokd Ykd0nd mPjfzpaf y:jci;f\ taMumi;fw&m;tjzpjfzi hfx;ljcm;on\f tjzpof Ykda&mu&f dSjci;fuykd if xdckduftyf - xdckdufwwfonf\ tjzpfjzifh = xdckduftyfaomw&m;ç xdckdufwwfaomw&m;[k ac:a0: oHk;pGJjcif; jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh ,if;½kyfw&m;wdkYudk oyÜ#dC½kyfw&m;wdkY[lí "r®o\*FPDygVdawmfü (tbd1-214/) a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ (oed'óeoyÜ#dC½kyf ted'óeoyÜ#dC½kyf[k a[mMum;xm;awmf rl\[k qdkvdkonf/)

Oyg'g½yk uf Oyg'g½yk uf kdxcd udk \f ç r[mbwk uf Oyg'g½yk uf kdxcd udk \f --- þopYkd aom pum;rsm;ukd xdckdufwwfaom owådr&SdygbJvsuf owåd&SdouJhodkY wifpm;í w'¨r®Lypm&tpGrf;jzifh ac:a0:oHk;pGJxm; onf[k odyg/ (tEk#D-1-132/) um,'gG&ü A['d j¨zpaf om r[mbwk af zm|AmÁ ½oHk n ftZÑwudå um,yom'uk dxcd udk Nfy;Dí um,-

yom'\ rSD&mtaMumif;w&m; jzpfukefaom um,yom'ESifh uvmyfwl r[mbkwfwdkYü xdckduf\[k t|uxmü (tbd-|-1-304/) zGifhqdkxm;\/ þü um,yom'udk xdckdufrIESifh um,yom'\ rSD&m r[mbkwfwdkYudk xdckdufrIrSm ormeumv = wlnDaomumv &Sd\/ azm|AÁm½kHonf um,yom'ESifh um,yom'\ rSD&m r[mbkwfudk NydKifwl½kdufcwf\/ ay\ txufü wifxm;aom 0g\*Grf;pdkifESifh ayudk oHwljzifh ½kdufcwfjcif; Oyrmudk t|uxm (tbd-|-1-304/)ü jyxm;\/ þOyrmudk 0g\*Grf;pdkifESifhay ESpfrsKd;vkH;udk oHwlu xdckdufyHkudk jyjcif;tusKd;iSmom t|uxmu rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpf\? rSDwwfaom 0g\*rG ;fpikd uf kdxcd udk jfci;fç r&DS mayu kdxcd udk jfci;fw\Ykd a&U -S aemu\f tjzpuf kdjyjci;ftusK;dimS ziG qhf tkd yof n-f um; r[kwfay/ (rlv#D-1-125/)

r[mbkwfazm|AÁm½kHu um,yom'\ rSD&mjzpfukefaom uvmyfwlr[mbkwfwdkYü xdckdufukef

vwfaomf um,yom'udkvnf; xdckdufNyD; rnfonf jzpf\/ --- þodkYqdkí yom'ESifh r[mbkwfudk xdckdufrIudk qdkaom pum;udk pl;prf;qifjcifoifhaMumif; --- q&mjrwfwdkYu rdefYqdkMujyef\/

(tEk#D-1-133/) þtaMumi;ft&mwuYkd m; yÍ0ö nd mPef mrwf &m;pwk uYkd kdvuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|me fen;ftm;jzihf

ord ;fqn;f&mü oxd m;oiahf om taMumi;ft&mwyYkd i fjzpMfuon/f þ vuP© m'pd wuk yú ikd ;fü t|uxm q&mawmfonf tcsKdU tcsKdUaom w&m;wdkYü y'|mefudk xkwfjyxm;awmfrrlay/ xdktcgü enf;rSD;Edkif&ef tvdkYiSm raem0dnmPfemrfw&m;pkwdkY\ ypöKyÜeftaMumif; w&m;wdkYudkvnf; tcGifhMuHKcdkuf qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/

## raem0dnmPfemrfw&m;pkwdkY\ ypöKyÜeftaMumif;

raem0nd mP f trn&f aom 0yd guef mrwf &m;pwk üYkd twwd tf aMumi;fç ypKöyeÜ tf aMumi;f EpS rf sK;dv;Hk &Sd\/ ukodkvf tukodkvf Bud,m emrfw&m;pkwdkYüum; twdwftaMumif;w&m; r&Sd? ypöKyÜef taMumif; w&m;om&Sdonf/ ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;ydkif;wGif yÍöa0gum&bkH0,f raem0dnmPf tm;vkH;wdkYESifh ouf qdkifaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk t|uxmwGif þodkY wifjyxm;\/ torEÇd wé må reóç tmygx\*wwmå "rm® eçH 0wK¬oEóédwd çH reoud m&a[wuk Hpw[l dypaö ,[d OyÜZÆwd raem0dnmPH o'd¨ H orÜ,kwå"ar®[d/ ww¬ raemwd b0\*FpdwåH/ wH ed½k'¨rÜdç tm0ZÆepdwåó ypöa,m b0dwkH torwH¬ rE´xmr\*war0 y0wårmerÜd ordÇEHé emr a[mwd? tm0ZÆeó ye ypöa,m b0dwkH orwH¬ tordÇEHé emr/ tmygx\*wwåm "r®meE Åd "rm® &ra® P tmygx\*aw/ 0w¬KoEdéódwEdÅ [',0w¬K oEédó,H v'¨g0 OyÜZÆwd? e awe 0dem/ t,rdÜ yaO§m yÍöa0gum&b0H oE¨m, uxdawm/ reodum&a[wkuEdÅ ud&d,raem0dnmP"mwk,m b0a\*F tm0¥dawa,0 OyÜZÆwDwd taw¬m/

(tbd-|-1-322-323/)

1/ b0ifpdwf\ = raem'Gg&\ rysufpD;ao;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ raem'Gg&0,f "r®m½kHwdkY\ a&S;½SLusa&mufvmjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ [',0w¬Kudk rSD&onfjzpfívnf;aumif;ç

4/ reodum&[laom taMumif;&Sdonf jzpfívnf;aumif; -þ (4)rsKd;aom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh ,SOfzufapwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh twlwuG

raem0dnmPfonf jzpfay:ívm\/ xdkwGif re [lonfum; b0ifpdwfyifwnf;/ raem'Gg&yifwnf;/ Oyg'f-XD-bif oufwrf;aphí csKyfavNyD;aom b0ifpdwfonfvnf; raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwf\ teEÅ&ypönf; taMumi;fw&m;jzpzf &Ykd e frprG ;fEikd /f raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd \f teE&Å taMumi;fw&m;tjzpof Ykdruyaf &murf íl rdrd\ yifudk,fjzpfaeus obm0twdkif; jzpfaeaom EkHYaom tm;tpGrf;&Sdonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufonf omvQijfzpaf om b0ipf wd of nvf n;f raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd tf m; teE&Å yp,ö owjdåzi hf jzpaf y:vmatmif aus;Zl; rjyKEdkif/ ,if;odkY tm0ZÆef;pdwftm; jzpfay:vmatmif teEÅ&ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;rjyKEdkifaom b0ifpdwfonf orÇdEé = ysufpD;aom b0ifpdwf rnf\/

rE´xmr\*wH emr ud&d,pdwåó ypö,bm0H tEky\*EÉm o,ar0 y0wårmeH/ (rlv#D-1-134/) tdyfaysmfae&mtcgü b0ifrsm;uJhodkY Edk;ae&mtcgüvnf; tm0ZÆef;jzpfatmif aus;Zl;rjyKEdkifaom b0ifrsm;udk --- rE´xmr\*w --- [kqdkonf/ rSef\ --- a&S;0DxdESifh aemuf0Dxd\ tMum;ü b0ifrsm;pGm jcm;í ae&jci;frmS ,i;fb0iwf uYkd tm0ZeÆ ;fjzpaf tmi faus;Z;lrjyKEikd af omaMumiwhf n;f/ tm0ZeÆ ;fpwd tf m; jzpaf y:vmatmi fteE&Å paom yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;Eikd af om b0iof n ftorEÇd é= rysupf ;Daom b0if rnf\/

,if; tordÇEéjzpfaom raem'Gg&ü "r®m½kH trnf&aom w&m;pkwdkY\ a&S;½SLusa&mufvmjcif; xifjcif;onfvnf; raem0dnmPf emrfw&m;pkwdkYjzpf&ef taMumif;w&m; wpfckyif jzpf\/ wpzf e f,i;f raem0nd mP femrwf &m;pok n f[',0wK¬½yk uf kdrwDS ,G &f roS mvQi fjzpaf y:vmEikd \f ?

[',0w¬KESifh uif;íum; rjzpfEdkif/ þ [',0w¬K[laom taMumif;w&m;udk yÍöa0gum&bkHudkom

&nfí qdkonf[k rSwfyg/ wpfzef ud&d,raem0dnmP"mwf trnf&aom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;udk þü reodum&[k qdkonf/

reoud m& trn&f aom xrkd aem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fu b0iuf kdvnaf pEikd rf oS mvQi fraem0nd mPof n fjzpaf y:

vmEikd \f / þum; raem0nd mPEf iS whf uaG om emrwf &m;p\k jzpaf y:vm&e ftaMumi;fw&m; (4)rsK;dwn;f/

(tbd-|-1-322-323/) þtaMumi;fw&m;woYkd n fxukd of ntfh m;avsmpf mG raem0nd mP femrwf &m;p\k y'|merf sm; jzpEf ikd f Mu\[k BudKwifí rSwfom;xm;yg/ odkYaomf þtaMumif;w&m;wdkYrSm txl;ojzifh yÍöa0gum&bkH0,f raem0dnmPf emrfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkYESifh qufqHaom taMumif;w&m;rsm; jzpfaejcif;aMumifh t|uxm rsm;ü &cH g tcsKUdtcsKUdaom emrwf &m;w\Ykd y'|meuf kdxwk af qmiíf rjyjci;f jzpof n/f y'|me f r&ídS um; r[kwf[k BudKwif rSwfom;xm;yg/

## 10/ orÜ#d pädKif; = vufcH (0dygufraem"mwf)

1/ pu©K0dnmPm'DeH teEÅ&H ½lyg'd0dZmeevu©Pm raem"mwk? 2/ ½lyg'DeH orÜ#dpäe&om ( = ½lyg'dorÜ#dpäe&om/)

3/ wxmbm0ypöKy|mem ( = ½lyg'dorÜ#dpäebm0 ypöKy|mem/)

4/ pu©K0dnmPm'dty\*ry'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-304/ 0dok'¨d-2-85/)

1/ pu©K0dnmPf ponfwdkY\ tjcm;rJhüjzpfí ½lyg½kHponfudk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ ½lyg½kHponhf tm½kHudk vufcHjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ ½lyg½kHponhf tm½kHudk vufcHwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ pu©K0dnmPf ponfwdkY\ uif;csKyfjcif; y'|mef/ þtxufyg vu©P-&o ponfwdkYrSm tm½kH (5)yg;twGuf jcHKí a&;om;xm;csuf jzpf\/ þ

pdwfonf pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;ü tm½kH (5)rsKd;vkH;udk NydKifwlroday/ xdkaMumifh vu©P-&o ponfudk ½yI mG ;vakd om a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n ftm½tHk vukd fcíJG wpcf pk Do;Doe½Yf yI g/ ½yl g½uHk kdvucf aH om or#Ü dpdäKi;fpdwfudk ykHpHxkwfí xyfrHa&;om;wifjytyfygonf/ orÜ#dpädKif;ü pdwfapwoduf emrfw&m; (11)vkH; &Sd&m ,i;femrwf &m;prk S topd wd 0f nd mPuf kd a&;Gxwk íf ½yI g/ o'g´½ Hkponuf kd tm½jHkyKaom or#Ü dpdäKi;füvn;f enf;rSD;í ½Iyg/

1/ pu©K0dnmPó teEÅ&H ½lyg&r®P0dZmeevu©Pm raem"mwk?

2/ ½yl g&rP® or#Ü dpeä &om?

3/ wxmbm0ypöKy|mem?

4/ pu©K0dnmPmy\*ry'|mem/

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ pu©K0dnmPf\ tjcm;rJhüjzpfí ½lyg½kHudk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ ½lyg½kHudk vufcHjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ ½lyg½kHudk vufcHwwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |

4/ pu©K0dnmPf\ uif;csKyfjcif; y'|mef/ raem"mw f--- obm0oknwedówåa|e raema,0 "mwk raem"mwk/ (tbd-|-1-304/) twaå em obm0 H "ma&wwD d "mw k--- EiS thf n D rrd od abmu kd aqmiaf eaomaMumi hf = rrd od abm

twikd ;f xi&f mS ;aomaMumi hf"mw[f k q\kd / "mw[f qk vkd Qi f ]]y&rwt¬ m;jzi hfxi&f mS ;&adS omw&m;ç twrå S ui;fqwd af omw&m;ç ow0å gr[wk af omw&m;}}[ kt"yd gÜ, feuxf uG \f / yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fEiS hfor#Ü dpädKi;fa';G onf y&rw¬tm;jzifh xif&Sm;&Sdaom obm0w&m;vnf; jzpf\? twårSuif;qdwfaom w&m;vnf; jzpf\? owå0gr[kwfaom w&m;vnf; jzpf\/ ,if; pdwf (3)rsKd;onf "mwf[laom trnfudk &&Sd\/ odkYaomf ,if;pdwf (3)rsKd;onf qdkif&mtm½kHudk odumrwå od½kHrQomjzpfí tjcm;tjcm;aom 0dnmPf rsm;avmuf odrI tm;raumif;aomaMumifh raema,0 "mwk raem"mwk --- t& odumrwå od½kHrQom jzpfaom"mwf = raem"mwf rnfayonf/

tar; --- yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fEiS hf or#Ü dpdäKi;fEpS rf sK;d[al om pwd f (3)rsK;don f y&rwt¬ m;jzi hf xi&f mS ;&adS om obm0teufç twårS uif;qdwfaom oknwteufç owå0gr[kwfaom edówåteuf oabmw&m;

&SdaomaMumifh tm½kHudk odumrwå od½kHrQjzpfaom raem"mwf rnf\[k t|uxmü zGifhqdkxm;\? xdkodkY jzpvf Qi fyÍ0ö nd mP fraem0nd mP ftrn&f aom tjcm;pwd rf sm;\vn;f obm0"r ®onk w"r ®eódw"å r® jzpfaomaMumifh raem"mwf[laom trnfonf jzpfoifhonf r[kwfygavm? þodkY ar;jim;tHh --tajz --- yÍö0dnmPf raem0dnmPfwdkYu raem"mwfxuf xl;jcm;aom odjcif;udpö &SdaomaMumifh

]]raem"mwf}} [laom omrntrnfonf rjzpfoifh[k ajzqdk&m\/ tus,ftajz --- pu©K0dnmPfpaom yÍö0dnmPf\ pu©K0w¬Kponhf rdrdqdkif&m 0w¬KüomrSDjcif;ç tjrjJzp&f m ½yl g½pHk aom tm½üHk om jrijfci;fpaom upd uö kdjyKí jzp&f jci;fon fraem"mwrf Sx;ljcm;ywHk n;f/ yÍö0dnmPfonf rdrdESifh rSD&m rwlaom [',0w¬Kudk rSDíjzpfaom yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwf a&U SoGm;&Sd\? or#Ü dpädKi;fon f rrd Ed iS hf r&DS mrwal om puK©0wK¬ ponuf kd raDS om yÍ0ö nd mP f a&U oS mG ;&\dS ? oE&DÅ Ppaom raem0nd mPof nuf m; r&DS mwal om [',0wK¬½yk uf ckd sn;f raDS om or#Ü dpdäKi;fpaom pwd of mvQi fa&U oS mG ; &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh oEÅD&Ppaom raem0dnmPfonf [',0w¬K½kyfudkcsnf; rSDí jzpfaom rSD&mwlaom a&S;pdwfrS teEÅ&paom ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKrI t&Sdeft0gudk qufcH&aomaMumifh yÍö0dnmPf orÜ#dpädKif;wdkYxuf tm½kHudk xl;xl;jcm;jcm; odjcif;udpö &Sd\/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;onf rSD&m rwlaom yÍö0dnmPftm;vnf;aumif;ç yÍö0dnmPfonf rSD&m rwlaom

or#Ü dpdäKi;ftm;vn;faumi;f teE&Å paom yp,ö owjdåzi hf jzpaf y:vmatmi f aus;Z;ljyKay;&\? oE&DÅ P pon fhraem0nd mPuf m; xukd ohJ rYkd [wk ?f r&DS m wal om 0ak |m pontf m;om teE&Å paom yp,ö owjdåzihf aus;Zl;jyKay;&\/ xdkaMumifh oEÅD&Ppaom raem0dnmPfonf yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;xufvnf;aumif;ç yÍö-

0dnmPfxufvnf;aumif; tm½kHudk xl;xl;jcm;jcm; odjcif;udpö &Sd\/ raem'Gg&[lonf b0ifpdwfwnf;? 0Dxdpdwf (= yÍö'Gg&0Dxdpdwf) jzpfaomtcg yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;onf pí jzpf&\? xdkaMumifh xdk yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;onf raem'Gg&ed\*¾rerkc = raem'Gg&rS xGufaMumif; tpt0 jzpf\/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;onf raem'Gg&rS xGufaMumif; tpt0 jzpfouJhodkY oEÅD&Ppaom raem0dnmPf woYkd n fraem'gG&r SxuG af Mumi;f tpt0 rjzpMfuay/ xakd Mumi hfyÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fxu ftm½uHk kdx;lx;ljcm;jcm; odjcif;udpö &Sd\/ þjychJaom taMumif;wdkYaMumifh raem0dnmP"mwfonf tm½kHudk odrIü xl;jcm;aom odjcif;udpö

&Sd&um; ---

raem = od

0dnmP = txl;od þ raem + 0nd mP[al om trnEf pS &f yuf kd aygi;fpyíf --- raem0nd mP"mw f = tm½uHk kd

tveG tf MuL; tx;lowd waf om"mw f--- [ ktrn&f on/f ,i;fraem0nd mP"mwof n f tm½uHk kdtveG f tMuL; txl;odjcif;udpö &Sdayonf/ raem"mwf yÍö0dnmP"mwfwdkYrS xl;jcm;rIwnf;/ xdkodkY xl;aom odjcif;udpörS uif;aom tm½kHudk odumrwå od½kHrQjzpfaom "mwfonf raem"mwf rn\f ? xakd Mumi hfyÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;f or#Ü dpädKi;f EpS rf sK;d[al om (3)rsK;daompwd uf kdraem"mw[f íl om ac:q\kd ? xl;aom re [lí rqdk/ xdkaMumifh - raem {0 "mwk raem"mwk - ü {0-o'´gonf rwå = rQ [laom teuf&Sd\[k rSwfyg/ xdk {0o'´gonf 0dnmPf\ xl;aom odjcif;udpöudk epfapjcif; teuf&Sdaom aMumifhwnf;/ yÍö0dnmPf raem0dnmPfwdkY\ xl;aom odjcif;rsKd;onf xdkraem"mwfü r&Sd [lvdkonf/ wpzf ef --- yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fon fb0i[f al om raem'gG&r SxuG af Mumi;f tpt0 jzp\f ? or#Ü dpdäKi;fum;

oEÅD&Ppaom raem0dnmPfodkY 0ifaMumif; tpt0 jzpf\? þodkY xGufaMumif; t0ç 0ifaMumif; t0 jzpaf omaMumi hf raem"mw f (3)yg;rmS tm½uHk kd tx;lojdci;f tveG tf MuL;ojdci;f toBdu;Dojdci;f[al om

0dZmeeudpörS uif;&onf/ xdkuJhodkY 0dZmeeudpörS uif;aomaMumifh ,if;"mwf (3)yg;udk 0dnmPo'´gjzifh txl;jyKí raem0dnmPf[kvnf; rqdktyf? pu©K0dnmPf ponfwdkYuJhodkY 0dnmPf[kvnf; rqdktyf/ rSefayonf --- xdk raem"mwfrnfaom 0dnmPfonf (yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;onf) b0ifwnf;[laom reaMumifh jzpf&í retm; aus;Z;ljyK&onuf m; r[wk ?f yÍ0ö nd mPuf kdaus;Z;ljyKae&\/ or#Ü dpdäKi;f raem"mwof n foE&DÅ P[al om retm; aus;Zl;jyK&aomfvnf; a&S;u reaMumifh rjzpf&ç yÍö0dnmPfaMumifhom jzpf&\/

yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fon f'óeupd ö= jrijfci;fupd öponuf kdto;Dto;D &uG af qmiaf om yÍ0ö nd mPtf m;

aus;Z;ljyK&í or#Ü dpdäKi;fum; xykd Í0ö nd mPwf aYkd Mumi hf jzp&f ontfh wuG f raem"mwwf wYkd iG fyÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;f onf xdk0dnmPfwdkY\ a&U SoGm;jzpfí orÜ#dpädKif;u xdk0dnmPfwdkY\ aemufvdkuf jzpf&onf/ xdkaMumifh raem"mwfwdkYrSm tm½kHudk txl;odjcif;[laom 0daoo0dZmeeudpö r&Sd&um; raem[kom emrnf&aom "mwfwpfrsKd; jzpf&onf/ (rlv#D-1-125-126/)

## 11/ oEÅD&P (= t[dwf0dyguf raem0dnmP"mwf)

1/ ta[wku0dygum oVm&r®P0dZmeevu©Pm 'k0d"myd oEÅD&Pm'dudpöm raem0dnmP"mwk?

2/ oEÅD&Pm'd&om?

3/ wxmbm0ypöKy|mem/

4/ [',0w¬Ky'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-305/ 0dok'¨d-2-85/) aomreó Oayu©mtm;jzifh ESpfrsKd;jym;aom oEÅD&P paom vkyfief;udpöudk &Gufaqmifaom

t[dwf0dyguf raem0dnmP"mwfonf ---

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ tm½kH (6)yg;udk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ tm½kHudk pl;prf;jcif; paom | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ tm½kHudk pl;prf;wwfaom oabmw&m; ponf | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ rSD&m [',0w¬K½kyf | y'|mef/ |

t[dwfukov0dyguf raem0dnmP"mwfudk "r®o\*FPD ygVdawmfü bk&m;&Sifonf aomreóESifh Oayu©m ESpfrsKd;cGJí a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ ,if; ygVdawmfESifhtnD txufyg vu©P-&o ponfü t|uxmu '0k "d m[ k EpS rf sK;dcíJG azmjfyxm;jci;f jzp\f / tb"d rw® o¬ \*[F usr;füum; ,i;fpwd f EpS rf sK;dv;Hk udkyif t[dwfukov0dyguf aomreó oEÅD&Pç t[dwfukov0dyguf Oayu©m oEÅD&P[k trnf wyfxm;ayonf/ ,if;trnfrSm todrsm;ojzifh ,if;trnfodkYvdkufí txufü oEÅD&Ppdwf[k trnf wyxf m;ayon/f oE&DÅ Ppwd [f k trnwf yxf m;aomvf n;f ac:a0: v,G uf al p&etf wuG of m xukd ohJ Ykd trnfwpfck wyfxm;jcif; jzpf\? oEÅD&P = pl;prf;onhf tvkyfwpfckwnf;udkom jyKvkyfonf[líum; r,lqapvdk/ t[dwfukov0dyguf aomreóo[\*kwf raem0dnmP"mwf = aomreó oEÅD&Ppdwfonf

£|m½üHk omvQi f {uejfzpjfci;f oabm&adS omaMumi hf aomreóa0'emEiS hftjr,J OS íf yÍ'ö gG&0xD rd sm;ü oEÅD&PudpöESifh aZm\aemif w'g½kHudpö --- þ udpö ESpfrsKd;udk aqmif&Gufonf? oEÅD&PXme w'g½kHXme

[laom ESpfXmeü jzpfonf/ t[dwfukov0dyguf Oayu©mo[\*kwf raem0dnmP"mwfonf = Oayu©m oEÅD&Ponf £|rZÑwåm½kHü jzpfjcif;oabm&SdaomaMumifh Oayu©ma0'emESifh ,SOfonfjzpfí oEÅD&Pudpö w'g½kHudpö y#od aEu¨ pd öb0iuf pd öpwk ud pd tö m;jzi hf(5)upd öjyKvyk af qmi&f uG of jzi hfoE&DÅ PXmeç w'g½XHk meç y#od aE¨

Xmeç b0ifXmeç pkwdXme[laom (5)Xmeü xdkufovdk jzpfonf/

t[dwftukov0dyguf raem0dnmP"mwfvnf; wpfrsKd; &Sdao;\/ ,if;pdwfudk oN\*ØK[fusrf;u tukov0dyguf Oayu©m oEÅD&Ppdwf[k trnfwyfxm;ayonf/ ,if;pdwfonfvnf; tyg,fav;bkHü y#od aEu¨ pd çö b0iuf pd çö pwk ud pd uö kdaqmi&f uG íf y0wtdå cg0, f umr (11)büHk te|d m½EHk iS hfawUGMuKHcukd f oEÅD&Pudpö w'g½kHudpöwdkYudk xdkufovdk aqmif&Gufonf/

,if;ukov0dyguf tukov0dyguf Oayu©m oEÅD&PpdwfwdkY\ y#doaE¨udpö b0ifudpöudk &Gufaqmifcdkuf vu©P-&o ½IuGufudk txufwGif a&;om;chJonhf y#doaE¨b0ifwdkYudk enf;rSD;í ½Iyg/ ,i;foE&DÅ Ppwd f o;kHrsK;dw\Ykd oE&DÅ Pupd ö w'g½uHk pd uö kd&uG af qmicf ukd üf vuP© -&o pon fh½uI uG uf kd þtyikd ;fwiG fwijfyrn fjzpof n/f a&;SO;DpmG oE&DÅ Pupd uö kd&uG af qmicf ukd fvuP© -&o pon fh½uI uG uf kd xyfrHí wifjyygonf/ txufwGif oEÅD&Ppdwf trsKd;tpm;csif; wlnDí tm½kH (6)yg;udk tm½kHjyKaom oE&DÅ Ppwd tf m;v;Hku kdpak ygi;fí t|uxmu azmjfyomG ;jci;f jzp\f / vuaf wUG½&I müum; uok v0yd guf oEÅD&Pu £|m½kHudk tm½kHjyK\? tukov0dyguf oEÅD&Pu ted|m½kHudk tm½kHjyK\/ oEÅD&Ppdwf wpfckwnf;uvnf; pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;0,f £| ted| ponfjym;aom tm½kH (6)yg;vkH;udk wpfNydKif eufwnf; tm½kHrjyKEdkif jzpfchJ\? xdkaMumifh tm½kHtvdkuf wpfckpD cGJí ½I&rnf jzpfonf/ cGJ½IykHudk ½lyg½kHudk ykHpHxm;í azmfjyaythH/

ta[wku0dygum oEÅD&Pudpöm raem0nd mP"mw k---

1/ ½lyg&r®P0dZmeevu©Pm?

2/ oEÅD&P&om?

3/ wxmbm0ypöKy|mem?

4/ [',0w¬Ky'|mem/ t[dwf0dyguf oEÅD&Pudpöudk &Gufaqmifaom raem0dnmP"mwfonf ---

1/ ½lyg½kHudk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ ½lyg½kHudk pl;prf;qifjcifjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ ½lyg½kHudk pl;prf;qifjcifwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ rdrd\ rSDí jzpf&m [',0w¬K y'|mef/ o'´g½kH ponfudk tm½kHjyKaom oEÅD&Ppdwf ponfudkvnf; enf;rSDí ½Iyg/ þ oEDÅ&Ppdwf (3) rsKd;onf oEÅD&Pudpöwyfcdkuf ½lyg½kHrS azm|AÁm½kHwdkifatmifaom tm½kH (5)yg;udk xdkufovdk tm½kHjyK\/ w'g½kH udpöwyfcdkufüum; tm½kH (6)yg;udk xdkufovdk tm½kHjyK\/ þoEÅD&Ppdwfü aomreójzpfvQif yDwd,SOfí pdwfapwoduf (12)vkH; &Sd\/ Oayu©mjzpfvQif yDwdr,SOfí pdwfapwoduf (11)vkH; &Sd\/ ,if;emrfw&m;pkrS todpdwfudk a&G;xkwfí txufyg vu©P-&o ponhf ½IuGufudk ½Iyg/ w'g½kHudpöudk &Gufaqmifcdkuf vu©P-&o ponhf ½IuGufudk w'g½kHydkif;ü wifjyygrnf/ þwGif 0DxdpdwftpOftwdkif; oE&DÅ Paemiüf quvf uíf jzpaf om 0ak |mpwd \f vuP© -&o ponuf kdquvf u f wijfytyyf gon/f

## 12/ 0ka|m (= om"m&Pm ud&d, raem0dnmP"mwf)

1/ Oayu©mo[\*wma[wkuud&d,m raem0dnmP"mwk oVm&r®P0dZmeevu©Pm?

2/ udpö0aoe yÍö'Gg&raem'Gga&ok a0g|AÁem0ZÆe&om?

3/ wxmbm0ypöKy|mem?

4/ ta[wku0dygu raem0dnmP"mwk b0\*FgeH tnw&my\*ry'|mem/ (0dok'¨d-2-87/)

Oayu©mo[\*kwf t[dwfud&d,m raem0dnmP"mwfonf ---

1/ tm½kH (6)yg;udk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ yÍö'Gg&ü tm½kHudk qkH;jzwfjcif;

raem'Gg&ü tm½kHudk qifjcifjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ yÍö'Gg&ü tm½kHudk qkH;jzwfwwfaom oabmw&m;

raem'Gg&ü tm½kHudk qifjcifwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ yÍö'Gg&ü t[dwf0dyguf raem0dnmP"mwf = oEÅD&Ppdwf\ csKyfysufjcif;ç

raem'Gg&ü b0if\ csKyfysufjcif; y'|mef/ t[dwfud&d,mpdwfonf (3)rsKd; &Sd\/ ---

1/ ud&d, raem"mwf[laom yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç

2/ yxk Zk eçf aouç© taou ©tm;v;HkEiS qhf uqf aH om Oayum© o[\*wk ft[wd uf &d ,d raem0nd mP"mwf[laom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ç

3/ yxk Zk eçf aouw© EYkd iS hfrquqf aH om taou ©&[EmÅ t&iS jfrwwf EYkd iS ohf m quqf aH om aomreóo[\*kwf t[dwfud&d, raem0dnmP"mwf[laom [odwkyÜg'f --þodkYvQif t[dwfud&d,mpdwf (3)rsKd; &Sd\/ xdkwGif yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; = raem"mwf\ vu©P-&o ponuf kda&;Sü a&;cNJhy/D raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;f\ vuP© -&o ponuf kd,c kwijfyaejci;f jzp\f / raem'gG&m-

0ZÆef;um; yÍö'Gg&ü 0ka|mudpöç raem'Gg&ü tm0ZÆef;udpöudk jyKvkyfaqmif&Gufojzifh ,if;pdwfudk (2)udpöç

(2)XmewJGí t|uxmq&mawmfu a&;om; wifjyxm;\/ odkYaomf vu©P-&o ponfudk vufawGU ½Ivdkaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonfum; yÍö'Gg&ü 0ka|mudpöudk aqmif&Gufaom pdwfudk owfowf½Ií raem'Gg&ü tm0ZÆef;udpöudk aqmif&Gufaom pdwfudk owfowfcGJí ½Iyg/ pdwåu©Pcsif;vnf; rwlaom aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tm½kHrSm wlnDrI &Sdonhftcg &SdEdkifí uGJjym;rI &Sdonhftcgvnf; &SdEdkifaomaMumifh vnf;aumif; cGJ½IygrSomvQif todÓPf oefY&Sif;Edkifrnf/ wpfzef 0ka|mpdwf wpfckwnf;u pdwåu©P wpfcktwGif;ü ½lyg½kHponhf tm½kH (5)rsKd;vkH;udk NydKifwl rodEdkifay/ xdkaMumifh ½lyg½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay: vmaom 0ka|mpdwfudk ykHpHwpfcktjzpf xyfrHí a&;om; wifjytyfygonf/ o'´g½kH ponfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom 0ka|m ponfüvnf; enf;rSD;í ½Iygav/

1/ Oayu©mo[\*wma[wkuud&d,m raem0dnmP"mwk ½lyg&r®P0dZmeevu©Pm?

2/ a0g|AÁe&om?

3/ wxmbm0ypöKy|mem?

4/ ta[wku0dyguraem0dnmP"mwleH tnw&my\*ry'|mem/ (0dok'¨d-2-87/)

Oayu©mo[\*kwf t[dwfud&d, raem0dnmP"mwf = 0ka|mon f---

1/ ½lyg½kHudk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ ½lyg½kHudk (£| odkYr[kwf ted| ponfjzifh) qkH;jzwfjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ oEÅD&P ,lxm;onhf tm½kHudkyif (£| odkYr[kwf ted| ponfjzifh)

qkH;jzwfouJhodkYjzpfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ t[dwf0dyguf raem0dnmP"mwf = oEÅD&PpdwfwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;\

uif;csKyfjcif; = csKyfysufjcif; y'|mef/ a0g|AÁem0ZÆe&omwd yÍö'Gga& oEDÅ&aPe \*[dwm&r®PH 00w¬ayEDÅ 0d, y0wåeawm a0g|AÁ-

e&om? raem'Gga& ye 0kwåea,e tm0ZÆe&om/ (r[m#D-2-129-130/) oEÅD&Ppdwfu pl;prf;xm;onhf ,lxm;onhf tm½kHudkyif £|jzpfonf odkYr[kwf ted|jzpfonf

ponjfzi hf rwS wf w f q;Hkjzwwf wof uohJ Ykd jzpaf omaMumi hf q;Hkjzwjfci;f upd -ö &o &\dS [ k qjkdci;fjzpof n/f puK©'gG&0xD pd on fhyÍ'ö gG&0xD demrwf &m;pwk oYkd n f½yl g½pHk on fhqikd &f myÍmö ½wHk EYkd iS hfa&;S½SL&iqf ikd fusa&muf jcif; oabmrQom jzpf\/ tm½kHudk ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif odEdkifMuonfvnf; r[kwfao;ay/ tm½kH\ t&omudk ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif (raem'Gg&0Dxdrsm;uJhodkY) cHpm;EdkifMuonfvnf; r[kwfao;ay/ xdkaMumifh yÍö'Gg&0Dxdü tusKH;0ifaom 0ka|monfvnf; tm½kHudk £| ted| ponfjzifh ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif qkH;jzwfcsufcsjcif;iSmvnf; rprG ;fEikd af o;ay/ puK©0nd mPof n f ta&mirf Quokd m ood uohJ Ykdta&mirf Quokd m tm½jHkyKEikd af o;ouohJ Ykd 0ak |monvf n;f ta&mifrQudkom odao;aom ta&mifrQudkom tm½kHjyKEdkif ESvkH;oGif;Edkifao;aom tqiwhf iG of m &adS o;\/ xakd Mumi hf0ak |mon f xivf maom tm½uHk kd£| te|d ponjfzi hfwu,wf r;f ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif qkH;jzwfcsuf rcsEdkifao;onhftwGuf --- 00w¬ayEDÅ 0d, y0wåeawm = oEÅD&Pu pl;prf; xm;on fh,xl m;on fhtm½uHk ykd i f£|jzpof n forYkd [wk fte|d jzpof n fponjfzi hfrwS wf w fq;Hkjzwwf wf ouJhodkYjzpfonf --- [k r[m#Dumq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ odkYaomf þt&mXme um; ynm&odS al wmaf umi;frsm;on fynmÓPjfzi hfp;lpr;fqijfciíf ,ol iahf om t&mrsK;dom jzpaf yon/f

## xyfqifhar;cGef;wpfck

þt&mü tcsKdU olawmfaumif;rsm;u xyfqifhí ar;Mujyef\/ 0ka|mü ,SOfzuf pdwfapwoduf

orÜ,kwfw&m;pkrSm 0D&d, t0iftyg (12)vkH; &Sd\? xdkwGif tm½kHudk £| odkYr[kwf ted| ponfjzifh qkH;jzwf&mü 0ka|mpdwfu qkH;jzwfavoavm? orÜ,kwfw&m;jzpfonhf t"darmu© apwodufuyif qkH;jzwfavoavm[k ar;Mujyef\/ pwkblrupdwåOd§ aem 0dZmeevu©PH emr ew¬d? oAHÁ 0dZmeevu©Par0/ (tbd-|-1-155/) umr-½yl -t½yl -avmuwk &å m[al om b Hk (4)yg; twiG ;fü &adS om pwd [f ol rQon f tm½uHk okd jdci;f

0dZmeevu©Pm r&Sdaom pdwfrnfonf r&Sd? pdwftm;vkH;onf tm½kHudkodjcif; 0dZmeevu©Pm &Sdonf csnf;om jzpf\/ (tbd-|-1-155/)

0ak |mpwd uf m; ½yl g½pHk on fhtm½uHk kdojdci;f = &,jlci;f oabmvuP© mom &\dS / 0ak |mEiS ,hf OS af om t"darmu© apwodufum; tm½kHudk qkH;jzwfcsufcsjcif; oEéd|mevu©Pm &Sd\/ txufyg r[m#Dumu zGifhqdkxm;awmfrlonhftwdkif; 0ka|mpdwfu oEÅD&P ,lxm;onhf tm½kH udk £| odkYr[kwf ted| ponfjzifh wu,fwrf; qkH;jzwfcsufcsonfum; r[kwfay/ ydkif;jcm;rSwfwwf qkH;jzwfouJhodkYom jzpfjcif; jzpfonf/ 0ka|mpdwf\ obm0vu©PmrSm tm½kHudk odjcif; = tm½kHudk &,l jci;f oabmvuP© mrQom jzpof n/f t"ad rmua© pwoud uf omvQi f tm½uHk kd oE|éd meuf s q;Hkjzwcf suf cs\/ odkYaomf 0ka|mpdwfrygbJ ,if;t"darmu©apwodufcsnf;oufouf jzpfEdkifonfum; r[kwf/ topd wd wf oYkd n f --- yAk \*Á rF &o H --- [ol nEf iS thf n D ,OS zf uaf pwoud rf sm;\ tm½uHk kd &,rl üI y"me tcsKyfjy"mef;aom tvkyfudpöudk jyKvkyfMuojzifh þüvnf; 0ka|mpdwfonf ½lyg½kHponhf tm½kHudk £| odkYr[kwf ted| ponfjzifh odrIüç ,SOfzufapwodufw&m;wdkY\vnf; £|tjcif;t&m odkYr[kwf ted| tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfxtkd m½uHk kdtm½,Hk rl üI y"me tcsKyaf cgi;faqmiyf i fjzp&f um; o[p&Pen;ftm;jzihf 0ka|mpdwfu £| odkYr[kwf ted|p onfjzifh qkH;jzwfonf[k qdkxm;jcif;yif jzpfonf/ wu,fwrf; tm½kHudk qkH;jzwfcsufcsjcif;onf oEdé|mevu©Pm&Sdaom t"darmu©apwoduf\ t&momjzpfonf/ t"darmu©apwoduf\ vkyfief;udpöü 0ka|mpdwfu OD;aqmifvsuf&Sdí 0ka|mpdwfu qkH;jzwfonf[k qdkxm;jcif; jzpfonf/ oaYkd om ftxuwf iG fqckd oJh ntfh wikd ;f 0ak |mEiS hf,OS zf u ft"ad rmua© pwoud fEpS rf sK;dv;HkwoYkd nyf if r[m#uD mq&mawm fziG qhf xkd m;awmrf ol ntfh wikd ;f tm½uHk kd£| orYkd [wk fte|d ponjfzi hfwu,wf r;f ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif qkH;jzwfcsufcsEdkifonfum; r[kwfao;ay/ qkH;jzwfouJhodkYom jzpfEdkifao;onf[k rSwfyg/ tm½kHudk wu,fwrf; ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif qkH;jzwfcsufcsEdkifonhf pGrf;tm;rSm tm½kH (6)yg;udk xdkufovdk tm½kHjyK

Muonhf raem'Gg&duaZm0Dxd emrfw&m;pkwdkYü tusKH;0ifaom t"darmu©apwoduf\ t&mom jzpfayonf/

½IuGuf --- 0ak |mü emrwf &m; (12)v;Hk &odS jzi hf ,i;fw&m;pwk rYkd S topd wd uf kd a&;Gxwk íf txuyf g vu©P-&o ponfudk ½Iyg/

## 13/ aZm - ukodkvfaZm

1/ te0ZÆokc0dyguvu©PH uok vH?

2/ tukov0d'H¨oe&oH?

3/ a0g'geypöKy|meH?

4/ a,medaomreodum&y'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-105/)

1/ t0ZÆy#dyu©wåm 0g te0ZÆvu©Par0 ukovH?

2/ a0g'gebm0&oH?

3/ £|0dyguypöKy|meH?

4/ a,medaomreodum&y'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-105/)

1/ tjypfr&Sdjcif; aumif;aomtusKd;udk ay;jcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ tukodkvfudk zsufqD;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ jzLpifaom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef?

4/ a,medaomreodum& y'|mef/ wpfenf; om0ZÆ = tjypfESifhwuG jzpfaom tukodkvf\ qefYusifbufjzpfaomaMumifh ---

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ tjypfr&Sdjcif;omvQif jzpfaomoabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ jzLpifjcif; | (orÜwåd) &o? |
| 3/ aumif;jrwfaom £|0dygu tusKd;w&m;&SdrI | (zv) ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ a,medaomreodum& | y'|mef/ |

## ukodkvf[lonf

,kwfrmukefaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk vIyf&Sm;apwwf zsufqD;wwfukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ukodkvfrnfukef\/ (ukodkvfpdwfESifhwuGaom ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m; tm;vkH;udk &nfñTef;xm;onf/) ,if;ukodkvf emrfw&m;pkwdkYonf pufqkyftyfukefaom ,kwfrmukefaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk w'\*Fy[mefjzifhvnf; vIyf&Sm;apwwfukef\? 0du©rÇey[mefjzifhvnf; vIyf&Sm;apwwfukef\? orkapä'y[mef jzifhvnf; t<uif;rJh zsufqD;wwfukef\/ xdkodkY pufqkyfzG,f tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y[mef (3)yg;wdkYjzifh vyI &f mS ;apww fzsuqf ;Dwwuf ek of n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfxekd mrwf &m;pwk oYkd n fuok vkd wf &m;w Ykdrnuf ek \f /

(tbd-|-1-81/) wpfenf; --- tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf pufqkyfzG,faumif;aom &GH&SmzG,faumif;aom tjcif;t&m

tm;jzifh owå0gwdkY\ oEÅmefü udef;0yfwwf jzpfwwfukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ukowdkY rnfukef\/ tMuif emrfw&m;pkwdkYonfum; pufqkyfzG,f &GH&SmzG,faumif;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh owå0gwdkY\ oEmÅ eüf ued ;f0ywf naf eMuuek af om uok rnaf om tuok vkd wf &m;wuYkd kdjzwaf wmuyf pwf wMfuuek \f ? xdkaMumifh xdkemrfw&m;pkwdkYonf ukodkvfwdkY rnfukef\/ tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf &m\* a'go arm[ rmerf me paom rpirf Mu, f &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f w&m;q;kdwEYkd iS hf,OS uf ek af omaMumivhf n;faumi;fç tyg,f oHo&m0#fqif;&J tp&Sdaom qif;&J'ku© trsKd;rsKd;\ taMumif;jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; &HG&SmpufqkyfzG,f w&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/ xdk &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jzwfwwfukef\ [lonf w'\*Fy[me f 0ud r© eÇ y[me f orak p'ä y[mewf jYkdzi hf xukd of ntfh m;avsmpf mG y,of wjfci;fwn;f/ 0yd óemÓPf jy"mef;aom r[mukodkvfonf w'\*Ftm;jzifhç r[\*¾Kwfukodkvfonf 0du©rÇetm;jzifhç avmukwå&m r\*fukodkvfonf orkapä'tm;jzifh &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,f&Sm;Edkifayonf/

(tbd-|-1-81/) wpef n;f puqf yk tf yuf ek af om tuok vkd wf &m;wuYkd kdw'\*yF [me f0ud r© eÇ y[mejfzi hfen;fyg;atmif

jyKwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifhç orkapä'y[mefjzifh tqkH;udk jyKwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ÓPfonf uko rnf\/ 0dyóem r[mukodkvfESifh ,SOfaom ÓPfonf &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk w'\*yF [mejfzi hfen;fyg;atmi facgi;fyg;atmi fjyKww\f / ½yl g0p&psmeuf ok vkd ft½yl g0p&psmeuf ok vkd Ef iS hf ,SOfaomÓPfonf &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk 0du©rÇey[meftm;jzifh cyfMumMum cGmxm; Eikd \f ? en;fyg;atmi f acgi;fyg;atmi f jyKEikd \f / avmuwk &å mr\*uf ok vkd Ef iS hf,OS af om t&,d r\*Óf Pof nf &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk t<uif;rJhy,fowfjcif; orkapä'y[mefjzifh tqkH;udk jyKwwf\/ xdkaMumifh ,if;ÓPf toD;toD;onf uko rnf\/ ukornfaom ÓPfonf &,lxdkufukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifh jzpfapxdkufukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkemrfw&m;pkwdkYonf ukodkvfwdkY rnfukef\/ þü ]]jzpfap}}[lonfvnf; ÓPfu ÓPorÜ,kwf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk o[Zmwypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK ay;jcif; jzpfapjcif;ç ÓP0dyÜ,kwf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk yuwlyedó, ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;jcif; jzpfapjcif;wnf;/ (tbd-|-1-81/) wpfenf; --- oref;jrufwdkYudk vufjzifh qkyfudkifvdkufaomtcg ,if;oref;jrufwdkYonf qkyfxm;-

aom vuf\ twGif;ab; (2)bufü wnfaom vuf\ tpdwftydkif;t&yfudk jzwfwwfukefouJhodkY &Swwf ukefouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyif --- þukodkvfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; jzpfNyD;aom udavomç rjzpfao;aom udavomwdkY\ tjzpfjzifh ESpfbufaom tzdkYü jzpfaom udavom toif;tyif;udk oref;jrufwdkYuJhodkY jzwfwwfukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf; ukodkvfwdkY rnfukef\/

1/ tEkyÜEémeH ygyumeH tukovmeH "r®meH tEkyÜg'g, qEH´ Zaewd 0g,rwd 0D&d,H tm&bwd pdwåH y\*¾PSmwd y'[wd?

2/ OyÜEémeH ygyumeH tukovmeH "r®meH y[mem, qE´H Zaewd 0g,rwd 0D&d,H tm&bwd pdwåH y\*¾PSmwd y'[wd/ (r-1-89/)

1/ rjzpfukefao;aom ,kwfnHhukefaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ rjzpfjcif;iSm qE´udk jzpfap\? BudK;pm; tm;xkwf\? 0D&d,udk jzpfap\? pdwfudk csD;ajr§muf\? vHkYv BudK;ukwf\/

2/ jzpfNyD;ukefaom ,kwfnHhukefaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fjcif;iSm qE´udk jzpfap\? BudK;pm; tm;xkwf\? 0D&d,udk jzpfap\? pdwfudk csD;ajr§muf\? vHkYv BudK;ukwf\/ (r-1-89/) ory® "Ü me f(4)yg;wwYkd iG fþory® "Ü me f(2)yg;u kdowjdyKyg/ xokd ry® "Ü meüf orm® 0g,mrr\*i¾ ftqiohf Ykd

a&mu&f vdS maom 0&D ,d on f jzpNfy;Daom tuok vkd uf ykd ,jfci;fç rjzpfao;aom tuok vkd uf kdrjzpaf pjci;f tm;jzi hfupd öEpS yf g;u kd&uG af qmiof uohJ Ykduok vkd wf &m;woYkd nvf n;f jzpNfy;Daomuad vom rjzpaf o;aom udavomwdkY\ tjzpfjzifh ESpfbufaom tzdkYü jzpfaom udavom toif;tyif;udk jzwfwwfukef\/ (tbd-|-1-81/) wpfenf; tzGifhrsm;

tydp tma&m\*sa|eç te0ZÆa|eç aumov’orÇLwa|e p ukovH/ (tbd-|-1-105/) tma&m\*s| --- ta&m\*ó bma0g tma&m\*sH --- [lonfESifhtnD tema&m\*guif;í usef;rmjcif; \*Pk uf kd --- ]]tma&m\*s}}[k ac:\/ ta&m\*ü a&m\*g[lonf (1) tmwk&wm = usifemjcif;[laom anmif;nmudkufcJjcif; = oGm;udkufjcif;ç em;udkufjcif;ç cg;udkuf cg;emjcif; ponfwnf;/ (2) a\*vn = rusef;rrm zsm;emjcif; = iSufzsm; tylzsm; ykvdyfzsm; paom tzsm;a&m\*grsm;wnf;/ (3) Asm"d = tem jzpjfci;f þ (3)rsK;dv;HkEiS hfqikd \f / xakd Mumi hftma&m\*s\ o½yk uf jkdy&mü --- ]]temw&k wm,ç ta\*vaneç edAsm"dwm,}} --- [k xdk (3)rsKd;vkH;\ r&Sdjcif;udk jyonf/

]]upöd Ek abmawm ukovH}} (ck-5-327/ ck-6-77/) = t&Siftm; usef;rmjcif;\*kPfonf xif&Sm;&Sdyg \avm (= usef;rmyg\avm) --- [laom r[m[HoZmwf ygVdawmfü ½lyum, cE¨mudk,fü usifemjcif; r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tzsm;r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç temr&Sdonf\ tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;f x kd (3)rsK;daom a&m\*gr&odS n\f tjzp[f al om teuaf Mumi fh uok vo'g´ukd a[mawmrf tl yof uohJ Ykdtvm;wyl i femrwf &m;üvn;f uad vomwn;f[al om x;kdusi hfemusi f uukd cf -J jcif;&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç udavomwnf;[laom rusef;rmol\ tjzpf\vnf;aumif;ç udavomwnf;[laom tem\vnf;aumif; r&SdonhftwGuf xdk (3)rsKd;aom a&m\*gr&Sdonf\ tjzpf [al om teuaf Mumi hfuok v[íl o&d ydS gav/ þtv kduok vkd [f ol n fuad vomwn;f[al om x;kdusihf zse;ema&m\*g r&Sdaomw&m; [lvdkonf/ (tbd-|-1-105/) te0Z|Æ --- udavomwnf;[laom tjypfç udavomwnf;[laom tnpftaMu; a'goç udavomwnf;[laom ylyefrI ylavmifrI\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh = r&SdonhftwGuf ukodkvfw&m;pkwdkYonf te0ZÆw&m; tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/ xdkodkY tjypfr&Sdonf\ tjzpf[laom teufoabm aMumifhvnf; ukodkvf rnf\/ aumov|’ --- uok v o'g´on f--1/ tma&m\*s = usef;rmjcif; temuif;jcif; teufç

2/ te0ZÆ = tjypfr&Sdjcif; teufç

3/ okc0dygu= aumif;aom csrf;omaom tusKd;udkay;jcif; teufç

4/ aqu = vdr®mjcif; teufwdkYudk a[m\/ uok vó bma0g aumov ’H --- [ k jyKaomtcg ,i;f aumov-’ o'g´on f tma&m\*s\*Pk f te0ZÆ\*kPf okc0dygu\*kPfwdkYudkvnf; a[mcGifh&Sd\/ aqu = uRrf;usifem;vnfol jzpfaMumif;jzpf&m ÓPfynm teufudkvnf; a[m\/ xdkaMumifh --- aumov’H 0kpöwd ynm (tbd-|-1-105/)[k t| uxmu zGifhqdkxm;\/ uRrf;usifem;vnfol jzpfaMumif;jzpf&m ÓPfynmudk aumov’[lí qdk\/ ukodkvfemrfw&m;pk wdkYonf aumov’ trnf&aom ÓPfynmaMumifh aumif;pGm jzpfay:vmMu&\/ ÓPfynmaMumifh aumif;pGm jzpfonf\ tjzpf[laom teufaMumifh ,if;emrfw&m;pkonf ukodkvf rnf\/

(tbd-|-1-105/)

{ua'oyl pm& --- ukodkvfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkY\ aumov’[laom trnfudk ,if; ukodkvfw&m; wdkYwGif tusKH;0ifaom tpdwfjzpfaom ynmü wifpm;í tpdwfjzpfaomynmudk aumov’[lí zGifhqdk xm;aom {ua'olypm&pum;[k rSwfyg/

ÓPorÜ,kwf = ÓPfESifh,SOfaom ukodkvfonf þodkYvQif aumov’ trnf&aom ÓPfynm aMumifh aumif;pGmjzpfay:vm&onf\ tjzpf[laom teufoabmaMumifh ukovrnfonf &SdygapOD;awmh? ÓP0dyÜ,kwf = ÓPfESifhr,SOfaom ukodkvfonf tb,fenf;jzifh ukovrnfonf jzpfEdkifyg oenf;/ þum; tar;wnf;/ (ÓP0dyÜ,kwfukodkvfum; ÓPfrygaom ukodkvfrsKd; jzpfojzifh ÓPf aMumifhjzpfonf[k rqdkEdkifonhftwGuf xdkodkYar;jcif; jzpfonf/)

Oyrm --- wmv0P³[laom trnfonf xef;&Guf,yf0ef;\ trnfjzpfonf/ xef;&GufwdkYjzifh rjyKvkyfbJ ESD; ponfwdkYjzifh jyKvkyfxm;aom ,yf0ef;udkvnf; xdkxef;&Guf,yf0ef;ESifh wlonhftwGuf wipf m;í --- wmv0P ³ = xe;f&uG ,f y f --- [ k ac:qokd uohJ Ykd --- tvm;wyl i f ÓP0yd ,Ü wk uf ok vkd f emrfw&m;pkudkvnf; ukodkvf[líomvQif od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-1-105/)

## rkcstm;jzifh rSwf&ef

y&d,m,frzuf rkcsoufouftm;jzifhum; ÓPorÜ,kwf ukodkvfonf ---

1/ tma&m\*s| = tema&m\*guif;jcif;[laom teufç

2/ te0ZÆ| = tjypfr&Sdjcif;[laom teufç

3/ aumov’orÇLw| = aumov’ trnf&aom ÓPfynmaMumifh jzpf&jcif;[laom teuf --þ (3)rsKd; tjym;&Sdaom teufoabmaMumifh ukodkvf rnf\/ ÓP0dyÜ,kwfukodkvfum; ---

1/ tma&m\*s| = tema&m\*guif;jcif;[laom teufç

2/ te0ZÆ| = tjypfr&Sdjcif;[laom teuf --þ (2)rsKd;aom teufaMumifhomvQif ukodkvf[laom trnfudk &&Sdayonf/ (tbd-|-1-105?) te0ZÆokc0dyguvu©P --- ukodkvf\ vu©P-&o ponfudk jyqdk&m0,f t|uxmü (2)enf; wifjyxm;\/ yxrenf;ü ukodkvf\ vu©Pudk jyqdk&m0,f te0ZÆ[laom pum;ç okc0dygu[laom pum; --- þpum; ESpfyk'fwdkYjzifh owfrSwfí jyqdkxm;\/ þuok vkd wf &m;w0Ykd , f ajymq kdu&Jh UJxukd af om tjyptf emtqm r&adS omaMumi hfþuok vkd wf &m;

wdkYonf te0ZÆ rnf\/ uJh&JUxdkufonf\tjzpf[laom tjypfrSuif;ukefaom w&m;ç udavom tjypf temtqm r&Sdukefaom w&m;wdkY[k qdkvdk\/ xkdte0ZÆ[al om y'k jfzi hfxukd ok vkd wf &m;w\Ykd ru&hJ UJxukd uf ek of n\f tjzpuf kdñeT jfy\/ u&hJ UJz,G f tjypf\ uif;jcif;rQudk ñTefjyonfum; r[kwf/ ukodkvfrS tjcm;wpfyg;vnf; jzpfukefaom udavom tjypftemtqm r&SdMuukefaom 0dyguftAsmuww&m;ç ud&d,tAsmuww&m;wdkYonfvnf; &SdMuuek af o;onof mwn;f/ xakd Mumi hfte0Z-Æ [al om pum;rQjzi hfuok vkd wf &m;woYkd n f ]]te0ZvÆ uP© m}} &udS ek \f [ k þrQom qvkd ukd vf Qi f tAsmuww&m;woYkd nvf n;f uad vomtjyp f r&adS omaMumi hfte0ZÆ yifjzpf&um; xdktAsmuww&m;wdkYonfvnf; ukodkvfjzpfrIü vsOf;yg;zG,f = ,HkrSm;zG,f&SdaomaMumifh tAsmuww&m;w\Ykd uok vkd \f tjzpof Ykd a&mujfci;f[al om tjypuf kd jriíf xtkd jypuf kd y,&f mS ;jci;fimS okc0dygu[laom pum;wpf&yfudk t|uxmq&mawmfu xyfqifhízGifhqdk&jyefonf/ (rlv#D-1-31??) wpfenf; --- rZÑdryPÖmoygVdawmf Am[dwduokwåef (r-2-318/)ü bk&m;&Sif\ um,ormpm&ç 0pDormpm&ç raemormpm&udk ]]te0ZÆ}}[k t&SiftmeE´m rax&fjrwfu rdefYqdkxm;\/ xdkokwåefü -t0Z-Æ \ qeuYf sibf utf euuf kd te0Z[Æ k rq&kd ? raemormpm&wwYkd iG f y#yd ó'yd¨ [meow åd = t&,d r\*fw&m;jzifh y,f&Sm;tyfNyD;aom udavom tylrD;wdkYudk tNidrf;BuD;Nidrf;atmif xyfí Ni§drf;owfaom owjdåzi hf u&hJ UJz,G f tjypwf rYkd S Nird ;fNy;Daom t&,d zvkd wf &m;wn;f[al om raemormpm&tx;luvkd n;faumi;fç u&hJ UJz,G f tjypwf rYkd S ui;faom ormpm&omrn o;kHyg;v;Hkuvkd n;faumi;f ]]te0Z}Æ}[ k qokd n/f þü-te0ZuÆ m; xAkd m[wd ud owk üf vmaom ]]te0Z}Æ}rsK;d r[wk /f tuok vmü t (=e)on fqeuYf si-f bu f y#yd u-© teuuf kd a[mouohJ Ykd þ-te0ZüÆ e-o'g´onvf n;f t0ZyÆ #yd u © = tjyp\f qeuYf si-f bufjzpfaom te0ZÆ jzpf\/ xdkodkY tjypf&Sdaom t0ZÆw&m;wdkY\ xdyfwdkufqefYusifbuf y#dyu©w&m; wdkYudk te0ZÆ[k qdkaomaMumifh y#dyu© = qefYusifbufw&m;rSefvQif y,fowftyfaom w&m;oabm = ty,of wcf &H aom w&m;oabmEiS hfy,of wwf waf om w&m;oabmom &odS jzi hfxtkd e0ZoÆ 'g´jzihf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYu t0ZÆ = tukodkvf tjypfwdkYudk zsufqD;owfjzwfEdkifonhf pGrf;tifowåd&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk jytyfNyD;yif jzpfawmhonf/ (rlv#D-1-31/) wpfzef te0ZÆo'´gjzifh ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk owfwwfaomw&m;[k

t"dyÜg,fjyNyD;jzpfvQif ukodkvftwGuf tukodkvf tAsmuwwdkYESifh rqufqHaom oD;jcm;vu©Pmudk jyNyD;jzpfaomaMumifh vdktyfaom teufjynhfpkHNyD; jzpfygvsuf tb,ftusKd;iSm --- okc0dyguvu©Pm udk qdk&jyefygoenf;[k ar;zG,f &Sdvmjyef\/ ---

]]tusKd;udk ay;jcif; = tusKd;udk jzpfapjcif;}} [laom o0dygu vu©Pmonf tAsmuww&m;wdkYrS xl;jcm;aom vu©Pm jzpfapumrl ukodkvf tukodkvf ESpfrsKd;vkH;ESifh qufqHaom vu©Pm jzpf\/ xdk vu©Pmü ukodkvf\ okc0dyguvu©Pm = aumif;aom tusKd;udkay;jcif; oabmvu©Pmonf tuok vkd \f 'uk 0© yd guvuP© m = raumi;faom tusK;duakd y;jci;f oabmvuP© mr Sx;l\/ xtkd x;lukd jyjcif;iSm okc0dygu-[laom pum;&yfudk ulpGuf&jyefayonf/ (rlv#D-1-31/) ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ aumif;jrwfaom £|tusKd;w&m;onfum; xif&Sm;aeonfom jzpf\? xakd Mumi hfxukd ok vkd wf &m;woYkd n f ock 0yd gu = aumi;fjrwaf om £|tusK;d&adS om w&m;w Ykdrnuf ek \f / tusKd;ay;Edkifjcif; = tusKd;udk jzpfapEdkifjcif;[laom 0dyguoabmonf ukodkvf tukodkvf ESpfrsKd;vkH;ESifh qufqHaom omrnoabm jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh --- okc0dygu --- twGuf ]]aumif;aom £|tusKd;&Sd\}} [al om teuuf okd m wukd ½f ukd &f aomvf n;f xokd ck 0yd gu o'g´u aumi;faom £|tusK;d&jdSci;frQuokd m ñTefjyonf r[kwf? xdkaumif;aom £|tusKd;udk jzpfapEdkifaompGrf;tif ur®owåd&Sd\[laom teuf wdkifatmif ñTefjyonf? qdkvdk&if;um; okc0dyguo'´gjzifh ukodkvfw&m;wdkYrSm jzpfqJcPüyif aemiftcg tusK;du kdjzpaf pEikd af om prG ;fti furo® w då&adS eon[f al om teuof abmu kdñeT jfyon[f vl /kd (uok vkd f w&m;wdkYonf Oyg'f-XD-bif oufwrf;aphí csKyfysufoGm;aomfvnf; ,if;pGrf;tifur®owådum; ½kyfemrf oEmÅ etf pOüf tusK;dray;&ao;orQ rsm;aomtm;jzi hfaysmuyf surf omG ;b J<ui;fusevf suyf i f&adS yonf??)

(rlv#D-1-31/) tjyprf &adS om w&m;wvYkd n;f [wk \f ? xtkd jyprf &adS om w&m;w[Ykd ol n faumi;faom tusK;d&adS om

w&m; = aumif;aom tusKd;udk jzpfapwwfaom w&m;wdkYvnf; [kwf\? xdkESpfyg;aom owådaMumifh ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf te0ZÆokc0dyguw&m;wdkY rnfukef\/ xdkaMumifh ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf tjypfr&Sd aumif;aom tusKd;udkay;jcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdukef\/ te0Z[Æ al ompum;ç ock 0yd gu[al om pum; EpS &f ywf wYkd iG fte0Z[Æ al om pum;&yjfzi hfy0wodå ck = uok vkd wf &m;w\Ykd jzpwf ek ;fjzpqf J tcukd rf mS yi f csr;fomjci;fock &rdS oI abmu kdjy\/ ock 0yd gu[al om pum;&yjfzi hf0dyguokc = xukd ok vkd uf tusK;day;aomtcg aumi;fjrwaf om £|tusK;duakd y;\[al om teuof abmu kdjy\/ reS af yon f-- te0Z[Æ al om pum;&yof n frrd [d al om uok vkd wf &m;\ uad vom tjyptf emtqm ui;fui;f&iS ;f&iS ;fjzi hfjzpjfci;f oabmw&m; = jzpaf y:y Hkobm0\ tprG ;fjzi hfuok vkd \f vu©Pmtjzpfudk ñTefjyaom pum;wnf;/ okc0dygu[laom pum;&yfonf ukodkvfpdwåKyÜg'f jzpf&m umvrS wpfyg;aom aemufumvü aumif;jrwfaom £|0dyguftusKd;w&m;udk jzpfapjcif;ü ukodkvf w&m;ü pGrf;tif ur®owåd&Sdonf\ tjzpftm;jzifh vu©Pm\ tjzpfudk jyaom pum;wnf;/

(rlv#D-1-31/) xdkYjyif te0ZÆ[laom pum;&yfjzifh ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ twåok'd¨ = rdrd ukodkvfw&m;udk,fwdkifu udavom tnpftaMu; uif;pifojzifh pifMu,frI&Sdjcif;udk azmfjy\? okc0dygu[laom pum;&yfjzifh ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ pifMu,faom tusKd;&Sdukefonf\ tjzpfudk azmfjy\/ xjYkdyi fte0Z[Æ al om pum;&yjfzi hfuok vkd wf &m;u kdtuok vkd \f oabmr Sepaf p\/ (uok vkd wf &m; woYkd n fOyg'-f X-D bi ftaetm;jzi hfxi&f mS ;jzpaf y:vmcukd 0f , fxukd ok vkd pf wd KåygÜ'üf pwd af pwoud wf oYkd nf (34-33-32) ponjfzi hfNyKdiwf jlzpMfu&m0, fxpkd wd af pwoud tf yk pf ük &m\*-paom uad vom tjyptf emtqm tnpftaMu;rsm;onf vkH;0 ryg&Sdojzifh ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf jzpfcdkufüvnf; tjypfuif;aom oabm&SdaomaMumifh ukodkvfw&m;udk tukodkvfoabmrS epfap\[k qdkonf/) okc0dygu[laom aemufpum;&yfjzifh £|0dygu[laom aumif;jrwfaom tusKd;&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk jywwfaomaMumifh tusKd;ay;rIoabm r&Sdaom tAsmuwoabmrSvnf; epfap\/ (rlv#D-1-32/) wpfenf; --- te0Z[Æ al om a&;Spum;&yjfzi hfuok vkd wf &m;w\Ykd uad vom tjyptf emtqmw\Ykd qeuYf sibf u ftjzpuf kdjyjci;faMumi hfvyk if e;fupd öteuof abm&adS om &otm;jzi hftuok vkd uf kdzsuqf ;Djci;f udpö&o&SdrIudk azmfjy\/ okc0dygu[laom aemufpum;&yfjzifh jynhfpkHjcif; teufoabm&Sdaom orÜwåd&otm;jzifh aumif;jrwfaomtusKd;ESifh jynhfpkHykH orÜwåd&o &SdrIudk azmfjy\/ (rlv#D-1-32/) xjYkdyi f--- te0Z[Æ al om a&;Spum;&yjfzi hf ½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvwf \Ykd ÓPtf m; a&;S½SLxi-f

vmaom tjcif;t&m[laom Oy|memum& teufoabm&Sdaom ypöKy|meftm;jzifh ,if;ukodkvfw&m; on f jzLpiaf om a0g'gew&m;[ k a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvwf \Ykd ÓPüf a&;S½SLxifvmrI Oy|memum&ypKöy|mef &SdrIudk azmfjy\/ okc0dygu[laom aemufpum;&yfjzifh tusKd; = zv teufoabm&Sdaom ypöKy|mef tm;jzifh ,if;ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ aumif;jrwfaom £|0dygu tusKd;&SdrI = zvypöKy|mefudk azmfjy\/

(rlv#D-1-32/) xjYkdyi f--- te0Z[Æ al om a&;Spum;&yjfzi hf a,mead omreoud m& = EvS ;HkoiG ;freS rf [I al om uok vkd f w&m;wdkY\ teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif; = y'|mefudk xif&Sm;pGm azmfjy\/ xdk a,medaomreodum& [al om tm½uHk kden;freS vf r;freS fEvS ;HkoiG ;fraI Mumiyhf i fxukd ok vkd wf &m;woYkd n ftjyprf &adS om uad vom tjyp f ui;faom w&m;w YkdjzpMfu&\/ ock 0yd gu[al om aemupf um;&yjfzi hf uok vkd wf &m;wuYkd tjcm;aom ukov0dygufw&m;wdkY\ teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif;y'|mef jzpfrIudk azmfjy\/ rSefayonf --xdkukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf aumif;jrwfaom 0dyguftusKd;w&m;wdkY\ taMumif;w&m;wdkY jzpfMuukef\/ (rvl #-D 1-32/) xakd Mumi hf te0Z[Æ al om pum;&y f ock 0yd gu[al om pum;&y f--- þpum; EpS &f ywf jYkdzihf ukodkvf\ obm0vu©Pmudk t|uxmq&mawmfu ñTefjy zGifhqdkawmfrl&onf[k rSwfyg/ t|uxm0, f uok vkd \f vuP© -&o ponuf kd(2)en;f ziG qhf &kd m0, f aemuef n;fü vuP© t& te0ZÆvu©Pm wpfckwnf;udkom azmfjyí okc0dyguudk --- £|0dyguypöKy|meH = aumif;jrwfaom £|tusKd;w&m;&SdrI oabmw&m;[k zvypöKy|meftjzpfjzifh jyqdkxm;ayonf/ yxrenf;ü &o0,f tuok v0'd o¨H e&o H = tuok vkd uf kd zsuqf ;Djci;f&ormS uok vkd \f upd &ö o jzp\f / 'wk ,d en;fü a0g'gebm0&oH = jzLpifonf\ tjzpf[laom &orSm orÜwåd&o jzpf\/ udpö&oaMumifh &&Sdvmaom jynhfpkH vmaom \*kPfwpfrsKd;yif jzpfonf/

## 13/ aZm - tukodkvfaZm

]]udavomwk&wm, tema&m\*sa|e udavo0ZÆoAÇm0awm om0ZÆa|e t0dZÆmorÇLwwm, taumovsorÇLwa|e tukov}}EdÅ p ---

1/ om0ZÆ'ku©0dyguvu©PH tukovH?

2/ tew¬Zee&oH?

3/ oHudavoypöKy|meH?

4/ ta,medaomreodum&y'|meH/

1/ \*g&,Sbm0awm 0g om0ZÆvu©PH?

2/ oHudavobm0&oH?

3/ ted|0dyguypöKy|meH?

4/ ta,medaomreodum&y'|meH/ (tEk#D-1-126/)

1/ tjypfESifhwuGjzpfjcif; raumif;aom tusKd;&Sdjcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ tusKd;rJhudk jzpfapjcif; = raumif;usKd;udk jzpfapjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ pdwftpOfudk npfEGrf;apwwfaom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef?

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 4/ ta,medaomreodum& = tm½kHudk enf;rSm;vrf;rSm; ESvkH;oGif;jcif; wpfenf; --- tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf pifppf uJh&JUxdkufaomaMumifh --- | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ tjypfESifhwuG jzpfjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ pdwftpOf npfEGrf;onf\ tjzpfESifh jynhfpkHjcif; | (orÜwåd) &o? |
| 3/ raumif;aom ted|0dygu tusKd;&SdrI | (zv) ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ ta,medaomreodum& = tm½kHudk enf;rSm;vrf;rSm; ESvkH;oGif;jcif; | y'|mef/ |

udavomwnf;[laom xdk;usifhudkufcJrI &SdaeonhftwGufaMumifh tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf tem

a&m\*g ruif;onhf udavomtema&m\*g xif&Sm;&Sdaeonhf w&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/ tema&m\*sw&m;wdkY jzpfMu\/ udavom tjypftemtqmrsm; xif&Sm;&Sdaeaom oabmw&m;rsm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh om0ZÆ w&m;wvYkd n;f jzpMfu\/ uok vkd tf &mü ynmon faumovw’ &m; jzpof uohJ Ykdtuok vkd tf &mü t0Zd mÆ = arm[onf taumov’w&m; jzpf\/ t0dZÆmonf tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ t&if;tjrpf rlvw&m; wpcf kjzp\f / tajcctH usq;Hkaom taMumi;f&i;f jzp\f / xakd Mumi hftuok vkd wf &m;woYkd n ftaumov’ rnfaom t0dZÆmaMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmMu&aom taumov’w&m;wdkYvnf; jzpfMu\/

uad vomwn;f[al om x;kdusiuhf ukd cf rJ I&adS eontfh wuG fuad vom tema&m\*g xi&f mS ;&adS eaom

oabmw&m; jzpjfci;faMumivhf n;faumi;fç uad vom tjyptf emtqm xi&f mS ;&adS eon fhoabmw&m; jzpof ntfh wuG f tjypEf iS whf u G jzpaf om om0ZoÆ abmw&m; jzpjfci;faMumivhf n;faumi;fç rvrd m® onfh taumov’ trnf&aom t0dZÆmaMumifh xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&onhftwGuf taumov’w&m;aMumifh xif&Sm;jzpf&jcif;[laom teufoabmaMumifhvnf;aumif; tukodkvf rnf\/ om0ZÆ'ku©0dyguvu©Pmwd {w¬ p 0kwå0d"dtEkoma&e taw¬m p a,mZem p ,xmorÇ0H

a0'dwAÁm/ (rlv#D-1-32/) tukodkvf\ vu©Pmudk jyqdk&mü ukodkvf0,f qdktyfNyD;aom tpDtpOfudk tpOfvdkufí teuf

t"yd gÜ,uf vkd n;faumi;fç teutf "yd gÜ, f ,OS pf yyf Hk a,mZemuvkd n;faumi;f o&d ydS gav --- [ k txuyf g twikd ;f rvl #uD mq&mawmuf tred &Yf xdS m;\/ xokd Ykdred qYf &kd mü ,xmor0Ç H= jzpof iohf ntfh m;avsmpf mG [k red qYf xkd m;awmrf al omaMumi hfjzpof iohf v kdteutf "yd gÜ, f ,OS wf yGJ ukH kd(tE#k uD m-1-31-32/)wüYkd azmjfy xm;onf/ om0ZÆ'ku©0dyguvu©Pm tukovm/ (tbd-|-1-82/)

tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf tjypfESifhwuG jzpfjcif;ç raumif;aom tusKd;&Sdjcif; = raumif;aom tusK;duakd y;jci;f oabmvuP© m&adS Mumi;fu kdt|uxmq&mawmuf ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf \l / xwkd iG fom0ZÆ --- [al om a&;Spum;&yjfzi hftuok vkd wf &m;w\Ykd u&hJ UJxukd of n fh&m\*paom uad vomtjyp f&rdS oI abmu kdñeT jfy\/ tuok vkd rf Swpyf g;uek af om tjcm;tjcm;jzpuf ek af om tuok vkd \f tusK;d0yd gu ftAsmuw w&m;woYkd nvf n;f &MdSu\? xtkd uok v0yd gu ftAsmuww&m;woYkd nvf n;f raumi;faom tvrkd &tdS yf aom te|d tusK;dw&m;woYkd m jzp&f um; u&hJ UJxukd af om oabmrsm;om jzpMfuaomaMumi hf--- tu,íf tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmudk azmfjy&mü om0ZÆ pum;&yfwpfck oufoufrQjzifhom azmfjy chJvQif xdktukov0dyguf tAsmuww&m;wdkY\vnf; tukodkvftjzpfodkY a&mufzG,f&m tjypfa'goudk jriaf wmrf íl xtkd jypuf kda&mS ivf zJT &Ykd etf wuG ft|uxmq&mawmof n f'uk 0© yd gu[al om aemupf um;-

&yfudkvnf; xyfrH zGifhqdkawmfrl&jyefonf/ (tEk#D-1-31/) wpfenf; --- om0ZÆü t0ZÆ o'g´on f &m\* tp&udS ek af om {ue f tuok vkd wf &m;wüYkd om xi\f / xdkaMumifh xdk&m\*paom w&m;wdkYESifh twljzpfMuukefaom w&m;wdkYonfomvQif om0ZÆ = tjypf&Sdaom w&m;w YkdjzpMfu\/ ,i;fojYkdzpaf omvf n;f uok vkd tf Asmuww&m;wrYkd S tuok vkd wf &m;w\Ykd x;ljcm;ruI kd om0ZÆ[al om pum;&yjfziyhf ivf Qi f jyNy;Djzp\f ? xokd yYkd ijfzpaf omvf n;f tAsmuww&m;wrYkd S x;ljcm;aom ukodkvf tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ ukodkvf tukodkvf ESpfckvkH;ESifh qufqHaom o0dyguwmvu©Pm = tusK;d&jdSci;f = tusK;dujkdzpaf pjci;f oabmvuP© m&adS omaMumi hf xvkd uP© mü uok vkd wf &m;EiS hf tu-k odkvfw&m;wdkY\ rwluGJjym;rI xl;jcm;rIudk azmfjyjcif;iSm 'ku©0dyguvu©PH = raumif;aomtusKd;&Sdjcif; = raumi;faomtusK;duakd y;jci;f oabmvuP© m&adS Mumi;fu kd xyaf vmi;fí ziG qhf akd wmrf &l jyeaf yon/f

(tEk#D-1-31/) þü --- 'ku©0dygu --- twuG f ]]raumi;faom te|d tusK;d&\dS }} --- [al om teuuf okd m wukd ½f ukd f &aomvf n;f x'kd uk 0© yd gu o'g´u raumi;faom tusK;d&jdSci;frQuokd m ñeT jfyon fr[wk ?f xrkd aumi;faom te|d tusK;dw&m;u kdjzpaf pEikd af om prG ;fti furo® wodå n ftuok vkd wf &m;ü xi&f mS ;&\dS [al om teu-f wdkifatmif ñTefjyonf/ qdkvdk&if;um; 'ku©0dygu o'´gjzifh --- tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrSm jzpfqJcPüyif aemitf cg raumi;faom te|d tusK;du kdjzpaf pEikd af om prG ;fti furo® wodå n fxi&f mS ;&adS eon f[al om teufoabmudk ñTefjyonf [lvdk/ owd oHom&yÜ0wdå,m ta[mod urH® emr e a[mwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-236/) ty&my&,d a0'e,d u Htrn&f aom tv,af Zm (5)wewf \Ykd prG ;ftiuf ro® wudå m; ooH &mc&;Dü quvf ujfzp&f jci;fon fxi&f mS ;&cdS yJh gr ltusK;du kdrjzpaf pEikd of n fhta[moud rH nof n frjzppf aumi;fay/ (0dok'¨d-2-236/)

## teuft"dyÜg,f ,SOfpyf a,mZemykH

om0ZÆ'ku©0dyguvu©Pm[laom pum;&yf0,f om0ZÆ[laom a&U Spum;&yfjzifh tukodkvfw&m;

wdkY\ jzpfwkef;jzpfqJ tcdkufrSmyif 'ku©&SdrIoabmudk ñTefjy\/ 'ku©0dygu[laom aemufpum;&yfjzifh xdktukodkvfu tusKd;ay;aomtcg um,du'ku© apwodu'ku©[laom qif;&Jonhf raumif;usKd;udk ay;\[al om teuof abmu kdñeT jfy\/ (ygPmwyd gwpaom xxkd kd'pk ½ukd uf kdveG uf sL;qcJ Pü um,d u'ku© apwodu'ku© jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç xdktukodkvfuHu tusKd;ay;aomtcg tyg,f0#fqif;&J 'ku© tp&Sdaom qif;&J'ku© trsKd;rsKd;udk &&SdEdkifyHkudkvnf;aumif; ajr§mfac:av/) (tEk#D-1-32/) rSefayonf --- om0ZÆ[laom a&S;pum;&yfonf rdrd[laom tukodkvfw&m;\ jzpfjcif;oabm

= jzpaf y:y kHoabmw&m;\ tprG ;fjzi hfvuP© mujkdyaMumi;f pum;jzp\f / 'uk 0© yd gu[al om aemupf um;&yof n ftuok vkd pf wd KåygÜ' fjzp&f mumvr Swpyf g;aom aemuuf mvü raumi;faom te|d 0yd gu ftusK;d w&m;u kd jzpaf pjci;fü tuok vkd wf &m;0, f prG ;fti f uro® w&då rdS I vuP© mu kd jyaom pum;&y f jzpof n/f

(tEk#D-1-32/) xdkYjyif om0ZÆ[laom yxrpum;&yfjzifh tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ t0dok'¨bm0 = rpifMu,faom obm0&SdrIudk azmfjy\/ 'ku©0dygu[laom aemufpum;&yfjzifh t0dok'¨0dygu = rpifMu,faom tusKd;

0dyguf&SdrIudk azmfjy\/ xjYkdyi f om0Z[Æ al om a&;Spum;&yjfzi hf tuok vkd wf &m;wuYkd kd uok vkd \f oabmr S epaf p\/ tu-k

odkvfw&m;wdkY jzpfcdkufü xdktukodkvfpdwåKyÜg'f0,f aombP trnf&aom wifhw,faumif;jrwfaom pwd wf EYkd iS hf,OS wf jGJzpaf v&h adS om aombP trn&f aom taumi;fapwoud rf sm;on f ryg0iEf ikd Mfuay/ ukodkvfw&m;ESifh tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf pdwåu©P wpfcktwGif;üvnf;aumif;ç 0DxdpOf wpfcktwGif;ü vn;faumi;f NyKdiwf ljzp½f ;kd"rw® mvn;f r&MdSu/ tuok vkd jfzpcf ukd f,i;ftuok vkd pf wd 0f , ftjypuf i;fvwf jzLpifaumif;jrwfaom tavmb ta'go tarm[paom ukodkvfoabmw&m;rsm; ryg0ifEdkifMuay/ xakd Mumi hfom0Z[Æ al om a&;Spum;&yjfzi hftuok vkd wf &m;wuYkd kduok vkd \f oabmr Sepaf p\[ kqokd n/f 'ku©0dygu[laom aemufpum;&yfjzifh 'ku©0dygu[laom qif;&Jaom tusKd;&SdrIudk azmfjyaomaMumifh tukodkvfw&m;\ tusKd;ay;rIoabm r&Sdaom tAsmuw oabmrSvnf; epfap\/ aombP

apwodufwdkYonf tcsKdU tcsKdUaom 0dygufBud,m tAsmuww&m;wdkYüvnf; ,SOfwJGí jzpfavh&SdMu\/ oaYkd om ftAsmuww&m;wuYkd m; aombPapwoud rf sm;EiS hf,OS wf jGJzpwf waf omvf n;f tusK;du kdjzpaf pjcif;oabm r&Sday/ (tEk#D-1-32/)

## &o - ypöKy|mef - y'|mef

wpef n;f --- om0Z[Æ al om a&;Spum;&yjfzi hftuok vkd wf &m;w\Ykd uad vom tjyptf emtqmrsm;

&rdS uI kdxi&f mS ;azmjfyjci;faMumi hfvyk if e;fupd öteuof abm&adS om &otm;jzi hftusK;druhJ jkdzpfaprI upd &ö o &SdrIudk xif&Sm;jy\/ 'ku©0dygu[laom aemufpum;&yfjzifh orÜwåd teufoabm&Sdaom &otm;jzifh te|d 0yd gu[al om tvrkd &tdS y f rEpS of utf yaf om raumi;faomtusK;d qi;f&aJ omtusK;dEiS hf jynpfh yHk Hk orÜwåd&o &SdrIudk azmfjy\/ (tEk#D-1-32/) xdkYjyif om0ZÆ[laom a&S;pum;&yfjzifh ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ÓPftm; a&S;½SLxif-

vmaom tjci;ft&m[al om Oy|memum& teuof abm&adS om ypKöy|metf m;jzi hf,i;ftuok vkd wf &m; on fpwd tf pOuf kdnpnf L;apww fnpEf rG ;fapwwaf om npnf L;aMumi;f ouH ad vow&m;[ ka,m\*wD \Ykd ÓPtf m; a&;S½SLxivf mr IOy|memum& ypKöy|me f&SdrIudk azmfjy\/ 'ku©0dygu[laom aemufpum; &yfjzifh tusKd; = zv teufoabm&Sdaom ypöKy|meftm;jzifh ,if;tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ 'ku©0dygu = raumif;aom qif;&Jaom tusKd;&SdrI zvypöKy|mefudk azmfjy\/ (tEk#D-1-32/) xjYkdyi fom0Z[Æ al om a&;Spum;&yjfzi hfta,mead omreoud m& = EvS ;HkoiG ;frmS ;r[I al om tuok vkd f w&m;wdkY\ eD;pGmaomtaMumif; y'|mefu kd xi&f mS ;pmG azmjfy\/ xEkd vS ;HkoiG ;frmS ;r I ta,mead omreo-d um&aMumiyhf i fxtkd uok vkd wf &m;woYkd n ftjyp&f adS om tuok vkd wf &m;w YkdjzpMfu&\/ 'uk 0© yd gu[al om aemufpum;&yfjzifh tukodkvfw&m;wdkYu tjcm;aom tukov0dyguf tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ eD;pGmaom taMumif;w&m; y'|mef jzprf uI kdxi&f mS ;pmG azmjfy\/ taMumi;fr l xtkd uok vkd wf &m;woYkd n f 'uk 0© yd gu = raumif;aomtusKd;w&m; = qif;&Jaom tusKd;w&m;\ taMumif;w&m;yif jzpfMuonf/ xdkaMumifh t|uxmq&mawmfonf tukov = tukodkvf\ obm0vu©Pmudk zGifhqdk&mü om0ZÆ[laom

pum;&yfç 'ku©0dygu[laom pum;&yf þpum; ESpf&yfwdkYjzifh zGifhqdk jyoawmfrljcif; jzpfayonf/ (tEk#D-1-32/) ypöKy|mef ½IuGuf

þtxufyg tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ £|0dygu ypöKy|mef = tvdk&Sdtyf aumif;jrwfaom tusKd; w&m;&SdrI zvypöKy|mefç tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ ted|0dygu ypöKy|mef = tvdkr&Sdtyfaom qif;&Jaom tusKd;w&m;&SdrI zvypöKy|mef --- þypöKy|mef ½IuGufwdkYudk or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xiG ;fazmuof jdriaf &;twuG f toiof al wmaf umi;fon f yp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPuf kdwppf wd wf paf 'otm;jzihf &xm;NyD;jzpfzdkY vdktyfayonf/ twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvoHk;yg;wdkYü t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Hxm;onhf ukodkvfuHaMumifh aumif;aomtusKd;w&m;rsm; &&SdyHkudkvnf;aumif;ç tukodkvfuHaMumifh tyg,yf #od aEp¨ on fh raumi;faomtusK;dw&m;rsm; twwd bf 0xxkd ükd &&cdS yJh ukH vkd n;faumi;f orm® '|d d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifygrS oabmusEdkifrnhf auseyfvufcHEdkifrnhf t&mXmersKd;yif jzpfonf/ ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfudk wpfpdwfwpfydkif;rQ &&Sdxm;NyD;jzpfygrS þzvypöKy|mef udkvnf; udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh xGif;azmufodjrifatmif odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;Edkifrnf jzpaf yon/f þuohJ aYkd om taMumi;ft&m tcsKUdu kd iuJh uG íf vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|me f ½uI uG uf kd ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPf wpfpdwfwpfa'o &&Sdxm;NyD;onhf aemufydkif;ü ½I&ef a&;om;wifjyjcif; jzpfygonf/

## vu©PESifh &o

pwd tf m;v;Hkon ftm½uHk okd rd Itm½uHk &kd ,rl I0Zd mee oabmvuP© m &MdSuoncf sn;fom jzpMfu\/

uok vkd af Zmpwd çf tuok vkd af Zmpwd wf oYkd nvf n;f tm½uHk okd rd I tm½uHk &kd ,rl I oabmvuP© m &MdSuonf om jzpMfu\/ oaYkd om ftjcm;tjcm;aom 0nd mPwf xYkd u fx;luaJ omprG ;fti furo® wxdå ;l&adS om obm0 vu©Pmudk xif&Sm;azmfjyvdkíom txufygtwdkif; ukodkvf tukodkvf0dnmPfwdkY\ obm0vu©Pm rsm;udk zGifhqdkxm;onf[k rSwfyg/ tm&r®aPe ye yoma' C¥daw ]]wGH tm0ZÆeH emr a[m[d/ y / wGH Z0eH emr a[m[D}}wd aumpd uwåm 0g uma&wm 0g ew¬d/ twåaem twåaem ye "r®wm, {0 tm&r®aPe yom'ó C¥dwumvawm y|m, ud&d,raem"mwkpdwHå b0\*F H tm0a¥wd? pu©K0dnmPH 'óeudpHö oma"wd?

0yd guraem"mw kor#Ü dpeä upd öHoma"w?d 0yd guraem0nd mP"mw koE&DÅ Pupd Höoma"w?d u&d ,d raem0dnmP"mwk a0g|AÁeudpHö oma"wd? Z0eH tm&r®P&oH tEkb0wDwd t,H pwd eå ,d marm emr/

(tbd-|-1-314/)

{uaEÅe ye tm&r®P&oH Z0ear0 tEkb0wd/ (tbd-|-1-312/) y&rwo¬ pmö e,üf --- ]]oiuf b0irf naf ompwd fjzpaf vm? oiuf tm0ZeÆ ;frnaf ompwd fjzpaf vm? oifu ½lyg½kHudk jrifwwfaom pu©K0dnmPfrnfaompdwf jzpfavm? oifu orÜ#dpädKif;rnfaompdwf jzpf avm? oiuf oE&DÅ Prnaf ompwd f jzpaf vm? oiuf 0ak |mrnaf ompwd f jzpaf vm? oiuf aZmrnaf om pwd f jzpaf vm?}} þo Ykd wppf wHk paf ,muaf om u,kd wf ikd f jyKprD wH waf om y\*k K¾dvof w0å gonvf n;faumi;fç olwpfyg;udk jyKvkyfapwwfaom yk\*d¾Kvfowå0gonfvnf;aumif; r&Sday/ (tbd-|-1-312/) qdkif&mtm½kHonf qdkif&myom'udk xdckduftyfaomf ]]oifu tm0ZÆef;rnfonf jzpfavm/ y / oifu aZmrnfonf jzpfavm}} þodkYvQif wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom udk,fwdkifjyKvkyfolonfvnf;aumif;ç olwpfyg;udk jyKvkyfapwwfolonfvnf;aumif; r&Sday/ tavsmftm;jzifh qdk&rl --- rdrd\ xkH;pH "r®wm tm;jzivhf Qi f tm½uHk yom'u kdxcd udk rf &d mtcgrpS í u&d ,d raem"mw f = yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd of n f b0iuf kd vnfap\? pu©K0dnmPfonf jrifjcif;udpö = 'óeudpöudk NyD;ap\/ 0dygufraem"mwfonf tm½kHukd vucf jHci;f = or#Ü dpdäKi;fupd uö kdNy;Dap\? 0yd gurf aem0nd mP"mwof n ftm½uHk kdp;lpr;fjci;f = oE&DÅ Pupd ö u kdNy;Dap\/ u&d ,d raem0nd mP"mwof n f(= raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd of n)f tm½uHk kd(£|-te|d ponjfzi)hf q;Hkjzwjfci;f a0g|AeÁ upd ö= 0ak |mupd uö kdNy;Dap\? aZmon ftm½\Hk t&omu kdcpH m;\/ þum; pwd eå ,d mr rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-314/)

{uetf m;jzi hftm½\Hk t&omu kdaZmuomvQi fcpH m;Eikd \f / puK©0nd mPpf aom 0yd gupf wd wf oYkd nf uok vkd f tuok vkd wf \Ykd ock ç 'uk © = aumi;fusK;d q;kdusK;drQomjzpíf ç £| te|d tm½uHk kd £|y J te|d y[J k ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif cGJjcm;rI rjyKwwfMuay/ aZmonfomvQif &ZÆe = wyfrufp&m tm½kHü wyfrufrIç 0d&ZÆe = rwyfrufp&m tm½kHü rwyfrufrI ponfudk jyKaomtm;jzifh £| ted|ponhf cGJjcm;rIudk jyKwwf\? xdkaMumifh aZmonfomvQif {ueftm;jzifh tm½kH\ t&omudk ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif cHpm;Edkif\/ ,if;aZmwdkYwGif vn;f yÍ'ö gG&ud aZmwoYkd n f yÍmö ½wHk EYkd iS hfa&;S½SL&iqf ikd f usa&mu½f rHk Qoabmom jzpMfuojzi hfraem'gG&ud aZmrsm;avmu f tm½\Hk t&omu kd yikd yf ikd Ef ikd Ef ikd f rcpH m;Eikd Mfuay/ raem'gG&ud aZmwuYkd omvQi f tm½uHk kd £| te|d ponjfzi hfyikd yf ikd Ef ikd Ef ikd fq;Hkjzwcf sucf svsu fyíkd yikd yf ikd Ef ikd Ef ikd ftm½\Hk t&omu kdcpH m;Eikd Mfu\? t[ek jfyi;fjyi;f wi;fwi;fxexf e f tm½\Hk t&omu kdcpH m;Eikd Mfu\? cpH m;jci;fupd uö kd&uG af qmiEf ikd Mfu\/ ,if;odkY t[kefjyif;jyif; wif;wif;xefxef tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;udpöudk Z0eudpö[k ac:qdk\/ uok vkd af Zm tuok vkd af ZmwoYkd n f,i;fZ0eupd uö vkd n;f &uG af qmi fEikd Mfuonof m jzp\f / 0nd mPwf \Ykd orYkd [wk f emrwf &m;w\Ykd vyk if e;fupd ö (14)rsK;dwwYkd iG f Z0eupd vö n;f yg0ivf suyf i f &\dS / xukd ok vkd wf &m; tuok vkd wf &m;wuYkd kdorm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hf½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f ÓP0f üvn;f ,i;faZmrsm;onf tm½kH\ t&omudk t[kefjyif;jyif; wif;wif;xefxef oHk;aqmifcHpm;wwfaom oabmw&m;[k xifvmEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/

y'|mef --- yÍ'ö gG&0xD rd sm;ü 0ak |memrwf &m; (12)v;Hkç raem'gG&0xD rd sm;ü raem'gG&0ZeÆ ;femrwf &m; (12)v;Hkuykd i fa,mead omreoud m&[vk n;faumi;fç ta,mead omreoud m&[vk n;faumi;f ac:q\kd / y'|meuf kd½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n fa,mead omreoud m& trn&f aom ,i;femrwf &m; (12)v;Hk aMumihf ukodkvfw&m; jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç ta,medaomreodum& trnf&aom ,if;emrfw&m;

(12)vkH;aMumihf tukodkvfw&m; jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif; ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif ½Iyg/ txufyg ukodkvfw&m; odkYr[kwf tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefwdkYudk ord ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;vakd om a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n f tm,wetvukd f jzpaf y:aeMuuek af om uok vkd wf &m; orYkd [wk ftuok vkd wf &m;wwYkd iG frrd dord ;fqn;fvakd om aZmemrwf &m;prk Stopd wd f0nd mPuf kda&;Gxwk íf ½yI g/ yÍö'Gg&duaZm

yÍ'ö gG&0xD rd sm;ü 0ak |memrwf &m;puk kda,mead omreoud m&ç orYkd [wk fta,mead omreoud m&[k

q&kd jci;frmS y"meen;fwn;f/ yÍ'ö gG&0xD rd sm;ü yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;femrwf &m;pwk oYkd nvf n;f uok vkd af Zmjzpzf &Ykd ef orYkd [wk f tuok vkd af Zmjzpzf &Ykd e f taMumi;fw&m;wyYkd i f jzpMfuayon/f atmuyf g t|uxmpum;&yuf kd zwf½IMunhfyg/

£' H ye Z0e H uok vwm¬ , 0g tuok vwm¬ , 0g aum e,d marwwD ¿d tm0ZeÆ aÍ0ö a0g|AeÁ Í/ö tm0ZaÆ ee [ da,mead om tm0¥ad w a0g|AaÁ ee a,mead om 00wm¬ yad w Z0e Htuok v Hb0ódwwD d t|mearwH/ tm0ZÆaee ta,medaom tm0¥daw a0g|AÁaee ta,medaom 00w¬mydaw Z0eH ukovH b0dówDwdyd t|mearwH/ Oba,e ye a,medaom tm0¥dawç 00w¬mydaw p Z0eH ukovH a[mwd? ta,medaom tukovEdÅ a0'dwAHÁ/ (tbd-|-1-317/) þaZmudk ukodkvfaZm apmzdkY&efaomfvnf;aumif;ç tukodkvfaZm apmzdkY&efaomfvnf;aumif;

tb,fw&m;u jrJapygoenf;? tb,fw&m;u ]]ukodkvfjzpfapç odkYr[kwf tukodkvfjzpfap}}[k tjrJ owfrSwf qkH;jzwfcsuf csrSwfay;ygoenf;¿ yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fonvf n;faumi;f 0ak |monvf n;faumi;f jraJ p\/ ]]uok vkd jfzpaf p tuok vkd jfzpaf p}} [k tjrJowfrSwf qkH;jzwfcsuf csrSwfay;\/

reS af yon f-- yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fu p;DymG ;csr;fomu&kd jci;f\ taMumi;ftm;jzi hfen;freS vf r;freS f b0iuf kd

vnaf ptyof n&f adS omçf 0ak |mu p;DymG ;csr;fomu&kd jci;f\ taMumi;ftm;jzi hf tm½uHk kd yikd ;fjcm;owrf wS f tyof n&f adS om faZmon ftuok vkd af Zm jzpvf wUHå[al om þtaMumi;fon foiahf omtaMumi;f r[wk /f yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fu p;DymG ;csr;fomu&kd jci;f\ taMumi;fr[wk af omtm;jzi hfen;frmS ;vr;frmS ; b0iuf kdvnaf p tyof n&f adS omçf 0ak |mu p;DymG ;csr;fomu&kd jci;f\ taMumi;fr[wk af omtm;jzi hfen;frmS ;vr;frmS ; tm½uHk kd yikd ;fjcm;owrf wS tf yaf om faZmon fuok vkd jfzpvf wUHå[al om þtaMumi;fonvf n;f oiahf omtaMumi;f r[wk af y/ tavsmtf m;jzi hf q&kd r l-- yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;f-0ak |m EpS rf sK;dv;Hku p;DymG ;csr;fomu&kd jci;f\ taMumi;f tm;jzifh enf;rSefvrf;rSef b0ifudkvnfaptyfaomfvnf;aumif;ç tm½kHudk ydkif;jcm; owfrSwftyfaomf vn;faumi;f aZmon f uok vkd jfzp\f / p;DymG ;csr;fomu kd &jci;f\ taMumi;fr[wk af omtm;jzi hf en;frmS ; vrf;rSm; b0ifudk vnfaptyfaomfvnf;aumif;ç tm½kHudk ydkif;jcm; owfrSwftyfaomfvnf;aumif; aZm onf tukodkvfjzpf\[k rSwfom;ygav/ (tbd-|-1-317/)

þt|uxm\ ziG qhf ckd suEf iS thf n DyÍ'ö gG&0xD rd sm;ü yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fEiS 0hf ak |m EpS rf sK;dv;Hkonyf i fa,me-d aomreoud m& orYkd [wk f ta,mead omreoud m& rnof n[f k rwS yf g/ raem'gG&0xD rd sm;üum; raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fonyf i fa,mead omreoud m& orYkd [wk fta,mead omreoud m& rnaf yon/f þü yÍ'ö gG&m-

0ZeÆ ;fEiS hf0ak |mwuYkd ½yl g½tHk a&miuf kd= ½yl g½rHk Q = ta&mirf Qom EvS ;HkoiG ;fcaJh om f en;freS vf r;freS f b0iuf kd vnfapí enf;rSefvrf;rSef tm½kHudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;onf jzpf&um; ,if;uJhodkYaom ESvkH;oGif;rIrsKd;udk a,mead omreoud m&[ kq\kd / tu,íf yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fEiS hf0ak |mwuYkd avmbaZm apmEikd af vmuof nfh £|tjci;ft&mç a'goaZm apmEikd af vmuof n fh te|d tjci;ft&m ponjfzi hf EvS ;HkoiG ;fcaJh om f b0iuf kd enf;rSefvrf;rSef rvnfaponfjzpfí tm½kHudk enf;rSm;vrf;rSm; ydkif;jcm;owfrSwfaomaMumifh ,if;uJhodkY aom EvS ;HkoiG ;frrI sK;du kdta,mead omreoud m&[ kqokd n/f o'g´½ Hkponuf kdEvS ;HkoiG ;f&müvn;f en;fwl yifwnf;/ y#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf ikd ;fwiG uf m; 0ak |memrwf &m;p k(12)v;HkwuYkd okd m,íl taMumi;f-tusK;d ord ;fqn;fyukH kd a&;om;wifjychJ\/ ÓPfEkol a,m\*DolawmfpifwdkYtwGuf iJhn§mí y"meenf;tm;jzifh wifjychJjcif;yif

jzp\f / oaYkd om f emruf r|® me;fyikd ;f Z,m;rsm;wiG uf m; yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fEiS hf0ak |m EpS rf sK;dv;Hkuykd i f a,mead omreodum& odkYr[kwf ta,medaomreodum&tjzpf xnhfoGif; azmfjyxm;ayonf/ wpfzef aZm\aemifwGif qufvufí &Hcgjzpfwwfaom w'g½kH\vnf;aumif;ç b0\ tqkH;jzpfon fh pwk pd wd \f vn;faumi;fç vuP© -&o ponuf kd t|uxm #uD mwüYkd o;DoeaYf &;om;xm;onuf kd rawGU&ay/ xdkodkY oD;oefYxkwfEIwfí rwifjy&mü pdwftm;vkH;twGuf jcHKí a&;om;wifjyxm;aom 0nd mPuE© m¨ \ vuP© -&o ponuf kd en;fr;DSí ½yI g/ emrwf &m;w\Ykd upd Böu;D (14)&ywf wYkd iG f w'g½rHk mS w'g&rP® upd çö pwk rd mS p0eupd uö kd&uG af qmiof jzi hf&oae&mü tajymi;ftv Jten;fi, f&EdS ikd af yon/f ypöKy|mefüvnf; tvm;wlyif rSwfyg/ y'|meft&müum; 0DxdpdwfwdkYü teEÅ& taMumif;w&m;udk O;Dpm;ay;í t|uxm q&mawmuf ziG qhf xkd m;on/f xakd Mumi hfw'g½ Hkponwf \Ykd vuP© -&o ponuf kd atmufygtwdkif; rSwfyg/ ½lyg½kHudk tm½kHjyKonhf w'g½kHudk ykHpHxkwfí (tbd-|-1-305/)ü vm&Sdaom oEÅD&Pudk enf;rSD;í a&;om; wifjytyfygonf/

## 14/ w'g½kH

1/ ½lyg&r®P0dZmeevu©PH (oVm&r®P0dZmeevu©PH) w'g&r®PH?

2/ w'g&r®PH&oH?

3/ wxmbm0ypöKy|meH?

4/ Z0emy\*ry'|me/H

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ ½lyg½kHudk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ aZm,lonhf tm½kHaemufodkYvdkufí tm½kH,ljcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ aZm,lonhf tm½kHaemufodkYvdkufí tm½kH,lwwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ aZmpdwf\ csKyfysufoGm;jcif; | y'|mef/ |

o'´g½kH ponhf tm½kHwdkYudk tm½kHjyKonhf w'g½kH ponfwdkYudkvnf; enf;rSD;í ½Iyg/ þtxufyg w'g½ Hk ½uI uG rf mS aZmEiS uhf yvf su&f adS om yxrw'g½tHk wuG f ½uI uG jfzpof n/f 'wk ,d w'g½jHkzprf l y'|mef t&mü --- yxrw'g&rP® my\*ry'|me H = yxrw'g½\Hk csKyyf suof mG ;jci;f = ui;fjci;fon f 'wk ,d w'g½Hk jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif;w&m;jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ w'g½kHemrfw&m;pkrS todpdwfudk a&;Gxwk íf txuyf g vuP© -&opon fh½uI uG uf kd½yI g/ ,cwk pzf e fyÍ'ö gG&0xD rd sm;\ aemiüf quvf uf

jzpaf y:vmMuaom raem'gG&0xD çd "rm® ½uHk kdtm½,Hk Mluon fhraem'gG&0xD d--- xrkd aem'gG&0xD dtrsK;drsK;dwüYkd yg0ifaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;\ vu©P-&oponhf ½IuGufudk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/

## 15/ raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; (Oayu©mo[\*kwf t[dwf ud&d,raem0dnmP"mwf)

1/ Oayu©mo[\*wma[wkuud&d,m raem0dnmP"mwk oVm&r®P0dZmeevu©Pm?

2/ raem'Gga& tm0ZÆe&om?

3/ wxmbm0ypöKy|mem?

4/ b0\*Fgy\*ry'|mem/ (0dok'¨d-2-87/)

Oayu©mo[\*kwf t[dwfud&d, raem0dnmP"mwf = raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;on f ---

1/ tm½kH (6)yg;udk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ raem'Gg&ü xifvmaom tm½kHudk qifjcifjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ raem'Gg&ü xifvmaom tm½kHudk qifjcifwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ b0ift,Of uif;csKyfjcif; = csKyfysufoGm;jcif; (b0\*Fkyapä') y'|mef/ þtxuyf g ziG qhf ckd surf mS vn;f tm½ Hk(6)yg;v;Hku kdjcKHí ziG qhf xkd m;on fhtm½ Hk(6)yg;v;HkEiS hfquqf H

aeonhf ½IuGuf jzpfaeojzifh ÓPfEkolwdkYtwGuf ½IuGufudk oabmaygufap&ef ½Iwwf&ef ½lyg½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;udk ykHpHxkwfí xyfrHwifjytyfygonf/

Oayum© o[\*wma[wuk u&d ,d m raem0nd mP"mw k---

1/ ½lyg&r®P0dZmeevu©Pm?

2/ raem'Gga& tm0ZÆe&om? (raem'Gga& tmygw\*wH ½lyg&r®PH tm0ZÆe&om/) 3/ wxmbm0ypöKy|mem?

4/ b0\*Fgy\*ry'|mem/

Oayu©mo[\*kwf t[dwfud&d, raem0dnmP"mwf = raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;onf

1/ ½lyg½kHudk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ raem'Gg&üxifvmaom ½lyg½kHudk (= a&S;½SLusa&mufvmaom ½lyg½kHudk) qifjcifjcif; - (udpö) &o?

3/ raem'Gg&üxifvmaom ½lyg½kHudk qifjcifwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ b0ift,Of uif;csKyfjcif; = csKyfysufoGm;jcif; y'|mef/

,i;fraem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fü ,OS zf u for,Ü wk ef mrwf &m;pwk rYkd mS (12)v;Hk &MdSuojzi hf,i;femrwf &m;pwk rYkd S topd wd uf kda&;Gxwk íf txuyf gtwikd ;f vuP© -&o ponuf kd½yI g/ o'g´½pHk on fhtm½rHk sm;u kdtm½jHkyKí jzpfay:vmaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;üvnf; enf;rSD;í ½Iygav/

1/ ypöKyÜef½lyg½kHudk odaom pu©K'Gg&0Dxd wpf0Dxd? (yxr0Dxd)

2/ pu©K'Gg&0Dxdjzifh ,lxm;tyfaom twdwf½lyg½kHudk odaom w'Ek0wåu raem'Gg&0Dxd wpf0Dxd? ('kwd,0Dxd)

3/ pu©K'Gg&0Dxd w'Ek0wåu raem'Gg&0DxdwdkYjzifh jriftyfNyD;aom twdwf½lyg½kHudk ndK\ 0g\ jym\ euf\ ponfjzifh ydkif;jcm;Edkifaom ok'¨raem'Gg&0Dxd wpf0Dxd? (wwd,0Dxd)

4/ ,if;0Dxd (3)rsKd;wdkYjzifh jriftyf odtyf ydkif;jcm;tyfNyD;aom ½lyg½kHudkpGJí a,mufsm; rdef;r tdk; ykqdk; ponfwnf;[k oauFw&Sdzl;onfESifh avsmfpGmodaom ok'¨raem'Gg&0Dxd? (pwkw¬0Dxd)

5/ ,if; (4)0DxdwdkYjzifh odtyfNyD;aom ½lyg½kH tw¬ynwf ykHoP²mefj'yfwdkYwGif wpfckckudk odaom

(yÍör) raem'Gg&0Dxd/ þyÍörraem'Gg&0DxdusrS a,mufsm; rdef;r tdk; ykqdk; ponhf tw¬ynwfudk tm½kHjyKí a,mufsm; red ;fr t;kd yqk ;kd ponjfzi hftm½uHk kdyikd yf ikd Ef ikd Ef ikd f q;Hkjzwcf su f csEikd íf Munnf Kdjci;f wyrf ujfci;f cspcf ijfci;f

pon f jzp\f / yÍrö ajrmu f raem'gG&0xD \d aemuüf quvf ujfzpaf y: vmMuuek af om raem'gG&0xD wd Ykd üum; qzkd ,G &f myi fr&jdSzpaf wm\h / yÍrö ajrmu fraem'gG&0xD rd pS í quvf ujfzpaf y:vmMuaom raem'gG&0xD wd 0Ykd , fraem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fEiS ,hf OS af om t"ad rmua© pwoud çf aZm to;Dto;DEiS ,hf OS af om t"ad rmu© apwoud \f prG ;ftirf mS tm½uHk kdyikd yf ikd Ef ikd Ef ikd fq;Hkjzwcf su fcsEikd of n fhjrirhf m;aomtqiohf Ykda&mu&f vdS m\/

raem'gG&0xD wd üYkd yg0iaf om raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd uf m; a,mead omreoud m& t&mç ta,mead om

reoud m& t&mwüYkd aZmEiS hftvm;wal e\/ (emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG fjyeMfunyfh g/) tuok vkd af Zmrsm;onf tm½kHudk edpö okc twå okb ponfjzifh ta,medaomreodum& tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;wwf ouohJ Ykdraem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fuvn;f tm½uHk kdqijfci½f oHk mru epd öock tw åobk ponjfzi hfta,mead om reoud m& tjci;ft&mtm;jzivhf n;f EvS ;HkoiG ;fww\f ? qijfci f q;Hkjzwwf w\f / tvm;wyl i f 0yd óem aZmrsm;on f awbrl u ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd tepd ö 'uk © tew å tobk ponjfzi hf a,mead omreoud m& tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfEvS ;HkoiG ;fww fqijfciqf ;Hkjzwwf w f½yI mG ;o;kHoywf wof uohJ Ykd,i;f0yd óemaZmw\Ykd a&S;ü uyfvsuf wnf&Sdaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;uvnf; ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö 'ku© tewå tokb ponfjzifh a,medaomreodum& tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ESvkH;oGif;wwf\ qifjcif qkH;jzwfwwf\/ xdkaMumifh ,if;raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;onf rSm;onfjzpfap rSefonfjzpfap tm½kHudk qifjcif½kHomru qkH;vnf; qkH;jzwfwwf\[k rSwfyg/ xdkaMumifh ,if;pdwfudk t|uxmq&mawmfu atmufygtwdkif; rSwfcsuf csxm;\ --r[m\*Zpdwf = qifajymifBuD;ESifhwlaompdwf

Oayu©mo[\*wmwd £'H pdwåH wDok ba0ok oaAÁoH opdwåuowåmeH om"m&PH? e uópd opwd uå ó Eyk ZÜ wÆ demr/ OyZÜ rÆ me Hye yÍ'ö gGa& a0g|AeÁ Ha[mw?d raem'gGa& tm0ZeÆ /H q tom"m&PÓPmedyd £rdem \*[dwm&r®Par0 \*PSEdÅ/ r[m\*Z HemarwH pdwåH/ £ró tem&r®PH emr ew¬d/

]]toAÁnKwÓPH oAÁnKwÓP\*wduH emr uwr}}EdÅ 0kawå ]]£'}}EdÅ 0wåAHÁ/ (tbd-|-1-333/) þraem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd of n fumr ½yl t½yl wn;f[al om boHk ;kHyg;wüYkd pwd &f adS om ow0å gtm;v;Hk

wdkYESifh qufqH\? wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom pdwf&Sdaom owå0g\ oEÅmefü rjzpfonfrnfonf r&Sd? þ pdwfonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmvwfaomf yÍö'Gg&ü 0ka|mç raem'Gg&ü tm0ZÆef; udpöudk aqmif&Gufvsuf jzpaf y:vm\/ om0uwEYkd iS hf rquqf aH om oAnÁ K orm® orKÁ' ¨ b&k m;&iS wf EYkd iS ohf m quqf aH om (6)yg; uek af om tom"m&P ÓPaf wmwf oYkd naf omrf vS n;f þraem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd uf ,al y;tyaf om tm½uHk kd omvQif tm½kH,lEdkifMuukef\/ þraem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwfonf qifajymifBuD;ESifh wlaompdwf rnf\/ þ raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwf\ tm½kHr[kwfaom w&m;rnfonf r&Sdpaumif;ay/ --- ]]oAÁnKwÓPf r[kwfygbJvsuf oAÁnKwÓPfESifh tvm;wlaom w&m;rnfonf tb,fenf;¿}} --- þodkY ar;vwfaomf ]]þ raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwfwnf;}} --- [k ajzqdkav&m\/ (tbd-|-1-333/) r[m\*Z --- qifajymifBuD;onf tm;BuD;ouJhodkY þ raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwfonfvnf; oAÁnKw ÓPfawmfjrwfBuD;\ a&U SoGm;jzpf&um; oAÁnKw ÓPfawmfjrwfBuD;uJhodkY tvkH;pHkudk tm½kHjyKEdkifonhf twGuf tm;aumif;vS\/ xdkaMumifh qifajymifBuD;ESifh wlaompdwf[k qdkonf/

## 16/ [odwkyÜg'fpdwf

aomreóo[\*wma[wuk u&d ,d m ---

1/ oVm&r®P0dZmeevu©Pm?

2/ udpö0aoe t&[wH tEkVma&ok 0w¬Lok [odwkyÜg'e&om?

3/ wxmbm0ypöKy|mem?

4/ {uEÅawm [',0w¬Ky'|mem/ (0dok'¨d-2-87/) aomreóo[\*kwf t[dwf ud&d,pdwf = [odwkyÜg'fpdwfonf ---

1/ tm½kH (6)yg;udk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ udpö\ tpGrf;jzifh &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ oEÅmefüomvQif rjrwfxGwfukefaom

t½dk;pk Nydwåm tqif;paom tm½kHwdkYü jyHK;&Tifjcif;udkomvQif jzpfapjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ xdkuJhodkY jyHK;&Tifjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ {ueftm;jzifh rSD&mjzpfaom [',0w¬K y'|mef/ þ [odwkyÜg'fpdwfonf tjcm;aom ykxkZef aou©wdkYESifh rqufqHaom &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\

omvQif oD;jcm; udk,fydkifOpömjzpfaom pdwfwnf;? 'Gg& (6)yg;wdkYü &Edkif\/ pu©K'Gg&üjzpfykH --- ur®|mef; yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfjcif;tm; avsmufywfaom ae&mXme wpfckudk awGU jri&f í &[EmÅ t&iS jfrwof n f 0r;fajrmuaf wmrf al omtcg jyKH;&iT af wmrf al omtcg þpwd jfzi hf 0r;fajrmuf awmfrl\/ aomw'Gg&üjzpfykH --- oHCdu ypönf;b@mudk cGJjcm; a0zefay;&m t&yfodkY a&muf&Sdaomtcg us,af vmiaf om touH jkdyKí (= wynafh wmtf wuG f ay;ygç wynafh wm\f OyZÑm,qf &mtwuG f ay;ygç wynhfawmf\ edó,nf;q&mtwGuf ay;yg ponfjzifh toHus,fus,f us,fus,f ajymqdkí) ypönf; av;yg;wdkYü tvGef rufarmaom pdwfxm;&Sdukefonf jzpfí a0pk&aom ypönf;wdkYudk jrif& Mum;&aomf ]]þodkY oabm&Sdonf rnfaom ypönf;av;yg;wdkYü tvGef vdkvm;wyfrufol wpfa,muf jzpfzdkY&ef taMumi;f&i;fppjfzpaf om vQyaf y:avmvf nwf waf om wPmS u kdigon fy,&f mS ;tyNfy;Dayayg}h}[ kþoYkd awG;í þ[odwkyÜg'faZmpdwfjzifhyif 0rf;ajrmufawmfrl\/

Cme'gG&üjzpyf Hk--- tar;TeoYH mwjYkdzivhf n;faumi;fç ye;fwjYkdzivhf n;faumi;f apwaD wmuf kdyal Zmaf wmf rlaom &[EÅmt&Sifjrwfonf þ[odwkyÜg'faZmpdwfjzifhyifvQif ESpfouf&Tifvef; 0rf;ajrmufawmfrl\/

Zd0Sg'Gg&üjzpfykH --- t&omESifh jynhfpkHaom rGefjrwfaom qGrf;udk &&Sdí oDwif;oHk;azmf t&Sifaumif; t&SifjrwfwdkYtm; cGJjcm;a0zef vSL'gef;í oHk;aqmifawmfrlaom &[EÅmt&Sifjrwfonf ]]toufxufqkH; atmuaf rth yaf om om&P,D usi0hf wuf kdigon fjznuhf sithf yaf yNywD um;}} þoaYkd w;Gí þ[owd yk gÜ'f aZmpdwfjzifh ESpfouf&Tifvef; 0rf;ajrmufawmfrl\/ um,'gG&üjzpyf Hk--- cEu¨ ü vm&adS om b&k m;&iS f ynwxf m;awmrf tl yaf om OyZÑm,0w f tmp&-d ,0wf tp&Sdaom xl;uJjrifhjrwfaom tmbdormp&du usifh0wfudk jznfhusifhawmfrlaom &[EÅmt&Sif jrwof n fOyZÑm,qf &mawmtf m; rsuEf mS opaf wmaf & quuf yjfci;f wyH ul yjfci;f ponjfzi hf-- ]]um,'gG& ü igonf usifh0wfy#dywfudk jznfhtyfayNyD}} --- þodkYawG;í þ[odwkyÜg'faZmpdwfjzifh ESpfouf&Tifvef;

0rf;ajrmufawmfrl\/ raem'Gg&üum; twdwf tem\*wfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfwwf\/ aZmwdygvvkvifb0 (r-2-236/)ç r\*¢a'0 = rCa'0rif;b0 (r-2-262/)ç uPS&aohb0 (ck-5-202/) þodkYpaom b0wdkY0,f jyKtyfNyD; aom jznuhf si hf qn;fy;ltyNfy;Daom taMumi;ft&mu kd qijfciaf wmrf íl b&k m;&iS of n f jyKH;awmrf jlci;fukd xif&Sm; jyKawmfrl\/ xkd jyHK;awmfrljcif;udpöonf ykaAÁed0gomEkówdÓPf oAÁnKwÓPfwdkY\ udpö wn;f/ xÓkd Paf wmjfrw f EpS rf sK;dw\Ykd avuh sutf yNfy;D jzpNfy;Don\f tq;Hküum; þ[owd yk gÜ'pf wd of nf bk&m;&Sif\ pdwfawmftpOfudk &Tifapvsuf jzpfay:vm\/

]]aemiftem\*wfumvü wEdÅó& rnfaom yapöuAk'¨gonf jzpfvwåHU? rk'd\*Fó& rnfaom yapöuAk'¨gonf jzpfvwåHU}} þodkY jrifawmfrlí bk&m;&Sifonf jyHK;awmfrljcif;udk xif&Sm;pGm jyKawmfrl\/ xdkjyHK;awmfrljcif; udpöonfvnf; tem\*wHoÓPf oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfwdkY\ udpöwnf;/ xdkESpfrsKd; ukefaom ÓPfawmfwdkY\ avhusuftyfNyD; jzpfNyD;onf\ tqkH;üum; þ[odwkyÜg'f aZmpdwfonf bk&m;&Sif\ pdwfawmftpOfudk &Tifapvsuf jzpfay:vm\/ (tbd-|-1-332-333/)

## rlv#Dum\ zGifhqdkcsuf

twwd ftztYkd pük tq;Dtwm; tywd tf yirf &adS om ÓPaf wmçf tem\*w ftztYkd pük tq;Dtwm; tydwftyifr&Sdaom ÓPfawmfç ypöKyÜef tzdkYtpkü tqD;twm; tydwftyifr&Sdaom ÓPfawmf -----þÓPaf wmjfrw fo;kHyg;wEYkd iS hfjynpfh aHk wmrf al om b&k m;&iS \f tv;HkpakH om um,urH rI eS of rQon f(0puD rH I rSeforQonfç raemuHrIrSeforQonf) ÓPfawmf\ aemufodkYom tpOfvdkufí jzpfawmfrl\ --- þodkY ponjfzi hfa[mawmrf al omaMumi hf --- ]]ÓPEf iS hfr,OS af om þ[owd yk gÜ'pf wd \f b&k m;&iS \f oEmÅ eaf wmf ü jzpfEdkif\ [laom pum;udk pOf;pm;oifh\}}[k rlv#Dum q&mawmfu zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/

(rlv#D-1-137/)

þ[odwkyÜg'faZmpdwfü --- zó-a0'em-onm-apwem-{u\*¾wm-ZD0dw-reodum&-0dwuf0dpm&-t"darmu©-0D&d,-yDwd[k apwoduf (12)vkH; ,SOf\/ [odwkyÜg'fpdwfESifh aygif;aomf emrfw&m; (13)v;Hk &\dS / xwkd iG f ynad `E ´ trn&f aom ÓPuf m; ryg0iaf y/ þ[owd yk gÜ'pf wd of n f ÓPEf iS rhf ,OS f aomaMumifh txufyg t|uxm zGifhqdkcsufudk pOf;pm;oifhaMumif; rlv#Dumq&mawmfu wifjyoGm; awmfrljcif; jzpf\/

## tEk#Dumq&mawmf\ oHk;oyfcsuf

tE#k uD mq&mawmuf m; þo Ykdred qYf xkd m;awmrf \l --- &[EmÅ t&iS jfrwof n fyÍ'ö gG&ü y"mejzpof nfh Munnf Kdz,G &f m Xmeu kd jriaf wUG&í þ[owd yk gÜ'pf wd jfzi hf 0r;fajrmu½f Hk aomreójzp½f rHk Qom jzpEf ikd \f ç rjyKH;Eikd af o;? jyKH;jci;f0nd w½f yk uf kdyÍ'ö gG&ud pwd wf uYkd rjzpaf pEikd af omaMumiwhf n;f/ xakd Mumi hft|uxm0,f (tbd-|-1-332/) yÍö'Gg&ü --- ]]aomreódawm a[mwd = ESpfouf&Tifvef; 0rf;ajrmufawmfrl\}} [k þrQom zGifhqdkxm;\/ raem'Gg&usrS ]][mo,rmeH odwH ygwGmumod = jyHK;&Tifjcif;udk jyKawmf ral Mumi;f}}u kdziG qhf xkd m;\/ xjkdyKH;&iT af wmrf jlci;fon fþ[owd yk gÜ'pf wd jfzi hfjzpaf ptyof n freS af omvf n;f b&k m;&iS \f jyKH;&iT af wmrf jlci;fu kdjyKawmrf jlci;fon f yak AeÁ 0d gomEókwÓd Paf wm f tem\*woH ÓPaf wmf oAÁnKwÓPfawmfwdkY jzpfNyD;aemufrS tpOfvdkufí jzpfjcif;aMumifh þ[odwkyÜg'fpdwfonf ÓPykAÁ\*Fr = ÓPaf wmvf Qi f a&U oS mG ; jy"me;fjci;f&adS om w&m;vn;f jzp\f ? ÓPmEyk &0d w då = ÓPaf wm\f aemuof Ykd tpOvf ukd af om w&m;vn;f jzp\f / þo Ykd[owd yk gÜ'pf wd of n f(ÓPEf iS hfr,OS af omvf n;f ) ÓPaf wm\f aemuof YkdtpOvf ukd vf su fjzprf &I cdS aJh om fygVad wmEf iS hft|uxmw\Ykd wppf wkH pcf ak om qeuYf sirf Ioabm w&m;onf r&Sdyg/ xdkaMumifhyif t|uxm (tbd-|-1-333/)ü ]]xdk ykaAÁed0gomEkówdÓPfawmf (tem\*wHoÓPfawmf) oAÁnKwÓPfawmfwdkY\ avhusuftyfNyD; jzpfNyD;\ tqkH;ü þ[odwkyÜg'f pwd of n f jzpaf y:vm\}}[ k ziG qhf okd mG ;\/ þoabmw&m;u kd þooYkd m rcRw{f ue f tv&kd odS iahf yon/f þodkY r,lqEdkifchJaomf = ÓPfESifh r,SOfaompdwf rSeforQonf bk&m;&Sif\ oEÅmefawmfü rjzpfEdkif[k ,lqvufcHchJaomf ÓPfESifh r,SOfaom raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwf\vnf; bk&m;&Sif\ oEÅmefawmfü jzpfjcif; onf roifh jzpfav&m\/ rSefayonf --- xdk raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;\vnf; jyHK;&Tifjcif;uJhodkYaom 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpaf pEikd of n fh prG ;ftiof w&då rdS uI kd q;Hkjzwxf m;awmrf \l / xokd Ykdq;Hkjzwxf m;tyaf omaMumi hf raem'gG&m0ZÆef;pdwf\ 0dnwf½kyfudk jzpfapEdkifonhf pGrf;tifowåd&SdrIonf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf xdkraem'Gg0ZÆef;pdwf aMumi hf jzpaf y:vmaom 0nd w½f yk \f um,u H pon f jzprf uI kd qijfcijfci;f\ jzprf uI kd rq;Dwm; rzUJGcsnf xm;Eikd [f k rwS yf g/ (tE#k -D 1-144/) um,urH I ponuf kd qijfciaf om raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fon f b&k m;&iS \f oEÅmefawmfü jzpfoifh\[k qdkvdkonf/ þ[owd yk gÜ'pf wd uf m; &[EmÅ t&iS jfrwwf \Ykd oEmÅ eüf omjzpaf om pwd wf prf sK;d jzpof jzi hftu,íf

toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; yg&rDtm;avsmfpGm &[EÅmtjzpfodkY a&muf&SdoGm;ygrl txufyg ½IuGuf udk ½IEdkifayvdhrfrnf/

## jyHK;&TifrIudk jzpfapwwfaom pdwfrsm;

1/ ykxkZefyk\*d¾KvfwdkYonf ---

(u) r[mukodkvf aomreóo[\*kwfpdwf (4)rsKd;

( c ) avmbrl aomreóo[\*kwfpdwf (4)rsKd; þ (8)rsKd;aom pdwfwdkYjzifh jyHK;&TifMuukef\/

2/ usifhqJaou© t&d,m olawmfaumif;wdkYonf (aomwmyef ou'g\*grf tem\*grfyk\*d¾KvfwdkYonf)-

(u) r[mukodkvf aomreóo[\*kwfpdwf (4)rsKd;

( c ) avmbrl aomreó'd|d\*w0dyÜ,kwfpdwf (2)rsKd; þ (6)rsKd;aom pdwfwdkYjzifh jyHK;&TifawmfrlMuukef\/

3/ taou© = usifhNyD; &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkYonf ---

(u) r[mBud,m aomreóo[\*kwfpdwf (4)rsKd;

( c ) [odwkyÜg'fpdwf (1)rsKd; þ (5)rsKd;aom pdwfwdkYjzifh jyHK;&TifawmfrlMuukef\/ þodkYvQif jyHK;&Tifapwwfaom pdwfwdkYonf (13)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

## 17/ pkwdpdwf

1/ ur®-ur®edrdwå-\*wdedrdwåmeH tnw&m&r®P0dZmeevu©PH pkwdpdwåH?

2/ p0e&oH?

3/ wxmbm0ypöKy|meH?

4/ Z0ew'g&r®Pb0\*FgeH tnw&my\*ry'|meH/

1/ twdwfb0 r&PmoEéaZmonf ,ltyfchJaom uH-ur®edrdwf-\*wdedrdwf[laom tm½kH (3)rsKd;wdkYwGif tm½kH wpfrsKd;rsKd;udk odjcif; = &,ljcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ b0rS a&GUavsmjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ b0rS a&GUavsmwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ (u) aZmaemif pkwdustHh aZm\csKyfysufjcif;

( c ) w'g½kHaemif pkwdustHh w'g½kH\ csKyfysufjcif;

( \* ) b0ifaemif pkwdustHh b0if\ csKyfysufjcif; y'|mef/ pkwdemrfw&m;pkrS todpdwfudk a&G;xkwfí txufyg vu©P-&o ponfudk ½Iyg/

0dnmPu©E¨uxm tcef; NyD;\/

xxxxxxxxx

## a0'emu©E¨uxm tcef; 1/ okca0'em

1/ £|azm|AÁmEkb0evu©PH okcH?

2/ orÜ,kwåmeH OyjAL[e&oH?

3/ um,dutóm'ypöKy|meH?

4/ um,d`E´d,y'|meH/ (0dok'¨d-2-91/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ £| azm|AÁm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk vGefpGm wdk;yGm;apjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ udk,füjzpfaom om,mtyfaom (= om,mzG,f) oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ um,da`E´ = udk,ftMunf"mwf | y'|mef/ |

ukov0dygaue um,0dnmaPe orÜ,kwåH okcH/ (0dok'¨d-2-91/)

£|azm|AmÁ ½ Hk£|rZÑwaå zm|AmÁ ½uHk kdtm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom uok v0yd gu f um,0nd mPEf iS hf ,OS af om ock a0'emwn;f/ ,i;fock o[\*wk fum,0nd mPüf pwd af pwoud for,Ü wk wf &m; (8)v;Hk&&dS m

,if;wdkYrS okca0'emudk a&G;xkwfí ½Iyg/ vuP© --- y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ udk,fydkif obm0vu©Pmrnfonf tjcm;tjcm;aom w&m;wdkYESifh rquqf aH om obm0w&m;om jzp\f / tEbk 0e = tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;[lonfrSmvnf; a0'emtm;vkH;wdkYESifh qufqHaom om"m&Pvu©Pm jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh xdk okca0'em\ udk,fydkif obm0vu©Pmudk oD;oefY udef;aojrJaom £|azm|AÁm½kHjzifh owfrSwfjyvdkí --- £|azm|AÁmEkb0e vu©PH okcH - [k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpf\/ xdk £|azm|AÁm½kH\ t&omudk cpH m;jci;f = £|azm|AmÁ Ebk 0evuP© mum; ock a0'em\vuP© m [wk rf [S wk yf gavp[ kvsi;fyg;z,G &f m taeuefoabm r&SdaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-137/)

OyjAL[e&o --- apwoduokcüvnf; orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk vGefpGm wdk;yGm;apjcif; udpö&orSm tu,íf um; &Eikd af y\/ oaYkd om f xakd pwoud ock ü f &tyaf om or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kd w;kdymG ;aproI nf MuqH jci;f oabm&odS njfzpíf apawmbod cgF&ac: pwd uf kdjyKjyiaf y;&jci;f prG ;ftiaf Mumiohf m jzpEf ikd \f / þum,duokcü &tyfaom orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk wdk;yGm;apjcif;onfum; MuHqjcif;uif;onfjzpfí obm0twikd ;f Ny;Dp;DaomaMumi hfxakd pwoud ock ü &tyaf om or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdw;kdymG ;apjci;fxuf tvGeftuJESifhwuG jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh orÜ,kwåmeH OyjAL[e&oH = orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk vGefpGmwdk;yGm; apjcif; udpö&o&Sd\[k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-137/) ypöKy|mef --- ock a0'emum; om,mtyaf omaMumi hf tóm' rnaf yon/f xakd Mumi hf b&k m;&iS f

u þo Ykd a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l ---

, H bud a© 0 yÍKöyg'geua© E ¨ y#pd ö OyZÜ wÆ d ock H aomreó?H t, H 0pk wö d bud a© 0 yÍKöyg'geua© Eo¨ k tóma'g/ (oH-2-23-24/)

&[ef;wdkY ...Oyg'geu©E¨m (5)yg;wdkYudk tpGJjyKí tMuif csrf;omrI 0rf;ajrmufrI okc aomreó a0'emonf jzpfvm\? &[ef;wdkY ...þ okc aomreóa0'emudk Oyg'geu©E¨m (5)yg;wdkYü tóm'

= om,mzG,f oabmw&m;[lí qdktyf\/ (oH-2-23-24/) xokd ck a0'emum; u,kd tf Mun"f mwüf ríDS jzpaf omaMumi hfum,ud vn;f trn&f \? om,mz,G f oabmw&m;jzpaf omaMumi hftóm'vn;f trn&f \/ xokd ck a0'emu kd½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f ÓPfü um,tMunf"mwfudk rSDíjzpfaom om,mzG,f oabmw&m;[k a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/

(r[m#D-2-137-138/)

y'|mef --- okca0'emum; um,da`E´ trnf&aom um,yom' = udk,ftMunf"mwf = um,

0wK¬½yk uf okd m ríDS jzp\f ? tjcm;aom 0wK¬½yk uf kdríDS rjzp?f xakd Mumi hfum,ad `E ´= u,kd tf Mun"f mwof nf okca0'em\ teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif;w&m; y'|mef jzpf&ayonf/ (r[m#D-2-138/)

## 2/ 'ku©a0'em

1/ ted|azm|AÁmEkb0evu©PH 'kuH©?

2/ orÜ,kwåmeH rdvmye&oH?

3/ um,dumAm"ypöKy|meH?

4/ um,d`E´d,y'|meH/ (0dok'¨d-2-91/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ ted|azm|AÁm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk n§dK;MuHKapjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ udk,füjzpfaom ESdyfpufwwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ um,da`E´ = udk,ftMunf"mwf | y'|mef/ |

teuft"dyÜg,frsm;udk txufyg okca0'emudk tpOfrSD;í od&Sdygav/ þ 'ku©a0'emum; 'ku©o[\*kwf um,0dnmPfESifh ,SOfaom a0'emjzpf&um; ted|azm|AÁm½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom 'ku©o[\*kwf um,0dnmPfemrfw&m;pk (8)vkH;rS 'ku©a0'emudk a&G;xkwfí ½Iyg/

## 3/ aomreóa0'em

1/ £|m&r®PmEkb0evu©PH aomreóH?

2/ ,xm wxm 0g £|mum&oarÇm\*&oH? 3/ apwodutóm'ypöKy|meH?

4/ yó'¨dy'|meH/ (0dok'¨d-2-91/)

1/ obm0 + y&duyÜjzpfaom £|m½kHudk cHpm;jcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ obm0tm;jzifhjzpfap y&duyÜtm;jzifhjzpfap tm½kHudk

£| tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh oHk;aqmif cHpm;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ pdwfürSDaom om,mzG,f oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ yó'¨d = pdwf + apwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;jcif; y'|mef/

vu©P --- obm0£|m½kH = yifudk,fobm0twdkif; tvdk&Sdtyfaom £|m½kHonf obm0£|m½kH

rn\f / tm½wHk pcf ok n fyiuf ,kd of bm0twikd ;f te|d m½jHkzpaf omvf n;f xtkd e|d tm½uHk ykd i f£|jzpaf tmif MuHpnfjyKjyifí ,lchJaomf xdkMuHpnfjyKjyifrS £|jzpfvm&aom tm½kHonf y&duyÜ£|m½kH rnf\/ (Oyrm ig;ydum; obm0ted|m½kHwnf;/ xdkig;ydudk £|jzpfatmif MuHpnfjyKjyifí xrif;yGJtwGif;odkY csvdkuf aomtcg £|m½ Hk wpcf k jzpvf m&ayon?f y&ud y£Ü |m½wHk n;f/) aomreóa0'emum; obm0£|m½Hk udkvnf; cHpm;\? y&duyÜ£|m½kHudkvnf; cHpm;\/ xdkodkY obm0tm;jzifh £|m½kHudk cHpm;jcif;ç y&duyÜ tm;jzifh £|m½kHudk cHpm;jcif;onf aomreóa0'em\ obm0vu©Pmyifwnf;/ (r[m#D-2-138/)

&o --- obm0£|m½uHk kd£|tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfo;kHaqmicf pH m;vQi f[wk rf eS of ntfh wikd ;f tm½uHk kd o;kHaqmicf pH m;jci;f rn\f / y&ud y£Ü |m½uHk kd£|tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfo;kHaqmicf pH m;vQi fr[wk rf reS af om tm;jzifh tm½kHudk £|tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh oHk;aqmifcHpm;jcif; rnf\/ aomreóa0'emum; obm0 £|m½kH [kwfonfyifjzpfapç obm0£|m½kH r[kwfonfyifjzpfap tm½kHudk £|tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhom o;kHaqmicf pH m;jci;f upd &ö o &adS yon/f tm½uHk kdtzezf e ftxyxf y ftpOwf pukd fcpH m;jci;f[ kqvkd okd n/f

(r[m#D-2-138/) y'|mef --- yó'¨uma,m okcH a0',wd/ (oH-3-135/) = Nidrf;at;aom um,&Sdolonf csrf;csrf;omom cHpm;&\ - [k bk&m;&Sif a[mawmfrlaomaMumifh xdkokwfyk'fudk rSDí yó'¨donf aomreóa0'em\ teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;y'|mef[k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/

odkYaomf xdk yó'¨dy'|meH [laompum;udk umr\*kPfESifh rpyfaom ed&mrdoaomreóa0'em\ tpGrf;jzifhom zGifhqdkjcif;jzpfonf[k od&Sdygav/ (r[m#D-2-138/)

þ aomreóa0'em\ vuP© -&o ponuf kd t|omved tD |uxmüvn;f atmuyf gtwikd ;f

wifjyxm;\/ a0',wDwd a0'em?

1/ om a0',dw vu©Pm?

2/ (u)tEkb0e&om?

( c ) £|mum&oarÇm\*&om 0g?

3/ apwodutóm' ypöKy|mem?

4/ yó'¨dy'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-152/) tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;wwfaom oabmw&m;onf a0'em rnf\/

1/ tm½kHudk = tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ (u)tm½kHudk (= tm½kH\ t&omudk ) cHpm;jcif; (udpö) &o? ( c ) wpfenf; --- tm½kH\ £|tjcif;t&mudk oHk;aqmifjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ pdwfürSDaom om,mwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ yó'¨d = pdwf + apwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;jcif; y'|mef/ tEkb0e&o --- a0',dw --- tEkb0e --- þapwodufü vu©PESifh &oonf oabmwl\/ tm½uHk kdcpH m;roI n f xakd 0'emw&m;\ trwS tf om; vuP© vn;f jzp\f ? tvyk uf pd ö &ovn;f jzp\f / umr ½ly t½ly avmukwå&m[laom bkHav;yg; twGif;üjzpfaom a0'emrSeforQonf tm½kH\ t&omu kdcpH m;wwof n\f tjzp[f al om a0',wd vuP© m r&odS nrf nof n f r&adS y/ tEbk 0e&o\ tjzpuf ukd m; ock a0'emüomvQi f&ty\f [ kqíkd wpzf e f x0kd g'u kd y,Nfy;DvQif ock a0'emonrf vl n;f jzpfapç 'ku©a0'emonfrlvnf;jzpfapç t'ku©rokca0'emonfrlvnf;jzpfap tvkH;pHkaom a0'em

[ol rQon ftEbk 0e&o = tm½\Hk t&omu kdcpH m;jci;f upd &ö o &\dS [ kqNkdy;Dí þteuuf kdjyty\f / tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;&mXmeodkY a&mufvwfaomf a0'emrS<uif;aom orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYonf tm½\Hk t&omu kdwppf wd wf paf 'orQom cpH m;Eikd Mfuuek \f / zóon f tm½uHk kdawUGx½d rHk Qom awUGxd Eikd \f ? onmon ftm½uHk kdtrwS jfyKí o½d rHk Qom oEd ikd \f ? apwemon for,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdtm½aHk y:oYkd a&mufatmif aphaqmf½kHrQom aphaqmfEdkif\? 0dnmPfonf tm½kHudk od½kHrQ &,l½kHrQom &,lEdkif\/ xdkodkY zó\ tm½kHudk awGUxd½kHrQ ç onm\ tm½kHudk trSwfjyKí od½kHrQ ç apwem\ orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHay:odkY a&mufatmif aphaqmf½kHrQ ç 0dnmPf\ tm½kHudk &,l½kHrQ oabmonf tm½kH\ t&omudk wppf wd wf paf 'orQom cpH m;jci;f jzp\f / pipf prf mS rul m; tm½\Hk t&omu kdtp;kdw& xukd xf ukd wf ewf ef prG ;fprG ;fwr H yikd yf ikd Ef ikd Ef ikd f t&iS of citf jzpjfzi hf a0'emuomvQi f cpH m;Eikd af yon/f xakd Mumi hf tEbk 0e&om[k qdkonf/ (þenf;ü --- vu©PmrSmvnf; tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif; ç &orSmvnf; tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;yifjzpfí vu©PESifh&o wlayonf/) (tbd-|-1-153/)

## Oyrmaqmifí jyjcif;

a0'emonf &Sifbk&ifESifh wl\? a0'emrS<uif;aom orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYonf pm;zdkonfESifh wl\/

pm;zokd nof n f trsK;drsK;daom t&om&adS om abmZOuf kd csujfyKwpf rD NHy;Daomtcg yaJG wmtf yk üf xnNfhy;D vQif wHqdyfcwfESdyfvdkuf\/ (ydwfxm;aomtzkH;udk tjcm;vlwpfa,mufa,mufu zGifhí tqdyfcwfvukd rf npf ;kdaomaMumi hfxokd YkdrziG Ehf ikd af tmi f wqH yd Ef ydS vf ukd of n/f ) ,i;f wqH yd Ef ydS Nfy;Daom yaJG wmtf yk uf kd b&k irf i;fjrw\f te;Dü csxm;í wqH yd uf kdzsuvf ukd \f ? yaJG wmtf yk uf kdziG vhf ukd \f ? tv;HkpakH om [i;fvsm [lorQwdkYrS tOD;tzsm; tOD;tzsm;udk ,lí cGufwpfckü pkaygif;xnhfvdkufí tqdyfpaom tjypfa'go &Sd-r&Sdudk pHkprf;jcif;tusKd;iSm pm;í jy&\/ xdkrSaemufü bk&ifrif;jrwftm; trsKd;rsKd;aom aumif;jrwf aom t&om &Sdaom abmZOfudk qufo&\/ bk&ifrif;jrwfonf tpdk;w& xdkufxdkufwefwef pGrf;pGrf; wrH ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif t&Sifociftjzpfjzifh tvdk&Sd&m tvdk&Sd&m abmZOfudk yGJawmftkyf wnfawmfrl\/ xdkOyrm pum;&yfü pm;zdkonf\ xrif;[if;vsmudk tqdyf&Sd-r&Sd tjypf&Sd-r&Sd pHkprf;&jcif;rQuJhodkY a0'emrS<uif;aom orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ tm½kH\ t&omudk wpfpdwfwpfa'orQavmufudkom cHpm;Edkif jcif;onf jzpfay:vm\/ rSefayonf --- pm;zdkonfonf yGJawmftkyftwGuf wnfxm;tyfaom xrif; [if;vsm\ wpfpdwfwpfa'orQudkom pHkprf;&ouJhodkY þOyrmtwl a0'emrS<uif;aom w&m;wdkYonfvn;f tm½\Hk t&om\ wppf wd wf paf 'orQavmuuf okd mvQi fcpH m;Mu&uek \f / b&k irf i;fjrwof nuf m;

tpdk;w& xdkufxdkufwefwef pGrf;pGrf;wrH ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif t&Sifociftjzpfjzifh tvdk&Sdwdkif; yGJawmfwnfEdkif ouJhodkY þtwl a0'emonfvnf; tpdk;w& xdkufxdkufwefwef pGrf;pGrf;wrH ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif t&Sifocif tjzpfjzifh tm½kH\t&omudk cHpm;Edkif\/ xdkaMumifh - tEkb0e &om - [líqdk\/(tbd-|-1-153/) wpfenf; zGifhqdkykH

tyÜempsmefodkY rqdkufao;aom cPduorm"d = y&dur®orm"d ç Oypm&orm"dwdkYESifh ,SOfaom okc = aomreóa0'em ç 0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfaom aomreóa0'em --- þa0'emwdkYudk txl; &nfñTef;í wpfenf; vu©P-&o ponhf ½IuGufudk þodkY zGifhqdkxm;\ ---

1/ omwvu©P okcH (= aomreóH)?

2/ orÜ,kwåmeH OyjAL[e&oH?

3/ tEk\*¾[PypöKy|meH?

4/ yó'¨dy'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-160/)

1/ rdrdudef;&m owå0gESifh orÜ,kwå"r®wdkYudk tm½kHü om,mapwwfaom oabmw&m; - vu©P? 2/ orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk vGefpGmwdk;yGm;apjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk csD;ajr§mufjcif; oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ yó'¨d = pdwf + apwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;jcif; yó'¨d y'|mef/ ock ,wwD d okcH? ,ó OyÜZÆwd? wH okcdwH ua&mwDwd taw¬m/ ok|K 0g cg'wdç cewd p

um,pdwåmAm"EdÅ okcH? aomreóa0'ema,wH emrH/ (tbd-|-1-160/) csr;fomapwwaf om oabmw&m;on fock rn\f ? þock on fow0å gw\Ykd oEmÅ eüf jzpcf aJh omf xokd w0å gu kd csr;fomatmi f jyKvyk af y;ww\f [ k qvkd \kd / wpef n;ftm;jzi hf um,tmAm"ç pwd tå mAm" [laom udk,fem pdwfem ESpfjzmaom 'ku©a0'emudk vGefpGmcJpm;wwfç wl;vnf; wl;NzdKwwfaomaMumifh okc rnfayonf/ þü okc[lonf aomreóa0'em\ trnf jzpfonf/ (tbd-|-1-160/) þtxuyf g aomreóa0'em\ vuP© -&o ponwf rYkd mS umrm0p& r[muok vkd faomreó a0'em\ vuP© -&o ponwf YkdjzpMfuon/f þaomreóa0'emu kdpsme\*&F moyd ikd ;fwiG ft|uxmu txufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ xdkaMumifh Oypm&orm"de,fajr twGif;ü jzpfay:aeMuaom Oypm& psmefaZmESifh ,SOfaom aomreóa0'em ç 0dyóemydkif;wGif 0dyóemaZmESifh ,SOfaom aomreó a0'emwdkYudk txl;&nfñTef;xm;onf[k rSwfyg/ ½lyg0p&ukodkvfüvnf; pwkuúenf;t& yxrpsmef

'kwd,psmef wwd,psmefwdkYü aomreóa0'emESifh ,SOfvsuf &Sd\/ t|omved tD |uxm (tb-d |-1-213/)ü ]]umrm0p& yxr r[muok vkd pf wd üf a[mMum;xm;

awmfrltyfukefaom zó/ y / t0dau©y - þ (56)rsKd;aom w&m;wdkYudk þ ½lyg0p&yxrpsmefü vn;f a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yuf ek \f / umrm0p&EiS hf r[\*K¾w½f yl g0p&[ k btHk m;jziohf m x;ljcm;r I &\dS / <uif;usefaom oabmw&m;rsm;udk umrm0p& yxr r[mukodkvfpdwfü zGifhqdktyfchJonhf twdkif; en;fw l rwS yf g}}[ k rmS Mum;xm;\/ xakd Mumi hfumrm0p&emrwf &m;pwk \Ykd vuP© -&o pon fh½uI uG Ef iS hf ½lyg0p& emrfw&m;pkwdkY\ vu©P-&o ponhf ½IuGufwdkYrSm a,bk,stm;jzifh wlnDonf[k rSwfyg/ tu,fí xl;jcm;rI&SdchJvQif xyfí qdkrnf/

xakd Mumi hf txuwf iG f aemuqf ;Hkwijfyxm;aom aomreóa0'em\ vuP© -&o ponwf rYkd mS

umrm0p&r[mukodkvfESifh ,SOfaom aomreóa0'em ç ½lyg0p&ukodkvfESifh ,SOfaom aomreó a0'em[laom aomreóa0'em ESpfrsKd;vkH;ESifh oufqdkif\[k rSwfyg/ txl;ojzifh Oypm&orm"dESifh tyÜemorm"d e,fajrwdkYü wnf&Sdaom Oypm&psmef tyÜempsmefwdkYESifh ,SOfaom a0'emwdkY\ ½IuGufwdkYwnf;/ ,if; Oypm&psmef tyÜempsmef tcdkufwdkYü a0'emrSm yDwdESifh a,bk,stm;jzifh ,SOfwJG jzpfojzifh ywD Ed iS hfock a0'emw\Ykd tx;lu kdt|uxmq&mawmuf þo Ykdquvf uíf &iS ;fvi;fwijfyxm;awmrf \l / yDwdESifh okc

xdkyDwdESifh okcwdkY\ tcsKdUaom yDwd,SOf&m pdwfwdkYü rauGruGm ,SOfwJGjzpfjcif;onf xif&Sm;&Sdyg

aomvf n;f £|m½uHk kd &&jdSci;faMumi hf (= tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om EpS of ujfrwEf ;kdz,G f £|m½uHk kd &&Sdjcif;aMumifh) ,if;£|m½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom ESpfoufjcif; oabmw&m;onf yDwdwnf;/ &&tdS yNfy;Daom ,i;f£|m½\Hk t&omu kdcpH m;jci;foabmw&m;on fock wn;f/ tMuipf wd üf ywD ,d OS \f ? xykd wD ,d OS &f m pwd üf ock onvf n;f ,OS \f / tMuipf wd üf ock on f ,OS \f ? xokd ck ,OS &f m pwd üf jraJ omtm;jzi hfywD od n fr,OS af y/ ywD ud kdocgF&uE© m¨ jzi hford ;f,tl y\f ? ock u kda0'emuE© m¨ jzi hford ;f,tl y\f / uEmÅ &c&;DcüJ yiyf e;fErG ;fe,af eo\l Zmwó&a&tikd Bfu;D wn&f &dS m awmtyk Bfu;D\ taMumi;ft&mukd Mum;od&jcif;ç a&udk jrif&jcif;wdkYüuJhodkY yDwdudkç awmtkyfBuD;\ t&dyftwGif;odkY 0ifa&mufoGm;&jcif;ç a&udk oHk;aqmif&jcif;wdkYüuJhodkY okcudk rSwfyg/ a,mufsm;wpfOD;onf ausmfvTm;vGefajrmuf&ef cufcJvSaom BuD;pGmaom c&D;cJudk oGm;aepOf

aEaG ey&l edS 'f P\f EydS pf urf uI kdc,H &l onjfzpíf yiyf e;fErG ;fe,&f um; tveG f a&rwG of yd f qmavmiaf e\/ a&S;½SL c&D;&ifqdkift&yfü a,mufsm;wpfOD;udk awGUjrif&í tb,ft&yfü aomufa&onf &Sdygoenf;[k ar;Mun&fh m xakd ,musfm;u - ]]tarmi f...þawmtyk uf kdveG vf Qivf eG jfci;fyi fZmwó&a&tikd &f adS om awmtkyfBuD; &Sdav&JU? xdkawmtkyfodkYa&mufvQif a&udk &&SdayvwåHU}} --- [k ajymjy\/ xdk yifyef;EGrf;e,f aeaom a,musfm;on f xckd &;D &iqf ikd vf maeo l a,musfm;\ pum;u kd Mum;&í tveG f &iT vf e;fomG ;\/ xakd emi f c&;Dquvf uof mG ;avaom f ajrjyiaf y:ü c&;DomG ;orm;w YkdpeG yYf pxf m;ojzi hfusa&muaf e Muukefaom MumyGifhzwfç Mum½dk;ç Mum&Guf tp&SdonfwdkYudk awGUjrif&í tvGeftrif; &Tifvef;vsuf c&D; udk qufvufoGm;avaomf vrf;c&D;ü t0wfpdkpdk qHyifpdkpdkESifh a,mufsm;wdkYudk awGUjrif&jyef\? a&Muuf Oa'gif; tp&Sdaom Muuf iSufwdkY\ wGefoH atmfoHudk Mum;&jyef\? Zmwó&a&tdkifBuD;\ ab;ywf0e;fusiüf ayguaf &muaf eaom prd ;fpnkd dKriId ;f tyk qf ikd ;fvsu&f adS om ywjårm;ueG &f uEf iS whf al om awmtyk Bfu;D udkvnf; awGUjrif&jyef\/ Zmwó&a&tdkifBuD;\ twGif;odkY vSrf;ajrmfí Munhfvdkufjyef&m OyÜvmMumç y'rk m® Mumç urk jk'mMum tp&odS n fh MumrsK;dpwkH uYkd vkd n;f awUGjri&f jye\f ? tx;lMunvf iaf om a&uvkd n;f awGUjrif&\/ xdka,mufsm;onf tvGefYtvGef &Tifvef;onfjzpfí Zmwó&a&tdkifodkY oufqif;í tvdk&Sdwdkif;

a&csKd;\? tvdk&Sdoavmuf a&udk t0aomuf\? a&udk tm;&yg;& aomufvdkuf&ojzifh tm;&yg;& a& csKd; vdkuf&ojzifh aeyl&Sdef'PfaMumihf c&D;yef;rI'PfaMumihf a&iwfrGwfodyfrI'PfaMumihf jzpfay:chJ&aom ylyefrIrSeforQ Nidrf;at;oGm;\/ MumpG,f MumO Mumaph tp&SdonfwdkYudkvnf; tvdk&Sdwdkif; cJpm;vdkuf\/

MumndKyef; ponfwdkYukdvnf; yefqifvdkuf\/ Mumyef;wdkYudk yefqifí [if;nhHjrpfwdkYudk ypfwifí a&rS wucf \hJ / yqk ;kdu kd víJ a&oEwk uf kd aeyül veS ;fí at;jraom opyf i&f yd üf ni;fni;fomom wukd cf wf vmaom avjynaf vni;fu kd cvH su f avsmi;fpuvf ukd \f / ]]ta[mock H ta[mock H = aMom f ...csr;fomavpçG aMom f ...csr;fomavp}G}[ k ajymqEkd idk of n hf tajco Ykd a&mu&f odS mG ;\/ þOyrmtw l rwS yf g/

OyrmeESifh Oyar,sudk ESD;aESmí jyqdk&aomf þodkYjzpf\ --- Zmwó& a&tdkifBuD;&Sd&m awmtkyf taMumi;fu kdMum;&&m tcgrpS í Zmwó&tikd Bfu;D twiG ;fü&adS om a&u kdawUGjri&f &m tcgowYkd ikd af tmif tvGef&Tifvef;&m tcguJhodkY aU&StzdkYüjzpfaom tm½kHü tvGef&Tifvef;aom tjcif;t&m&Sdaom yDwdudk rSwfyg/ a&csKd;NyD;í a&udk aomufokH;NyD;í at;jraom opfyif&dyfü nif;nif;omom wdkufcwfvmaom avjynfavnif;udk cHvsuf ]]aMomf ...csrf;ompGç aMomf ...csrf;ompG}}[k ajymqdkaom a,mufsm;\ avsmi;fpu&f mtcguohJ Ykd tm;&odS n\f tjzpof aYkd &muaf om tm½\Hk t&omu kd cpH m;jci;f[al om tjci;f t&mtm;jzifh aumif;pGmwnfaom okcudk rSwfyg/

Zmwó& a&tdkifBuD;&Sdaom awmtkyftaMumif;udk Mum;&&mtcgç awm&dyfodkY 0if&mtcgç a&udk jrif&&mtcgç a&udk okH;aqmif&mtcg ponfh xdkxdk tcgü yDwd okcwdkY\ xif&Sm;onf\tjzpfaMumifh ]]£|m½kHudk &&Sdjcif;aMumifh £|m½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom ESpfoufjcif; oabmw&m;onf yDwd wnf;? &&SdtyfNyD;aom ,if;£|m½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabmw&m;onf okcwnf;/}} --- [laom þpum;udk a&S;a&S; t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYonf zGifhqdkawmfrltyfNyD[k odyg/ tu,fpifppfrSmrlum;-tMuifpdwfü yDwdonf ,SOf\? xdkyDwd,SOf&m pdwfü okconfvnf; &Sdonfomwnf;/}}[k þpum;udk qdktyfcJhNyD;onfomwnf;/ (tbd-|-1-160-161/)

## avmbrl aomreóa0'em

txuyf g vuP© -&o pon hf½uI uG rf mS umr ½yl wn;f[al om uok vkd af omreóa0'emtwuG f ½IuGuf jzpfonf/ tukodkvf avmbrl aomreóa0'emjzpfrl vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mefwdkYudk txufyg ukodkvfaomreóa0'em ½IuGuftwdkif;yif ½Iyg/ odkYaomf y'|mefüum; yó'¨donf umr\*kPfESifh rpyfaom ed&mrdo aomreóa0'emESifhom oufqdkifojzifh ,if;yó'¨donf avmbrl aomreó a0'em\ y'|mef rjzpfEkdifay/

1/ a'greóa0'emü [',0w¬Konf y'|mefjzpfouJhodkY þavmbrl aomreóa0'emü [',0w¬Konfvnf; y'|mef jzpfEkdif\/

2/ obm0 y&duyÜjzpfaom £|m½kHonfvnf; y'|mef jzpfEkdif\/

3/ zó or'k ,m a0'em or'k a,m = zó jzpjfci;faMumi hfa0'em jzp\f [al om a'oemawmrf sm;ESifhtnD zó OD;aqmifonfh ,if; aomreóa0'emESifh ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;pkonfvnf; y'|mef jzpfEkdif\/ þ (3)rsK;dwwYdk iG f wprf sK;drsK;donvf n;faumi;fç (3)rsK;dv;Hkonvf n;faumi;f ,i;favmbr l aomr-

eóa0'em\ y'|mef jzpfEkdif\/ t[dwf aomreóoEÅD&PpdwfESifh ,SOfaom aomreóa0'emüvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/

## 4/ a'greóa0'em

1/ ted|m&r®PmEkb0evu©PH a'greóH?

2/ ,xm wxm 0g ted|mum&oarÇm\*&oH?

3/ apwodumAm"ypöKy|meH?

4/ {uaEÅae0 [',0w¬Ky'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-298/ 0dok'¨d-2-91/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ obm0 y&duyÜjzpfaom ted|m½kHudk cHpm;jcif;oabm  2/ obm0tm;jzifhjzpfapç y&duyÜtm;jzifhjzpfap tm½kHudk | vu©P? |
| ted|tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh okH;aqmifcHpm;jcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ pdwfürSDaom tem = pdwfürSDaom ESdyfpufwwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ {ueftm;jzifhomvQif [',0w¬K | y'|mef/ |

obm0te|d m½[Hk ol n fyiuf ,kd of bm0twikd ;f te|d jzpaf om tm½wHk n;f/ y&ud ytÜ e|d m½[Hk ol nf

yifudk,fu £|m½kHjzpfaomfvnf; ta,medaomreodum& paom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh ted|[k p,JG xl m;aom tm½wHk n;f/ omoemy t,tl q&MdSuaom wwd wd¬ oYkd n fb&k m;&iS uf ohJ aYkd om tw£d |m½Hk uykd i fte|d [ kp,JG ol uohJ YkdrwS yf g/ xokd bm0te|d m½uHk kdte|d tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfo;Hkaqmicf pH m;cahJ omf [kwfrSefonfhtwdkif; okH;aqmifcHpm;jcif; rnf\/ obm0£|m½kHudk y&duyÜtm;jzifh MuHpnfpdwful;í te|d jzpaf tmi f jyKjyiMfupH níf te|d tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf xtkd m½uHk kd cpH m;vQi f r[wk rf reS af omtm;jzihf okH;aqmifcHpm;onf rnfayonf/ ,if;oabmudkyif -- ]][kwf[kwfjim;jim; [kwfonfrlvnf;jzpfaom r[wk of nrf vl n;fjzpaf om obm0te|d m½ Hky&ud ytÜ e|d m½uHk kdte|d tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfo;Hkaqmicf pH m; jcif; udpö&o &\dS }}[ k qjkdci;fjzpof n/f ypKöy|me f --- olwpfyg; tay:ü rausreyf a'gojzpfaevQif ]]pdwfemvGef;vdkY}}[k ajymqdkavh &SdMu\/ pdwfa&m\*g wpfrsKd;yif jzpf\/ ,if;pdwfa&m\*grsKd;udkyif pdwfürSDaom tem = pdwfürSDaom ESdyf puwf waf om obm0w&m;[ k ac:qjkdci;f jzpof n/f a'greóa0'emu kd ½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvf

\ ÓPf0wGif pdwfa&m\*gtjzpfjzifh xifvmonf [lvdk/ y'|mef --- a'greóa0'em\ umr (11)bkHwnf;[laom umravmu"mwfüom jzpfaom aMumi hf {uetf m;jzi hf [',0wK¬uokd m tr&DS r S jzpEf idk &f um; [',0wK¬on f a'greóa0'em jzpaf &; twGuf ta&;yg t&ma&mufvSaom teD;uyfqkH; taMumif;w&m; = y'|mef jzpf&ayonf/

(r[m#D-2-138/) a'gotkyfpk? a'go-£ómtkyfp?k a'go-rpä&d,tkyfpk? a'go-ukuúKpötkyfpk emrfw&m;pk toD;toD;wdkYrS a'greóa0'emudk a&G;xkwfí txufyg vu©P-&o ponfh ½IuGufudk ½Iyg/

## 5/ Oayu©ma0'em

1/ rZÑwåa0',dwvu©Pm Oayu©m?

2/ orÜ,kwåmeH emwdOyjAL[erdvmye&om?

3/ oEÅbm0ypöKy|mem?

4/ edyÜDwdupdwåy'|mem/ (0dok'¨d-2-91/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ obm0 + y&duyÜjzpfaom tv,ftvwf rZÑwåm½kHudk |  |
| tv,ftvwf vspfvsLcHpm;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rwdk;yGm;apvGef; rn§Kd;MuHKapvGef;jcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ Nidrfoufaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ yDwduif;aompdwf = yDwdr,SOfaompdwf | y'|mef/ |

þ Oayu©ma0'emum; obm0tm;jzifh tv,ftvwf oabm&Sdaom tm½kHç y&duyÜtm;jzifh tv,tf vw foabm&adS om tm½uHk kdcpH m;jci;f oabmvuP© m &\dS / wpef n;f tm½uHk kdtv,tf vwf vspfvsLcHpm;jcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\/ tm½kHuvnf; tv,ftvwf cHpm;rIuvnf; tv,ftvwf [vl okd n/f xakd Mumi hfrZÑwaå 0',wd vuP© m = obm0 y&ud yjÜzpaf om tv,tf vw frZÑwtå m½uHk kd tv,ftvwf vspfvsLcHpm;jcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\[k qdkonf/ xdkodkY obm0-y&duyÜjzpfaom tv,ftvwf rZÑwåtm½kHudk tv,ftvwf cHpm;jcif; oabm

vu©Pm &SdaomaMumifhyifvQif rdrdESifh twl,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rwdk;yGm;apvGef; rn§Kd;MuHK apvGef;jcif; udpö&o &jdSci;f jzpof n/f oEÅbm0ypöKy|mef --- Nird of uof n\f tjzp f - Nird of uaf om oabmw&m;[ k a,m\*\D ÓPwf iG f

a&;S½SLxivf m\[al om pum;u kd tjypuf i;faom umr\*Pk Ef iS hf rpyaf om Oayum© a0'em\ tprG ;fjzihf ajymqdkaompum;[k od&Sdygav/ tvkH;pkHaom Oayu©ma0'emtwGuf ajymqdkaompum; r[kwf[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-138/)

## r[mpnfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\t,l

0od 'k rd¨ \*rf [m#uD meód,usr;fu kdjyKpak &;om;awmrf al om r[mpnqf &mawmbf &k m;Bu;Du rrd \d r[m#Dumedó, þtydkif;ü þodkY rSwfcsuf a&;om;xm;awmfrl\/ tukodkvf Oayu©myifjzpfaomfvnf; tukodkvf aomreóç a'greówdkYxuf Nidrfoufonfudk

,lvQifrl tvkH;pkHaom Oayu©m\ tpGrf;tm;jzifhvnf; oEÅbm0ypöKy|mef oifh&mao;\/

(0dok'¨dr\*fr[m#Dumedó,-3-316/)

## psmEkayu©m

1/ rZÑwåvu©Pm psmEkayu©m?

2/ temabm\*&om?

3/ tAsmyg&ypöKy|mem?

4/ yDwd0d&m\*y'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-218/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ tv,ftvwfü wnfrIoabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ rGefjrwfaom yPDwokcüaomfrS ESvkH;roGif;jcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ rGefjrwfaom yPDwokcü aMumifhMurpdkufwwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |

wpfenf; -- orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rGefjrwfaom yPDwokcü aMumifhMurpdkufapjcif;[laom tusKd;udk jzpfapwwf\ zv ypöKy|mef?

4/ yDwdü pufqkyfjcif; (= yDwdudk vGefajrmufjcif;) y'|mef/ þpsmEkayu©mum; pwkw¬psmefESifh,SOfaom Oayu©ma0'em r[kwf? wwd,psmefESifh,SOfaom wMwrZÑwåwm apwodufyifwnf;/ xdk wMwrZÑwåwm apwoduf[laom wMwrZÑwåKayu©monf yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefwdkYüvnf; &Sdonfomjzpf\/ odkYaomf yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmefwdkYü ,if;wMwrZÑwåK ayu©m\ rxif&Sm;aom udpö&SdaomaMumifh --- Oayu©aum p 0d[&wd = wMwrZÑwåKayu©mESifh jynfhpkH onfjzpfí ae\[k a[mawmfrrlbJ þwwd,psmefüomvQif bk&m;&Sifu --- Oayu©aum p 0d[&wd = wMwrZÑwåKayu©mESifh jynfhpkHonfjzpfí ae\ --- [k a[mawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ yxrpsmefü 0dwuf

0dpm&ç 'kwd,psmefü yDwdwdkYu vTrf;rdk;xm;onfhtwGuf wMwrZÑwåKayu©m\ vkyfief;udpö&yf rxif &Sm;jcif; jzpfonf/ þ wwd,psmefüum; 0dwuf 0dpm& yDwdwdkYonf rvTrf;rdk;tyfonfh tjzpfaMumifh OD;acgif;axmifaeç armhaeç armfaeouJhodkYjzpfí xif&Sm;aom udpö&Sdonf jzpf&um; wMwrZÑwåKayu©m udk a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (tbd-|-1-218/) þü wMwrZÑwwå m[ol n ftmemygey#bd m\*erd wd çf uoPkd ;fynw fy#bd m\*erd wd pf aom orx

edrdwftm½kHü ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk ,if; orxedrdwf tm½kHrS pdwf"mwf aemufwGefYqkwfoGm;rI oabm = pdwf"mwf usqif;oGm;rIoabmç orxedrdwftm½kHudk taMumif;jyKí pdwf"mwf wuf<u jrifharmufrIoabm axmifvTm;rIoabm ponfwdkYbufodkY ra&mufatmif tnDtrQ tv,ftvwf vspfvsLoabmü xm;EdkifrIwnf;/ wwd,psmef emrfw&m;pkrS ,if;wMwrZÑwåwmapwodufudk a&G; xkwfí txufygtwdkif; vu©P-&o ponfudk ½Iyg/ temabm\*&om --- rGefjrwfaom wwd,psmefcsrf;omüaomfrS udkif;ñGwfwwfaom wPSm

r&Sd&um; ,if;wPSm\ qefYusifbuf = y#dyu© udpö &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh rGefjrwfaom yPDwokc[laom ww,d psmecf sr;fomüaomrf SEvS ;HkroiG ;fjci;f upd ö&\dS [ kqjkdci;fjzpof n/f (rvl #-D 1-103/) þww,d psmef csrf;omum; avmuD csrf;omokc rSeforQwdkYwGif tomqkH; tjrwfqkH; csrf;omwnf;/ xdkaMumifh yPDw okc[k qdkonf/ wpzf e f½yl g0p& pwwk p¬ smecf e;füvn;f Oayum© a0'em\ vuP© -&o ponuf kdatmuyf gtwikd ;f azmfjyxm;\/ t'ku©rokc = Oayu©m a0'em

1/ £|med|0dy&DwmEkb0evu©Pm Oayu©m?

2/ rZÑwå&om?

3/ t0dblwypöKy|mem?

4/ okceda&m"y'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-222/)

1/ £|m½kH ted|m½kH\ ajymif;jyefjzpfaom £|rZÑwåm½kHudk cHpm;jcif;oabm

(= £|rZÑwåm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabm) vu©P?

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 2/ tv,ftvwf rZÑwåoabmü wnfjcif; = vspfvsL½Ijcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ rxif&Sm;aom cHpm;rI oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ okccsKyfjcif; = (okccsKyf&m pwkw¬psmef\ Oypm&) | y'|mef/ |

þpwkw¬psmefum; 'ku© r&Sdjcif;aMumifh t'ku©ç okcvnf; r&Sdjcif;aMumifh tokcjzpfaom psmef

wn;f/ þ t'uk r© ock [H al om ygXjfzi hf þpwwk p¬ smeüf 'uk ©ock \ qeuYf sibf ujfzpíf jzpaf om ww,d a0'emudk azmfjy\/ 'ku© okc\ r&Sdjcif;rQudkom jyonfum; r[kwf/ wwd,a0'emrnfonf t'ku© rokc a0'emwnf;/ Oayu©ma0'em[lívnf; ac:qdk\/ xdk t'ku©rokca0'emonf £|m½kH ted|m ½kH\ ajymif;jyefjzpfaom £|rZÑwåm½kHudk cHpm;jcif;oabm vu©Pm &Sdayonf/ (tbd-|-1-222/) þ oabmvu©Pmt& ,if;pwkw¬psmef - Oayu©ma0'em\ tm½kHrSm £|ç £|rZÑwå tm½kHom

jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ wpfzef ,if;a0'emonf tv,ftvwf rZÑwåüwnfaom vspfvsL½Ijcif; udpö &Sdojzifh tm½kHudk cHpm;rIrSmvnf; tv,ftvwf cHpm;rIomwnf;/ tm½kHvnf; rZÑwåç cHpm;rIvnf; rZÑwå[k qdkvdkonf/ em;r½IyfaxG;ap&ef tenf;i,f xyfrHí &Sif;vif; wifjyyg&ap/ þpwkw¬psmefrSm pwkuúenf;t& yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmefwdkYudk tajccHí wpfqifhNyD; wpfqifh wufvm&aom psmefjzpf\/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf þusrf;wGif a&;om; wifjyxm;onfhtwdkif; tvGefMunfvif awmuyf aeaom tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd f tm½uHk kdtm½jHkyKí yxrpsmerf oS n f pwwk p¬ smeof wYkd ikd af tmif pwkuúenf;tm;jzifh orm"dxlaxmifxm;ol jzpftHh? ,if;yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmefwdkY\ tm½kH rSmvnf; tvGefMunfvif awmufyaeaom tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHyif jzpf\/ psmef av;yg;vkH; w\Ykd tm½rHk mS tveG Mfunvf i f awmuyf aeaom tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd f tm½ Hkwprf sK;dwn;fom jzp\f / tm½kHcsif; wlnDae\/ odkYaomf ,if;tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHrSm yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef tcdkufü £|m½kH jzpfaeí

wwd,psmefESifh pwkw¬psmef tcdkufü £|rZÑwåm½kH jzpfae\/ wwd,psmef tcdkufü txuf psmEkayu©m ydkif;wGif &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif; wwd,psmefESifh ,SOfaom wMwrZÑwåwmapwoduf\ pGrf;tm;aMumifh ww,d psmeEf iS hf ,OS af om or,Ü wk wf &m;tm;v;HkwoYkd n f ,i;f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd f tm½uHk kd tv,f tvwf £|rZÑwå tjcif;t&müwnfatmif xm;EdkifMu\/ tm½kHrSm rZÑwåjzpfaomfvnf; cHpm;rIrSm okc jzpfaeao;\/ þpwkw¬psmefüum; tm½kHvnf; rZÑwåç cHpm;rIvnf; rZÑwåyif jzpfonf/ tb,faMumifhenf;¿ ock a0'emon fpwwk p¬ smeof Ykdrqukd rf DtveG Mfunvf i fawmuyf aeaom tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd f tm½uHk ykd i ftm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vm\/ pwwk p¬ sme\f Oypm&orm" de,af jrrpS í ock a0'emon fcsKyyf suf omG ;\/ Oayum© a0'emon fpwiíf jzpaf y:vm\/ ww,d psme ftcukd rf SprG ;ftixf ujfru fp;l&vS maom wMwrZÑwåwmapwoduf\ tm;ay;axmufyHhrIaMumifh pwkw¬psmefESifh ,SOfaom Oayu©ma0'emESifh wuGaom orÜ,kwfw&m;pkwdkYonf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf tm½kHudk tv,ftvwf rZÑwå tjcif; t&mü wnfatmif xm;Edkifonfh pGrf;tifrsm; jynfh0vmMu\/ xdkaMumifh pwkw¬psmefESifh ,SOfaom orÜ,kwfw&m;pkwdkYonf wMwrZÑwåwmESifh Oayu©ma0'emwdkY jy"mef;aom bm0em\ pGrf;tm;aMumifh tm½kHudkvnf; tv,ftvwf rZÑwå tjcif;t&mü wnfatmif xm;Edkif\/ tm½kH\ t&omudkvnf; tv,tf vw f rZÑw å oabmtm;jziohf m cpH m;\/ tm½vHk n;f rZÑwçå cpH m;rvI n;f rZÑwyå i f jzp&f on/f t0dblwypöKy|mem --- ock 'uk w© uYkd m; xi&f mS ;aom cpH m;rwI wYkd n;f/ ock a0'em 'uk a© 0'emw\Ykd

cpH m;csurf sm;um; a,m\*g0p&y\*k Kd¾vwf \Ykd ÓP0f wiG f tveG f xi&f mS ;ay\/ oaYkd om f t'uk r© ock a0'em um; ock 'uk w© uYkd ohJ Ykdxi&f mS ;aom tjci;ft&m&adS om cpH m;rrI sK;d r[wk af y/ ausmuzf smtjyiüf jzwaf usmf omG ;aom om;ori\f ajc&m vr;faMumi;fuohJ Ykd Oayum© a0'emrmS xokd ck 'uk a© 0'emwjYkdzi hf reS ;fq ,ltyfaom rxif&Sm;aom tjcif;t&m &Sd\[k xdkOayu©ma0'emudk ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ ÓP0f ü a&;S½SL xivf mayon/f r\*d y'0vÍeÆ en;fjzi hf oEd ikd of n f [vl okd n/f (rvl #-D 1-104/) y'|mef --- ock ead &ma"m emr £" pwwk p¬ smEyk pma&m/ (om&w-¬ 1-379/) ock a0'em csKyrf rI mS pwwk p¬ sme\f Oypm&orm"td cukd rf Spí csKy\f / xkod ck a0'em csKyrf SOayum© a0'em jzpvf mEikd af yon/f otYkd wuG fock a0'em csKy&f m pwwk p¬ smEyk pm&on fOayum© a0'em jzpaf y: vmzdkY&ef teD;uyfqkH;aom taMumif;w&m; y'|mef jzpf&ayonf/ wpzf e f ½yl g0p&psmewf iG f tusK;H0iaf om jA[0® [d m& = jA[p® &dk wf &m; (4)yg;wiG f yg0iwf n&f adS om Oayu©mjA[®0d[m&\ vu©P-&o ponfudkvnf; t|omvdeDt|uxm 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmwdkYwGif zGifhqdkxm;\/ Oayu©mjA[®0d[m&\ w&m;udk,frSm wMwrZÑwåwmapwodufyif jzpfonf/ ,if;jA[® 0d[m½kayu©m\ vu©P-&o ponfudk jA[®0d[m&apwodufydkif;wGif Munfhyg/

a0'emu©E¨uxm tcef; NyD;\/

xxxxxxxxx

## onmu©E¨uxm tcef;

1/ oÍmÆ eevuP© m onm?

2/ wa'a0wEÅd yke oÍÆmeeypö,edrdwåu&P&om? ('g½ktm'Dok wpäum'a,m 0d,/)

3/ ,xm\*[dwedrdwå0aoe tbdeda0ou&PypöKy|mem? ([w¬d'óutE¨m 0d,/)

4/ ,xmOy|dw0do,y'|mem/ (wdPyk&doauok rd\*aygwumeH yk&domwd OyÜEéonm 0d,/)

(0dok'¨d-2-92/)

1/ oÍÆmeevu©Pm onm?

2/ (u) ypömbdnmP&om?

( c ) yke oÍÆmeeypö,edrdwåu&P&om? ('g½ktm'Dok wpäum'a,m 0d,/)

3/ (u) ,xm\*[dwedrdwå0aoe tbdeda0ou&PypöKy|mem? ([w¬d'óutE¨m 0d,/)

( c ) tm&r®aP taem\*gV§0kwådwm, tpd&|meypöKy|mem 0g? (0dZÆK 0d,/)

4/ ,xmOy|dw0do,y'|mem/

(wdPyk&doauok rd\*aygwumeH yk&domwd OyÜEéonm 0d,/) (tbd-|-1-153-154/)

1/ tndK ta&T ponfjym;aom tm½kHudk trSwfjyKíodjcif; = rSwfod odjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ (u) a&S;trSwfjzifh aemufxyfodjcif; (udpö) &o?

( c ) ]]xdk[m 'gyJ}}[k aemufxyfwpfzef rSwfod odjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom trSwftom;udk jyKjcif; (udpö) &o?

(opfom;ponfwdkYü vuform; polwdkY\ rSwfom;ykHuJhodkYwnf;/)

3/ (u) pdwfu pGJ,lxm;onfh trSwfedrdwf (= trSwftom;) twdkif;

tm½kHudk ESvkH;oGif;jcif;udk jyKwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

(qifprf;aom olumPf;wdkYuJhodkY rSwfyg/)

( c ) tm½kHü ouf0ifaom jzpfjcif; r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh = tm½kHudk eufeufeJeJ r,lwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh MumjrifhpGm wnfwHhjcif; r&Sdaomoabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

(vQyfppf vQyfEG,f vQyfpD;uJhodkY rSwfyg/)

4/ xifvmwdkif;aom tm½kH y'|meH/

(jrufjzifh jyKvkyfxm;aom a,mufsm;½kyfwdkYü om;orifwdkY\ a,mufsm;wdkY[k jzpfaom trSwfonmuJhodkYwnf;/)

## ÓPorÜ,kwf onm

,m yaew¬ ÓPorÜ,kwåm a[mwd? om onm ÓPar0 tEk0wåwd? oorÇm&yx0Dtm'Dok aoo"r®m yx0Dtm'Ded 0d,mwd a0'dwAÁm/ (tbd-|-1-154/)

,mxmOy|dw0do,y'|mem/ y / &m\*g'dtEk0wådubma0gwd/ (r[m#D-2-139/) oorÇm&yx0D --- (6)'gG&EiS hfyx0"D mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti f veG uf aJ om xxkd kdaum|mowüYkd

yx0"D mwEf iS hftwjlzpzf u f jzpaf om xxkd kdqikd &f m ½yk uf vmyrf sm;twiG ;fü wn&f adS om tmayg awaZm 0ga,m 0PÖ \*E¨ &o MoZm paom ½kyfw&m;rsm;u kdorÇm&[k ac:qdk\/ xdk orÇm& trnf&aom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ESifh twlwuGjzpfaom yx0D"mwfudk oorÇm&yx0D"mwf[k ac:onf/ or®Kwdopöme,fü avmuo;Hk a0g[m&tm;jzi hfq&kd aom foormÇ &yx0"D mw[f ol n f,crk sujfri fajrBu;DFyiwf n;f? ajr"mwf yiwf n;f/ y&rwo¬ pmö e,üf um; þ r[myx0aD jrBu;D[ol n fyx0"D mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti fveG uf -J aom OwZk MoZ|ru½yk uf vmywf \Ykd taygi;ftprk Qomwn;f/ ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;f ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fü yx0D "mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti fveG uf &J um; ajrBu;Dü curf mjci;f uuV© oabm &adS ejci;f jzp\f / ½yk uf vmyf wikd ;fü wn&f adS om yx0"D mwrf <Sui;faom ½yk wf &m;woYkd n f obm0owpdå rG ;fti f veG uf aJ eaom yx0D "mwf\ oabmodkY vdkufavsmí jzpfMu&aomaMumifh OwkZt|uvmyf½kyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkjzpfaom ajrBuD;wpfckvkH;onfvnf; cufrmjcif; oabm&Sdaom yx0D"mwfodkY vdkufavsmí jzpf&\/ cufrmjcif; oabm &Sd&avonf/ (þü ajrBuD;0,f obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom yx0D"mwf\ cufrmjcif; obm0owudå xi&f mS ;aejci;fuokd m qvkd okd n/f tmayg"mw fawaZm"mw f0ga,m"mwwf oYkd n fcurf mjci;f uuV© vuP© mo Ykdajymi;fomG ;on[f íl um; rqvkd ykd g/ y&rwwf &m;wüYkd obm0vuP© m\ ajymi;fvJrIum; r&Sdpaumif;ay/ obm0owådpGrf;tif xufrIESifh EkHYrIom uGm[csuf &Sdonf/ þajrBuD;ü yx0D "mw\f curf mjci;f = uuV© vuP© m[al om obm0owpdå rG ;ftiuf veG uf íJ tmayg awaZm 0ga,m

"mwfwdkY\ obm0owådpGrf;tifu avsmhrI EkHYrIudkom qdkvdkayonf/) r;D[ol n foormÇ &awaZm"mwwf n;f/ ,i;fr;D0, f"mwBfu;Dav;yg;u kdjriaf tmi fpukd ½f yI g/ A['d ¨

avmu0,f ouf&Sdavmu oufrJhavmu ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü ½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYukd odrf;qnf;Ekdifaom tqifhodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom toifolawmfaumif;tzdkY rD;ü "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk jrifatmif odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;rIrSm rcufcJawmhNyD/ "mwfBuD;av;yg;udk ÓPfjzifh ydkif;jcm;,lEkdif odrf;qnf;Ekdifygu MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyf trIefwdkYudk rMumrD awGU&SdEkdif\/ rD;[lonf MoZ|ru½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ toHygaomf o'´e0u ½kyfuvmyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkom jzpf\/ ,if;½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü awaZm"mwfrS <uif;aom

½yk wf &m;woYkd n fobm0owpdå rG ;fti fveG uf aJ eaom awaZm"mw\f oabmo Ykdvukd af vsmMu&uek \f / av[ol n foormÇ &0ga,mwn;f/ ,i;favü "mwBfu;Dav;yg;u kdjriaf tmi fpukd ½f yI g/ ½yk uf vmyf

trIefrsm;udkom awGU&Sdrnf jzpf\/ A[d'¨ oufrJhavmuü wnf&Sdaom avjzpfrI ,if;av[lonf OwkZ

MoZ|ru½kyfç o'´e0uuvmyf½kyfwdkY\ taygif;tpkrQomwnf;/

«O'¨\*Fr0gw = txufodkY qefwufaomav ponfh ouf&Sdowå0gwdkY\ oEÅmefü wnf&SdMuaom

0ga,maum|mowdkYüum; ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; (33)rsKd;aom ½kyfw&m; ponfwdkY

vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif; -- onmu©E¨uxm tcef;cFg&

wnf&SdMu\/» ,if;½kyfuvmyf toD;toD;ü 0ga,m"mwfrS <uif;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf obm0owåd pGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom 0ga,m"mwf\ oabmodkY vdkufavsmMu&ukef\/ a&[lonf oorÇm&tmaygwnf;/ (oufrJhavmuü &Sdaom a&udk qdkvdkonf/) ,if; a&ü

"mwBfu;Dav;yg;u kd jriaf tmi f pukd ½f yI g/ ½yk uf vmytf reI rf sm;u kd v,G uf pl mG awUG&EdS ikd \f / ,i;f½yk uf vmyf toD;toD;ü tmayg"mwfrS <uif;aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYonf obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJaeaom tmayg "mwf\ oabmodkY vdkufavsmMu&ukef\/

ÓPorÜ,kwåm ye onm ÓPar0 tEk0wåwd/ wo®m tbdeda0oum&dum 0dy&Dw\*¾g[dum p e a[mwd/ {awae0 orm"dorÜ,kwåwm, tpd&|mewm p e a[mwDwd a0'dwAÁm/ {0H &m\*'d|drmem'dorÜ,kwåwm, onm, &m\*g'dtEk0wådubma0gwd/ (r[m#D-2-139/) tvm;wyl i ftu,íf onmw&m;on fÓPEf iS ,hf OS af om ÓPor,Ü wk of nm jzptf /hH xokd nm

on f ÓPof oYkd m tpOvf ukd íf jzp&f avon/f ÓP\f aemuof YkdtpOvf ukd af omaMumi hfÓPor,Ü wk f onmonf tm½kHudk rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; ESvkH;oGif;jcif; = tbdeda0oudkvnf; rjyK? tm½kHudk azmufazmuf jyefjyef pGJ,lrSwfom;jcif; = 0dy&Dw\*¾g[vnf; rjzpfawmhay/ (tbd-|-1-154/ r[m#D-2-139/) þtxufyg zGifhqdkcsufrsm;ESifhtnD 0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom onmonf 0dyóem ÓPfynm\ aemufodkYom tpOfvdkuf\[k rSwfyg/ 0dyóemÓPfu y&rw¬"r®obm0wnf;[laom tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk xdk;xGif; od\/ ,if;0dyóemÓPf\ pGrf;tifowåd tmEkabmfaMumifh onmuvnf; xdky&rw¬"r®obm0wnf;[laom tm½kH\ oabmrSefudkyif rSwfod odavonf/ tu,íf r[muok vkd fÓP0yd ,Ü wk of nmjzprf l- ÓPEf iS hfr,OS &f onthf wuG ftopd wd 0f nd mPf aemuof Ykd tpOvf ukd zf ,G &f m &\dS / topd wd 0f nd mP[f ol rQon f yAk \*Á rF &o H = emrcf Em¨ (4)yg;w\Ykd y"me a&U oS mG ;acgi;faqmijfzpjfci;f vyk if e;fupd ö&odS jzi hftopd wd 0f nd mP\f aemuof YkdtpOvf ukd zf ,G &f m &odS n[f k qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ 0dyguf Bud,mwkdYüvnf; r[mukodkvf enf;wl rSwfyg/

½lyg0p& t½lyg0p&w&m;wdkYum; orm"djy"mef;aom orm"dvkyfief;pOfrsm; jzpfMuaomaMumifh x kd½yl g0p& t½yl g0p& psmeof rm"wd EYkd iS hf,OS wf vJG su&f MdSuaom onmonvf n;f orm"\d aemuof oYkd m tpOvf ukd &f ayon/f þtqtkd & tu,íf 0yd óemaZmpwd of n fÓP0yd ,Ü wk fjzpaf ecrhJ lonmonf ,if; ÓP0dyÜ,kwf 0dyóemaZmESifh ,SOfaom orm"daemufodkY tpOfvdkufonf[k rSwfyg/ orm"d\ aemuof YkdtpOvf ukd íf jzpaf eaomaMumivhf n;f xokd rm"Ed iS ,hf OS af om orm"od r,Ü wk oå nmrmS orx tm½ HkorYkd [wk f0yd óemtm½üHk Mumjriphf mG rwnjfci;fvn;f r&adS wmah y/ orm"od n ftmemygey#bd m\* edrdwfuJhodkYaom orxtm½kH odkYr[kwf ocFg&edrdwftm½kHü MumjrifhpGm wnfoavmuf onmonfvnf;

,if; orxtm½kH odkYr[kwf ocFg&edrdwf tm½kHü MumjrifhpGm wnfaeEkdifayonf/ (r[m#D-2-139/) avmukwå&me,füum; avmukwå&m r\*fpdwf zdkvfpdwf[lorQonf ÓPorÜ,kwfom {uef jzpf

aomaMumifh ,if; r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfu edAÁmefudk {uef tm½kHjyKojzifh onmuvnf; edAÁmefudkyif {uef tm½kHjyKayonf/ r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfu edAÁmef\ oEÅdokcoabmudk xdk;xGif;odojzifh onm uvn;f x kd oEodÅ ck oabmuykd i f rwS of d oad von/f þum; taumi;fe,yf ,üf onm\ tz;kdweyf Hk tokH;usykHwnf;/

oaYkd om f onmonvf n;f taumi;f tq;kd EpS zf u&f apwoud f wpcf k jzp\f / taumi;fe,üf om jzpof nrf [wk fraumi;fe,üf vn;f jzpwf w\f / &m\* '|d drme ponwf EYkd iS hf,OS wf vJG su fjzpaf y:aeaom tukovonmum; &m\* 'd|d rme ponfh w&m;qdk;wdkY aemufodkYom tpOfvdkufí jzpfjcif;oabm

&Sd\/ (r[m#D-2-139/)

0dyv’mow&m; (12)yg;&Sd&m tedpö-'ku©-tewå-tokb pifppf{uef rSefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü edpö-okc-twå-okb[k trSwfrSm;aom onm0dyv’mow&m; (4)yg;rSm trSwfrSm;rI onm jy"mef;onfh tukodkvfemrfw&m;pkyif jzpfonf/ tm½kHudk edpö-okc-twå-okb[k trSwfrSm;rI onm0dyv’moudk tajccíH epd -ö ock -tw-å obk [ k tord mS ;r I pwd 0å yd vm’ ovn;f jzpEf ikd \f / xrkd wS pqf i hf epd -ö ock -tw-å okb[k t,lrSm;rI 'd|d0dyv’movnf; jzpfEdkif\/ þ 0dyv’mow&m;qdk;wdkYum; owå0gwdkYudk tyg,f ooH &m0#qf i;f& J pon hfooH &m0#'f uk © t00r S acgi;fraxmiEf ikd af tmi f rvwG af jrmuEf ikd af tmi f twiG f epfjrKyfapwwfaom ESpfowfaeaom w&m;qkd;wdkY jzpfMu\/ txufyg r[m#Dum\ zGifhqdkcsuft& trSwfrSm;rI þonm0dyv’morSmvnf; &m\* 'd|d rme arm[paom tukodkvfw&m;qdk;wdkYudk OD;wdkuf vsufyif &Sd\/ ,if;w&m;qdk;wdkY aemufodkY tpOfvdkufygíaeaom w&m;wpfckom jzpfayonf/ vuP© --- tndK ta&T tjzL teDpaom tqif;udk tndKyJ ta&TyJ tjzLyJ teDyJ ponfjzifh

vnf;aumif;ç t&Snf twdkpaom ykHoP²mefudk t&SnfyJ twdkyJ ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç tar taz rBdu;D rad x;G bBu;D bax;G ponuf kd tary J tazy J rBdu;Dy J rad x;Gy J bBu;Dy J bax;Gy J ponjfzivhf n;faumif;ç tcsKd tcsOfpaom t&omudk tcsKdyJ tcsOfyJ ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkY\ zó a0'empaom trnfemr ynwfrsm;udkvnf; zóyJ a0'emyJ ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç ,if;zó a0'em ponfh y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkY\ zkoe obm0 = tm½kHudk awGUxdjcif;oabmç tEkb0e obm0 = tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabm --- þodkYpaom y&rwf obm0tppfudkvnf; 0dyóemÓPfjzifh tm½kH,lEdkifaomtcg tm½kH,lí zóyJ a0'emyJ ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç oli,frsm; rSwfom;ouJhodkY rSwfom;rd½kH odjcif;rsKd;udk ]]tm½kHudk rSwfod odjcif; = oÍÆmee oabmvu©Pm}}[k qdkonf/ y&rw¬"r® obm0rSefwdkYudk trSeftwdkif; rSwfod od&müum; txufwGif wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; ÓPf\aemufvdkuf jzpfykHudk owdjyKyg/

&o --- vuform; polwdkYonf rdrdwdkY jyKvkyfaeaom opfom;ponfh t&m0w¬KwdkYü aemufxyf wpzf e freS rf eS uf euf e fwwd ud sus o&d EdS idk af &;ç xtkd rwS tf om;twikd ;f vyk if e;fu kdquvf u fvyk uf ikd Ef idk af &; taumiftxnfazmfEdkifa&;twGuf cJpaom t&m0w¬KwdkYjzifh trSwftom;rsm;udk jyKvkyfavh&SdMu\/ xdktrSwftom;udk Munfhí aemufxyfvnf; odMu\/ xdkodkY aemufxyfodzdkY&ef trSwftom;udk jyKvkyf jci;fon fonm\ vyk if e;fupd &ö yyf i fjzpaf yon/f xtkd rwS tf om;twikd ;f aemuxf yof jdci;fum; onm\ obm0owåd obm0vu©Pmyif jzpfonf/

þvu©PmESifh udpöudk a&U Saemuf qufpyfí qifjcifMunfhcJhaomf --- onmonf aemufaemif

odzdkY&efvnf; rSwfom;\? xdktrSwftom;twdkif;vnf; xyfí odwwf\? xdkodkY xyfí od&müvnf; aemufaemifcg omí rSwfrdzdkY&ef xyfívnf; rSwfom;wwfjyef\/ --- þuJhodkYaom oabmt"dyÜg,f rsm;onf xif&Sm;vsuf &Sdaeay\/ a&S;onmuvnf; tm½kHudk wpfzef rSwfrd&ef taMumif;edrdwf trSwf edrdwfudk jyK\/ aemufonmuvnf; wpfzef xyfí rSwfrd&ef taMumif;edrdwf trSwfedrdwfudk jyK\/

vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif; -- onmu©E¨uxm tcef;cFg&

onm[ol rQon f wpzf e f xyíf rwS rf &d ef taMumi;ferd wd f trwS ef rd wd uf kdjyKoncf sn;fom[ k nwD nl rD Q rSwf,l&rnf[k qdkvdk\/ xokd Ykdtquqf u frwS íf rwS íf ord oI n freS of nvf n;f &\dS ? rmS ;onvf n;f &wdS w\f ? 0yd óemÓPuf ohJ aYkd om ÓPEf iS hf,OS wf JGjzpaf v&h adS om onmrmS reS íf eAd mÁ eof aYkd &muaf tmi fyaYkd qmiaf y;Eikd af om obm0owådpGrf;tifrsm; txdkuftavsmuf &Sdojzifh 0dyóemor®m'd|d paom twl,SOfzuf orÜ,kwf w&m;wtYkd m; o[Zmw tnrn paom yp,ö owwdå jYkdzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;Eikd \f / 0yd óemÓPuf y&rwf tpp f"mwtf EpS jfzpaf om ½yk wf &m;wuYkd kdx;kdxiG ;foyd gu onmuvn;f ,i;f½yk wf &m;wuYkd kd½yk wf &m;y[J k trwS jfyKí o\d / 0yd óemorm® '|d Ód Puf y&rwtf pp f"mwtf EpS jfzpaf om emrwf &m;wuYkd kdx;kdxiG ;fod ygu onmuvnf; ,if;emrfw&m;wdkYudk emrfw&m;yJ[k trSwfjyKí od\/ 0dyóemor®m'd|dÓPfu taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk xdk;xGif;odygu onmuvnf; taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;yJ[k trwS jfyKí o\d / 0yd óemÓPuf ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtepd [ö kx;kdxiG ;foyd gu onmuvn;f tepd [ö yk if trSwfjyKí od\/ 0dyóemÓPfu ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 'ku©[k xdk;xGif;odygu onmuvnf; 'ku©[kyif trwS jfyKí o\d / 0yd óemÓPuf ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtew[å kx;kdxiG ;foyd gu onmuvn;f ,i;focgF& w&m;wuYkd kdtew[å yk i ftrwS jfyKí o\d / ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö csuçf 'uk t© csuçf tewtå csuwf uYkd kd tcsufydkifydkif xdk;xdk;xGif;xGif; &Sif;&Sif;vif;vif; xif;xif;BuD; odaeaom 0dyóemÓPf\ aemufodkY onmonf tpOfvdkufí aeay\/ vGefpGm tzdk;wefaom onmjzpf\/ olrsm;tajym q&mtajymESifh vGrf;í ½kyfyJ emrfyJ taMumif;w&m;yJ tusKd;w&m;yJ ponfjzifh rSwfod odrI onmudkum; rqdkvdkyg/ wpfzef xdkodkY tqufqufrS rSwfí rSwfí odrIaMumifh tvGJtrSm;udk pGJpGJjrJjrJ rSwfom;rdvQif odkYr[kwf ajz&Sif;í r&Edkifavmufaom onm0dyv’mo tqifhodkY a&mufaevQifum; bk&m;tqlql cRwfawmfrlaomfvnf; ruRwfEdkifonfh tqifhü wnfaewwfayonf/ odef;avmufbk&m; cRwfaomf jim;vnf; trSm;awGpGyf ajzrvGwf &Sdwwfonf/ qdkvdk&if; tcsKyfrSm a&S;odjzpfap aemufodjzpfap tm½kHudk rSwfom;rd½kHrQ odjcif;onf onm\

oabmowådyif jzpfonf/ xdkrSwfodrIrSm rSm;onfvnf; &Sdí rSefonfvnf; &Sdavonf/ ypöKy|mef --- þypöKy|meft&mü [w¬d'óutE¨m 0d, - [k qifprf;onfh olumPf;Oyrmjzifh

jyqdkxm;ayonf/ olumPf; (6)OD;wdkYonf qifudk prf;oyfí rdrdwdkYpdwfu pGJ,lxm;onfh trSwftom; twikd ;f qi[f al om tm½uHk ykd i f--- EmS armi;fu kdpr;frod ul a>rEiS hfwol nçf tp,G uf kdpr;frod ul usnaf yUGESifh wlonfç em;&Gufudk prf;rdolu zsmoifjzL;ESifh wlonfç udk,fudk prf;rdolu tdrfeH&HESifh wlonfç ajcaxmuuf kd pr;frod ul trd wf ikd Ef iS hf wol nçf tNr;Du kd pr;frod ul wjHrupf n;fEiS hf wol n[f k to;Dto;D ajymqMkdu\/ EvS ;HkoiG ;fMu\/ rwS of m;Mu\/ þovYkd Qi f onmon f pwd uf p,JG xl m;on hf trwS tf om; twdkif; rSm;onfjzpfap rSefonfjzpfap tm½kHudk ESvkH;oGif;wwf rSwfom;wwfaom oabmw&m;[k

,if;onmudk ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾Kdvf\ ÓPf0wGif a&S;½SLxifvmayonf/ y'|mef --- awmif,mcif;\ teD;ü&Sdaom awmtkyf0,f usufpm;aeaom awmom;orifonf

jrujfzijhfyKvyk xf m;tyaf om awmi,f mapmi hfa,musfm;½yk uf kdjri&f m pwd üf a,musfm;oPm² e fxivf monhf twikd ;f wu, hfawmapmiahf ,musfm;[ kEvS ;HkoiG ;frmS ; trwS rf mS ;ouohJ Ykdonmon fqikd &f m'gG&ü xivf m jrivf maom tm½uHk kd tx;lrpO;fpm;awmbh J pwd uf p,JG vl ukd of nthf wikd ;f EvS ;HkoiG ;fww f rwS of m;wwf av&um; xifvmwdkif;aom tm½kHonfyif onmjzpfzdkY&m teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;w&m; jzpf&avonf/ onmonf xifvmwdkif;aom tm½kHudk xl;xl;axGaxG MuHpnfpOf;pm; a0zefrIoabm r&Sdaom-

aMumifh xifvmwdkif;aom tm½kHonfyif onm\ y'|mef jzpf&avonf/ ÓPorÜ,kwfonmonf ÓPf\aemufodkYom tpOfvdkufí jzpf\/ ÓPf[lonf or®m'd|dyif jzpf&um; or®m'd|dwdkY\ oabm onvf n;f uró®uwmorm® '|d çd psmeorm® '|d çd 0yd óemorm® '|d çd r\*o¾ rm® '|d çd zvorm® '|d çd wpef n;f qdkaomf pwkopöor®m'd|d ponfjzifh trSm;r&Sd trSefudkcsnf;om urf;ukefatmif vrf;qkH;atmif xdk;xdk; xiG ;fxiG ;f &iS ;f&iS ;fvi;fvi;f xi;fxi;fBu;D ojdriwf waf om oabmom&&dS um; xokd rm® '|d Ód Pof Ykdaumu-f aumufygatmif tpOfvdkufygaeaom onmonfvnf; trSm;r&Sd trSefudkcsnf; rSwfod odaeojzifh tm½uHk kdrmS ;rmS ;,iG ;f,iG ;f EvS ;HkoiG ;fjci;f rpd mä bed ad 0ouvkd n;f rjyK? azmuaf zmujfyejfye fp,JG rl wS of m;jci;f

0yd &wD \*g¾[vn;f rjzpaf wmah y/ tu,íf Oypm&orm" d tyeÜ morm" d ÓP0yd ,Ü wk f 0yd óemorm"d paom xxkd kd orm"wd EYkd iS hf ,OS wf vJG su f jzpaf y:aeaom orm"od r,Ü wk oå nmrsK;d jzpcf vhJ Qi f xokd rm"\d aemuof yYkd i f ,i;fonmon f tpOvf ukd íf jzp&f ayon/f xakd Mumi hform"od r,Ü wk oå nmon f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd fpaom orm"jdzp&f m tm½üHk Mumjriphf mG rwnrf vI n;f rjzpaf wmah y? orm" dMumjriphf mG wnfoavmuf onmonfvnf; MumjrifhpGm wnfavonf/ tu,fí &m\* 'd|d rme ponfwdkYESifh ,SOfwGJvsuf&Sdaom tukovonmjzpfrl xdk &m\* 'd|d rme ponfwdkY\ aemufodkYom tpOfvdkufí jzpfjcif;oabm &Sdonf[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-139/)

onmu©E¨uxm tcef; NyD;\/

xxxxxxxxx

## ocFg&u©E¨uxm tcef; (jcHK½Iaomenf;)

1/ tbdocFg&Pvu©Pm ocFg&m?

2/ tm,l[e&om?

3/ 0yd gæ&ypKöy|mem?

4/ aoocE¨wå,y'|mem/ (0dok'¨d-2-92/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ aygif;pnf;jcif; = aygif;pkatmif jyKjyifjcif;ç |  |
| tm;xkwfjcif; aMumifhMuAsmyg&odkY a&mufjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ aygif;pk½kH;pnf;jcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ tusKd;udk jyKjyifjcif; NyD;apjcif; Asmyg&&Sdaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ rdrdrS <uif;aom emrfcE¨m (3)yg; | y'|mef/ |

{w¬ tbdocFg&Pvu©PH emr &modu&Pvu©PH/ u d Hye wEÅd? ocFg&ma,0/ ,xm[

]]ocFwrbdocFa&mEÅDwd acg bdu©a0 wo®m ocFg&mwd 0kpöEÅD}}wd/ (0dok'¨d-2-92/)

&modu&Pvu©PEÅd orÜd@evu©PH? wawm ocFg&m tm,l[e&om 0kpöEÅd/ apwemy"mewm, [d ocFg&u©E¨"r®m {0H 0kwåm/ awae0g[ ]]ud Hye wEÅd ocFg&ma,0g}}wdtm'd/ ww¬ ocFwrbdocFa&mEÅDwd ,xm twåaem zvH ocFwH or®a'0 edyæEéH a[mwd? {0H tbdocFga&mEÅDwd taw¬m/

(r[m#D-2-139/) ,H udÍöd tbdocFg&Pvu©PH? oAÁH wH {uawm uwGm ocFg&u©aE¨m/ (0dok'¨d-2-82/) tbod cgF&P H tm,l[eH Asmyg&mywåd? tbdoE´[eH 0g? Ob,xm yd apwemy"mewm, ocFg&u©E¨ó {0H 0kwåH ]]tbdocFg&Pvu©P}}EÅd/ wxm [d okwåEÅbmZeDa, ocFg&u©E¨H 0dbZaEÅe b\*0wm ]]pu©KoræóZm apwem}}wdtm'dem apwem0 0dbwåm/ (r[m#D-2-112/) tbod cgF&PvuP© m --- [ol n f &moud &PvuP© = or@dÜ evuP© = aygi;fpjkci;f oabm

vuP© myiwf n;f? xaYkd Mumi hf tm,[l e&om = aygi;fp k ½;Hkpn;fjci;f upd &ö \dS [ k qtkd yuf ek of n/f ocgF&u©E¨m w&m;pkwdkYü apwem jy"mef;aomaMumifh þodkYqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ apwemonf ukodkvfa&;qdkif&m vyk if e;f&yüf jzpaf pç tuok vkd af &;qikd &f m vyk if e;f&yüf jzpaf p tw,l OS zf u f or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kd uok vkd f jzpfaMumif; odkYr[kwf tukodkvfjzpfaMumif; tm½kHü wpfyg;pD uGJraeapbJ aygif;pkjcif; aygif;pkay;jcif; vkyfief;udpö &Sdayonf/ ,if;vkyfief;udpöudkyif tm,l[e&om[k qdkonf/ tMuif tMuif tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jyKjyifcJhaomf rdrd\ = apwem OD;aqmifonfh emrfw&m;pk\ tusK;dw&m;on faumi;fpmG Ny;Dp;DvmEikd \f / xtkd usK;dw&m; jzpaf y:vmEikd af vmuaf om xxkd kdtjci;ft&m tm;jzifh taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk jyKjyifjcif; jyKpk ysKd;axmifjcif;udk qdkvdkayonf/ odkYtwGuf ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk qdkif&m ukodkvfjzpfaMumif;tm½kH odkYr[kwf tukodkvfjzpfaMumif; tm½kHü z½kdz&J rusaJ tmi f wpyf g;p D urJG aeatmi f aygi;fpjkci;f aygi;fp½k ;Hkpn;fjci;f vyk if e;fupd &ö yuf kd jyKvyk af ejci;fonf oufqdkif&m aumif;usKd;w&m;rsm;udk odkYr[kwf qdk;usKd;w&m;rsm;udk ay:vmEdkifatmif jzpfvmEdkifatmif taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk jyKpkysKd;axmifjcif;yif jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh aygif;pk½kH;pnf;jcif;onf xdkocFg&u©E¨m trnf&aom w&m;pkudk rSwfom;aMumif; jzpfí vu©Pmvnf; jzpf\/ xdkocFg&u©E¨m trnf&aom w&m;pkonf NyD;pD;aptyfonf jzpfí udpövnf; jzpf\[k rSwfom;av&monf/ ypöKy|mef --- 0dyæg&ypöKy|memwd {w¬ 0dyæga&m emr 0dyæg&0EÅwm? wo®m oAsmyg& ypöKy|memwd

taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-139/)

tusKd;w&m;wdkY jzpfay:vmatmif taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk jyKjyifjcif;ç jyKpkysKd;axmifjcif;ç tusKd;udk NyD;apjcif;ü aMumifhMu Asmyg&&Sdaom oabmw&m;[k ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*¾dKvf\ ÓPfü a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/

y'|mef --- a0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m 0dnmPu©E¨m trnf&aom ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;pkwdkY

rygb JocgF&uE© m¨ csn;fouof u f= ocgF&uE© m¨ trn&f aom apwoud wf &m;pck sn;fouof u fjzpEf ikd pf rG ;f r&adS omaMumi hfa0'em onm 0nd mPwf uYkd vn;f o[Zmw tnrn paom yp,ö owwdå jYkdzi hfaus;Z;ljyK ay;ygrS jzpfay:vmEdkifaomaMumifh rdrd ocFg&u©E¨mrS <uif;usefaom a0'em onm 0dnmPf emrfcE¨m (3)yg;onf ocFg&u©E¨m\ teD;pyfqkH;aom taMumif;w&m; = y'|mef jzpf&ayonf/ þ y'|mefrSm y'|mefudk txl;razmfjy&m emrfw&m;wdkif;ü tav;\*½kjyKoifhaom tcsufyif jzpfonf/ þtxufyg &Sif;vif;csufrsm;udk Munfhygu ---twdwf taMumif;w&m;rsm;aMumifh ypöKyÜef tusKd; w&m;rsm; jzpfykHç ypöKyÜef taMumif;w&m;rsm;aMumifh tem\*wf tusKd;w&m;rsm; jzpfykH aMumif;-usKd; quEf ,G rf Iy#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;wuYkd kdorm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmuof jdrif onwhf ikd af tmi fÓPjfzi hfyikd ;fjcm,El ikd pf rG ;f ord ;fqn;fEikd pf rG ;f ½EI ikd pf rG ;f &odS ol nof mvQi fþocgF&uE© m¨ \ vu©P &o ponfudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh ykHpHrSef ½IjrifEdkifrnf jzpfonf/ tusKd;w&m;wkdY jzpfay:vmatmif taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk jyKpkysKd;axmifykH oabmw&m;ç apwem O;Daqmiof n hf ocgF&uE© m¨ w&m;pük tusK;du kd Ny;Dp;Dapwwaf om Asmyg&&rdS I oabmw&m;wrYkd mS aMumi;fusKd; qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrif NyD;ygrSomvQif oabmus vufcHEdkifrnfh t&mXmewdkY jzpfMuonf/

½IuGuferlemykHpH --- rdrd\ twdwfb0u jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom t0dZÆm-wPSm-Oyg'gef-ocFg&-uH [laom taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh ypöKyÜef uvva&Munf wnfpcdkuf0,f ½kyfuvmyf (3)rsKd;ç ½kyf trsKd;tpm; (30)wdkY xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmykH aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;udk ÓPfjzifh jriaf tmiMfuníhf txuyf g vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|mewf uYdk kd½yI g/ 0yd guef mrwf &m;wüYkd vn;f en;fwl

½Iyg/ twdwf tqufquf tem\*wf tqufqufüvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufyg/ xdkaMumifh þ ocgF&uE© m¨ \ vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|me f ½uI uG rf mS wppf wd wf paf 'otm;jzi hfyp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPuf kd &&SdNyD;ol olawmfaumif;wdkYonfomvQif ½IEdkif oabmaygufEdkifaom taMumif;t&mXme wpfckom jzpfonf/ þt&mü uuH wpef n;f t0Zd mÆ -wPmS -Oyg'ge-f ocgF&-uwH uYkd qikd &f m tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kdjzpaf p&mü \*wd-Oy"d-umv-ya,m\*wdkY\ taxmuftyHhudk &ygrS \*wd-Oy"d-umv-ya,m\*[laom taMumi;fw&m;wEYkd iS hfaygi;fqrHk yd gr StusK;day;z&Ykd e ftciG thf vr;f omvmww\f / ,i;ftaMumi;ft&mukd y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;ü us,fus,fjyefYjyefY raqG;aEG; rwifjy&ao;onfhtwGuf þtydkif;wGif jynfhjynfhpkHpkH us,fus,fjyefYjyefY aqG;aEG;wifjyaytHh/

## or\*Øwm = or\*Ð (5) yg;

\*wd-Oy"d-umv-ya,m\*wdkYESifh aygif;qkHrdaom uHonf qdkufa&muf&m tusKd;udk jzpfap&mü or\*Øwm = or\*Ð (5)yg; taMumif;udkvnf; odxm;oifhojzifh þü or\*Ð (5)yg; taMumif;udk oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxm (tbd-|-2-419-420/)ç Oy&dyPÖmot|uxm (r-|-4-87/)ç t\*Fkwå& t|uxm (tH-|-1-364/) wdkYü vm&Sdonfhtwdkif; tusOf;csKyfum xyfrHí wifjytyfygonf/ (y#dpö orkyÜg'fydkif;wGif tus,f&Sif;jycJh\/) aumif;rI raumif;rI jyKaomtcg xdktrIudpöudk NyD;pD;apwwfaom ukodkvfapwem tukodkvf apwem[al om oE|dé meapwem rjzprf D rwikd rf D a&;StzüYkd tm;xwk af Mumi;f uok vkd af pwem tuok vkd f apwemwdkYonf tm,l[eor\*Øwm rnf\/

aumif;rI raumif;rI jyKaomtcg xdktrIudpöudk NyD;pD;apwwfaom ukodkvfapwem tukodkvf

apwem[laom oEéd|meapwemwdkYonf apwemor\*Øwm rnf\/

wpfenf; --- aumif;rI jyKaomtcg xdktrIudpöudk NyD;pD;apwwfaom ukodkvfapwemç raumif;rI

jyKaomtcg xdktrIudpöudk NyD;pD;apwwfaom tukodkvfapwemwdkY toD;toD; jzpfMuavonf/ xdkukodkvfapwem odkYr[kwf tukodkvfapwemwdkY\ oEÅwdypöKyÜef taetm;jzifh xif&Sm;&Sdcdkufudk tm,l[eor\*Øwm = tm,l[eor\*Ð = tm;xkwfaMumif; ukodkvfocFg&w&m;pk odkYr[kwf tm;xkwfaMumif; tukodkvfocFg&w&m;pkESifh jynfhpkHaejcif;[k ac:qdkí xdkapwemwdkY\ cPypöKyÜeftaetm;jzifh xif&Sm;&Sdcdkufudk apwemor\*Øwm = apwemor\*Ð = aphaqmfjyKvkyfrIESifh jynfhpkHaejcif;[k toD;toD; ac:qdkavonf/ xdkukodkvfapwem odkYr[kwf tukodkvfapwemwdkYonf Oyg'f-XD-bif = jzpf-wnf-ysuf[laom cPi, fo;Hkcsu ftouaf píh csKyaf ysmuof mG ;Muaomtcg tjcm; 0yd gu0f nd mPrf sm;uohJ Ykdþ½yk ef mrcf Em¨ oEmÅ etf pOüf tqujfyw ftpjyw fcsKyaf ysmuof mG ;Muon fr[wk bf JtaMumi;ftciG hfnñD wG jfynphf vHk Qif tusK;d0yd gu0f nd mPpf wd fw&m;v;Hk wpcf tk aejzi hftusK;d0yd gu½f yk fw&m;v;Hk wpcf tk aejzi hfxi&f mS ;jzpaf y: vmapEikd af om owxdå ;lu kd þ½yk ef mr f oEmÅ etf pOüf jrK§yEf NHSy;Dr S xm;&cdS NhJy;Dr S csKyaf ysmuof mG ;Muavon/f xdktrlt&m owådxl;um; þ½kyfemrfcE¨m tpOfü ta[moduH rjzpfao;orQ umvywfvkH; &[EÅm tjzpEf iS hfy&ed Ad mÁ e frp&H ao;orQ umvywvf ;Hk iwk uf ed ;f vukd yf gvsu f&adS cson/f x kdtrtl &m owxdå ;lEiS hf jynphf aHk ejci;fu kd ur®or\*Øwm = uHtrlt&m owådxl; = ur®owådxl;ESifh jynfhpkHjcif;[k ac:qdk\/ twdkaumuftm;jzifh uH[k ac:qdkayonf/ þtziG rhf sm;t& tm,l[eor\*ØwmEiS hf apwemor\*Øwm[laom or\*Ð ESpfrsKd;udk ocFg&[k

ac:qdkí ur®or\*Øwmudk ur®b0 odkYr[kwf uH [k ac:qdkonf rSwfyg/ ooH &mc&;D qu&f e&f adS eao;aom yxk Zk e faou ©ow0å gwtYkd z Ykdb0wpcf ck uk kd&n&f ,G af wmiwhf í

rdrdwdkY jyKpkNydK;axmifxm;cJhaom ukodkvfuH odkYr[kwf tukodkvfuHwdkYonf tusKd;ay;cGifhomí tusKd; ay;&ef tcsdefwefaomtcg aocgeD;umvü 'Gg& (6)yg;wdkYwGif qdkif&m'Gg& wpfckckü tusKd;ay;awmhrnfh uH\ pGrf;tif ur®owådxl;aMumifh uHç ur®edrdwfç \*wdedrdwf [laom edrdwf (3)rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;onf xifvmjrJ "r®wm jzpfayonf/ t&[wåzdkvfodkY ra&mufao;orQumvywfvkH; xdkxdkowå0gwdkY xdkxdk bkHb0rS pkawí xdkxdkbkHb0odkY a&mufawmhrnfhqJqJwGif jzpf½dk;"r®wmBuD; wpfckyifjzpf\/ xdkxifvm wikd ;faom tm½uHk kdtjcm;rahJ emubf 0ü vukd yf gxijfriEf ikd af vmuaf tmi f= aemivf mrn hftem\*wbf 0opf y#od aEp¨ wd f b0ipf wd f pwk pd wd wf \Ykd tm½ HkjzpEf ikd af vmuaf tmi f tm;&pdS mG ,Nly;Dr S þb0u pwk pd wd uf sjrJ jzpfjrJ "r®wm jzpfonf/ xdkodkY uHç ur®edrdwfç \*wdedrdwf (3)rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;xifrIESifh jynfhpkHjcif;udk

Oy|meor\*Øwm[k ac:qdk\/ xdkaemuf þb0rS pkawí xdkoufa&mufoifh&m bkHb0ü y#doaE¨0dyguf0dnmPfpdwfonf jzpaf y:vm\/ (yÍaö 0gum&b0Hk , f0yd gu0f nd mPEf iS thf w lurZ® ½yk rf sm;vn;f jzpaf y:vmMu\/) y#od aE¨ tcg\ aemuyf ikd ;fumvjzpaf om y0wtdå cgüvn;f xukd \H tusK;djzpaf om 0yd gu0f nd mPpf wd rf sm;onf tjcm;tjcm;aom 0DxdpdwfwdkY rjzpfaomtcgü b0t,Of pdwftpOf rjywf&ef b0\ taMumif;tjzpf wnaf er[I al om b0iuf pd vö yk if e;f&yuf kdaqmi&f uG vf su fxywf vvJ Jjzpyf mG ;Muavon/f xokd Ykdy#od aE¨ 0dyguf0dnmPf y0wåd0dyguf0dnmPfwdkY jzpfyGm;jynfhpkHvmMuonfudk 0dyguor\*Øwm = tusKd;0dygufESifh jynfhpkHjcif;[k ac:qdktyfayonf/ uoH n ftusK;d0yd guuf kdjzpaf p&mü \*wçd Oy"çd umvç ya,m\*[al om taMumi;fwEYkd iS hfaygi;fqrHk rd S

omvQi ftusK;du kdjzpaf pEikd \f / þtaMumi;fu kdus,jfyeeYf u½f iId ;fpmG oabmayguef m;vnEf ikd &f e furE® &Å 0dyguEÅ& ZeeÓP = uH\ xl;axGuGJjym;rI tusKd;0dyguf\ xl;axGuGJjym;rIudk odwwfaom ÓPfawmf wn;f[al om 'wk ,d AvÓPaf wm ftaMumif;udk qufvufí zwf½IMunfhyg/

## 'kwd,AvÓPfawmf

(u) ww¬ uwrH wxm\*wó twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEémeH ur®orm'gemeH Xmeaom a[wkaom

0dyguH ,xmblwH ÓPH? £" wxm\*awm yZmemwd? taw¬upömed ygyumed ur®orm'gemed

\*wdorÜwåd y#dAmV§med e 0dypöEÅd? taw¬upömed ygyumed ur®orm'gemed Oy"dorÜwåd y#dAmV§med e 0yd pEö ?dÅ tawu¬ pmö e dygyume duro® rm'geme dumvorwÜ dåy#Ad mVm§ e de 0yd pEö ?dÅ tawu¬ pmö ed ygyumed ur®orm'gemed ya,m\*orÜwåd y#dAmV§med e 0dypöEÅd/ (tbd-2-351/)

(u) xÓkd Pwf wYdk iG f tb,Óf Pof n f twwd f tem\*w f ypKöyeÜ f jzpuf ek af om aqmuwf nxf m;ty-f aom uHwdkY\ [kwfrSefaom taMumif;tm;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom tusKd;0dygufudk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGmodaom ÓPfonf jzpfavoenf;¿ þavmuü bk&m;&Sifonf uGJuGJjym;jym; odawmfrl\/

1/ tcsKUduek af om ,wk rf muek af om tMui f aqmuwf nxf m;tyuf ek af om (= jyKpyk sK;daxmicf NhJy;Duek -f aom) tuok vkd uf wH oYkd n f (vUljynçf ewjfynçf jA[m® jhynuf ohJ aYkd om) aumi;faom jynphf aHk om \*wod nf wm;jrpftyfukefonf jzpfukefvwfaomf tusKd;ray;ukef? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/

2/ tcsKUduek af om ,wk rf muek af om tMui f aqmuwf nxf m;tyuf ek af om (= jyKpyk sK;daxmicf NhJy;Duek -f aom) tuok vkd uf wH oYkd n fvyS aom ½yk tf qi;fwn;f[al om jynphf aHk om Oy"od n fwm;jrptf yuf ek of nf jzpfukefvwfaomf tusKd;ray;ukef? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/

3/ tcsKUduek af om ,wk rf muek af om tMui f aqmuwf nxf m;tyuf ek af om (= jyKpyk sK;daxmicf NhJy;Duek -f aom) tuok vkd uf wH oYkd n fri;faumi;fri;fjrwçf oal wmof jlrwwf \Ykd jzpxf eG ;f ay:aygu&f m umv[al om jynfhpkHaom umvonf wm;jrpftyfukefonf jzpfukefvwfaomf tusKd;ray;ukef? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/

4/ tcsKUduek af om ,wk rf muek af om tMui f aqmuwf nxf m;tyuf ek af om (= jyKpyk sK;daxmicf NhJy;Duek -f aom) tukodkvfuHwdkYonf aumif;aom vkHYvya,m\* = aumif;aom BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;[laom jynfhpkHaom ya,m\*onf wm;jrpftyfukefonf jzpfukefvwfaomf tusKd;ray;ukef? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf

&SdMuukef\/ (tbd-|-2-351/)

( c ) taw¬upömed ygyumed ur®orm'gemed \*wd0dywåd Htm\*r® 0dypöEÅd? taw¬upömed ygyumed ur®orm'gemed Oy"d0dywåd Htm\*r® 0dypöEÅd? taw¬upömed ygyumed ur®orm'gemed umv0dyw åd H tm\*r® 0dypöEÅd? taw¬upömed ygyumed ur®orm'gemed ya,m\*0dywd å H tm\*r® 0dypöEÅd/

(tbd-2-351/)

1/ tcsKdUukefaom ,kwfrmukefaom tMuif aqmufwnfxm;tyfukefaom = jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhNyD;ukefaom tuok vkd uf wH oYkd n ftyg, f(4)bwHk n;f[al om ysupf ;Daom \*wod Ykda&;S½SLa&muíf = ysupf ;Daom \*wdudk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/

2/ tcsKdUukefaom ,kwfrmukefaom tMuif aqmufwnfxm;tyfukefaom = jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhNyD;ukefaom tukodkvfuHwdkYonf rvSyaom ½kyftqif;wnf;[laom ysufpD;aom Oy"dodkY a&S;½SLa&mufí = ysufpD;aom Oy"dukd tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/

3/ tcsKdUukefaom ,kwfrmukefaom tMuif aqmufwnfxm;tyfukefaom = jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhNyD;ukefaom tukodkvfuHwdkYonf raumif;aom rif;ç raumif;aom vlwdkY\ umv[laom ysufpD;aom umvodkY a&S;½SLa&mufí = ysufpD;aom umvudk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/

4/ tcsKdUukefaom ,kwfrmukefaom tMuif aqmufwnfxm;tyfukefaom = jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhNyD;ukefaom tukodkvfuHwdkYonf vkHYvya,m\* csKdUwJhjcif;[laom ysufpD;aom ya,m\*odkY a&S;½SLa&mufí = ysufpD;aom ya,m\*udk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ (tbd-2-351/)

( \* ) tawu¬ pmö e duvsmPme duro® rm'geme d\*w0d yd wd å y#Ad mVm§ e de 0yd pEö ?dÅ tawu¬ pmö e duvsmPme duro® rm'geme dOy"0d yd wd åy#Ad mVm§ e de 0yd pEö ?dÅ tawu¬ pmö e duvsmPme duro® rm'gemed umv0dywåd y#dAmV§med e 0dypöEÅd? taw¬upömed uvsmPmed ur®orm'gemed ya,m\*0dywåd y#dAmV§med e 0dypöEÅd/ (tbd-2-351/)

1/ tcsKdUukefaom aumif;ukefaom tMuif aqmufwnfxm;tyfukefaom = jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhNyD;ukefaom uok vkd uf wH oYkd n f tyg, f (4)bwHk n;f[al om ysupf ;Daom \*wod n f wm;jrptf yuf ek of n f jzpuf ek f vwfaomf tusKd; ray;ukef? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/

2/ tcsKdUukefaom aumif;ukefaom tMuif aqmufwnfxm;tyfukefaom = jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhNyD;ukefaom uok vkd uf wH oYkd n frvyS aom ½yk tf qi;fwn;f[al om ysupf ;Daom Oy"od n fwm;jrptf yuf ek of nf jzpfukefvwfaomf tusKd;ray;ukef? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/

3/ tcsKdUukefaom aumif;ukefaom tMuif aqmufwnfxm;tyfukefaom = jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhNyD;ukefaom ukodkvfuHwdkYonf raumif;aomrif;ç raumif;aomvlwdkY\ umvwnf;[laom ysufpD;aom umvonf wm;jrpftyfukefonf jzpfukefvwfaomf tusKd;ray;ukef? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/

4/ tcsKdUukefaom aumif;ukefaom tMuif aqmufwnfxm;tyfukefaom = jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhNyD;ukefaom ukodkvfuHwdkYonf vkHYvya,m\* csKdUwJhjcif;wnf;[laom ysufpD;aom ya,m\*onf wm;jrpftyfukefonf jzpfukefvwfaomf tusKd;ray;ukef? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ (tbd-2-351/)

(C) tawu¬ pmö e duvsmPme duro® rm'geme d \*wod rwÜ dåtH m\*r ® 0yd pEö ?dÅ tawu¬ pmö e duvsmPmed ur®orm'gemed Oy"dorÜwåd Htm\*r® 0dypöEÅd? taw¬upömed uvsmPmed ur®orm'gemed umvorÜwåd Htm\*r® 0dypöEÅd? taw¬upömed uvsmPmed ur®orm'gemed ya,m\*orÜwåd Htm\*r® 0dypöEÅDwd ,m ww¬ ynm yZmeem/ y / tarma[m "r®0dpa,m or®m'd|d? £'H wxm\*wó twDwmem\*wypöKyÜEémeH ur®orm'gemeH Xmeaom a[wkaom 0dyguH ,xmblwH ÓPH/

(tbd-2-351-352/)

1/ tcsKdUukefaom aumif;ukefaom tMuif aqmufwnfxm;tyfukefaom = jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhNyD;ukefaom uok vkd uf wH oYkd n f vUljynçf ewjfynçf jA[m® jhynuf ohJ aYkd om aumi;faom jynphf aHk om \*wod Ykd a&;S½SL a&mufí = jynfhpkHaom \*wdudk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/

2/ tcsKdUukefaom aumif;ukefaom tMuif aqmufwnfxm;tyfukefaom = jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhNyD;ukefaom ukodkvfuHwdkYonf vSyaom ½kyftqif;wnf;[laom jynfhpkHaom Oy"dodkY a&S;½SLa&mufí = jynfhpkH aom Oy"dudk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/

3/ tcsKdUukefaom aumif;ukefaom tMuif aqmufwnfxm;tyfukefaom = jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhNyD;ukefaom ukodkvfuHwdkYonf rif;aumif;rif;jrwfç olawmfoljrwfwdkY\ jzpfxGef;ay:ayguf&m umvwnf; [laom jynfhpkHaom umvodkY a&S;½SLa&mufí = jynfhpkHaom umvudk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\? xdk uHrsKd;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/

4/ tcsKdUukefaom aumif;ukefaom tMuif aqmufwnfxm;tyfukefaom = jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhNyD;ukefaom ukodkvfuHwdkYonf aumif;aom vkHYvya,m\* = aumif;aom BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;[laom jynfhpkHaom ya,m\*odkY a&S;½SLa&mufí = jynfhpkHaom ya,m\*udk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\? xdk uHrsKd;wdkY onf &SdMuukef\/ (tbd-2-351-352/)

xÓkd Pwf wYkd iG f þqtkd yNfy;Daom tMuiyf nmon f tMui f uuJG jJGym;jym; ojdci;fon/f y / tMuif tarm[onf tMuif "r®0dp,onf tMuif or®m'd|donf &Sd\/ þor®m'd|donf twdwf tem\*wf ypKöyeÜ fjzpuf ek af om aqmuwf nxf m;tyuf ek af om uwH \Ykd [wk rf eS af om taMumi;ftm;jzi hfjzpaf y:vm aom tusKd;0dygufudk razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaom ÓPfwnf;/ (tbd-2-352/)

## orÜwåd ESifh 0dywåd

1/ \*wdorÜwåd [lonf vlUjynfç ewfjynfç jA[®mhjynfwnf;[laom jynfhpkHaom \*wdwnf;/ \*wd0dywåd [lonf tyg,f (4)bkHwnf;[laom azmufjyef ysufpD;aom \*wdwnf;/

2/ Oy"dorÜwåd [ol n f½yk tf qi;f vyS wiwhf ,jfci;fwn;f[al om cEm¨ u,kd ftwaå bm\ jynphf jHkci;fwnf;/ Oy"0d yd w då[lonf ½kyftqif; rvSyjcif;ç tusnf;wef t½kyfqdk;jcif; ,kwfnHhaom cE¨mudk,f twåabm &Sdjcif;wnf;/

3/ umvorÜwåd [lonf r[mok'óe pMumrif; tp&Sdaom rif;aumif;rif;jrwfwdkY\ jzpfxGef;&m tcsdeftcgumvç urÇmOD;ol vl tp&Sdaom olawmfoljrwfwdkY\ jzpfxGef;ay:ayguf&m tcsdefumv[k qdktyfaom jynfhpkHaom umvwnf;/ umv0yd w då[lonf raumif;aomrif;ç raumif;aomvlwdkY\ umv[k qdktyfaom ysufpD;aom umvwnf;/

4/ ya,m\*orÜwåd [lonf aumif;rGef rSefuefaom um, ya,m\* = udk,fjzifh BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrIç 0pD ya,m\* = EIwfjzifh BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI ajymqdkrIç raem ya,m\* = pdwfjzifh BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI MuH pnfrIwnf;/ ya,m\*0dywåd[lonf rSm;,Gif;aom BudK;pm;tm;xkwfrI rdpämya,m\*wnf;/ udk,fjzifh rjyK oifhonfudk jyKrIç EIwfjzifh rajymoifhonfudk ajymqdkrIç pdwfjzifh rMuHpnfoifhonfudk MuHpnfrIwnf;/

(tbd-|-2-241/) jyKpyk sK;daxmitf ycf NhJy;Duek af om aqmuwf nxf m;tyNfy;Duek af om tuok vkd uf wH oYkd n f0yd wwdå &m; (4)yg;u kd tr&DS cahJ om f tusK;day;&e f tciG ohf mvmwwuf ek \f / orwÜ då (4)yg;wEYkd iS hf MuKHcukd f tusK;day;&ef tcgtcGifh roifh jzpfwwfMuukef\/ jyKpkysKd;axmiftyfcJhNyD;ukefaom aqmufwnfxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom uok vkd uf wH oYkd n f orwÜ då(4)yg;wEYkd iS hfMuKHcukd f tusK;day;wwMfuuek \f / 0yd wwdå &m; (4)yg;wEYkd iS hfMuKHcukd f tusKd;ray;Edkif &SdwwfMuukef\/

,if; uHwdkYudk (u-c-\*-C)[k (4)tkyfpk cGJí txufü wifjyxm;\/ tkyfpk wpfck wpfckü uH (4) rsKd;pD &Sdojzifh tm;vkH;aygif;aomf (16)rsKd; &Sd\/ tus,frSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/ ---

## (u) tkyfpk uH (4) rsKd;

1/ xwkd iG ftcsKUdaomy\*k K¾vd \f oEmÅ e0f , frsm;pmG uek af om raumi;fr Ituok vkd uf wH oYkd n f&MdSuuek \f / xdkraumif;rI tukodkvfuHwdkYonf ysufpD;aom \*wd = \*wd0dywådü wnfaeaom yk\*¾Kdvf\ oEÅmefü tusKd;ay;ukef&m\/ «= xdkyk\*¾Kdvfonf tyg,f (4)bkHü a&muf&SdaecJhaomf xdktukodkvfuHwdkYonf tusKd; ay;Edkifukef&m\/» xdkodkYyif tusKd;ay;Edkifygukefaomfvnf; xdkyk\*¾Kdvfonf wpfckaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHaMumifh \*wdorÜwåd jzpfaom vlUjynfç ewfjynfç jA[®mhjynfwdkYü jzpfae&\/ xdkuJhodkYaom \*wdorÜwåd t&yüf vn;f tuok vkd \f tusK;day;z&Ykd e ftvnS thf Burd of n fr&jdSzpcf \hJ / tu,pf ipf prf mS r luok vkd uf \H omvQi ftusK;day;z&Ykd e ftvnS thf Burd fjzpaf e\/ þovYkd Qi fxykd \*k K¾vd \f xtkd uok vkd uf wH oYkd n fjynphf aHk om \*wwd n;f[al om \*wod rwÜ udå wm;jrptf yuf ek of njfzpíf tusK;dray;uek f = tusK;day;z&Ykd e f r&iuhf su-f ao;ukef/ --- þodkYvQif bk&m;&Sifonf uGJuGJjym;jym; odawmfrl\/ (tbd-|-2-421/)

2/ tjcm;wpfa,mufaom yk\*¾Kdvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; rsm;pGmukefaom raumif;rI tukodkvfuHwdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ xdkraumif;rI tukodkvfuHwdkYonf ½kyftqif; rvSyjcif; tusnf;wef t½kyfqdk;jcif; ,kwfnHhaom cE¨mudk,f twåabm &Sdjcif;wnf;[laom ysufpD;aom Oy"dü wnfaom yk\*¾Kdvf\ oEÅmefü tusKd;ay;ukef&m\/ xdkodkYyif tusKd;ay;Edkifukefaomfvnf; xdkyk\*¾Kdvfonf wpfckaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHaMumifh ½kyftqif;\ vSywifhw,fjcif; jynfhpkHaom cE¨mudk,f twåabm &Sdjcif;wnf;[laom Oy"d orwÜ üdå wnof nçf aumi;faom yoHk Pm² e f &adS om u,kd tf \*gF Bu;Di, f &odS nçf tveG f tqi;f vyS onçf ½IcsifpzG,f wifhw,fonfç jA[®m\ twåabmESifh wlaom twåabm &Sdonf jzpfav\/ uRefr\ 0rf;0,f y#doaE¨tm;jzifh jzpfyGm;vm&aom uRefonf tu,fírlvnf; jzpfapOD;awmh? þodkY uRefr\ om;yif jzpf&aomfvnf; þrQavmuf vSywifhw,faom cE¨mudk,f twåabmonf npfayaomtvkyf atmuwf e;fusaom touaf r;G0r;fausmi;f tvyk tf m; ravsm fravsmuyf w?f þo YkdEvS ;Hkyukd íf qixf ed ;f jri;fxed ;f EmG ;ausmi;fom; tp&odS wl \Ykd trvI yk if e;f&ywf uYkd kdxOkd y"od rwÜ Edå iS hfjynphf aHk eoul kdrjyKapMuuek /f odrfarGUaomt0wfwdkYudk 0wfapí b@mpdk;t&m ponfh &m;xl;XmeEÅ&wdkYü xm;Muukef\/ tu,fí trsK;dor;D jzptf ?hH þo YkdtrsK;dor;D jzpvf waf om f qipf m-xri;fcsujfci;f tp&odS n hftrvI yk if e;f&ywf uYkd kd rjyKapukef? t0wfwefqmudk ay;í tdyf&mapmifhudkaomfvnf; xdktrsKd;orD;udk jyKMuukef\ = tdrfudk xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufoltjzpf wm0efay;Muukef\/ omrma'0DuJhodkY tuRrf;0ifolwdkY\ t&mXmeü aomfvnf; xm;Muukef\/ csJUí qdkOD;tHh --- bmwdurif;\ vufxufü EGm;om;udk pm;ukefaom rsm;pGmukefaom vlwdkYudk zrf;,lí bmwdurif;tm; jyMuukef\ = bmwdurif;xHodkY ac:aqmifvmMuukef\/ bmwdurif;u rSL;BuD;rwf&mwdkYudk ]]xdkEGm;om;pm;olwdkYudk 'Pfay;jcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifMuygukefoavm}}[k arjref;vwfaomf rprG ;fEikd yf guek [f koaH wmOf ;DwiMfuuek \f / xtkd cgü xEkd mG ;om;pm;owl uYkd kdri;f&ijfyiaf wmüf trudI of ½udk f okwfoifol tvkyform;wdkYtjzpf jyKvkyfMuukef\/ xdkEGm;om;pm;ol tvkyform;wdkY\ wpfOD;aom orD;onf tvGef tqif;vS\? ½IcsifpzG,f &Sd\? pdwfMunfvifjcif;udk jzpfapwwf\ = MunfndKzG,f \*kPfudk aqmif\/ xdkowdkYorD;udk jrif&í bmwdurif;onf eef;awmfwGif;odkY aqmif,lí tuRrf;0ifol w\Ykd t&mXmeü xm;\/ xokd woYkd r;D\ aqrG sK;dom;csi;fwoYkd nvf n;f x kdowoYkd r;D\ tmEak bmaf Mumihf = Oy"od rwÜ Edå iS hfjynphf aHk tmi f wnaf xmi f zeqf i;fay;vukd af om uyH ikd &f iS f x kdowoYkd r;D\ wecf ;kdaMumihf csrf;ompGm toufarG;Mu&ukef\/ rSefayonf --- xdkuJhodkY ½Ityfaom xdkrQavmuf vSywifhw,faom cE¨mudk,f twåabmü raumif;rI tukodkvfuHwdkYonf tusKd;ay;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifukef? þodkYvQif Oy"dorÜwådonf wm;jrpftyfukefonfjzpfí tukodkvfuHwdkYonf tusKd;ray;Edkifukef/ --- þodkYvQif bk&m; &Sifonf uGJuGJjym;jym; odawmfrl\/ (tbd-|-2-421-422/)

Oya'o --- txufyg ygVdawmf t|uxmwdkY\ rdefYqdkawmfrlcsufESifh zGifhqdkawmfrlcsuft& --wpfckaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHaMumifh Oy"dorÜwådESifh jynfhpkH&jcif;wnf;[laom tusKd;w&m;rSm uHudk jyKpyk sK;daxmicf ohJ l uyH ikd &f iS Ef iS ohf m ouqf ikd íf tjcm; tjcm;aom y0wadå umi;fusK;drsm;rmS uyH ikd &f iS vf n;f &,lcHpm;Edkif\? uHydkif&SifESifh eD;pyf&m yk\*¾dKvfwdkYvnf; &,lcHpm;EdkifMu\[k rSwfyg/ xdkuHaMumifh uHydkif&Sif onfvnf; y0wådaumif;usKd; csrf;omrsm;udk cHpm;Edkif\? uHydkif&SifESifh eD;pyf&m yk\*¾dKvfwdkYonfvnf; y0wåd aumif;usKd; csrf;omrsm;udk cHpm;EdkifMu\[k qdkvdkonf/

3/ owå0g wpfOD;\ oEÅmef0,f rsm;pGmukefaom raumif;rI tukodkvfuHwdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ xdk raumi;fr I tuok vkd uf wH oYkd n f ysupf ;Daom umv0yd wüdå wnaf om y\*k K¾vd \f oEmÅ eüf = raumi;faom rif;ç raumif;aom vlwdkY\ jzpfxGef; ay:ayguf&m umv0dywådü vljzpfvm&aom yk\*¾Kdvf\ oEÅmefü tusK;day;Eikd uf ek af v&m\/ xokd yYkd i f tusK;day;Eikd uf ek af omvf n;f xokd ol n f wpcf ak om aumi;fruI ok vkd f uHaMumifh urÇmOD;ü jzpfMuukefaom vlwdkY\aomfvnf;aumif;ç pMu0aw;rif;\aomfvnf;aumif;ç b&k m;&iS wf \Ykd aomvf n;faumi;f yiG xhf eG ;f ay:ayguaf wmrf &l m tcg[al om ri;faumi;fri;fjrwçf oal wmf ojlrwwf Ukd\Y acwtf cg umvü vvl mjzp&f \? xukd ohJ aYkd om jynphf aHk om umvorwÜ üdå vn;f vjlzpvf m &aom y\*k Kd¾vtf m; tuok vkd uf \H tusK;day;jci;fimS tcgtciG ohf n fr& dSjzpaf e\/ pipf prf mS r luok vkd uf \H omvQi ftusK;day;z&Ykd e ftcgtciG ohf n fjzpaf y:ae\/ þovYkd Qi fumvorwÜ odå n fwm;jrptf yuf ek of nf jzpfí tukodkvfuHwdkYonf tusKd;ray;Edkifukef/ --- þodkYvQif bk&m;&Sifonf uGJuGJjym;jym; odawmfrl\/

(tbd-|-2-422/)

{uEÅH ukovaó0 Moumaom --- pifppf ukodkvf\omvQif tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef tcGifhonf jzpf ay:ae\[laom þpum;udk --- tcsKdUaom &efolonf um,okp½kduf 0pDokp½kduf raemokp½kdufwnf; [al om opk ½udk wf &m;wuYkd kdjznuhf sijhfci;f orx0yd óem bm0emwuYkd kdtywwf uwk f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk f jci;fwn;f[al om aumi;freG fjynphf aHk om ya,m\*orwÜ üdå wnaf eaom (t&iS rf [marm\*v¾ m’ e fu,kd af wmf jrwfBuD;ç r[mwdó udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;ç cEÅD0g'D&aohBuD; ponfh olawmfaumif;BuD;wkdYuJhodkYaom) ol awmfaumif; wpfOD;udk tu,fírlvnf; ESdyfpuf n§Of;qJtHh? owfjzwftHh? xdkodkYyif ESdyfpuf n§Of;qJ c&H ygaomvf n;f xEkd ydS pf u f nO§ ;fye;f owjfzwjfci;fon f EydS pf u f nO§ ;fq J owjfzwaf om &eof \l omvQif remvdkjcif; tp&Sdaom taMumif;&Sdjcif;[laom azmufazmufjyefjyef pGJ,lxm;jcif;aMumifh = n§Of;yef;ESdyf pu f owjfzwvf akd om &eof \l oEmÅ eüf jzpaf y:aeaom remvjkdci;f £ómw&m; ponvf Qi f taMumi;f &if;cH&Sdaom azmufazmufjyefjyef rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; txifvGJ tjrifvGJ pGJ,lxm;aom pdwf"mwfaMumifh omvQif jzpfay:vm&\/ um,okp½kduf ponfESifh jynfhpkHjcif;wnf;[laom xdkya,m\*orÜwådonf obm0tm;jzifh = "r®wmtm;jzifh aumif;jrwfaom csrf;omaom tusKd;\omvQif taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ raumif;aom tusKd; qif;&JaomtusKd;\ taMumif;w&m; r[kwfay/ --- þuJhodkYaom teuf t"dyÜg,fudk &nf&G,fawmfrlí t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ (rlv#D-2-210/)

## (c) tkyfpk uH (4) rsKd;

1/ tjcm; wpaf ,muaf om ow0å g\ oEmÅ eüf vn;f rsm;pmG uek af om raumi;fr Ituok vkd uf wH oYkd nf &SdMuukef\/ xdk raumif;rI tukodkvfuHwdkYonf vlUYjynf ewfjynf jA[®mhjynfwnf;[laom \*wdorÜwådü wnaf eaom xokd w0å g\oEmÅ eüf tusK;dray;Eikd uf ek af o;&m/ xokd yYkd i ftusK;dray;Eikd uf ek af o;aomvf n;f xdkowå0gonf wpfckaom raumif;rI tukodkvfuHaMumifh tyg,f (4)bkHwnf;[laom ysufpD;aom\*wd = \*wd0dywådüyifvQif y#doaE¨tm;jzifh jzpf&av\/ xdk \*wd0dywådwnf;[laom tyg,fbkHü xdkowå0g\ raumif;rI tukodkvfuHwdkYonf tvSnfhus tvSnfhustm;jzifh raumif;usKd;udk ay;Muukef\? wpf&H wpfcgü i&Jü jzpfapMuukef\? wpf&Hwpfcgü wd&pämefwdkY\ aygif;pkH&mXme w&d pämef bkHb0ü jzpfapMu uek \f ? wp&f wH pcf gü Nywd må w\Ykd e,af jr Nywd må bbHk 0ü jzpaf pMuuek \f / &nS jfriphf mG aom tcsed uf mvjzihf vn;f tyg,rf SO;Dacgi;fu kdajrm§ ucf sjDci;fimS ray;uek /f þovYkd Qi f\*wod rwÜ odå n fwm;jrptf yuf ek of n\f tjzpfaMumifh tusKd;udkay;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif jzpfaeMuukefaom tukodkvfuHwdkYonf \*wd0dywådodkY a&S;½SL a&mufí \*wd0dywådudk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\/ --- þodkY bk&m;&Sifonf uGJuGJjym;jym; odawmfrl\/

(tbd-|-2-422/)

2/ tjcm; wpaf ,muaf om ow0å g\ oEmÅ eüf vf n;f rsm;pmG uek af om raumi;fr Ituok vkd uf wH oYkd nf &SdMuukef\/ xdk raumif;rI tukodkvfuHwdkYonf Oy"d½kyf&nf\ jynfhpkHjcif; Oy"dorÜwådü wnfaeaom y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf tusK;dray;Eikd uf ek &f m? xokd yYkd i ftusK;dray;Eikd uf ek af omvf n;f xokd w0å gon fwpcf ak om raumi;fr I tuok vkd uf aH Mumi hf Oy"\d ysupf ;Djci;f Oy"0d yd wüdå omvQi f wnaf e&\? rvyS aom tqi;f &Sd\? rvSyaom ½kyf&nf &Sd\? rvSyaom ykHoP²mef &Sd\? pufqkyfzG,f &Sd\? wapä ajrbkwfESifh wl\/ xdkowå0gonf tu,fí uRefr\ 0rf;ü jzpfvm&aom tdrfaygufuRef jzpfjim;tHh --- ]]'DtvkyfawG[m 'i;fEiS hf weuf ek \f }}[ k MuíH npaf yaom tvyk tf m;v;HkwuYkd kdxokd ul kd jyKapMuuek \f ? t,wk qf ;Hktm;jzihf ye;frudI of eG f biuf sK;Hvyk if e;fu kd tpjyKí npaf yaom tvyk rf eS of rQu kd jyKapMuuek \f / tu,íf trsK;d orD; jzpftHh? ]]'DtvkyfawG[m 'if;ESifh wefukef\}}[k ESvkH;ydkufí qifpm xrif;csufjcif; tp&Sdukefaom npfayaom vkyfief;&yfwdkYudk xdktrsKd;orD;udk jyKapMuukef\/ trsKd;aumif;tdrfü jzpf&jyefygvnf; xdk trsKd;aumif;tdrfü vljzpfvm&oludkvnf; tcGeftwkwfudk aumufcHMuukefaom tjrwfawmfcGefXmerS t&m& dStrxI r;f ri;fcsi;fa,musfm;woYkd n f trd uf Rerf [ k rwS xf iíf aEmS izf UJGomG ;Muuek \f ? aumwv0gyD &mG ü o<lu,Bfu;D\ trd &f iS rf uohJ YkdrwS yf g/ þovYkd Qi fOy"od rwÜ odå n fwm;jrptf yuf ek of n\f tjzpaf Mumihf tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef rpGrf;EdkifMuukefaom uHwdkYonf Oy"d0dywådodkY a&S;½SLa&mufí Oy"d0dywådudk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\/ þodkYvQif bk&m;&Sifonf uGJuGJjym;jym; odawmfrl\/ (tbd-|-2-422-423/)

3/ tjcm; wpaf ,muaf om ow0å g\ oEmÅ eüf vf n;f rsm;pmG uek af om raumi;fr Ituok vkd uf wH oYkd nf &dSMuuek \f / xrkd aumi;fr Ituok vkd uf wH oYkd n fpMu0aw;ri;fuohJ aYkd om ri;faumi;fri;fjrwwf Ykdjzpxf eG ;f&m umvç urÇmOD;umvç bk&m;&SifwdkY yGifhxGef;ay:aygufawmfrl&m olawmfoljrwfwdkY jzpfxGef;&mumv paom jynphf aHk omumv[al om umvorwÜ üdå vjlzpvf m&aom y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf tusK;dray;Eikd uf ek &f m? xdkodkYyif tusKd;ray;Edkifukefao;aomfvnf; xdkowå0gonf wpfckaom raumif;rI tukodkvfuHaMumifh ysupf ;Daom umvwn;f[al om umv0yd wüdå raumi;faomri;f raumi;faomvwl Ykd jzpxf eG ;f&m tcsed f umvü tzwtf umjzpaf om tqMDoZm r&adS om q,Ef pS wf r;fü vjlzpvf m&\? ,i;fuohJ aYkd om q,Ef pS f wrf;umvü EGm;EkYdç qDOD;ç axmywfç &ufwuf&nfç 'defcJ[laom EGm;rSjzpfaom t&om (5)rsKd;wdkYonf jywfukef\/ vl;xrif;onf tjrwfqkH;abmZOf jzpfae\? vlUavmuü tu,fí vlyif jzpfvm&ygaomf vn;f ori f om;aumiwf EYkd iS hfwal om touaf r;G&jci;f &adS e\? þo Ykdoabm&adS om umv0yd wtdå cgü ukodkvfuH\ tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef tcgtcGifhum; r&Sdjzpfae\? pifppf tukodkvf\omvQif tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef tcGifhtvrf;onf yGifhvef;vsuf&Sdaeay\/ þodkYvQif umvorÜwådonf wm;jrpftyfukefonf\tjzpf aMumi hftusK;duakd y;jci;fimS rprG ;fEikd jfzpaf eMuuek af om tuok vkd uf wH oYkd n f umv0yd wodå Ykda&;S½SLa&muf í umv0dywådudk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\/ - þodkYvQif bk&m;&Sifonf uGJuGJjym;jym; odawmfrl\/ (tbd-|-2-423/)

4/ tjcm; wpaf ,muaf om ow0å g\ oEmÅ eüf vf n;f rsm;pmG uek af om raumi;fr Ituok vkd uf wH oYkd nf

&MdSuuek \f / xrkd aumi;fr Ituok vkd uf wH oYkd n fjynjhfynphf pHk HkBuKd;pm;tm;xwk xf m;tyaf om um,ya,m\* 0pyD a,m\* raemya,m\*wn;f[al om ya,m\*orwÜ üdå wnaf eaom xokd w0å g\oEmÅ eüf tusK;dray; Edkifukefav&m? xdkodkYyif tusKd;ray;Edkifukefao;aomfvnf; xdkowå0gonf ysufpD;aomya,m\*&Sdjcif; wnf;[laom ya,m\*0dywådü wnfaeonfjzpfí olUtoufudk owfjcif; tp&Sdukefaom tukodkvf ur®yx (10)yg;wdkYudk = 'kp½dkuf (10)yg;wdkYudk jyKusifh\/ xdkolUudk cdk;xkwfcdk;xnf cdk;&mygypönf;ESihfwuG vuf&zrf;,lí bk&ifrif;jrwftm; jyMuukef\/ &Sifbk&ifxHodkY oGif;Muukef\/ bk&ifrif;uvnf; rsm;pGm ukefaom ESdyfpuf n§Of;yef;rIwdkYudk jyKapí owf&ef ao'PftrdefY csrSwfvdkuf\/ þodkYvQif ya,m\* orwÜ udå wm;jrptf yuf ek of n\f tjzpaf Mumi hftusK;duakd y;jci;fimS rprG ;fEikd fjzpaf eMuuek af om tuok vkd f uHwdkYonf ya,m\*0dywådodkY a&S;½SLa&mufí ya,m\*0dywådudk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\? -- þodkYvQif b&k m;&iS of n f oad wmrf \l / -- þovYkd Qif (4)yg;uek af om orwÜ wdå oYkd n f wm;jrpxf m;tyaf om raumi;frI tukodkvfuHonf tusKd;udkray;rlí (4)yg;ukefaom0dywådwdkYodkY a&S;½SLa&mufrS (4)yg;ukefaom0dywåd wdkYudk tpGJjyK&ygrS tusKd;udk ay;Edkif\/ (tbd-|-2-423/)

## acwå&yfem;í pOf;pm;Munfhyg

twwd bf 0xxkd ukd jyKpyk sK;daxmixf m;cahJ om tuok vkd uf wH oYkd nuf m; ow0å gwikd ;f0, f ten;fEiS fh

trsm; qdkovdk &SdMu\/ toifolawmfaumif;\ oEÅmefüvnf; tenf;ESihf trsm;um; &Sdaernfom jzpaf yon/f orwÜ wdå &m; (4)yg;wuYkd m; xtkd uok vkd uf wH uYkd kd tusK;dray;Eikd af tmi f wm;jrpxf m;Eikd af om pGrf;tm;&SdMu\/ odkYaomf 0dywådw&m; (4)yg;wdkYum; tukodkvfuHwdkYudk raumif;usKd;ay;Edkifatmif wHcg; zGifhvsuf qD;BudKaeMu\/

tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;onf twdwfoHo&m tqufqufu jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhrdaom tukodkvfuHaMumifh jzpfay:vmrnfh raumif;onfh qif;&Jonfh tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk tvdkr&SdcJhygrl ,if; tuok vkd uf wH uYkd raumi;fon hf qi;f&oJ n hf tusK;dw&m;wuYkd kd ray;prG ;fEikd af vmuaf tmi f wm;jrpxf m; Edkifonfh pGrf;tm;&Sdaom orÜwådw&m; (4)yg;wdkYudk rdrdoEÅmefü jynfhpkHaeatmif BudK;yrf;&ayrnf/ xdkorÜwådw&m; (4)yg;wdkYwGif ,cktcg toifolawmfaumif;\ oEÅmefü ---

1/ vlUb0udk &&Sdxm;jcif;wnf;[laom \*wdorÜwådç

2/ tvGefBuD; t½kyfrqdk;jcif; ajcvuft\*Fg jynfhpkHjcif;wnf;[laom Oy"dorÜwådç

3/ b&k m;&iS \f omoemawm fxeG ;fum;&m oal wmof jlrwwf Ykdjzpxf eG ;fay:aygu&f m tcsed uf mvaumi;f

[laom umvorÜwådç

þ orÜwådw&m; (3)rsKd;wdkYonf urÇmOD;umvuJhodkYç bk&m;yGifh&mumvuJhodkYç pMu0aw;rif;wdkY

jzpfxGef;&mtcgumvuJhodkY tvGefBuD; tqifhrjrifhapumrl txdkuftavsmuf wnfvsufyif &SdMu\/ toiof al wmaf umi;ftaejzi hf aemuxf y f jznphf uG íf vukd ef mjyKusi&hf rn hf orwÜ rdå mS ya,m\*orwÜ ydå if jzp\f / toiof al wmaf umi;fon f ---

1/ um,uH pifMu,frI &Sdatmif BudK;yrf;yg/

2/ 0pDuH pifMu,frI &Sdatmif BudK;yrf;yg/

3/ raemuH pifMu,frI &Sdatmif BudK;yrf;yg/ um,u H 0puD H raemurH sm; tNy;Dwikd pf iMfu,Ef ikd af &;twuG f toiof al wmaf umi;fon f t&,d m

wdkY\ jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom r\*¾if (8)yg; tusifhjrwfw&m;udk pHcsdefrD jznfhusifhyg/

1/ or®m0gpm or®mur®EÅ or®mtmZD0wnf;[laom oDvr\*¾ifudk jzLpifatmif jznfhusifhyg/

2/ or®m0g,mr or®mowd or®morm"dwnf;[laom orm"dr\*¾ifudk pHcsdefrD xlaxmifyg/

3/ orm® '|d dorm® ouyF wÜ n;f[al om ynmr\*i¾ uf kdjynphf aHk tmi fjznuhf siyhf g/ pwok poö rm® '|d Ód Puf kd

&atmif BudK;yrf;yg/ toiof al wmaf umi;f\ ---

1/ jzLpifaom oDvç

2/ wnfMunfaom Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"dç

3/ opömav;yg;udk trSeftwdkif; xdk;xGif;odjrifwwfaom or®m'd|dÓPfynm --þ ovD orm" d ynm[al om oud m© o;Hk&y f tusijhfrwwf oYkd n f toiof al wmaf umi;f\ um,uH 0pDuH raemuHwdkYudk pifMu,fatmif aq;aMumokwfoifay;onfh t&d,r\*f a&pifwdkYyif jzpfMuonf/ ,if;odkY um,uH pifMu,frI &Sdatmifç 0pDuH pifMu,frI &Sdatmifç raemuH pifMu,frI &Sdatmif BudK;pm; tm;xkwfjcif;udk um,ya,m\* 0pDya,m\* raemya,m\*[k qdk\/ ,if;ya,m\*ESifh jynfhpkHjcif;udk ya,m\*orwÜ [då kqokd n/f ,i;fya,m\*orwÜ pdå uEf iS vhf n;f jynphf vHk Qi ftoiof al wmaf umi;f\ oEmÅ eüf \*wdç Oy"dç umvç ya,m\*[laom orÜwåd (4)yg;vkH; pkHvifoGm;NyD jzpf\/ ,if; orÜwådw&m; (4)yg;wdkYu twdwfoHo&m tqufqufu jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhrdaom aqmufwnfxm;tyfaom tukodkvfuHwdkYudk tusK;day;ciG rhf &atmi fwm;jrpxf m;Murn fjzpaf yon/f xakd Mumi hftoiof al wmaf umi;fon fqi;f&oJ nhf raumi;fon hftusK;dw&m;wuYkd kdtvrkd &cdS yhJ gvQi f toiof al wmaf umi;f\ um,u H 0puD H raemuwH uYkd kd jzLpiaf tmi f aq;aMumowk of iaf y;Eikd of n hfjyKjyiaf jymi;fvaJ y;Eikd of n hfovD orm" d ynm oud m© o;Hk&yf tusifhjrwfwdkYudk ½dkaoBudK;EGHpGm jznfhusifhyg/ pdwf"mwfudk jyKjyifajymif;vJay;yg/ ]]vl rvkHYv ewf rrbl;}} [laom qdk½dk;pum;ESifhtnD ya,m\*puf csKdUwJhysufpD;cJhvQif tukodkvfuHrsm;rSm aU&Swef;odkYwufvmí ukodkvfuHwdkYrSm tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef tcgtcGifh roifh &Sdwwfacs\/ owdjyKav/

## Oyrmaqmifí jyqdkykH

a,musfm;wpOf ;Don fwikd ;fjynüf tusK;d&odS n hfvyk if e;f&ywf pcf uk kd&uG af qmiaf y;jci;fjzi hf&iS bf &k iuf kd ESpfoufap&m\/ xdktcgü xdka,mufsm;tm; bk&ifrif;u &mxl; wpfckudk ay;í Zeyk'f wpfckudk NrdKUpm;

&mG pm;tjzp fay;av&m\/ xakd ,musfm;on fxZkd ey'k uf kdaumi;fpmG o;HkpjJGci;fimS w&m;aom en;fvr;fjzihf &&adS om tceG tf wwk jfzi hf cpH m;jci;fimS ausey f a&mi&hf jJci;fimS rprG ;fEikd jfzpaf e\/ awmw&d pmä e f jzpaf om arsmuof n f xri;fxwk uf kd &&adS omtcg xri;fxwk tf ay:u zUJGcsnxf m;aom BuKd;uakd jzí pm;&reS ;fukd rood jzi hfxri;fxwk \f ab;ujzpaf pç atmuuf jzpaf p wppf wHk pcf ak om t&yüf cíJG ysupf ;DapouohJ Ykd þOyrmtw len;fvr;f Oyg,üf ruRr;fusiaf om a,musfm;onvf n;f w&m;aomen;fvr;fjzi hf&&adS om tcGeftwkwf vpm &du©mwnf;[laom pnf;pdrfwdkYudk okH;aqmif cHpm;zdkY&ef roday? rvdkufemay? ysufpD; ap\/

rdrd tydkifpm;&aom Zeyk'fwGif aexdkifol wpfOD;OD;\ aumif;aom oabm&Sdaom ,mOf&xm; uRefa,mufsm; uRefrdef;r tm&mrf = O,smOf v,f,m wpfckckudk awGUjrif\? awGUorQ tm;vkH;udk tEdkif txu f v,k \l / Zey'k üf aexidk of wl oYkd n f--- ]]þoul m; ri;f\tuRr;f0iof wl n;f}} þo Ykd pO;fpm;Muí wpfpkHwpfckaom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;iSm r0hHr&J jzpfaeMu\? rpGrf;Ekdif jzpfaeMu\/ xZkd ey'k uf kdtyikd pf m;&aom xakd ,musfm;on ftjcm;aom omí ri;fuRr;f0iaf om ri;f\trwBfu;D

tay:ü apmuf m;jye\f / xtkd rwBfu;Don f xokd ul kd zr;f,íl aumi;fpmG axmi;fxtk yof n f rnaf vmuf atmif axmif;xkapí ajrudk ausmufukef;jzifh yGwfwdkufapí qGJxkwfapí rif;odkYcsOf;uyfí --- ]]t&Sif rif;jrwf þrnfaomolonf t&Sifrif;jrwf\ Zeyk'fudk zsufqD;yg\/}} --- þodkY oHawmfOD; wifí zr;f,al p&m\/ b&k irf i;fBu;Duvn;f tcsKyaf xmiüf csKyaf EmS iaf pí --- ]]xtkd rn&f odS ol n f tb,of \l tb,tf &m0wK¬u kdaqmi,f tl yof en;f}} - þo YkdNrKdUxüJ pnuf kdvnaf p&m\/ vwl oYkd n fvmvwuf ek -f í - ]]uRefawmfrsKd;\ þrnfaom Opömudk ,ltyfygNyD? uRefawmfrsKd;\ þrnfaom Opömudk ,ltyfygNyD?}} þodkY atmf[pfoHaygif; taxmifudk xapukef&m\/ bk&ifrif;BuD;onf wdkif;xuftvGef pdwfqdk;onf jzpíf xokd ul kd tcsKyaf xmiüf en;ftrsK;drsK;djzi hf nO§ ;fye;fEydS pf u&f e f tred cYf svukd \f / ao'Paf y;vukd \f /

tavmi;fu kd ook meüf peG yYf p&f e f tred cYf svukd \f / cwxf m;aom vuxf yd af jcxyd wf uYkd kd jye,f al qmicf &hJ ef trdefYay;vdkuf\/ þOyrmtwl rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-2-423-425/)

## OyrmeESifh Oyar,s ESD;aESmí jyqdkykH

xakd ,musfm;\ wikd ;fjyntf wuG f wppf wHk pcf ak om vyk if e;fjzi hf&iS bf &k iuf kdEpS of uaf pí &mx;lXmeE&Å u kd&ty&f mtcguohJ Ykdyxk Zk e\f vn;f wppf wHk pcf ak om aumi;fruI ok vkd af Mumi hfewjfyn fewaf vmu ü jzp&f mtcgu kd rwS yf g/ xakd ,musfm;on f Zey'k uf kd zsuqf ;Dí Zey'k af eo l vwl \Ykd Opmö u kd ,vl waf omf wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom Opöm&Sif\ wpfpkHwpfckaom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;iSm r&J0Hh rpGrf;Edkif&m tcguJhodkY þa,musfm;onvf n;f ewjfynef waf vmuü jzpvf waf om f tuok vkd uf \H tusK;day;&e f tciG thf cgukd r&&mtcgu kdrwS of m;yg/ xakd ,musfm;\ wpaf eoY ü wpaf ,muaf om rrd xd u f omí ri;fuRr;f0iaf om trwfBuD;ü apmfum;rdí xdkrdrdxuf omí rif;uRrf;0ifaom trwfBuD;u pdwfqdk;onfjzpfí xdk a,musfm;u kdaxmi;fxak pí b&k irf i;fBu;Dtm; oaH wmOf ;Dwiíf tcsKyaf xmiüf aEmS izf UJGapty&f mtcgukd uohJ Ykdþa,musfm;\ ewjfynrf Spak wí i&üJ jzp&f mtcgu kdrwS of m;yg/ Opmö &iS jfzpMfuuek af om Zey'k af eol vlwdkYu - ]]uRefawmfrsKd;\ þrnfaom Opömudk ,ltyfygNyD? uRefawmfrsKd;\ þrnfaom Opömudk ,ltyf ygNyD?}} - þodkY atmf[pf&mtcgudkuJhodkY xdka,mufsm;onf i&Jüjzpfvwfaomf tvkH;pkHaom tukodkvf uHwdkY\ aygif;pkí zrf;,l&mtcgudk rSwfyg/ okomefü pGefYypfcJhNyD;aemuf cwfxm;aom vufxdyf ajcxdyf wuYkd kdjyeaf qmi,f vl m&mtcguukd ohJ Ykdwpcf wk pcf ak om uoH n f uek Nfy;Dvwaf om f tusK;day;Ny;Dvwaf omf tjcm;aom uH\ tusKd;aMumifh i&JrS OD;acgif;udk rajr§mufcsDEdkifrlí tvkH;pkHaom urÇmywfvkH; i&Jü usu&f mtcgu kd i&'J uk © cpH m;&&mtcgu kd rwS yf g/ reS af yon f--- urmÇ ywvf ;Hk i&üJ wnaf e&jci;foabm &Sdaom uHudk jyKusifhcJhrdjcif;aMumifh wpfurÇmywfvkH; i&Jü usuf&aom'ku© cH&aom owå0gwdkYonfum; wpfa,mufvnf;ruç ESpfa,mufvnf;ruç wpf&mvnf;ruç wpfaxmifvnf;ruay/ þodkY i&Jü usufae&aom i&J'ku© cHae&aom owå0gwdkYonf a&wGufjcif; \*Pef;ocFsm\vrf;udk ausmfvTm;vGefajrmufí oGm;Muukefowwf/ (tbd-|-2-424/)

## (\*) tkyfpk - uH (4) rsKd;

1/ þavmuü tcsKdUaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom rsm;pGmukefaom aumi;fruI ok vkd uf wH oYkd n f&dSMuuek \f / xukd wH oYkd n fvUljyn fewjfyn fjA[m® jhynwf n;f[al om \*wod rwÜ då ü wnfaeaom aumif;rI&Sif\ oEÅmefü tusKd;ay;Edkifukef&m\/ (xdkaumif;rI&Sifonf \*wdorÜwådü wnfaecJhvQif xdkukodkvfuHwdkYu tusKd;ay;Edkifukef&m\[k qdkvdkonf/) odkYaomf xdkaumif;rI&Sifonf wpcf ak om raumi;fr I tuok vkd uf aH Mumi hf \*w0d yd wjdåzpaf om i&üJ aomvf n;faumi;fç to&k um,bf üHk aomfvnf;aumif; jzpfae&jyef\/ xdkuJhodkYaom t&yfXmeüvnf; ukodkvfuHonf tusKd;udk ay;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif jzpfaejyef\/ pifppfrSmrl tukodkvfuHuomvQif tusKd;udk ay;jcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifae\? þodkYvQif xakd umi;fr&I iS fow0å g\ jyKpyk sK;daxmixf m;tyNfy;Duek af om uok vkd uf wH oYkd n f\*w0d yd wodå n fwm;jrpxf m; tyfukefonf jzpfí tusKd; ray;Edkifukef/ --- þodkY bk&m;&Sifonf uGJuGJjym;jym; odawmfrl\/

2/ tjcm;wpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom aqmufwnfxm; tyfNyD;ukefaom rsm;pGmukefaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ xdkaumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkYonf ½kyf&nf\ vSywifhw,fjcif; Oy"dorÜwådü wnfaeaom aumif;rI&Sif\oEÅmefü tusKd;ay;Edkifukef&m\/ (xakd umi;fr&I iS of n f Oy"od rwÜ üdå wnaf ecvhJ Qi f Oy"od rwÜ Edå iS hfjynphf cHk vhJ Qi f xukd ok vkd uf wH oYkd n f tusK;d ay;Edkifukef&m\/) odkYaomf xdkaumif;rI&Sifonf wpfckaom raumif;rI tukodkvfuHaMumifh ysufpD;aom Oy"d½kyf&nf&Sdjcif; Oy"d0dywådü wnfae&onfjzpfí ½kyftqif;rvSry jzpfae\/ wapäajrbkwfESifh wlae \/ xdkyk\*¾dKvfonf rif;rsKd;rif;EG,fü vljzpfvm&onf tu,fírlvnf; jzpfapOD;awmh? þodkYyif rif;rsKd; rif;EG,fü vljzpfvm&ygaomfvnf; crnf;awmfrif;w&m;BuD; uG,fvGefaomtcgü ]]taoa& r&Sdaom þrif;om;tm; wdkif;jynftkyfcsKyfrif;vkyfjcif;jzifh tb,ftusKd;&SdtHhenf;}} - þodkY wdkif;oljynfom;wdkYu ajymqdkjcif;aMumifh rif;tjzpfudk r&Edkif &Sdwwf\/ ppfolBuD;tdrf ponfwdkYü tu,fí vljzpfvm&onf jzpfapOD;awmh? xdkodkYyifjzpfygaomfvnf; ppfolBuD;&mxl; ponfwdkYudk r&Edkif&Sdwwf\/ þt&mü þ,ck ajymqdkaeaom teuft"dyÜg,fudk xif&Sm;pGm jzpfapjcif;tusKd;iSm 'Dyrif;\ 0w¬Kudk ajymqdkxdkuf\/

'Dyrif;\ crnf;awmf rif;w&m;BuD;onf om;&wem arG;zGm;vwfaomf rdzk&m;tm; MunfndKí quk kd ay;oem;\/ rzd &k m;uvn;f quk dk,íl xm;\/ ri;fom;uav; cek pEf pS f &pS Ef pS ft&,G &f &dS mtcgüyif rif;&ifjyifü MuufwdkufyGJwpfck usif;yvsuf MuufwdkYudk cGyfap\/ wpfaumifaom Muufonf ysHwufí ri;fom;i,\f rsupf wd uYkd kdazmucf vJG ukd \f / rsuvf ;Hk EpS vf ;Hkv;Hk ysupf ;DomG ;\/ ri;fom;\r,af wmjfzpaf om rdzk&m;onf om;\ (15)ESpf (16)ESpft&G,f &Sd&mtcgü rif;tjzpfudk aqmifaptHh[k MuHpnf pOf;pm;í &iS bf &k ixf oH YkdcsO;fuyíf oaH wmOf ;Dwi\f - ]]toeYkd n;f t&iS rf i;fjrw f...t&iS rf i;fjrwwf oYkd n fri;fom; i,\f ar;GzmG ;&mtcgumvü quk kday;oem;awmrf cl \hJ / ErS awmof n f xqkd uk kd,íl xm;cNhJy?D ,ctk cgü xdkqkudk ,lvdkyg\}} - [k þodkY oHawmfOD;wifvdkuf\/ ]]t&Sifrdzk&m; ...aumif;NyD? tvdk&Sd&m qkudk ,layawmh}} - [k qdk\/

]]t&Sifrif;jrwf ...ESrawmfonf t&Sifrif;jrwfwdkY\ txHrS wpfpkHwpfckaom r&zl;ao;aom qk rnfonf r&Sdyg? ,cktcgüum; ESrawmf\om;awmftm; rif;tjzpfudk ay;ygavmh}} - þodkY oHawmfOD; wifvdkuf\/

]]t&Sifrdzk&m; ...toif\ om;awmfonfum; udk,ft\*Fg csKdUwJhae\/ xdk oifhom;awmftm; rif;tjzpfudk ay;jcif;iSm rwwfaumif;yg}} - þodkY ajymqdkvdkuf\/

]]t&iS rf i;fjrwwf oYkd n fuReaf wmrf \ EpS of uaf om quk kday;jci;fimS rprG ;fEikd uf ek yf gbvJ su ftb,f aMumifh qkudk ay;cJhygukefoenf;}} - þodkY oHawmfOD;wifvdkufjyef\/ b&k irf i;fBu;Don ftveG tf uoJ mvQi fpum;jzi hfEydS pf utf yuf ek of njfzpíf = pum;em tx;kdc&H onf jzpfí - ]]oif\om;awmftm; vuFmuRef; wpfuRef;vkH;ü rif;tjzpfudk ay;jcif;iSm rwwfaumif;yg? em\*'yD uRe;füum; x;DjzLu kdpukd xf al pí aeapavm}h} - [ kajymqíkd em\*'yD uRe;fo YkdyvYkd ukd \f / xrkd i;fom; onf 'Dyrif; rnfonf jzpfavNyD/ rsufpdcsKdUwJhol tu,fí rjzpfjim;thH? þodkY rsufpdrcsKdUwJhvwfaomf ,lZem (300) &Sdaom oD[dkVfuRef; wpfuRef;vkH;ü tvkH;pkHaom orÜwåd tjcHt&H&Sdaom rif;tjzpfudk &av&m\/ þodkYvQif aqmufwnfxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom jyKpkysKd;axmiftyfNyD;ukefaom ukodkvfuHwdkY onf Oy"d0dywådonf wm;jrpftyfukefonfjzpfí tusKd;ray;Edkifukef/ --- þodkY bk&m;&Sifonf uGJuGJ jym;jym; odawmfrl\/ (tbd-|-2-425/)

3/ tjcm;wpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom aqmufwnf xm;tyNfy;Duek af om rsm;pmG uek af om aumi;fruI ok vkd uf wH oYkd n f&dSMuuek \f / xakd umi;fruI ok vkd uf wH oYkd nf umvorÜwådü wnfaeaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefü tusKd;ay;Edkifukef&m\/ (xdkaumif;rI&Sifonf umv orÜwådü vlvmjzpf&vQif xdkukodkvfuHwdkYonf tusKd;ay;Edkifukef&m\/) odkYaomf xdkaumif;rI&Sifonf wpfckaom raumif;rI tukodkvfuHaMumifh raumif;aomrif;ç raumif;aomvlwdkY jzpfxGef;&mumvç tzwftumjzpfaom tqDMoZm r&Sdaom tvGefwdkawmif;aom oufwrf;&Sdaom tusKd;ay;xdkuf&m \*w\d tpeG tf zsm;jzpaf om tcsed uf mvwn;f[al om umv0yd wüdå vjlzpvf m&\/ xukd ohJ aYkd om umv 0dywåd tcsdeftcgrsKd;üvnf; aumif;rIukodkvfuHonf tusKd;udk ay;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ þodkYvQif aqmufwnfxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom jyKpkysKd;axmiftyfNyD;ukefaom ukodkvfuHwdkYonf umv0dywådonf wm;jrpftyfukefonfjzpfí tusKd;ray;Edkifukef/ --- þodkY bk&m;&Sifonf uGJuGJjym;jym; odawmfrl\/

(tbd-|-2-425/)

4/ tjcm;wpaf ,muaf om y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf vn;f aqmuwf nxf m;tyNfy;Duek af om jyKpyk sK;daxmixf m; tyfNyD;ukefaom rsm;pGmukefaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ xdkaumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkYonf ya,m\*orÜwådü wnfaeaom ol\ oEÅmefü tusKd;ay;Edkifukef&m\/ (aumif;rI&Sifonf um,uH pif Mu,frI 0pDuH pifMu,frI raemuH pifMu,frI &Sdatmif oDv orm"d ynm odu©mokH;&y ftusifhjrwfwdkYudk jynjhfynphf pHk Hk BuKd;pm;tm;xwk jfci;f ya,m\*orwÜ då &cdS vhJ Qi f xukd ok vkd uf wH oYkd n f tusK;day;Eikd uf ek &f m\?) oaYkd om f xakd umi;fr&I iS of nuf m; ya,m\*0yd wüdå &ywf nvf su f ygPmwyd gw paom tuok vkd uf ry® x w&m; (10)yg; 'pk ½ukd wf &m;wuYkd kdveG uf sL;jyKusijhfye\f / tv;HkpaHk omovD r&odS l'ókvD y\*k Kd¾v fjzpaf Mumi;f jzpf&m raumif;rI tukodkvf[lorQudk jynfhap\/ xdkYjyif xdk'kóDvyk\*¾dKvfESifh twlwuG ZmwfwlEG,fwl jzpfukefaom trsKd;wdkYaomfrSvnf; orD;aqmifrI orD;ydkYrIwnf;[laom xdrf;jrm;vufxyfjcif; r\*FvmrI wdkYudk rjyKvkyfMuukef/ rdef;rMuL;onfh = rdef;rvdkufpm;onfh aoaomufMuL;onfh a<utefMuL;onfh þolonf ,kwfrmaom a,mufsm;wnf;? þodkY ajymí a0;pGma&SmifMuOfMuukef\/ ya,m\*orÜwådpuf csKUdwahJ eonthf wuG af Mumi hfaqmuwf nxf m;tyNfy;Duek af om aumi;fruI ok vkd uf wH oYkd n ftusK;day;jci;fimS rpGrf;EdkifMuukef/ þodkYvQif aqmufwnfxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkYonf ya,m\* 0yd wodå n f wm;jrptf yuf ek of njfzpíf tusK;dray;Eikd uf ek /f --- þo Ykdb&k m;&iS of n f uuJG jJGym;jym; oad wmf rl\/ þodkYvQif av;rsKd;ukefaom orÜwådwdkYodkY a&S;½SLa&mufí av;rsKd;ukefaom orÜwådwdkYudk tpGJjyKí

tusKd;ay;wwfaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkYonf av;rsKd;ukefaom 0dywådwdkYonf wm;jrpftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tusKd;ray;Edkif/ (tbd-|-2-425-426/)

## (C) tkyfpk uH (4) rsKd;

1/ tjcm;wpaf ,muaf om y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf vn;f aqmuwf nxf m;tyNfy;Duek af om jyKpyk sK;daxmixf m; tyfNyD;ukefaom rsm;pGmukefaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ xdkaumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkYonf tyg,f (4)bkHwnf;[laom \*wd0dywådü wnfaeaomol\ oEÅmefü tusKd;ray;Edkifukef&m/ odkYaomf xdkaumif;rI&Sifonf wpfckaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHaMumifh vlUjynf ewfjynf jA[®mhjynfwnf;[laom \*wod rwÜ üdå omvQi f jzp&f \/ x\*kd wod rwÜ üdå xakd umi;fr&I iS \f xakd umi;fruI ok vkd uf wH oYkd n f uyaf &muf vmMuuek íf tvnS uhf s tvnS uhf stm;jzi hf aumi;fusK;du kd ay;Muuek \f / wp&f wH pcf gü vUljynvf Ulavm uü jzpfapMuukef\/ wpf&Hwpfcgü ewfjynfewfavmuü jzpfapMuukef\/ wpf&Hwpfcgü jA[®mhjynf jA[m® ah vmuü jzpaf pMuuek \f / þovYkd Qi f \*w0d yd wodå n f wm;jrptf yuf ek of n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf tusK;d udk ay;jcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifMuukefaom ukodkvfuHwdkYonf \*wdorÜwådodkY a&S;½SLa&mufí \*wdorÜwådudk tpGJ jyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\/ --- þodkYvQif bk&m;&Sifonf uGJuGJjym;jym; odawmfrl\/ (tbd-|-2-426/)

2/ tjcm;wpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; aqmufwnfxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom jyKpkysKd;axmif xm;tyfNyD;ukefaom rsm;pGmukefaom aumif;rI ukodkvfuHwdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ xdkaumif;rI ukodkvf uHwdkYonf ½kyftqif;\ rvSy rwifhw,fjcif;wnf;[laom Oy"d0dywådü wnfaeaomol\ oEÅmefü tusKd;ray;Edkifavukef&m/ odkYaomf xdkaumif;rI&Sifonf wpfckaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHaMumifh Oy"d orwÜ üdå omvQi f wnaf e&\? tveG tf qi;fv\S ? ½cI sipf z,G wf iwhf ,\f ? Munnf Kdz,G \*f Pk uf kd aqmi\f / jA[®m\ twåabmESifh wlaom twåabm &Sd\/ xdkaumif;rI&Sif\ Oy"dorÜwådü wnfaeonfhtwGuf aMumi hfaumi;fruI ok vkd uf wH oYkd n ftusK;du kday;Muuek \f / xakd umi;fr&I iS of n ftu,íf ri;frsK;dri;fE,G üf jzpfjim;thH? þodkY jzpfvwfaomf rdrdrS wpfyg;ukefaom tjcm;tjcm;ukefaom tBuD;jzpfMuukefaom aemiaf wmrf i;fom;woYkd n fxi&f mS ;&ydS guek af omvf n;f - ]]þri;fom;\ cEm¨ u,kd tf waå bmon fjynphf \Hk = a,musfm;jrwwf \Ykd vuP© mEiS hf jynphf \Hk / þri;fom;on f x;DjzLu kd pukd xf al ptyaf om f vtl aygi;f\ csrf;omjcif;onf jzpfayvwåHU}} - þodkY wdkifyifí xdkOy"dorÜwådESifh jynfhpkHaom rif;om;udkyifvQif ri;ftjzpüf tbod ud af &pi f oeG ;fzse;fMuuek \f / tu,íf trd af &U rS i;f\trd f ponwf üYkd vjlzpvf mvwf aomf zciftdrfa&U Srif;\ uG,fvGef&mtcgü tdrfaU&Srif;tjzpfudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç ppfolBuD;&mxl;udk aomfvnf;aumif;ç b@mpdk;&mxl;udkaomfvnf;aumif;ç olaX;&mxl;udkaomfvnf;aumif; &&SdEdkif\/ þovYkd Qi fOy"0d yd wodå n fwm;jrptf yuf ek of n\f tjzpaf Mumi hftusK;duakd y;jci;fimS rprG ;fEikd Mfuuek af om ukodkvfuHwdkYonf Oy"dorÜwådodkY a&S;½SLa&mufí Oy"dorÜwådudk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Muukef\/ --- þodkY vQif bk&m;&Sifonf uGJuGJjym;jym; odawmfrl\/ (tbd-|-2-426/)

3/ tjcm;wpfa,mufaom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; aqmufwnfxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom jyKpkysKd;axmif tyfNyD;ukefaom rsm;pGmukefaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ xdkaumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkYonf raumif;aomrif;ç raumif;aom vlwdkY\ jzpfxGef; ay:ayguf&m umv0dywådü wnfae&aom ol\ oEÅmefü tusKd;ray;Edkifavukef&m/ odkYaomf xdkaumif;rI&Sifonfum; wpfckaom aumif;rIukodkvfuH aMumifh rif;aumif;rif;jrwf olawmfoljrwfwdkY jzpfxGef;&m yGifhxGef;ay:aygufawmfrl&m tcsdefumv wnf;[laom umvorÜwådü vljzpfvm&\/ xdkuJhodkY ½Ityfaom jynfhpkHaom umvü = umvorÜwådü vljzpfvm&aom aumif;rI&Sif\ oEÅmefü aumif;rIukodkvfuHonf tusKd;udk ay;Edkif\/ xdkt&mü r[m aomP rax&fjrwfBuD;\ þ0w¬Kudk ajymqdkxdkuf\/ (tbd-|-2-426/)

## r[maomPrax&fjrwfBuD;\0w¬K

(tbd-|-2-426/)

vuFm'Dy trnf&aom oD[dkVfuRef;0,f jAm[®Pwdó olykefab;qdk;BuD; jzpf&mtcgü pdwåv

yAwÁ awmiaf usmi;fwukd Bfu;Dü (12000) uek af om &[e;fawmwf oYkd n fowD i;fo;Hkawmrf Mluuek \f / xtYkd wl wdór[m0d[m&ausmif;wdkufBuD;üvnf; (12000) ukefaom &[ef;awmfwdkYonf rSDwif; aexdkif owD i;fo;Hkawmrf Mluuek \f / ,i;fausmi;fwukd Bfu;D EpS wf ukd vf ;HkwüYkd vn;f o;HkEpS pf mtwuG f 'ge0w f tjzpf wnfxm;aom pyg;udk wpfnOfhwnf;üyif <uufBuD;wdkYonf cJpm;í zGJrQudkom xm;&pfcJhMuukef\/ pdwåvyAÁwawmifausmif;wdkufBuD;ü oDwif;okH;awmfrlaom &[ef;oHCmawmfwdkYonf ]]wdór[m 0[d m&ausmi;fwukd Bfu;Dü 'ge0wof n f(= 'ge0wtf jzp fwnxf m;aom pyg;on)f jzpvf wUHå = &adS yvwUHå? xdkwdór[m0d[m&ausmif;wdkufBuD;odkY oGm;í oDwif;okH;MuukeftHh}} - þodkY wdkifyifí pdwåvyAÁw awmifausmif;wdkufBuD;rS xGufcGmawmfrlcJhMuukef\/ wódr[m0[d m&ausmi;fwukd Bfu;Düvn;f owD i;fo;Hkawmrf al om &[e;foCH mawmwf oYkd n f ]]pwd å

vyAÁwawmifausmif;wdkufBuD;üvnf; 'ge0wfonf (= 'ge0wftjzpf wnfxm;aom pyg;onf) jzpfay vwåHU = &SdayvwåHU? xdkpdwåvyAÁwawmifausmif;wdkufBuD;odkY oGm;í oDwif;okH;MuukeftHh}} - þodkY wdkifyifí wdór[m0d[m&ausmif;wdkufBuD;rS xGufcGmawmfrlcJhMuukef\/

ESpfbufaom oHCmwdkYonfvnf; euf½Idif;vSaom wpfckaom acsmufurf;yg;ü aygif;qkHrdMuí tcsif;csif; ar;jref;avQmufxm;MunfhMu&m 'ge0wf\ ukefqkH;onf\ tjzpfudk odawmfrlMuukef\/ ,if;odkY odawmfrlMuNyD;aemuf ]]xdkausmif;wdkufodkY jyefoGm;í tb,fudk jyKEdkifukefthHenf;}} - þodkY wdkifyifawmfrlMuí (24000) ukefaom &[ef;awmfwdkYonf euf½Idif;vSaom acsmufurf;yg;&Sd&m awmtkyfBuD;twGif;odkY 0ifa&mufawmfrlMuí xdkifaewdkif;aom enf;jzifhomvQif = xdkifvsufomvQif tEkyg'daooedAÁme"mwfjzifh y&dedAÁmefpHawmfrlMuukef\/ aemufydkif;umv0,f jAm[®Pwdó olykefab;BuD; Nidrf;at;vwfaomf &[ef;oHCmawmfonf ewfwdkYoeif; odMum;rif;udk ac:aqmifí "mwfawmfwdkYudk wpfaygif;wnf; aqmif,lí "mwfawmfwdkY udef;0yf&m apwDawmfudk wnfaqmufawmfrl\/

(tbd-|-2-426/)

þpum;&yfudk r[mypö&dt|uxmü qdkaMumif;udk rlv#Dum (rlv#D-2-211/) ü zGifhqdkxm;\/

jAm[P® wódoyl ek of nvf n;f Zey'k uf kd v,k uzf suqf ;Dav\/ &[e;foCH mawmof n f pak ygi;f

wdkifyifí ]]olykefudk wm;jrpfay;yg}} - [k þodkY ajymqdk&ef odMum;rif;\ txHodkY rax&f (8)yg;wdkYudk apvTwfawmfrlvdkuf\/ ewfwdkYoeif; odMum;rif;u - ]]t&Sifbk&m;wdkY ...wynfhawmf 'g,umawmf odMum;onf jzpfNyD;aom olykefudk wm;jrpfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifyg? oHCmawmfonf orkj'm\ wpfbuf urf;odkY (tdE´d,bufodkY) <uawmfrlyg/ wynfhawmf 'g,umawmf odMum;onf orkj'mü apmifha&Smuf jcif;udk jyKygthH}} þodkY avQmufxm;\/ t&yfrsufESm tm;vkH;wdkYrS oHCmawmfonf em\*'DyuRef;odkY <uawmfrlí ZrÁKaumvqdyfü bkHokH;xyf&Sdaom azmifBuD;ukd zGJUapNyD/ wpfxyfonf a&ü epfjrKyfae\? wpfxyfü &[ef;oHCm oDwif;oHk;awmfrl\? wpfxyfü oydwf ouFef;wdkYudk xm;awmfrlMu\/ oH,kwåedum,fudk aqmifawmfrlaom plVoD0rax&fç £od'wårax&fç r[maomPrax&f --þrax&jfrwBfu;D o;Hkyg;wuYkd m; x&kd [e;fy&od wwf \Ykd tBu;DtuwJ YkdjzpMfu\/ xrkd ax&jfrwBfu;D o;Hkyg; wdkYwGif plVoD0rax&f £od'wårax&f rax&fjrwfBuD; ESpfyg;wdkYu r[maomPrax&fjrwfBuD;ukd --]]igh&Sif r[maomP ...azmifBuD;ay:odkY wufyg}}[k rdefYqdkawmfrlMu\/

]]t&Sifbk&m;wdkY ...t&Sifbk&m;wdkYaum todkYenf;}}

]]ig&h iS f ...a&ü aojci;fonvf n;faumi;fç uek ;fay:ü aojci;fonvf n;faumi;f wpcf wk n;fom wn;f? igwoYkd n frvukd uf ek tf ?hH oaYkd om foiuhf kdtrjDSyKí aemitf em\*wüf omoemawm\f tpOtf quf onf wnfvwåHU? igh&Sif ...oifonf vdkufoGm;ayawmh}} þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrlMu\/

]]t&Sifbk&m;wdkY ...t&Sifbk&m;wdkYonf rvdkufukefvwfaomf wynfhawmfonf rvdkufawmhyg}} þodkY jyefvnf avQmufxm;vdkuf\/ o;HkBurd wf ikd wf ikd fajymqakd vQmuxf m;ívn;f r[maomPrax&uf kdazmiaf y:owYkd ujfci;fimS rprG ;f

Edkifukefvwfaomf aemufaMumif; jyefawmfrlMu\/ xdkaemif plVoD0rax&fonf £od'wårax&fukd - ]]igh&Sif £od'wå ...aemiftem\*wfumvü r[maomPrax&fudk trSDjyKí omoemawmf\ tpOftqufonf wnfayvwåHU? xdkr[maomP rax&fudk vufrvGwfygESifh}} þodkY rdefYMum;awmfrl\/

]]t&Sifbk&m;wdkY ...t&Sifbk&m;wdkYaum todkYenf;}}[k ar;jref; avQmufxm;vkduf\/

]]igonf r[mapwDawmfudk &Sdcdk;tHh}} þodkY ajymqdkí £od'wårax&f r[maomPrax&f ESpfyg;wuYkd kdoeG of iqf ;Hkrí tpOtf wikd ;f c&;Da'opm&uD kd<ucsaD wmrf vl waf om fr[m0[d m&ausmi;fwukd Bfu;DoYkd aumi;fpmG qukd af &muaf wmrf \l / xtkd cgü r[m0[d m&ausmi;fwukd Bfu;Dum; &[e;foCH mwrYkd S qwd of Ok ;f vsu f &\dS ? apw&D ijfyiaf wmüf Muuqf yl iwf oYkd n f ri;fral eMu\? apwaD wmuf kd csKyH wk wf uYkd 0e;f&xH m;\? apwDawmfudk a&n§darSmfu ajr§;,Sufxm;\/ t&SifplVoD0rax&fjrwfBuD;onf oufawmfxif&Sm; jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sif\ tay:ü ½kdao ysyf0yfrI

tjcif;t&mudk jyouJhodkY r[mapwDawmfudk &Sdckd;í apwDawmf\ taemufbuf t&yfü wnf&Sdaom Z&yfodkY 0ifí Munfh½Izl;ajrmfvsuf --- ]]þodkY oabm&Sdonfrnfaom jrwfaom vmbfvmbç jrwfaom ausmfapmjcif;odkY a&mufawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;\ o&D&"mwfawmf arGawmfrsm;udk pkaygif; Xmyem&m XmeBuD;onf udk;uG,f&m r&Sd jzpf&avaygh}} --- þodkY MuHpnf awG;awmvsuf xdkifaeawmfrl\/ xtkd cgü ra0;veG ;fvaS om opyf iüf p;kdtyk íf aeaom ½uk Z© 0dk ;fewof n fc&;DomG ;orm; vUltoiG jfzihf wpuf rG ;fpm;aom qeuf vkd n;faumi;fç wivf cJ uJ vkd n;faumi;f ,al qmivf su f t&iS pf Vl o0D rax&jfrwf

Bu;D\ txoH Ykd vma&muíf --- ]]t&iS bf &k m;w Ykd ...tb,tf &yof Ykd <uawmrf MlurmS v}J}[ k avQmuxf m;

\/

Oygou 'g,um ...igonf awmift&yfodkY oGm;rvdkYyg}}[k jyefvnfí rdefYawmfrlvdkuf\/

]]wynfhawmfonfvnf; awmift&yfodkYyif oGm;vdkyg\/ t&Sifbk&m; ...twlwuG oGm;MuygpdkY}} [k ewfu avQmufxm;\/

]]'g,um ...igonf qGrf;rbkOf;ay;&aomaMumifh tm;r&Sd jzpfae\? oifoGm;ovdk oGm;EdkifpGrf; r&Sdyg? Oygoum ...oifonf a&U Su oGm;ESifhayawmh}}[k rdefYawmfrlvdkuf\/

]]wynahf wmof nvf n;f t&iS bf &k m; omG ;ovykd i fomG ;ayt}hH}[ kavQmuxf m;í t&iS pf Vl o0D rax&f jrwfBuD;\ oydwf ouFef;udk vSrf;,lvdkuf\/ wód0gy da&ue\f ueaf ygi½f ;dko Ykdwu&f mtcgüvn;f tazsm&f nuf kdjyKvyk íf oywd wf iG fxníhf

t&iS pf Vl o0D rax&jfrwBfu;Dtm; quuf y f vLS'ge;f\/ rax&jfrwBfu;D\ oEmÅ eüf azsm&f nuf kdaomuof ;Hk vukd tf yuf mrQüyivf Qi ften;fi,af om ceG tf m;on faumi;fpmG wnvf m\/ ½uk Z© 0kd ;fewof n fajraMum ½IHUí c&D;qufavaomf a0Pkjrpf teD;ü &[ef;wdkYonf pGefYypfxm;tyfaom ausmif;wpfausmif;odkY qdkufa&mufMuí t&SifplVoD0rax&fjrwfBuD; oDwif;okH;awmfrl&ef ae&mt&yfudk okwfoif &Sif;vif;í ay;\/ aemufwpfaeYü rax&fjrwfBuD;onf rsufESmopftyfNyD;umrQ jzpfvwfaomf ,m\*kudk usKdcsufí quuf y f vLS'ge;f\/ xakd emi f qrG ;fu kd csujfyKwíf ,m\* k aomuof ;HkNy;Daom rax&jfrwBfu;Dtm; qrG ;fukd qufuyf vSL'gef;\/ rax&fjrwfBuD;u ]]Oygoum ...oifhtwGuf csefxm;OD;avmh}}[k ajymqdkí oydwfudk vufjzifh ydwfxm;vdkuf\/ wynahf wmof n fra0;veG ;fvaS om t&yof YkdomG ;&ygrn?f a0;aom t&yof YkdomG ;&rn fr[wk yf g}}[k avQmufxm;í ½uk Z© 0kd ;fewof n frax&jfrwBfu;D\ oywd üf qrG ;fu kdavmi;fxníhf rax&fjrwBfu;Donf qGrf;pm;jcif;udpöukd jyKNyD;vwfaomf oydwf ouFef;udk ,laqmifí vrf;c&D;ukd qufvuf <uawmfrlavaomf ½ku©Zdk0f;ewfonf eD;oGm;atmif ajraMumudk ½IHUvdkuf\? ZZÆ&jrpf\ teD;odkY aqmifydkYvdkuf\/

]]t&Sifbk&m; ...þt&yfonf [if;&Gufudk pm;aom vlwdkY\ ae&m t&yfygwnf;? rD;cdk;onf

xi&f mS ;yg\? wynahf wmof n fa&U oS YkdomG ;ygt}hH}[ kavQmuxf m;í rax&jfrwBfu;Du kd&cdS ;kdí rrd \d Ard meof Ykd ½ku©Zdk0f;ewfonf jyefoGm;av\/ jAm[®Pwdó olykefab;BuFD; qdkufa&mufaeorQ wpfcsdefvkH; t&Sif plVoD0rax&fjrwfBuD;onf [if;&Gufudkpm;aom vlwdkYukd trSDjyKí oDwif;okH;awmfrl\/ t&iS £f o'd wrå ax&jfrwBfu;Donvf n;f t&iS rf [maomPrax&jfrwBfu;DEiS hftw ltpOtf widk ;f c&;Da'opm& D<ucsaD wmrf vl waf om ftVeZey'k of Ykdacsmacsmarmarm qukd af &muaf wmrf \l / x kdtVeZey'k üf vwl oYkd n ftveG frrnS uhf ek af o;aom oprf npf nof ;DwuYkd kdcíJG tapuh kdxwk ,f íl tcuHG kdpeG yYf píf omG ;Mu\/ t&iS £f o'd wrå ax&jfrwBfu;Du --- ]]ig&h iS fr[maomP ...qrG ;ftm[m&on fxiaf e\}}[k rdefYqdkí oydwf ouFef;udk ,laqmifapí oydwfudk oydwftdwfrS xkwfaqmifí qGrf;cH &yfawmfrl\/ uav;oli,fwdkYonf t&Sif£od'wårax&fjrwfBuD; qGrf;cH &yfawmfrlonfudk jrifawGU&í --- ]]þ opfrnfpnfaph\ tcGHjzifh wpfpkHwpfckaom tvdk&Sdtyfaom tusKd;w&m;onf xif&Sm;&Sdonf jzpfayvwåHU}} þodkY pOf;pm;rdMuí opfaphtcGHü ayusHaeaom oJudk okwfí opfrnfpnfoD; tcGHudk oydwfü avmif; vSLMuukef\/ rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYonf bkOf;ay;awmfrlMu\/ ckepf&ufrQywfvkH; xdkopfrnfpnfoD; tcGH onfyif rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ tpmtm[m& jzpfoGm;cJh\/ tpOof jzi hfc&;Da'opm& D<ucsaD wmrf &l m apm&,d tikd of Ykdacsmacsmarmarm qukd af &muaf wmrf Mlu\/

v'l g,um 'g,ud mrwoYkd n f urk jk'mMumwuYkd dk ,al qmiíf urk jk'mMum½;dkwuYkd kd peG yYf píf omG ;Mu\/ t&iS f £o'd wrå ax&jfrwBfu;Don f - ]]ig&h iS f r[maomP ...qrG ;ftm[m&on f xivf m\?}} þo Ykdred aYf wmf rlí oydwf ouFef;udk aqmif,lap\/ ouFef;udk½kHí oydwftdwfrS oydwfudk xkwfaqmifawmfrlí qGrf;cH &yfawmfrl\/ &Gmolom;i,fwdkYonf ukrkj'mMum½kd;wdkYudk aq;aMum okwfoifí oydwfü xnhfí avmif;vSLMu\/ rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYonf bkOf;ay;awmfrlMuukef\/ ckepf&ufrQywfvkH; xdkMum½kd;onf yifvQif rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYtwGuf tpmtm[m& jzpfoGm;cJh\/ tpOtf wikd ;f c&;Da'opm& D <ucsaD wmrf vl waf om f [i;f&uG uf kd pm;uek af om owl \Ykd ae&mt&yüf &GmwHcg;wpfckodkY aumif;pGm qdkufa&mufoGm;awmfrlMu\/ xdk&GmwHcg;ü wpfa,mufaom owdkYorD;\ rbd woYkd n f awmooYkd mG ;cge;DwiG f --- ]]cspof r;D ...t&iS jfrwwf pyf g;on f tu,íf <uvmjim;t?Hh þodkY <uvmaomf wpfpkHwpfckaom t&yfodkY qGrf;tvdkYiSm oGm;jcif;udk ray;vifh? t&Sif\ acwåoDwif; okH;&m ae&mXmeudk ar;jref;avQmufxm;vdkufygavmh}} --- þodkY ajymqdkrSmxm;oGm;Mu\/ xdkowdkYorD;onf rax&fjrwfBuD;ESpfyg;wdkYudk zl;jrif&í oydwfudk,laqmifí tdrfü acwåxdkifí oDwif;okH;apawmfrl\/ tdrfüvnf; pyg;rsKd;rnfonf r&Sdomjzpf\/ odkYaomf "m;i,fudk,lí csifa&G;yif awmiSufaysmyifwdkY\ tcGHtzwfudk csifa&G;EG,f csifa&G;&GufwdkYESifhwuG wpfaygif;wnf; EkyfEkyfpOf;í tqkyf (3)qkyf jyKvkyfí wpfqkyfudk £od'wårax&f\ç wpfqkyfudk r[maomPrax&f\ oydwfü avmif;vSLvdkuf\/ ydkaeaom wpfqkyfudk ax&fBuD;0gBuD; jzpfawmfrlaom £od'wårax&fjrwfBuD;\ oydwfü xnfhí vSLthH[k MuHpnfí vufudk qefYwef;vdkuf\/ owdkYorD;\ vufonf jyefvnfvmí r[maomPrax&fjrwfBuD;\ oydwfü wnfapNyD/

£o'd wrå ax&jfrwBfu;Du - ]]jAm[P® wód oyl ek af b;q;kdBu;DF jzp&f mtcgü csiaf &;Gyi f iuS af ysm yifwdkYrS jzpfaom tqkyftcJwdkYudk tusKd;ay;aom uHonf a'oorÜwåd umvorÜwåd jzpf&mtcgü tb,rf Qavmu f yrmP&adS om tusK;du kd ay;vwUHåen;f}} --- þo Ykd ajymq\kd / xrkd ax&jfrwBfu;DwoYkd nf xdktqkyftcJudk bkOf;ay;awmfrlNyD;í ae&mt&yfodkY oGm;MuukefNyD/ xdkowdkYorD;onfvnf; awmrS jyef vmukefaom rdbwdkYtm; tusKd;tMumif;udk ajymjy\/ rax&fjrwfBuD;ESpfyg;wdkY qGrf;cH<uvmaMumif;ç xrkd ax&jfrwBfu;Dw\Ykd aexikd of wD i;fo;Hk&m t&yuf vkd n;f ar;jre;favQmuxf m;vukd af Mumi;fu kdajymjy\/ xdkrdbESpfyg;wdkYonf rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkY\ txHodkY oGm;í &Sdcdk;0yfcsí --- ]]t&Sifbk&m;wdkY ... tMuif tm[m&u kd wynahf wmwf oYkd n f &&MdSuyguek \f ? xtkd m[m&jzi hf t&iS bf &k m;wuYkd kd jyKpvk yk af uR;yguek tf ?hH þt&yüf omvQi f owD i;fo;Hkawmrf Mluyguek bf &k m;}} - þo YkdavQmuxf m;awmi;fyeíf aez&Ykd e f c0H ecf suf y#dnmOfudk ,lMu\/ rax&fjrwfBuD;ESpfyg;wdkYonfvnf; ab;jzpfae&m wpfcsdefvkH;yif xdkOygoum

OygodumrwdkYudk trSDjyKí aexdkifoDwif;okH;awmfrlMu\/ jAm[®Pwdó olykefBuFD;um; uG,fvGefoGm;cJh\/ ydwkr[m&mZmonf xD;jzLudk pdkufxlap\/ ]]jAm[®Pwdó olykefab;BuFD; Nidrf;at;oGm;NyD? Zeyk'fonf jynfhpkH<u,f0vmNyD}} --- [laom owif; aumif;udk Mum;&í orkj'm\ wpfbufurf; (tdE´d,buf) rS &[ef;oHCmawmfonf avSjzifh jyefvnf <uvm\? r[mwdw¬qdyfurf;ü oufqif;awmfrl\/ ]]r[maomPrax&fjrwfBuD;onf tb,ft&yfü oDwif;okH;aexdkifygoenf;}}--- [k ar;jref;í r[maomPrax&fjrwfBuD;\ txHodkY <uoGm;awmfrl\/ t&Sifr[maomPrax&fjrwfBuD;um; xdktcsdeftcg0,f &[ef;ig;&m tjcHt&H&Sdaom = &[ef; (500) oDwif;okH; aexdkifvsuf&Sdaom umvu&Gm r@vm&mrausmif;wdkufodkY aumif;pGm qdkufa&mufawmf rlvm\/ xdktcg ü umvu&Gmü tdrfajcaygif; (700) &Sdae\/ nOfhtcg0,f ewfwdkYonf vSnfhvnfí ]]t&Sifr[maomP rax&fjrwfBuD;onf &[ef; (500) tjcHt&H&Sdaom r@vm&mrausmif;wdkufodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlvm\/ wpfa,muf wpfa,mufonf (9)awmif&Sdaom t0wfESifhwuG tójym wpfusyf wpfusyf xdkufwefaom qGrf;udk ay;vSLavmh}} -- [k vltaygif;wdkYudk ajymqdkMuukef\/ wpfzef aemufwpfaeYü rax&fjrwfwdkYonf umvu&GmwGif;odkY qGrf;tvdkYiSm 0ifa&mufawmfrlMu uek \f / vwl oYkd n fxikd íf owD i;fo;HkapNy;Daemu f,m\*uk kdquuf y fvLS'ge;fMuuek \f / xokd CH myh &od wüf r@vm&mrausmi;fwukd üf owD i;fo;Hkawmrf al om t&iS wf ódbwl rd ax&jfrwBfu;Donuf m; oCH mah x&f jzpíf xikd af eawmrf \l / wpaf ,muaf om Oygoum 'g,umBu;Don fxtkd &iS wf ódbwl rd ax&fjrwBfu;D udk &Sdcdk;0yfcsí --- ]]t&Sifbk&m; ...t&Sifr[maomPrax&fjrwfrnfonf tb,frax&fygenf;}} þodkY ar;jref;avQmufxm;\/ xdktcsdeftcgü t&Sifr[maomPrax&fjrwfum; oDwif;i,f jzpfae\? xdk &[ef;y&dowfwGif ti,fqkH; jzpfae\? &[ef;y&dowf\ tpGefqkH; ae&mü xdkifaeawmfrl\/ t&Sif wódbwl rd ax&fjrwBfu;Don f vuaf wmuf kd qewYf e;fawmrf íl - ]]Oygoum ...r[maomPrax&f rnfonf þyk\*¾dKvfwnf;}} - [k rdefYMum;awmfrlvdkuf\/ Oygoum 'g,umBuD;onf xkdr[maomP rax&fjrwBfu;Du kd&cdS ;kdí oywd uf kdvrS ;f,\l / t&iS rf [maomPrax&fjrwuf oywd uf kdray;vukd af y/ t&Sifr[maomPrax&fjrwfu tb,faMumifh ray;oenf;[lrl --- þOygoum 'g,umBuD;

onf ighudk b,fykH b,fyef; b,fenf;vrf;jzifh odavoenf;? wpfpkHwpfa,mufu wpfpkHwpfckudk ajymxm;onf jzpfwef&m\}} --- þodkY trSwfonm&Sdí ray;jcif; jzpf\/ (&[ef; wpfyg;yg;u ajymxm; onf[k trSwfonm &Sdaeí ray;jcif; jzpf\[k qdkvdkonf/) xtkd cg t&iS wf ódbwl rd ax&jfrwBfu;Du - ]]ig&h iS f aomP ...oiof n f rood uohJ YkdigwoYkd nf

vn;f tvm;wyl i froMduyguek ?f bek ;fu H&odS wl tYkd z Ykdewwf oYkd n fqrG ;fwuYkd kdusuaf pMuuek \f ? oywd uf kd ay;vdkufyg? oDwif;okH;azmfwdkYtm; csD;ajr§mufrIudk jyKygavmh}} --- [k rdefYMum;awmfrlvdkuf\/

t&Sifr[maomPrax&fjrwfonf oydwfudk ay;awmfrlvkduf\? Oygoum 'g,umBuD;onf oywd uf kd,al qmiíf tojym wpuf sy fxukd wf eaf om qrG ;fjzi hfjynahf pí (9)awmi ftwikd ;ft&nS &f adS om ywd pf u kd oywd af jc jyKvyk íf aqmi,f Nly;Daemu f t&iS rf [maomPrax&jfrw\f vuaf wmüf quuf yf wnfxm;av\/ tjcm;wpfa,mufaom Oygoum 'g,umBuD;onfvnf; tjcm;aom &[ef;awmf wpfyg;\ oydwfawmfudk ,laqmifoGm;NyD;aemuf tojym wpfusyf xdkufwefaom qGrf;jzifh jynfhapí (9)awmif twdkif;t&Snf &Sdaom ydwfpudk oydwfajc jyKvkyfí aqmif,lNyD;aemuf t&Sifr[maomP rax&fjrwf\ vufawmfü qufuyf wnfxm;av\/ þodkYvQif (700)aom ydwfpwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç (700)aom qGrf;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; t&Sifr[maomPrax&fjrwftm;omvQif ay;vSLMuukef\/ t&Sifr[maomPrax&fjrwfonf &[ef;oHCmawmftm; cGJjcm; a0zefrIudk jyKí tpOftwdkif; c&D;a'opm&D <ucsDawmfrlvm&m r[m0d[m&ausmif;wdkufBuD;odkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlvm\/ rsufESmudk opfawmfrl\/ r[maAm"dyifudk &Sdcdk; 0wfjyKawmfrl\/ r[mapwDawmfudk &Sdckd;awmfrl\/ xlyg&mrü &yfwnfawmfrlvsuf ouFef;udk ½kHí &[ef;oHCmtaygif; jcH&Hvsuf NrdKUwGif;odkY 0ifawmfrlí awmifwHcg; roS n f 0VÍeÆ u rnaf om Z&yof wYkd ikd af tmi f þtwiG ;fü tojym (60) xukd wf eaf om qrG ;fu kd &&adS wmf rl\/ wpfzef xdktcgrSpí aumif;pGm jyKvkyftyfaom ylaZmfouúm&\ twkdif;twm yrmPum; r&Sd jzpfcJh\/ --- þodkYvQif umv0dywådü opfrnfpnfoD; tcGHonfvnf;aumif;ç ukrkj'mMum½kd;onfvnf;aumif; tvGef&cJaom oabm&Sdonfh 'kv’bw&m; wpfck jzpfcJh&\/ umvorÜwåd tcgüum; þodkY oabm&Sdaom rsm;pGmukefaom vmbfvmbonf xif&Sm; jzpfcJhavNyD/ (tbd-|-2-426-430/)

## 0wåAÁuedaj\*m"rax&fjrwfBuD;\ 0w¬K

t&iS 0f wAå uÁ ead j\*m"rax&f\ taMumi;ft&muvdk n;f þwiG f t|uxmu ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf \l --- t&iS 0f wAå uÁ ead j\*m"rax&\f vn;f omraP jzp&f mtcgü jAm[P® wód oyl ek af b;Bu;Don fxi&f mS ; jzpaf y:c\hJ / 0wAå uÁ ead j\*m"omraPonvf n;faumi;fç xokd mraP\ OyZÑm,qf &mawmof nvf n;f aumif; orkj'm wpfbufurf;odkY = tdE´d,bufodkY rvdkufygMuukef/ [if;&Gufudk pm;okH;Muukefaom vl wuYkd kdtrjDSyKí aeuek tf [hH kMupH níf wikd ;fjyn\f tpeG tf zsm; ypäE&Å mZtf &yof Ykda&;S½SL c&;DomG ;awmrf Mlu \/ &iS of mraPon f cek p&f urf Qywvf ;Hk tpmrpm;&on f jzpíf wpcf ak om &mG wn&f m t&yüf xe;fo;D

&i&hf iuhf kd awUGjri&f í OyZÑm,qf &mawmuf kd avQmuxf m;\ --- ]]t&iS bf &k m; ...ten;fi, f qikd ;fiahH wmf rlyg? xef;oD;&ifh&ifhudk ajrodkY usapygtHh}}[k avQmufxm;\/ ]]igh&Sif omraP ...oifum; tm;r&Sd jzpfae\? xef;yifudk rwufygvifh}}[k wm;jrpfawmfrlvdkuf\/

]]t&iS bf &k m; ...wynahf wm f wuyf gt}hH}[ k avQmuxf m;í "m;i,uf kd uikd íf xe;fyiof Ykd wu\f / xe;fyiaf y:o Ykd a&muaf omtcg xe;fo;Dcikd uf kd jzwcf sz&Ykd e f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk af wmrf \l / "m;omG ;i,of nf "m;½;kdr SuRwxf uG íf ajray:o YkdusomG ;\/ OyZÑm,rf ax&jfrwBfu;Dum; pO;fpm;awmrf \l --- ]]þomraP onf yifyifyef;yef; xef;yifay:odkY a&mufatmif wufcJh&\? ,cktcgü tb,fudk jyKvkyf&vwåHUenf;}} þodkY pOf;pm;awmfrl\/ &SifomraPum; taMumif;Oyg,fü vdr®moljzpf\/ xef;&Gufudk pdwfí pdwfí "m;½dk;ü zGJUcsnfí xef;&Gufp wpfckESifh xef;&Gufp wpfckudk qufpyfvsuf zGJUcsnfNyD;aemuf ajrü csay; vdkuf\/ ]]t&Sifbk&m; ..."m;oGm;udk þ"m;½dk;ü tu,fí oGif;ay;vdkufthH? þodkY oGif;ay;vdkufaomf pipf paf umi;fonof m jzp&f myg\}} - [ k avQmuxf m;\/ OyZÑm,rf ax&jfrwof n f--- ]]&iS of mraPum; Oyg,fwHrsOfü uRrf;usif\}} --- [k ESvkH;ydkufawmfrlí "m;oGm;udk "m;½dk;ü oGif;í ay;awmfrlvdkuf\/ xdkomraPonf "m;i,fudk tay:odkY qGJwifí xef;oD;wdkYudk ckwfcsvdkuf\/ rax&fBuD;onf "m;i,uf kda&;SO;DpmG atmuof Ykdypcf s&e fred MYfum;awmrf vl ukd \f / rax&Bfu;Don fajrBu;Day:ü vrd ohf mG ;aom xef;oD;ukd cGJí xef;yifay:rS qif;oufvmaom &SifomraPudk --- ]]omraP ...oifonf tm;r&Sd jzpfae\? a&S;OD;pGm þxef;oD;udk pm;yg}} --- [k rdefYqdk\/

]]t&iS bf &k m; ...wynahf wmof n f t&iS bf &k m;woYkd n f rcpJ m;tyaf o;r D rcpJ m;ygt}Hh} [ k avQmuf xm;í "m;i,fudk ,lí xef;oD;wdkYudk cGJí oydwfudk oydwftdwfrS xkwfaqmifí xefoD;qefudk xnfhí OyZÑm,rf ax&jfrwBfu;Dtm; O;DpmG quuf y\f / xakd emirf S rrd ud ,kd wf ikd f cpJ m;\/ xe;fyiwf üYkd xe;fo;Drsm; &adS eao;orQ umvywvf ;Hk xe;fo;Drsm; ruek rf csi;f q&mwyn hfEpS yf g;woYkd n fxtkd &yüf yivf Qi fowD i;f o;kHawmrf Mlu\/ xe;fo;Dw Ykd uek of mG ;aomtcgü q&mwyn hf EpS yf g;woYkd n f tpOtf wikd ;f c&;Da'opm&D <ucsDawmfrl&m [if;&Gufudk pm;Muukefaom vlwdkY\ ae&mt&yfXmeü &[ef;wdkY pGefYypfxm;tyfaom ausmi;fwpaf usmi;fo Ykd0iaf &muof mG ;Mu\/ &iS of mraPon f OyZÑm,rf ax&jfrwBfu;D\ owD i;fo;Hkz&Ykd ef ae&mudk okwfoif&Sif;vif;ay;\/ OyZÑm,frax&fjrwfBuD;onf &SifomraPtm; tqkH;tr Mo0g'udk ay;awmfrlNyD;aemuf ausmif;wGif;odkY 0ifoGm;awmfrl\/ &SifomraPum; þodkY pOf;pm;awmfrl\/ --tem,waee|meH twåbm0geH yrmPH ew¬d? Ak'¨geH Oy|meH u&dómrd/ (tbd-|-2-431/)

]]aozdkY&ef taMumif;r[kwfaom t&yfüç raooifhbJ ao&mt&yfü ysufpD;&ukefaom cE¨mudk,f twaå bmw\Ykd twikd ;ft&nS yf rmPonuf m; r&dSjzpcf \hJ (= ooH &mwpcf iG üf usivf ncf &hJ pO fraooibhf J ao&onbhf 0ç raooi&hf mt&yüf aoc&hJ onbhf 0wuYkd m; ra&rwuG Ef ikd af tmi f rsm;jym;c\hJ /) b&k m;&iS f wdkYtm; jyKpkvkyfauR;jcif;udk igonf jyKygawmhthH}} þodkY MuHpnfpOf;pm;í apwD&ifjyifawmfodkY oGm;í prd ;fve;faom jruof pyf i fr&adS tmi fowk of i&f iS ;fvi;f\/ cek p&f urf Qumvywvf ;Hk tpmrpm;&jci;faMumihf wek wf ek vf yI vf yI fjzpíf vaJ v\/ avsmi;fvsuof mvQi fapw&D ijfyiaf wmüf &adS om jruwf uYkd kdquvf uíf

EIwfae\/ xdktcsdeftcg0,f tcsKdUukefaom vlwdkYonf awmxJü vSnfhvnfukefvwfaomf ysm;&nfudk &&Sdí

xif;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; [if;&GufwdkYudkvnf;aumif; aqmif,lí vmukefvwfaomf apwD&ifjyifawmfü &Sdaom jrufrsm; vIyf&Sm;aejcif;[laom trSwfonmjzifh ]]þvIyf&Sm;aeaom t&monf om;aumif avavm}} [k MuHí vmvwfukefaomf &SifomraPudk awGUMuukef\/ &SifomraP\ txHodkY oGm;í

]]omraP ...tb,ft&mudk jyKvkyfaeygoenf;}} [k ar;jref;avQmufxm;Muukef\/

]]Oygoum 'g,umw Ykd ...apw&D ijfyiaf wmüf ayguaf &muaf eMuaom ½yI af yaG eMuaom jruxf ;Hk wdkYudk qGJ,laeyg\}} --- þodkY jyefajymvdkuf\/

]]t&Sifbk&m; ...t&Sifbk&m;rS tjcm;wpfyg;aom &[ef;oHCmawmf wpfpkHwpfOD;onf &Sdygao; oavm}} [k ar;jref;avQmufxm;Mu\/

]]Oygoum 'g,umw Ykd...trd ;f - &adS y\/ u&kd i\f OyZÑm,qf &mawmof n f ausmi;fce;ftwiG ;fü &Sdaeao;\}} [k jyefvnfrdefYqdkvdkuf\/

]]t&Sifbk&m; ...OyZÑm,fq&mawmfr[max&fjrwfBuD;tm; ay;vSLNyD;aemuf t&Sifbk&m;vnf; cJpm;awmfrlyg bkOf;ay;awmfrlyg}} --- þodkY ajymqdkavQmufxm;í &SifomraPtm; ysm;&nfudk vSL'gef;

NyD;aemuf rdrd\ ('g,um\) aexdkif&mt&yfudk avQmufxm;cJhí ---

]]t&iS bf &k m; ...wynahf wmwf oYkd n fopcf urf sm;u kdcsK;dí csK;dí vr;fü csvsu fcsvsu fvr;fjyaom tm;jzi hf omG ;yguek tf ?Hh vr;fü csK;dí csxm;tahH om þopcf u f trwS tf om;jzi hf t&iS bf &k m;\ OyZÑm,f q&mawmrf ax&jfrwBfu;Du kdyiahf qmiaf wmrf íl vukd cf ahJ wmrf yl g}} - [ k ajymqakd vQmuxf m;í omG ;Mu\/

&SifomraPonf ysm;&nfudk ,laqmifí OyZÑm,frax&fjrwfBuD;\ txHodkY oGm;\/ tcef;\ jyibf uüf &ywf níf --- ]]t&iS bf &k m; ...&cdS ;kdyg\}} [ k avQmuxf m;\/ OyZÑm,qf &mawmrf ax&jfrwf Bu;Don f--- ]]&iS of mraPon f rwG of yd qf mavmijfci;fon f tzezf e f avmiNfrK§dutf yof njfzpíf igxh oH Ykd vmonf jzpfvwåHU}} --- þodkY pOf;pm;NyD; qdwfqdwfaeawmfrlvdkuf\/ xdk&SifomraPonf wpfzefxyfí vnf; --- ]]t&Sifbk&m; ...&Sdcdk;yg\}} [k avQmufxm;\/

]]omraP ...tb,af Mumi hf tm;r&adS om &[e;fwtYkd m; csr;fcsr;fomom avsmi;fpuaf ejci;fimS tcGifhudk ray;oenf;}}[k trdefY&Sdvdkuf\/

]]t&Sifbk&m; ...wHcg;udk zGifhjcif;iSm avsmufywfyg\}} [k avQmufxm;vdkuf\/ rax&fjrwfBuD; onf ae&mrS xawmfrlí wHcg;udk zGifhay;awmfrlvdkuf\/

]]omraP ...oiof n ftb,tf &m0wK¬u kd&&tdS yyf goen;f}} ---[ kar;jre;fvukd \f / ]]t&iS bf &k m; ...v'l g,umwoYkd n f ysm;&nuf kday;vLStyyf gNy?D ysm;&nuf kdbOk ;fay; o;Hkaqmiaf wmrf jlci;fimS avsmuf ywfyg\}} [k avQmufxm;vdkuf\/

]]omraP ...ysm;&nftwdkif; bkOf;ay; okH;aqmifvdkufvQif yifyef;Muayvdrfhr,f? azsmf&nfudk jyKvkyfí aomufMupdkY}}[k rdefYMum;awmfrlvdkuf\/

&iS of mraPon fazsm&f njfyKvyk íf quuf yaf wmrf vl ukd \f / xtkd cg rax&jfrwBfu;Du ]]omraP vl'g,umwdkY\ aexdkif&m t&yfudk ar;Munfhvdkufao;ovm;}}[k ar;jref;vdkuf\/

]]t&Sifbk&m; ...olwdkYudk,fwdkifyif ajymjyoGm;Muyg\}} --- þodkY avQmufxm;vdkuf\/

]]omraP ...eHeufapmapmusrS oGm;MuvQif igwdkY yifyef;Muvdrfhr,f? 'DaeYyif oGm;MupdkY}} --[ krax&jfrwBfu;Du red qYf íkd oywd foueF ;fu kd,al qmiaf pí xuG af wmrf cl MhJu\/ xqkd &mwynwhf oYkd nf oGm;Muí vl'g,umwdkY\ aexdkif&m t&yf\ reD; ra0;aom ae&mwpfckü usdef;pufawmfrlMu\/ &SifomraPonf nOfhtcgü þodkY pOf;pm;\ --- ]]igonf &SifomraP jzpfonfhtcgrSpí &Gm\ teD;ü = tm&nuif"kwif r&aom ae&mü t½kPf rwufaptyfzl;ay/ «&Gm\ OypmrS tenf;qkH; uvk av;wm tjye f(500) umG a0;aom awmt&yüf omvQi ft½Pk uf kdwuaf pczhJ ;l\/»}} þo YkdpO;fpm;í xdk&SifomraPonf oydwfudk ,laqmifí t½kPfudk wufapjcif;iSm tm&nuif"kwif ajrmufaom &GmOypmrS tenf;qkH; ukvav;wm tjyef (500) uGma0;aom awmt&yfodkY <uoGm;awmfrl\/

OyZÑm,qf &mawmrf ax&jfrwBfu;Don f &iS of mraPu kd avsmi;fpu&f m t&yüf rawUGrjri&f onf jzpíf - ]]vol m;u kdpm;wwuf ek af om vwl oYkd n f zr;f,ol mG ;on f jzpaf yvrd rhf n}f} -- [ k pO;fpm;awmrf \l /

&SifomraPonf tm&nuif"kwif ajrmufaom awmt&yfü t½kPfudk wufapí oydwfjzifh rsufESmopf&ef a&udkvnf;aumif;ç wHyludkvnf;aumif; ,laqmifí jyefvmcJh\/

]]omraP ...oiof n f tb,tf &yof YkdomG ;avoen;f? oiof n f touBfu;Duek af om &[e;fawmfwdkY\ awmifawmifþþ MuHpnfjcif;udk jzpfaptyfNyD? oJ'Pf a&'Pfpaom 'Pfxrf;jcif;trIudk aqmifavm}}[k rdefYMum;awmfrlvdkuf\/

]]t&Sifbk&m; ...'Pfudk xrf;aqmifygtHh}}[k avQmufxm;vdkuf\/ rax&fjrwfBuD;onf rsufESmawmuf kdopaf wmrf íl oueF ;fu kd½aHk wmrf \l / q&mwyn hfEpS yf g;v;HkwoYkd nvf n;f v'l g,umw Ykdaexikd &f m t&yof Ykd <uomG ;awmrf Mlu\/ v'l g,um v'l g,umrwoYkd nvf n;f rrd wd \Ykd o;Hkaqmiaf eMujzpaf om awmopOf opzf kopjfrp fopof ;D op&f uG uf kday;vLS Mu\/ rax&fjrwBfu;Donvf n;f bOk ;fay;awmrf Nly;Dí ausmi;fo Ykd jye<fuawmrf \l / &iS of mraPon f ajcaq;a&u kd aqmif,lí --- ]]t&Sifbk&m; ...ajcawmf wdkYudk aq;aMumay;ygtHh}}[k avQmufxm;\/

]]omraP ...oifonf nOfhwkef;u tb,ft&yfodkY oGm;oenf;? igwdkYoEÅmefü awmifawmifþþ MuHpnfjcif;udk oifonf jzpfaptyfNyD?}} --- þodkY rax&fjrwfBuD;u rdefYawmfrlvdkuf\/

]]t&Sifbk&m; ...wynfhawmfonf &SifjzpfonfhaeYrS pí tm&nuif"kwif rajrmufonfh &Gm\ teD;ü t½kPfudk rwufaptyfzl;yg/ t½kPf wufapjcif; tusKd;iSm awmt&yfodkY oGm;yg\}} --- þodkY avQmufxm;vdkuf\/

]]omraP ...oifhtm; 'Pfxrf;jcif; trIonf ravsmufywf? igwdkYtm;omvQif 'Pfxrf;jcif; troI n favsmuyf w\f ?}} þo Ykdajymqíkd rax&Bfu;Don fxtkd &yüf yivf Qi faexikd fowD i;fo;Hkawmrf \l / xdkYjyif &SifomraPtm; trSwfonmudk þokdY ay;xm;awmfrl\/ ---

]]omraP ...igwdkYonfum; touft&G,f BuD;&ifhukefNyD? þrnfaom taMumif;onf jzpfay: vwåHU? þodkY odzdkY&ef rwwfaumif;onfom jzpf\? oifonf rdrdudk,f rdrd xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufvsuf aexikd af yawm}h} --- þoaYdk om trwS of nmu kday;xm;awmrf \l / (oiof n frrd ud ,dk frrd dxed ;ford ;fapmihf a&Smufvsuf aexdkifayawmh? igwdkYum; touft&G,f BuD;ukefonfhtwGufaMumifh rdrdukd,f rdrd xdef; odrf;apmifha&SmufvQifvnf; tb,ftrIudk jyKEdkifukefawmhthHenf;/ wpfzef touft&G,f BuD;&ifhukef onfh twGufaMumifhyif rdrdukd,f rdrd xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufjcif;iSm rpGrf;Ekdifawmhukef = a&S;odkY quf vufí t&[wåzdkvfayguf BudK;pm;tm;xkwfzdkY&ef rpGrf;Ekdifawmhay --- þum; OyZÑm,fq&mawmf rax&jfrwBfu;D\ qvkd &kd i;fwn;f/ --- wpef n;f --- rax&fjrwfBuD;um; tem\*grf olawmfaumif;BuD; jzpfjcif;aMumifh aemiftcgü vlom;udk pm;wwfMuukefaom vlwdkY\ tpm;cHjcif;odkY a&muf&rnfudk

BudKwifí odxm;aomaMumifh þodkY qkH;rxm;ESifhonf [lvdkonf/ (rlv#D-2-211/)

OyZÑm,fq&mawmfrax&fjrwfBuD;um; tem\*grf olawmfaumif;BuD; jzpfawmfrl\/ aemufydkif; umvü vlom;udk pm;wwfukefaom rEkócg'u trnf&aom vlwdkYonf rax&fjrwfBuD;tm; owf jzwfí tom;udk pm;Muukef\/

&SifomraPonf OyZÑm,fq&mawmf rSmMum;xm;awmfrlcJhonfhtwdkif; rdrdudk,fudk rdrd xdef;odrf; apmiahf &mS uvf su faexikd af wmrf \l / jAm[P® wód oyl ek af b;Bu;Don fNird ;fat;vwaf om ftMuitf Muif oiwhf iahf vsmuyf waf om t&yüf OyZÑm,uf kd ,íl aexikd \f / «þx;Hku kdaxmu½f yI gu &iS of mraPrsm; onf rlvOyZÑm,f Nidrf;oGm;cJhaomf OyZÑm,ftopf xyf,lEdkifcGifh &Sdonf[k rSwfyg/» xokd YkdOyZÑm,,f íl aexikd Nfy;Daemu f&[e;fyÍiö ;ftjzpof Ykda&mu&f adS omtcg A'k 0¨ pe trn&f aom

bk&m;pum;awmf ygVdawmfBuD;rsm;udk oif,lawmfrl\/ yd#u okH;ykHudk EIwfikH aqmifEdkif\/ wdyd#u"&

0wåAÁuedaj\*m" trnf&aom rax&fjrwfBuD;wpfyg; jzpfawmfrlvm\/ ywd rk [m&mZmon f vumF 'yD uRe;fu kdx;DjzLtyk cf sKy f ri;fjyKvyk af wmrf \l / orjk'm\ wpbf uuf r;f

(tEd ,d´ burf )S vmuek f vmuek af om &[e;fwoYkd n f--- ]]0wAå uÁ ead j\*m"rax&jfrwof n f tb,rf mS en;f 0wåAÁuedaj\*m"rax&fjrwfonf tb,frSmenf;}} --- þodkY ar;jref;í 0wåAÁuedaj\*m"rax&fjrwf\ txHodkY <ua&mufawmfrlMuukef\/ rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmawmftaygif;onf 0wåAÁuedaj\*m" rax&fjrwfudk 0ef;&Haeawmfrl\/ xdk0wåAÁuedaj\*m"rax&fjrwfonf rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmawmf taygif; jcH&Hvsuf tpOfojzifh c&D;a'opm&D <ucsDawmfrlvm&m r[m0d[m&ausmif;wdkufBuD;odkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlvm\/ a&muf&SdNyD;aemuf r[maAm"dudkvnf;aumif;ç r[mapwDawmfukdvnf;aumif;ç xlyg&mrapwDawmfudkvnf;aumif; toD;toD; &Sdcdk;í NrdKUwGif;odkY <u0ifawmfrl\/ awmifwHcg;odkY wdkifatmif <uoGm;awmfrlpOfyifvQif (9)XmewdkYü wdpD0&dwfouFef;onf jzpfay:cJh\/ NrdKUwGif;odkY 0if a&mufrd&m tcsdefumvrS pí rsm;pGmaom ylaZmfouúm&onf jzpfay:cJh\/ þodkYvQif umv0dywåd tcgü xef;oD; opfO opfzk opfjrpf opf&Gufonfvnf; tvGef&cJaom 'kv’bwpfck jzpfcJh\/ umvorÜwådtcgüum; þodkY oabm&Sdaom rsm;pGmaom vmbfvmbonf jzpfay:cJhav\/ þodkYvQif umv0dywådonf wm;jrpftyfukefonf\ tjzpfaMumifh tusKd;udkay;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif

uek af om aqmuwf nxf m;tyNfy;Duek af om jyKpyk sK;daxmitf yNfy;Duek af om uok vkd uf wH oYkd n fumvorwÜ då odkY a&S;½SLa&mufí umvorÜwådudk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;EdkifMuukef\/ --- þodkYvQif bk&m;&Sifonf uGJuGJ jym;jym; odawmfrl\/ (tbd-|-2-430-433/)

4/ tjcm;wpaf ,muaf om y\*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf vn;f aqmuwf nxf m;tyNfy;Duek af om jyKpyk sK;daxmixf m; tyfNyD;ukefaom rsm;pGmukefaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ xdkaumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkYonf ya,m\*0dywådü wnfaeaom ol\ oEÅmefü tusKd;ray;Edkifukefav&m/ (xdkaumif;rI&Sifonf um,uH pifMu,frI 0pDuH pifMu,frI raemuH pifMu,frI &Sdatmif oDv orm" d ynm[laom odu©mokH;&yf tusijhfrwwf uYkd kdrjznuhf sibhf Jtuok vkd uf ry® xw&m; (10)yg; 'pk ½ukd wf &m;wuYkd kdveG uf sL;\/ rpd mä '|d ud kd a&U oS mG ; jyKvsu frormr ItrsK;drsK;dwuYkd kdjyKusi\hf / ya,m\*orwÜ pdå u fysuíf ya,m\*0yd wüdå wnaf e\/ xdkaumif;rI&Sifonf xdkodkY ya,m\*0dywådü &yfwnfaecJhaomf twdwfu jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom ukodkvfuH wdkYonf tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef tcGifhrom jzpfaeukef\/) odkYaomf xdkaumif;rI&Sifonfum; or®mya,m\*[laom aumif;aom ya,m\*ü &yfwnfae\/ um,okp½dkuf 0pDokp½dkuf raemokp½dkufwdkYudk jynfhpkHap\? ig;yg;oDv q,fyg;oDvwdkYudk xdef;odrf; apmiahf &mS u\f / umvorwÜ üdå vjlzpvf m&aom xakd umi;fr&I iS \f txoH Ykdwikd ;fjyntf yk cf sKy fri;fvyk of wl Ykd udk,fwdkifu tvkH;pkHaom tqifwefqm rSeforQwdkYjzifh wefqmqifxm;tyfukefaom rif;orD;wdkYonf

þotl m; avsmuyf wuf ek \f [ k ajymqíkd yvYkd ukd Mfuuek \f / ,mOtf rsK;drsK;dEiS hfywjårm; a& T ai G tp&adS om xdkxdk vufaqmifyPÖmonf þoltm; avsmufywf\[k ajymqdkí ydkYMuukef\/ tu,íf xakd umi;fr&I iS of n f umvorwÜ üdå vjlzpvf m&í ya,m\*orwÜ üdå aumi;fpmG &ywf nf

Edkifonfh &Sif&[ef;tjzpfodkY uyfa&mufcJhonf jzpfcJhygrl (&SifjzpfcJhaomf &[ef;jzpfcJhaomf) rsm;pGmaom tjctH &&H odS ljzp&f \/ Bu;Drm;aom wecf ;kdtmEak bm f&odS ljzp&f \/ xokd Ykdjzp&f mü þum;0wK¬wpcf wk n;f/

## ]]plVok"r®rax&f}}

u#l uPrÖ i;fon f \*&d \*d gruP Ö t&yüf aeav&h adS om pVl o"k rr® ax&jfrwBfu;Du kd jrwEf ;kd\/ rrd \d

udk,fydkifOpömuJhodkY jyKí tvGefMunfndKjrwfEdk;\/ xdkul#uPÖrif;onf OyÜv0gyd t&yfü aexdkifpOf plVok"r®rax&fjrwfBuD;udk oGm;a&muf yifhac:apcJh\/ rax&fjrwfBuD;onf <uvmawmfrlí rmvm&mr ausmif;wdkufü oDwif;okH;awmfrl\/ ul#uPÖrif;u plVok"r®rax&fjrwfBuD;\ r,fawmfudk ---]] rax&f jrwBfu;Don f tb,tf &mu dkEpS of uaf wmrf yl goen;f}}[ k ar;jre;fMun\hf / ]]t&iS rf i;fjrw f ...opOf ukd EpS of uaf wmrf yl g\}}[ koaH wmOf ;Dwivf ukd \f / u#l uPrÖ i;fon fopOf u kdaqmi,f al pí ausmi;fwukd of Ykd oGm;í t&SifplVok"r®rax&fjrwfBuD;tm; vSL'gef;avaomf rax&fjrwfBuD;\ rsufESmawmfudk armfí zl;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif jzpfcJh\/

xdkul#uPÖrif;onf ausmif;rSxGufí ausmif;y&d0kPf\ tjyifbufü rdzk&m;BuD;udk --- ]]rax&f-

jrwBfu;Du kdtb,uf ohJ Ykd½tI yyf goen;f = rax&jfrwBfu;D\ Oy"½d yk tf qi;fon ftb,of Ykdaeygoen;f}} [k ar;Munfh\/

]]t&Sifrif;jrwf ...t&Sifrif;jrwfonf a,mufsm;&ifhrBuD;jzpfygvsuf rax&fjrwfBuD;\ rsufESm awmuf kd armíf z;lajrmjfci;fimS rprG ;fEikd wf akH o;\/ b&k muh Reaf wmrf on f tb,of vYkd Qi f prG ;fEikd yf gtehH n;f? rax&fjrwfBuD;udk rnfuJhodkY ½Ityf[k rodyg}} --- þodkY oHawmfOD;wifvdkuf\/ ul#uPÖrif;u --- ]]ig\ wdkif;EdkifiHü ightm; tcGefqufoae&aom ol<u,f\ om;udk armfí

zl;ajrmfjcif;iSm r&J0hH &SdcJh\/ tarmifwdkY ...jrwfpGmbk&m;\ omoemawmfrnfonf BuD;jrwfawmfrl

ygaypG}} --- þodkY ajymqdkí vufcarmif; cwfav\/ (tbd-|-2-433/)

## ]]wdyd#u"& plVem\*rax&f}}

ul#uPÖrif;onf wdyd#u"&plVem\*rax&fjrwfBuD;udkvnf; jrwfEdk;awmfrl\/ tvGefMunfndK av;pm;\/ xdkrax&fjrwfBuD;\ vufacsmif;awmfü wpfckaom aoG;pkemonf aygufvm\/ ul#uPÖ rif;onf rax&fjrwfBuD;udk zl;jrifaythH[k ESvkH;ydkufí ausmif;awmfodkY oGm;av\/ rax&fjrwfBuD;ü tveG tf m;Bu;Daom cspjfrwEf ;kdjci;faMumi hfvuaf csmi;fawmuf kdyg;pyjfzi hfixHk m;vukd \f / yg;py\f twiG ;fü yifvQif aoG;pkemonf aygufuGJoGm;\/ jynfaoG;udk axG;rypfbJ rax&fjrwfBuD;\ tay:ü cspfjrwf

Edk;jcif;aMumifh tNrdKufa&pifuJhodkY rsKdcsvdkuf\/

xwkd yd #d u"&pVl em\*rax&jfrwBfu;Donyf i f aemutf züYkd ao&manmiaf pmi;fxuüf avsmi;fpuf awmfrl\/ ul#uPÖrif;BuD;onf vma&mufí rpifcGufudk OD;acgif;xufü xm;í (= rax&fjrwfBuD; rysHvGefawmfrD pGefYoGm;aom rpifcGufudk OD;acgif;xufü xm;í) ---

]]w&m;wnf;[laom vSnf;\ 0if½dk;BuD;onf usKd;avaygh? 0if½dk;BuD;onf usKd;avaygh }} --þodkY ajymqdkidkjrnfvsuf vSnfhvnfavNyD/ ajrudk tpdk;&aom a&ajrhoeif; jynfh&Sifrif;onf

rpifcGufudk OD;acgif;jzifh ajr§mufcsDí vSnfhvnfjcif;rnfonf tb,f\ oGm;tyfaom vrf;ygenf;¿ or®mya,m\*jzifh NyD;pD;aptyfaom tusifhjrwf\ oGm;tyfaom vrf;wnf;/ (tbd-|-2-433/) wdyd#u"&plVem\*rax&fjrwfBuD;onf um,uH pifMu,frI 0pDuH pifMu,frI raemuH pifMu,frI &Sdatmif odu©mokH;&yf tusifhjrwfudk BudK;pm;jznfhusifhawmfrlonhf or®mya,m\*&Sdol olawmfaumif;BuD; wpfOD; jzpfawmfrl\/ ul#uPÖrif;onf xdkor®mya,m\*usifhpOfudk MunfndKav;pm;aomtm;jzifh rpif cGufudk OD;acgif;jzifh &Gufí vSnfhvnfonf? xdkvSnfhvnfjcif;jzifh ]]wdyd#u"&plVem\*rax&fjrwfBuD;ü xdkrQ MunfndKav;pm;xdkufaom or®mya,m\*&Sdonf}} [k od&ayonf/ (rlv#D-2-211/) þovYkd Qi f ya,m\*0yd wodå n f wm;jrptf yuf ek of n\f tjzpaf Mumi hf tusK;duakd y;jci;fimS rprG ;fEikd f ukefaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkYonf ya,m\*orÜwådodkY a&S;½SLa&mufí ya,m\*orÜwådudk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;EdkifMuukef\/ --- þodkYvQif bk&m;&Sifonf uGJuGJjym;jym; odawmfrl\/ þodkYvQif 0dywådw&m; (4)yg;wdkYonf wm;jrpfxm;tyfaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHonf tusKd;udk ray;ao;rlí orÜwådw&m; (4)yg;odkY a&S;½SLa&mufygrS = orÜwåd (4)yg;wdkYudk tpGJjyKí tusKd;ay;Edkif\/ (tbd-|-2-433/)

## tAÇLawmyrm = rjzpfzl;aom Oyrm

xdk (4)yg;aom orÜwådodkY a&mufí tusKd;ay;&mü jzpfEdkifaom teuft"dyÜg,fudk jyKí þrjzpfzl;

aom Oyrmudk = tAÇLawmyrmudk a&S;t|uxmq&mawmfwdkYonf jyqdkawmfrlMu\/

&iS bf &k iwf pyf g;on ftrwBfu;DwpOf ;Dtm; ten;fi,rf Q rajymyavmuof n fhtjypaf Mumi hftrsuf awmf &Sojzifh xdktrwfudk tcsKyfaxmifü aESmifzGJUxm;\/ xdktrwf\ aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYonf &Sifbk&if trsuaf wm f &oS n\f tjzpuf kd o&d MdSuí wppf wHk pcf ak om pum;u kd rajymqrkd íl Mur;fwr;faom trsuf a'gow&m;on fb&k irf i;fjrw\f oEmÅ eüf ui;f&iS ;fomG ;vwaf om f&iS bf &k iuf kdxtkd rw\f tjyprf &odS nf \ tjzpuf kd&iS bf &k iBfu;Doad tmi foaH wmOf ;DwiMfuuek \f / b&k irf i;fjrwof n faxmirf vS wT íf xtkd rwf \ rlvyuwd &mxl;udk wpfzef jyefí cefYtyfawmfrlvdkuf\/ xdktcgü xdktrwf\ xdkxdkt&yfa'orS a&muf&SdvmMuaom vufaqmifyPÖmwdkY\ twdkif;t&Snf yrmPum; r&SdjzpfcJh\/ xdktrwf\ b@m awmfxdef;vlBuD;wdkYonf rsm;vGef;onfhtwGuf vufcHjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif jzpfaeMuukef\/ xdkOyrmpum;&yfü &Sifbk&if\ tenf;i,frQ rajymyavmufonhf tjypfaMumifh trsufawmf &oS jzi hfxtkd rwuf kdtcsKyaf xmiüf aEmS izf UJGapty&f mtcgu kdotd yof uohJ Ykdyxk Zk e\f i&üJ jzp&f mtcgukd od&Sdyg/ xdktcgü xdktrwf\ aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYonf &Sifbk&ifBuD;udk aumif;pGmodapí &mxl;XmeEÅ&udk wpfzef yifudk,foabm&Sdatmif jyK&mtcgudk odtyfouJhodkY xdkykxkZef\ ewfjynfavmuü jzpf&m tcsdefumvudk od&Sdyg/ b@mawmxf ed ;fvBlu;DwuYkd vuaf qmiyf PmÖ u kdvucf jHci;fimS rprG ;fEikd of n hftcsed tf cgumvuohJ Ykd uok vkd af umi;fr&I iS \f orwÜ då (4)yg;woYkd Ykda&;S½SLa&muíf orwÜ då (4)yg;wuYkd kd tpjJGyKí jyKpyk sK;daxmixf m; tyfNyD;ukefaom aqmufwnfxm;tyfNyD;ukefaom aumif;rIukodkvfuHwdkY\ ewfjynfavmurS vlUjynf avmuodkYç vlUjynfavmurS ewfjynfavmuodkY --- þodkYvQif csrf;om&m XmewpfckrS csrf;om&m Xme wpfckodkY aqmif,lí urÇmwpfodef;wdkY umvywfvkH;vnf; csrf;omaom aumif;usKd;udk ay;í edAÁmefodkY a&mufapjcif;udk od&Sdygav/

## y#dorÇd'gr\*fygVdawmfenf;

þovYkd Qi f a&;SO;DpmG 0bd i;fygVad wmef n;f\ tprG ;fjzi hf b&k m;&iS \f 'wk ,d AvÓPaf wmpf rG ;ftm;ukd jyNyD;í y#dorÇd'gr\*fygVdawmf (ck-9-271/) enf;tm;jzifhvnf; jyxdkufay\/

# (1) ta[mod ur®H ta[mod ur®0dygaum

twwd bf 0ü tm;xwk xf m;tyNfy;Daom uoH n ftwwd bf 0üyi fjzpcf NhJy?D ,i;fuoH nuf m; twwd f b0üyi ftusK;du kday;cNhJy;D jzp\f / twwd bf 0üyi fjzpcf NhJy;Dí twwd bf 0 wpcf ck ük yi ftusK;day;Ny;Daom xdkuHrsKd;udk --- ta[mod ur®H ta[mod ur®0dygaum --- [k qdkonf/ twdwfb0 wpfckü jzpfcJhNyD;í twdwfb0 wpfckckü tusKd;ay;NyD;aom uHwnf;/ (tbd-|-2-434/)

## (2) ta[mod ur®H ema[mod ur®0dygaum

yk\*¾dKvfwpfOD;onf 'd|"r®a0'eD,uH paom rsm;pGmaom uHwdkYudk tm;xkwfxm;\/ uHwpfckudk tm;xkwf&mü aZm (7)wefwdkYwGif yxraZmum; rsufarSmufb0ü tusKd;ay;Edkifaom 'd|"r®a0'eD, uHwnf;/ owåraZmum; 'kwd,b0ü tusKd;ay;Edkifaom OyyZÆa0'eD,uHwnf;/ tv,faZm (5)wef um; wwd,b0rSpí edAÁmefudk &onfwdkifatmif tusKd;ay;Edkifaom ty&my&d,a0'eD,uHwnf;/ 'geuwH pcf uk kdjyKpyk sK;daxmi&f mü yxraZmaygi;f tBurd rf sm;pmG ç owrå aZmaygi;f tBurd rf sm;pmG ç tv,-f aZm (5)wefaygif; tBudrfrsm;pGm jzpfEdkif\/ 0Dxdaygif;rsm;pGm jzpfEdkif\/ xdkaMumifh 'geuHwpfckudk jyKpkysKd;axmif&mü 'd|"r®a0'eD,uHaygif;rsm;pGmç OyyZÆa0'eD,uHaygif;rsm;pGmç ty&my&d,a0'eD, uHaygif;rsm;pGm jzpfEdkif\/ 'geuHrsm;udk tBudrfaygif;rsm;pGm xlaxmif&müum; qdkzG,f&myif r&SdawmhNyD jzp\f / ovD uuH kdtm;xwk &f m bm0emuuH kdtm;xwk &f mwüYkd vn;f en;fwyl i foabmayguyf g/ bm0em uHü umrm0p&uHwdkYudk txl;&nfñTef;í qdkvdkonf[k oabmaygufyg/ (r[\*¾KwfuHrsm;udk oD;oefY azmfjyxm;aomaMumifh jzpfonf/)

'd|"r®a0'eD,uH tp&Sdukefaom rsm;pGmukefaom uHwdkYudkvnf; tm;xkwftyfNyD;ukefvwfaomf '|d "ra® 0'e,D urH sm;pmG wwYkd iG f wpcf ak om '|d "ra® 0'e,D uuH rsuaf rmS ubf 0ü (uuH kd jyKpyk sK;daxmi&f m b0ü) tusKd;ay;vwfaomf <uif;aom 'd|"r®a0'eD,uHwdkYu tusKd;ray;ukef/ 'kwd,b0ü cHpm;xdkuf aom tusKd;&Sdaom OyyZÆa0'eD,uHwdkYwGif wpfckaom OyyZÆa0'eD,uHu uHudk xlaxmifNyD;aemuf 'kwd,b0ü y#doaE¨udk iifcJhaomf y#doaE¨tusKd;udk ay;cJhaomf <uif;usefukefaom OyyZÆa0'eD,uH wdkYonf tusKd;ray;ukef/ tmeEÅ&d,uHrsm;pGmwdkYwGif wpfckaom tmeEÅ&d,uHaMumifh i&Jü jzpf&\/ <ui;faom tmeE&Å ,d uwH uYkd m; i&yJ #od aE ¨ tusK;du kdray;uek /f (wpcf ak om tmeE&Å ,d uuH y#od aE-¨ usKd;udk ay;cJhaomf <uif;usefaom tmeEÅ&d,uHwdkYu xyfqifhí tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfukef\/ r-#D-3 -374/) ormyw f (8)yg;wwYkd iG f wpcf ak om ormywaf Mumi hf jA[m® jhynüf jzp&f \/ <ui;fuseaf om ormywfwdkYonf tusKd;ray;ukef/ þodkY tusKd;ray;aom uHrsm;udk &nf&G,fawmfrlí -- ta[mod ur®H ema[mod ur®0dygaum = tm;xkwfNyD;vsuf tusKd;ray;aomuH -- [k qdkvdkonf/ (tbd-|-2-434/) tMuifyk\*¾dKvfonfum; rsm;pGmvnf;jzpfukefaom ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHudk jyKpkysKd;axmifNyD;í b&k m; tp&adS om t&,d moal wmaf umi;f rwd af umi;f aqaG umi;fu dktr&DS í t&[wzå vkd of Ykdqukd af &muf omG ;awmrf \l / xykd \*k Kd¾v\f oEmÅ eüf vn;f y&ed Ad mÁ epwk \d aemuqf ,G üf wppf wHk pcf ak omu\H tusK;dw&m; rnfonf rjzpfawmhay/ þuJhodkYaom uHrsKd;onfvnf; --- ta[mod ur®H ema[mod ur®0dygaum = uH jzpfNyD;om jzpfí tusKd;ray;aomuH --- yif rnf\/ (tbd-|-2-434/)

## (3) ta[mod ur®H tw¬d ur®0dygaum

tMuifuHonf twdwfb0ü tm;xkwfcJhonfjzpfí þb0ü tusKd;udk ay;\/ xdkuHonf ----ta[mod ur®H tw¬d ur®0dygaum = jzpfcJhNyD;í þb0ü tusKd;ay;aeaomuH rnf\/

(tbd-|-2-434/)

# (4) ta[mod ur®H ew¬d ur®0dygaum

tMuifuHonf tm;xkwfcJhNyD; jzpf\/ txufyg trSwf (2) jzpfonfh ta[mod ur®H ema[mod

ur®0dygaum --- ü qckd ohJ n hfen;ftwikd ;fyivf Qi ftusK;dr&odS n\f tjzpof Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;\/ ('|d "ra® 0'eD,uHrsm;pGmwdkYwGif tusKd;ray;aom 'd|"r®a0'eD,uHrsKd;ç OyyZÆa0'eD,uHrsm;pGmwdkYwGif tusKd;ray; aom OyyZaÆ 0'e,D urH sK;dç tmeE&Å ,d urH sm;pmG wwYkd iG f y#od aEu¨ sK;du kdray;Eikd Mfuon hftmeE&Å ,d urH sK;dç ormywåduHrsm;pGmwdkYwGif tusKd;ray;aom ormywåduHrsKd;wnf;/) xdkuHrsKd;onf ta[mod ur®H ew¬d ur®0dygaum = jzpfNyD;om jzpfí tusKd;r&Sdaom uHrsKd;wnf;/ (tbd-|-2-434/)

## (5) ta[mod ur®H b0dówd ur®0dygaum

tMuiuf oH n f twwd bf 0 xxkd ükd tm;xwk qf n;fy;lxm;ty\f ? aemitf em\*wuf mvü tusK;d0-d ygufonf jzpfay:vwåHU? xdkuHrsKd;onf --- ta[mod ur®H b0dówd ur®0dygaum = uHum; jzpfNyD; jzpf í tusKd;w&m;um; jzpfvwåHUaom uHrnf\/ (ty&my&d,a0'eD,uHrsKd;wnf;/) (tbd-|-2-434/)

## (6) ta[mod ur®H e b0dówd ur®0dygaum

tMuifuHudk twdwfb0wpfck0,f jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;cJh\/ ,if;uHonf a&S;enf;twdkif;yifvQif

aemitf em\*wuf mv0, ftusK;dr&odS n\f tjzpof YkdtusK;dray;Eikd of n\f tjzpof Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;ayvwUHå? xdkuHrsKd;onf --- ta[mod ur®H e b0dówd ur®0dygaum = uHum; jzpfNyD; jzpfí uH\ tusKd;w&m; onf rjzpfvwåHUaom uHrnf\/ (aemiftem\*wf y&dedAÁmepkwd\ aemufqG,fwGif tusKd;ay;EdkifpGrf; r&Sdawmhaom twdwfb0 xdkxdku jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom ty&my&d,a0'eD,uHrsm;yifwnf;/)

(tbd-|-2-434/) þonfwkdYum; twdwfu jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;cJhaom uH (6)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ ,ck ypöKyÜefwGif jyKpkysKd; axmifvdkufaom uH (4)rsKd;wdkYudkvnf; y#dorÇd'gr\*fygVdawmfwGif qufvuf a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

## (1) tw¬d ur®H tw¬d ur®0dygaum

tMuifuHonf ,ckb0üyif tm;xkwftyfonfjzpfí þ,ckb0üyifvQif tusKd;udk ay;\/ xdkuHonf --- tw¬d ur®H tw¬d ur®0dygaum = uHvnf; &SdqJç uH\ tusKd;w&m;vnf; &SdqJjzpfaom uH rnf\/ (tbd-|-2-435/) ('d|"r®a0'eD,uHyifwnf;/)

## (2) tw¬d ur®H ew¬d ur®0dygaum

tMuifuHonf ,ckb0üyif tm;xkwfxm;tyf\? ,ckb0üyifvQif jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;tyf\/

,if;uHwdkYwGif ,ckrsufarSmufb0ü cHpm;tyfaom tusKd;&Sdaom 'd|"r®a0'eD,uHwdkY rsm;pGm yg0if Mu\/ rsuaf rmS ubf 0üyi f cpH m;xukd af om tusK;d&adS om ,i;fuoH n f tusK;day;jci;foabm r&odS n\f tjzpfodkY a&muf&SdoGm;\/ xdkuHonf --- tw¬d ur®H ew¬d ur®0dygaum = uHum; &SdqJjzpfí tusKd;um; r&Sdaom uHrsKd; rnf\/ ('d|"r®a0'eD,uHrsm;pGmwdkYwGif wpfckaom 'd|"r®a0'eD,uHu tusKd;ay;cJh aomf tusKd;ay;cGifh r&aom tjcm;aom uHrsm;wnf;/)

## (3) tw¬d ur®H b0dówd ur®0dygaum

tMuiuf oH n fþ,c kypKöyeÜ bf 0ü tm;xwk xf m;tyof njfzpíf aemitf em\*wuf mvü tusK;dukd

ay;vwUHå? xukd rH sK;don f--- tw d¬ur H® b0ódw d ur0® yd gaum = uvH n;f&\dS tusK;dvn;f jzpvf wUHåaom uHrsKd; rnf\/ (tbd-|-2-435/)

## (4) tw¬d ur®H e b0dówd ur®0dygaum

tMuifuHonf ,ck þypöKyÜefb0üyifvQif tm;xkwfxm;tyfonf jzpfí qnf;yl;xm;tyfonf

jzpfí uHum; &SdqJ jzpfae\/ odkYaomf xdkuHonf aemiftem\*wfü tusKd;ay;jcif;oabm r&Sdonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&SdayvwåHU/ xdkuHrsKd;onf --- tw¬d ur®H e b0dówd ur®0dygaum = uHum; &SdqJjzpfí tusKd;r&SdvwåHUaom uHrsKd; rnf\/ (tbd-|-2-435/)

OyyZÆa0'eD,uHrsm;pGmwdkYwGif OyyZÆa0'eD,uH wpfcku y#doaE¨tusKd;udk ay;vdkufvQif tjcm; tjcm;aom OyyZaÆ 0'e,D uwH oYkd n fy#od aEu¨ sK;du kdray;Eikd Mfuuek ?f ty&my&,d a0'e,D urH sm;pmG wwYkd iG f ty&my&,d a0'e,D u Hwpcf uk y#od aEt¨ usK;du kday;vukd vf Qi ftjcm;tjcm;aom ty&my&,d a0'e,D uHwdkYu y#doaE¨usKd;udk ray;Edkifukef? ,ckb0ü xlaxmifxm;aom ormywåduHrsm;pGmwdkYwGif ormywåd ukodkvfuH wpfcku y#doaE¨usKd;udk ay;vdkufvQif tjcm;tjcm;aom ormywådukodkvfuHwdkYonf tusKd; ray;Muukef/ tmeEÅ&d,uHrsm;pGmwdkYwGif uHwpfcku y#doaE¨usKd;udk ay;vdkufvQif tjcm;tjcm;aom tmeEÅ&d,uHwdkYu y#doaE¨usKd;udk ray;Edkifukef/ tu,fí tem\*wfb0wGif y&dedAÁmefpH&rnf jzpfygu utH m;v;HkwoYkd n fy&ed Ad mÁ epwk \d aemuqf ,G wf iG ftusK;day;ciG hfv;Hk0 r&MdSuawmah y/ þu H(4)rsK;dwuYkd m; ypöKyÜefuH (4)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tem\*wfuH (2)rsKd;udkvnf; qufvuf a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

## (1) b0dówd ur®H b0dówd ur®0dygaum

tMuiuf oH n f u[H al om rrd ud ,kd wf ikd uf vn;f tem\*w f jzp\f / xukd \H tusK;donvf n;f tem\*wfyif jzpf\/ xdkuHrsKd;onf -- b0dówd ur®H b0dówd ur®0dygaum = uHonfvnf; jzpfvwåHU uH\ tusKd;w&m;onfvnf; jzpfvwåHUaom uHrnf\/ (tbd-|-2-435/)

## (2) b0dówd ur®H e b0dówd ur®0dygaum

tMuiuf oH n fu[H al om rrd ud ,kd wf ikd uf vn;f tem\*w fjzpaf e\/ a&;Sen;ftwikd ;fyivf Qi ftem\*wfü tusKd;ay;jcif;oabm r&Sdonf\ tjzpfodkY a&muf&SdvwåHU/ xdkuHrsKd;onf --- b0dówd ur®H e b0dówd ur®0dygaum = uHum; jzpfvwåHU jzpfí tusKd;ray;vwåHUaom uHrsKd; rnf\/ (tbd-|-2-

435/) (enf;rSD;í odavmufNyD/) cyfodrf;OókH tvkH;pkHukefaom þtjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh wxm\*w trnf&awmfrlaom or®morÁK'¨

bk&m;&Sif\ uH txl;tjym; tusKd;0dyguf txl;tjym;udk odawmfrlwwfaom ur®EÅ&0dyguEÅ&Zmee ÓPfawmfjrwfudk olwpfyg;wdkY rvIyf&Sm;aptyf rvIyf&Sm;apEdkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh 'kwd,Av ÓPf awmf = ESpfckajrmufaom ÓPfawmftm;[lí od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-2-435/) þwGif toifolawmfaumif;onf atmufygtcsuf ESpf&yfwdkYudk owdjyKNyFD; jzpfayvdrfhrnf/ ----

1/ orwÜ då(4)rsK;dwoYkd n ftuok vkd uf wH uYkd kdtusK;dray;Eikd af tmi fwm;jrpxf m;Eikd af om prG ;ftm;&MdSuí ukodkvfuHwdkYudkvnf; tusKd;ay;cGifh&atmif vrf;zGifhay;aeaom trSDaumif;BuD;rsm; jzpfMuonfudk vnf;aumif;ç

2/ 0dywåd (4)rsKd;wdkYonfvnf; ukodkvfuHwdkYudk tusKd;ay;cGifh r&atmif wm;jrpfxm;Edkifaom pGrf;tm; &SdMuí tukodkvfuHwdkYudkvnf; tusKd;ay;cGifhomatmif vrf;zGifhay;aeaom trSDaumif;BuD;rsm; jzpfMu onfudkvnf;aumif;ç þtcsu f EpS &f yuf kd oabmayguNfy;D jzpaf yvrd rhf n/f ,ctk cgwiG f ,i;forwÜ wdå &m;ç 0yd wwdå &m; wdkYudk jzpfapwwfaom uHw&m;taMumif;udk qufvufí aqG;aEG; wifjyaytHh/

## rsKd;aph ESifh toD;

,m'doH 0yaw ADZH? wm'doH [&aw zvH/ uvsmPum&D uvsmPH? ygyum&D p ygyuH/ (oH-1-229/)

,m'doH = tMuifuJhodkY ½Ityfaom oabm&Sdaom/ ADZH = rsKd;aphudk/ 0yaw = pdkufysKd;jim;tHh/ wm'doH = xdkuJhodkY ½Ityfaom oabm&Sdaom/ zvH = toD;udk/ [&aw = aqmifEdkif\/ uvsmPum&D = aumif;aomtrIudk jyKavh&Sdolonf/ uvsmPH = aumif;aom tusKd;udk/ vbaw = &&Sd\/ ygyum&D p = raumif;aomtrIudk jyKavh&Sdolonfvnf;/ ygyuH = raumif;aom tusKd;udk/ vbaw = &&Sd\/ wrmaph oyGwfcg;aph tp&Sdaom rsKd;aphwdkYonf csKdNrdef aumif;jrwfaom t&om&Sdaom toD;udk

rjzpfapEdkifukefouJhodkYç rom,mtyfonfomvQifjzpfaom rcsKdqdrfhonfomvQifjzpfaom toD;udk jzpf apEikd uf ek of uohJ Ykd--- þOyrmtw l um,'pk ½udk f tp&udS ek af om 'pk ½udk wf oYkd n f csKNdred af om t&omEiS hf wal om tusK;du dk rjzpaf pEikd Mfuuek ?f rcsKqd rd ahf om t&omEiS hfwol nof mvQi f jzpaf om raumi;fusK;dudk jzpfapEdkifMuukef\/ onfrQomruao; --- MuHrsKd;aph oav;rsKd;aph tp&Sdaom rsKd;aphwdkYonf csKdNrdefaom t&om &Sd

onfomvQif jzpfaomç aumif;aom t&om &SdonfomvQif jzpfaom toD;udk jzpfapMuukefouJhodkY rom,mtyfaom cg;pyfaom t&om&Sdaom toD;udk rjzpfapMuukefouJhodkY --- þOyrmtwl um, okp½kduf tp&SdwdkYonf csKdNrdefaumif;jrwfonfomvQifjzpfaom aumif;usKd;udk jzpfapMuukef\/ rcsKdqdrfh aom t&omESifh wlaom raumif;usKd;ukd rjzpfapEdkifMuavukef/ (tbd-|-2-419/) þoabmw&m;udk vG,fulpGm ykdrdk euf½Idif;pGm em;vnfoabmaygufEdkifa&;twGuf plVur®0db\*F

okwåef (r-3-243-249/)udk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/

## plVur®0db\*Fokwåef

tcgwpfyg;ü bkef;awmfBuD;jrwfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf om0w¬djynfrGef0,f temxydPf oal X;\ t&jHzpaf om aZw0eaf usmi;fwukd af wmüf owD i;fo;Hk paH eawmrf \l / xtkd cg awma',s yPk mÖ ;BuFD;\ om;jzpfaom okbvkvifonf jrwfpGmbk&m;&SifxHawmfodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om pum;ajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk ajymqdk NyD;qkH;apNyD;aemuf oifhavsmf&m t&yfü xdkifum jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; þpum;udk ar;jref;avQmufxm;\/ --- okbvkvif\ ar;cGef;rsm;udk rwifjyrD okbvkvifESifh awma',sykPÖm;BuD; taMumif;udk a&S;OD;pGm wifjytyfygonf/ okbrmP0 = okbvkvif --- xdkolum; ½IcsifpzG,f ½kyftqif; &Sd\? MunfndKzG,f\*kPfudk aqmif Eikd \f / xakd Mumi hfxokd il ,\f u,kd tf \*gFw\Ykd wiwhf ,of nthf wuG af Mumi hfxokd ul kdobk[ ktrnrf nS xhf m; Muukef\/ xkdokb i,f&G,fpOftcg0,f rmP0 = vkvif[k ac:a0:Mu\/ toufBuD;vmaomtcg üvnf; xdka0g[m&twdkif;yif qufvufí ac:a0:okH;pGJ\/ okbvkvifum; awma',sykPÖm;BuD;\ om;&wemwpfOD; jzpf\/ awma',sykPÖm;BuD;um; yaoe'Daumovrif;BuD;\ ya&m[dwfykPÖm;BuD; jzpf\/ om0w¬dESifh rvSrf;rurf;wGif wnf&Sdaom wk'd&Gmudk tydkifpm;&aom wk'd&Gmpm; jzpfjcif;aMumifh awma',s[ k ac:a0:jci;f jzp\f / rsm;pmG aom pn;fprd f Opmö EpS &f adS omç (87) uak # <u,0f csr;fomaom tveG tYf veG f 0ewf akd om oal X;Bu;DwpOf ;Dvn;f jzp\f / ]]ay;vLSaom y\*k K¾vd tf m; pn;fprd Of pmö w\Ykd ruek -f ce;fjci;frnof n f r&EdS ikd }f} þo Ykd pwd xf m;rsK;d &ídS wppf wHk paf ,muaf omotl m; wppf wHk pcf ak om vLSz,G f 0w¬KudkrQ rvSLaomol wpfOD;vnf; jzpf\/ ]]rsufa&;uGif;onfh rsufpOf;ndKausmufonf aoG;ygrsm;u ukefoGm;wwf\? tvm;wlyif ay;vSLaeoltm; pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYonf wjznf;jznf; ukefqkH;oGm;wwf\/ tdrf&mwnfaxmif vlUabmifudk pdk;tkyf aexdkifvsuf&Sdaom ynm&Sdonf pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYudk jcudk ykHjyK ysm;odkY pk&rnf}}[k þodkY ray;vSL&efomvQif om;jzpfol okbvkviftm; oifjyay;\/

0yd óem"&k paom "&k w&m;wjYkdzi hfaexikd fowD i;fo;Hkawmrf vl su&f adS om oAnÁ Korm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&Siftm; wpfa,mufcsKdrQavmufaom ,m\*kudkaomfvnf;aumif;ç wpfZGef;rQavmufaom qGrf;udkaomf vn;faumi;f wpBfurd wf pcf grQ rvLScphJ z;lay/ aocge;DumvwiG uf m; pn;fprd Of pmö w\Ykd tay:ü w,G wf m rufarmaeonfh avmbaZmwdkYum; tBudrfrsm;pGm apmvsuf &SdMu\/ ,if;avmbaZmwdkYum; r&PmoEéaZm\ ae&mudk ,lvsuf &SdMu\/ ,if;odkY pnf;pdrfOpömwdkY\tay:ü wG,fwmwyfrufonfh "e avmbaMumifh uG,fvGefoGm;aomtcg xdktdrfü acG;jzpf&jyef\/ okbvkvifonf xdkacG;udk tvGef cspjfrwEf ;kd\/ rrd pd m;o;Hkon hf xri;f[i;fuokd mvQi f xakd c;Gtm; auR;\/ ac;Gu kd csrD í jrwaf omtyd ,f m xufü tdyfap\/ wpfaeYoü bk&m;&Sifonf rdk;aomufxtcgü r[mu½kPmawmformywfudk 0ifpm; awmfrlNyD;aemuf uRwfxdkufool a0ae,sMum owå0gwdkYudk orEÅpu©Kjzifh Munfh½Iawmfrlonf&Sdfaomf xdkacG;udk jrifawmfrlí qufvuf Munfh½Iawmfrlav&m --- ]]awma',sykPÖm;BuD;um; pnf;pdrfOpömwdkY tay:ü wG,fwm rufarmonfh "eavmbaMumifh rdrd\ tdrfüyifvQif acG;jzpfae&\? ,aeY igbk&m; onf okbvkvif\tdrfodkY <uoGm;awmfrlvwfaomf igbk&m;udk awGUjrifaomf acG;onf toHxGufí a[mifayvwåHU? xdktcgü igbk&m;onf pum;wpfcGef;udk ajymqdkaytHh? xdkacG;onf ]&[ef;a\*gwronf iguh kd o\d }[ k trwS &f í caHk vmutf Mum; jymyxHk uüf tyd af yvwUHå? xtkd aMumi;faMumi hf obk vvk iEf iS hf igb&k m;&iS of n ftwwl u Gwpcf ak om taMumi;ft&mEiS hfpyíf pum;ajymMum;&ayvwUHå? xokd bk vvk if onf igbk&m;&Sif\ xHawmfrS w&m;awmfudk Mum;em&í o&P\*kHwdkYü wnfayvwåHU/ acG;onfum; aoí i&Jü jzpf&ayvwåHU}} þodkUY okbvkvif\ o&P\*kHwnfrnfh taMumif;t&mudk odawmfrlí bk&m;&Sifonf xdkaeYü udk,fvufokwfoifjcif;udk jyKawmfrlí udk,fawmfwpfyg;wnf;yifvQif &GmwGif;odkY <u0ifawmfrl\/ okbvkvif tdrfrSxGufcGmoGm;aom tcsdefüyifvQif xdkokbvkvif\ tdrfodkY qGrf;tvdkYiSm <u0ifawmfrl\/ acG;onf bk&m;&Sifudk jrifí a[mifvsuf bk&m;&Sif\ teD;odkY csOf;uyfvm\/ xdktcgü xdkacG;udk

bk&m;&Sifu rdefYMum;awmfrl\ ---

]]awma',s ...oifonf a&S;,cif vljzpfpOftcguvnf; igbk&m;udk --- abm abm --- [k qfdk jrnfcJh\? "eavmbaMumifh acG;jzpfcJh&\/ ,cktcgüvnf; a[mifaejyef\? oifonf rMumrD t0DpdodkY oGm;&ayawmhvwåHU}} --þodkY rdefYMum;awmfrlvdkuf\/ þü awma',sykPÖm;BuD;\ acG;b0odkY a&muf&jcif;ç xdkrSwpfqifh

i&JodkY a&muf&jcif;rSm avmb\ tvdkodkY vdkufygjyKrlcJhaom tukodkvfuH\ pGrf;tm;aMumifh jzpf\/ avmb0oduó [d \*wd ed&a,m 0g wd&pämea,med 0g/ 0kwåH a[wH ]]edrdwåóm'\*xdwH 0g

bdu©a0 0dnmPH wd|rmeH wda|,s tEkAsÍÆeóm'\*xdwH 0g? wo®d H ap ora, umvH ua&,s? XmearwH 0dZÆwd? ,H 'GdEéH \*wDeH tnw&H \*wd H \*apä,s ed&,H 0g wd&pämea,med H 0g}}wd/

(oH-2-377/) (r-#D-3-371/)

ed&a, edAÁwådówd uawmumoó ur®ó y#dAm[dwkH touúKaP,sbm0awm/

(r-#D-3-371/) avmb&r®uf\ tvdkodkY vdkufygvsuf aexdkifaomol\ vm;&m\*wdum; i&Jaomfvnf;aumif;ç

wd&pmä eaf omvf n;faumi;f jzpaf y\/ b&k m;&iS of n ftm'wd yå &,d m,owk eå f (o-H 2-377/)ü þpum;ukd a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/

&[ef;wdkY ...«tm½kH (6)yg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;tay:ü jzpfapç (6)yg;vkH; tay:üyif jzpfap ,if; xifvmaom tm½kHudk a,mufsm;yJ rdef;ryJ ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç rsufvkH;yJ rsufckH;yJ ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç a&TyJ aiGyJ ponfjzifhvnf;aumif; pGJ,lcJhaomf» xdkodkY pGJ,lonfh tcsdeftcgü xdk a,mufsm; rdef;r paom trSwfedrdwfudk ESpfoufom,mrIjzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUí wnfaeaom pdwftpOfonfaomf vnf; jzpfay: wnfaeav&m\? rsufvkH; rsufckH; paom udk,ft\*Fg tpdwftydkif; wpfckcktay:ü a&T ai Gpaom ypnö ;f0wK¬ wpcf ck tk ay:ü EpS of uof m,mrjIzi hf&pyf waf EmS izf UJGí wnaf eaom pwd tf pOof nf aomfvnf; jzpfay: wnfaeav&m\/ pdwftpOfonfum; aemifwpfzef b0opfü y#doaE¨tusKd;udk ay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sdaom pdwftpOfyifwnf;/ ur®0dnmPfyifwnf;/ xdkuJhodkY ESpfoufom,mrIjzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUí wnfaeaom xdktcsdeftcgrsKd;ü tu,fí aooGm;jim;tHh? xdkodkY aooGm;cJhaomf i&J ESifhwd&pämef ESpfrsKd; wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom \*wdodkY a&muf&Sd&rnf[laom þtaMumif;t&monf xif&Sm;{uef

&Sdaeay\/ (oH-2-377/) þokwåefü r&PmoEéaZm tcdkufü avmbaZm apmjcif;udk txl; &nfñTef;xm;ayonf/

(oH-|-3-51/)

i&üJ jzp&f e ftciG &hf Ny;Daom uuH kdjyKpyk sK;daxmixf m;Ny;Daom ow0å gwpOf ;Dtm; i&oJ Ykdra&muaf tmif

uHudk wm;jrpfxm;jcif;iSm bk&m;&SifaomfrS rpGrf;Edkifaom oabm&Sd\/ uHum; &ifhusufaeonfhtwGuf tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef tcGifhudk jyKNyD; jzpfae\/ acG;onf bk&m;&Sif rdefYMum;awmfrlaom xdkpum;udk Mum;od&í --- ]]&[ef;a\*gwrawmh ighudk oad yayg}h}[ k pwd rf csr;from jzpíf vnyf i;fuñkd wG f acgi;fu kd iíYHk caHk vmutf Mum; jymyxHk uüf tyd af v awmh\/ vlwdkYonf acG;udk csDrí tdyf&mxufü tdyfapjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif jzpfaeMu\/ okbvkvifonf tdrfodkY jyefa&mufonf&Sdaomf --- ]]tb,folonf þacG;udk tdyf&mxufrS atmufodkY csxm;oenf;}}[k ar;jref;vwfaomf tdrf&SdvlwdkYu b,folrS csxm;onf r[kwfyg[k qdkí xdktaMumif;t&m tm;vkH;udk ajymjyMu\/ obk vvk i f Mum;aomtcg ]]ig\ zciof n f jA[m® jhynüf jzpcf \hJ ? awma',sac;Grnof nf r&Sdyg? &[ef;a\*gwronf ig\ zcifudk acG;jzpfatmif jyKvkyf\? þ&[ef;a\*gwronf wpfpkHwpfckaom yg;pywf iG f ay:vmaom pum;u kdajymqokd mG ;b\d }}[ k trsuxf uG íf b&k m;&iS uf kdrok m0g'jzi hfEydS uf yG vf kd onf jzpfí aZw0efausmif;awmfokdY oGm;í xdktaMumif;t&mudk ar;jref;avQmufxm;\/ jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sifuvnf; xdkokbvkviftm; xdktwdkif;yif rdefYMum;awmfrlvdkuf\/ bk&m;&Sifonf

rdrdajymMum;vdkufaom pum;awmf\ cRwf,Gif;rI r&SdykHudk azmfjyjcif;iSm --- ]]okbvkvif ...oiftm; oifhzcifu rajymMum;bJ xm;&pfonfh pnf;pdrfOpömonf &Sdygovm;}}[k ar;jref;awmfrlvdkuf\/

]]t&Sifa\*gwr ...&Sdyg\ --- tzdk;wpfodef; xdkufwefaom a&Tyef;cdkifç tzdk;wpfodef; xdkufwef aom a&aT jcei;fç tz;kdwpof ed ;f xukd wf eaf om a&cT uG çf tojymwpof ed ;f --- þ pn;fprd Of pmö rsm; &ydS g\}}[k avQmufxm;\/

]]obk vvk i f...trd of Ykdjyeof mG ;ayawm?h xakd c;Gu kda&ra&mon hfECYkd emxri;fu kdauR;í tyd &f m xufü tdyfapNyD;aemuf tenf;i,f tdyfjcif;odkY oufa&mufaomtcgü ar;Munfhyg? oifhtm; xdktvkH;pkHaom pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYudk ajymjyayvdrfhr,f? xdktcgusrS xdkacG;udk --- ]þacG;onf ig\ zcifaygh}[k od&Sdayvdrfhr,f}} --- þodkY bk&m;&Sifu rdefYMum;awmfrlvdkuf\/

]]tu,íf reS vf Qi f igon f pn;fprd Of pmö u kd &&adS yt?hH tu,íf rreS vf Qi f &[e;fa\*gwru kd rok m0g'jzifh ESdyfuGyfaytHh}} þESpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wdkYjzifh okbvkvifonf &Tifvef;0rf;ajrmufoGm;\/ &Tif&Tifvef;vef;jzifh tdrfodkY jyefoGm;í bk&m;&Sif rdefYMum;awmfrlvdkufonfhtwdkif; jyKvkyf\/ acG;um; --]]ighom;onf ighudk vlUb0uzcif jzpfaMumif;udk odayaygh}}[k od&Sdí 0rf;enf; aMuuGJvsuf toHjyKum Opömjr§KyfESHxm;&m ae&modkY oGm;í ajcjzifh ajrBuD;udk ,ufí trSwfonmudk ay;\/ Ak'¨gEkbma0e ud& okeacg wxm 'aówdç e Zmwdó&wm,/ (r-#D-3-372/)

b&k m;&iS \f wecf ;kdawaZm ftmEak bmpf rG ;ftm;aMumi hfac;Gon fxukd ohJ YkdOpmö jrK§yEf xHS m;onahf e&mukd ñTefjyEdkifjcif; jzpf\/ acG;u b0a[mif;udk rSwfrdaom Zmwdó&ÓPf &&Sdjcif;aMumifh xdkodkY ñTefjyEdkif onfum; r[kwfay/ (r-#D-3-372/) okbvkvifonf Opömudk ,laqmifí þodkY pOf;pm;\/ ---

]]b0y#dpäEéH emr {0H okckrH y#doE¨dtEÅ&H ygu#H orPó a\*gwró? t'¨g {o oAÁnL/}} b0jzi hfz;HkvrT ;fxm;onrf naf om þo Ykdord af rUGaom y#od aE\¨ tMum;umvon ft&iS af \*gwr \ ÓPaf wm0f , f xi&f mS ;aeay\/ rcRw{f uetf m;jzi hf þa\*gwron f tv;HkpuHk kd oad wmrf l jriaf wmrf l onfh oAÁnKor®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&Sif jzpfawmfrlygay\ --- [k pOf;pm;um bk&m;&Sif\ tay:ü MunfndK oGm;\/ MunfndKaom pdwf"mwf&Sdí jyóem (14)&yfwdkYudk jyKpD&ifavonf/ tjcm;tjcm;aom bbHk 0ü Zmw dy#od aE,¨ jlci;fjzi hfxxkd kd\*wüd jzprf uI kd&iS af \*gwron foad wmrf l ygay\[k ESvkH;ydkufí rdrdokbvkvif udk,fwdkifuvnf; t\*F0dZÆmtwwfü uRrf;usifol jzpf&um; xdkodkY jyóem (14)&ywf uYkd kdjyKprD aH von/f xakd Mumi hfobk vvk i\f oEmÅ eüf --- ]]þw&m;vuaf qmiyf PmÖ ukd ,laqmifí &[ef;a\*gwrudk jyóemwdkYudk ar;jref;avQmufxm;aytHh}} þodkYaom pdwftMuHjzifh 'kwd, tBurd f vmjci;fjzi hf b&k m;&iS f &adS wmrf &l m t&yof YkdcsO;fuyíf jyóem (14)&ywf uYkd kd ar;jre;favQmuxf m; avon/f (þobk vvk iEf iS hf awma',syPk mÖ ;Bu;D\ taMumi;ft&mu kd Oy&yd PmÖ ot|uxm (175177)rS xkwfEIwfí azmfjytyfygonf/

## okbvkvif\ jyóem (14) &yf

t&Sifa\*gwr ...vljzpfMuukefaom olwdkYrSm vlcsif; wlMuygukefvsuf ----- ,kwfjcif; jrwfjcif; wuYkd kd awUGjri&f yguek \f / xtkd aMumi;f&i;fum; tb,yf gen;f taxmutf yuhH m; tb,yf gen;f/ t&iS f a\*gwr ...

1/ touf wdkaom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/

2/ touf &Snfaom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/

3/ tema&m\*g rsm;aom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/

4/ tema&m\*g uif;aom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/

5/ tqif; rvSaom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/

6/ tqif; vSaom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/

7/ tjcHt&H r&Sdaom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/

8/ tjcHt&H rsm;aom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/

9/ pnf;pdrfOpöm enf;yg;aom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/ 10/ pnf;pdrfOpöm rsm;jym;aom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/

11/ trsKd; ,kwfaom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/

12/ trsKd; jrwfaom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/

13/ ynm rJhaom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/

14/ ynm &Sdaom vlwdkYudkvnf; awGUjrif&ygukef\/ t&iS af \*gwr ...vjlzpMfuuek af om vwl rYkd mS vcl si;f wMluyguek vf su f---- ,wk jfci;f jrwjfci;fwuYkd kd

awGUjrif&ygukef\/ xdktaMumif;&if;um; tb,fygenf; taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;[k ar;jref; avQmufxm;\/

xdktcg bk&m;&Sifu a&S;OD;pGm þodkY tusOf;csKyftajzudk ay;awmfrl\ --uró®um rmP0 owmå ur'® g,m'g ura® ,me D urA® EL¨ ury® #Ü od &Pm? ur H® oaw å 0bd Zwd

,'d'H [DeyÜPDwwm,mwd/ (r-3-244/)

= okbvkvif ...owå0gwdkYonf uHomvQif rdrdudk,fykdifOpöm &Sdukef\? uH\ tarGcHwdkYomvQif jzpuf ek \f / uoH mvQi ftaMumi;f&i;fpp f&udS ek \f / uoH mvQi ftaqtG rsK;d &udS ek \f / uoH mvQi fyek ;fatmi;f vnf;avsmif; rSDcdk&m &Sdukef\/ owå0gwdkYudk ,kwfnHhol jzpfzdkY&ef jrifhjrwfol jzpfzdkY&ef (= ,kwfnHhol jzpf atmif jrifhjrwfol jzpfatmif) uHuomvQif a0zef\ --- [k rdefYawmfrl\/

«obk vvk iof n f b&k m;&iS \f ajzMum;csu\f qvkd &kd i;f teuof abmu kd em;rvnEf ifdk f jzpaf e\/ xdkokbvkvif\ yg;pyfudk tvGefxlxJaom ydwfydkif;BuD;jzifh pnf;NyD;aemuf ysm;&nfudk olUa&U Sü csxm; ouohJ Ykdjzpaf e\/ þobk vvk iuf m; rmeu kdtrjDSyKae\? rmeBu;D\? rrd ud ,kd uf kdrrd dynm&[dS ktxiBfu;D aeaom y@dwrmeDyk\*¾dKvf jzpf\/ rdrdESifh wef;wlynmudk rjrifolwpfOD; jzpfae\/ xdkodkY rmeudk trSD jyKí rdrdudk,fudk rdrd ynm&Sd[k txifBuD;aeonfhtwGuf xdkokbvkvif\ oEÅmefü ---

]]t&Sifa\*gwronf tb,ftaMumif;t&mudkrqdk ajymygap? igodNyD;om;udkom ajymqdkae\ --

[k þodkYaom rmefrmew&m;onf rjzpfygapvifh}} --þo Ykd EvS ;Hkyukd af wmrf íl obk vvk i\f rmerf meu kd csK;dErdS &f etf viYkd mS &n&f ,G af wmrf íl bek ;fawmf BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sifonf ---

]]w&m;O;Duwn;fu x;kdxiG ;f ojdriEf ikd cf oJ nuf kdjyKí w&m;awmuf kda[mMum;awmrf al yt?hH xtkd cgusrS --- ]tdk &Sifa\*gwr ...wynfhawmf rodyg? wynfhawmf\ ÓPfü xif&Sm;atmif jyKí tus,f tm;jzifh a0zef a[mMum; jyo qdkqkH;rawmfrlyg}[k igbk&m;&Sifudk awmif;yefayvwåHU? xdktcg0,f xokd Ykd avQmuxf m; awmi;fyevf maomtcgü igb&k m;on f xokd bk vvk itf m; w&m;awmuf kd a[mMum; awmrf al yt?hH þo Ykda[mawmrf cl ahJ om f xokd bk vvk itf m; tusK;d&adS om w&m;a'oemawmof n f jzpaf y vwUHå}} --þodkY ESvkH;ydkufawmfrlí xdk;xGif; odjrifEdkifcJonfudk jyKí w&m;OD;udk pwif a[mMum;awmfrl\/ xdktcg okbvkvifonf rdrd\ w&m;awmf\ qdkvdk&if; teufoabmukd xdk;xGif; rodEdkifrIudk xif&Sm; azmfjyvsuf þodkY qufvuf awmif;yef avQmufxm;\/»

]]t&Sifa\*gwr ...tusOf;csKyf a[mxm;awmfrlí tus,ftm;jzifh teufudk ra0zeftyfaom þw&m;pum;\ teufoabmudk tus,ftm;jzifh wynfhawmf rodyg? awmif;yefyg\? t&Sifa\*gwr onf tusOf;tm;jzifh a[mxm;í tus,ftm;jzifh teufoabm tus,ftm;jzifh ra0zeftyfaom þw&m;\ teuf t"dyÜg,fudk wynfhawmf odEdkifatmif w&m;a[mawmfrlyg}} --- [k avQmufxm; awmif;yef\/

]]okbvkvif ...xdkodkYjzpfrl emMum;avavm? aumif;pGm ESvkH;oGif;avavm? w&m;awmfudk a[mMum;awmrf al yt}hH}[ kred MYfum;awmrf \l / ]]t&iS bf &k m; ...aumi;fygNybD &k m;}}[ kawma',syPk mÖ ;\ om;jzpaf om obk vvk iuf jrwpf mG b&k m;tm; jyevf naf vQmuxf m;\/ jrwpf mG b&k m;on f þqvkfd wUHåaom pum;udk rdefYMum;awmfrl\/

## trSwf (1) tajz - toufwdkjcif;

1/ obk vvk i f...þavmuü red ;frjzpaf p a,musfm;jzpaf p tcsKUdaomool n foUltouuf kdow-f av h &\dS ? &upf uMfur;fMuKw\f ? ao;GpeG ;faomvu f &\dS ? owyf wk nf O§ ;fqrJ üI pwd 0f ipf m;\/ tv;HkpaHk om owå0gwdkYtay:ü oem;jcif; uif;rJh\/ xdk olUtoufudk owfavh&Sdolonf þodkY jynfhjynfhpkHpkH jyKusifh xm;tyaf om þo YkdrmS ;rmS ;,iG ;f,iG ;f aqmuwf nxf m;tyaf om xukd aH Mumi hfu,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;DonfrS aemufumvü csrf;omuif;&m raumif;aom vm;a&muf&m tvdktmomqE´uif;vsuf z½kdz&J NydKuGJysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m i&JodkY uyfa&muf&\/ udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü csrf;omuif;&m raumif;aom vm;a&muf&m tvdktmomqE´uif;vsuf z½kdz&J NydKuGJysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m i&JodkY tu,fí ruyfa&mufbJ vltjzpfodkY a&mufcJhvQif xdkxdk jzpfav&m&m trsKd;ü toufwdk&\/ okbvkvif ...xdkolUtoufudk owfjcif; &ufpufMurf;MuKwfjcif; aoG;pGef;aomvuf &jdSci;f owyf wk nf O§ ;fqrJ üI pwd 0f ipf m;jci;f tv;HkpaHk om ow0å gwüYkd oem;jci;f ui;frjhJci;fon f touwf kd jcif;ufdk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhwnf;/ (r-3-244/) olUtoufudk owfjcif; &ufpufMurf;MuKwfjcif; aoG;pGef;aomvuf &Sdjcif; owfykwfn§Of;qJrIü pwd 0f ipf m;jci;f tv;HkpaHk om ow0å gwüYkd oem;jci;f ui;frjhJci;fon fb,yf Hkb,yf e;f b,ef n;fvr;ftm;jzihf toufwdkjcif;ufdk jyKvkyfay;oenf;¿ tajz --- OyyVD uu H= uyíf nO§ yf e;fEydS pf uwf waf omuçH Oyap'ä uu H= uyíf jzwwf waf omuçH ZeuuH = y#doaE¨udk jzpfapwwfaomuHç Oyw¬rÇuuH = tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaomuH[k uH (4)rsKd;

&Sd\/

1/ OyyVD uu H--- tm;aumif;aom Av0ukodkvfuHaMumifh vlUjynfvlUavmu0,f vljzpfvm&\/ y#doaE¨ wnfaeNyD;aemuf y0wådtcgüum; uyfí n§Ofyef;ESdyfpufwwfaom OyyDVuuHonf vm vwfí teufoabmtm;jzifh rajymaomfvnf; þodkYajymqdkaeonf rnf\/ ---

]]igonf tu,fí a&S;OD;pGm od&SdcGifh &jim;tHh? oifhtm; þvlUavmuü jzpfcGifhudk igray;av&m? oiuhf kd tyg, f (4)bwHk üYkd omvQi f jzpaf pav&m\? &adS pawm h ...oiof n f rnof nahf e&müyi f jzpaf p? igonf oifhudk uyfí n§Ofyef;ESdyfpufwwfaom OyyDVuuH rnfonfjzpfí --- MuHudk MuHBudwfpufxJ xnfhí n§pf,louJhodkY --- oifhudk n§pfí wefcdk;tmedoif r&Sdatmif t&om r&Sdatmif tESpfom& r&Sd atmif jyKvkyfaytHh}} --þo Ykdrajymaomvf n;f ajymaeon frn\f / xOkd yyVD uuuH tb,uf kdjyKvyk of en;f¿ ab;Oy'f

ab;'ku©udk aqmifydkYay;\/ pnf;pdrfOpömudk ysufpD;ap\/ (r-|-4-177-178/) jyKvkyfykH --- uav;oli,f\ trd0rf;ü jzpfay:vm&onfh tcsdefumvrS pí rdcifonf om,mrI

onvf n;faumi;fç csr;fomock onvf n;faumi;f rjzpaf wmah y/ rbd EpS yf g;w\Ykd oEmÅ eüf nO§ ;fye;fEydS pf uf cH&rI qif;&J'ku©trsKd;rsKd;onfomvQif jzpfay:vm\/ þodkYvQif ab;Oy'f ab;'ku©udk aqmifydkYay;\/

(avmouwdórax&fonf tavmif;vsm y#doaE¨ wnfaeuwnf;u rdbwdkYü tpmiwfrGwfjcif; pon hfab;Oy' fab;'uk t© rsK;drsK;d usa&muvf mouohJ YkdrwS yf g/) wpzf e fuav;oil ,\f rcd i0f r;fwukd üf jzpaf y:vm&m tcsed uf mvr Spí trd üf &adS om pn;fprd Of pmö woYkd n f--- a&xoJ Ykda&muíf ysupf ;DomG ;aom qm;uohJ Ykd a&ab; a&'P f r;Dab; r;D'P f paom ab;&etf rsK;drsK;dw\Ykd tprG ;faMumi hf ysupf ;DomG ;uek \f / t;kdjynahf tmi f EnYkd p§ íf &Eidk af om EmG ;rwoYkd nvf n;f EmG ;EuYkd kd ray;Muuek ?f &&J iahf om EmG ;aumi;fwoYkd nf EmG ;Mur;fBu;Dw Ykdjzpof mG ;Mu\/ rsupf ud mP;fuek Mfu\/ ajcacuG ek Mfu\/ EmG ;taygi;fü EmG ;a&m\*g usa&muf vm\/ uRepf aom tvyk of rm;woYkd nvf n;f pum;u kdrvukd ef mMuuek ?f pukd yf sK;dxm;tyaf om aumupf yg; onvf n;f aumi;fpmG jzpxf eG ;frvm? trd üf wnaf om trd of Ykd a&mu&f adS eaom Opmö on f trd üf ysupf ;DoGm;\? awmü wnfaom awmodkY a&muf&Sdaeaom Opömonf awmü ysufpD;oGm;\/ tpOftwdkif; wjznf;jznf; qkwf,kwfysufpD;vm&m tqmajy½kHrQaom xrif;ç zkH;vTrf;í &Edkif½kHrQaom t0wfonfyif tvGef&EdkifcJaom 'kv’b wpfck jzpfae\/ udk,f0efudk xdef;odrf; apmifha&Smufay;rnfh tapmifhta&Smuf r&Sd? arG;zGm;vmaomtcg rdcif\ EdkY&nfonf jywfpJoGm;\? uav;oli,fonf tapmifhta&Smufukd r&onf&Sdaomf xdfef;odrf;rnfh xdef;ausmif;rnfhol r&Sd&um; qif;&JtrsKd;rsKd;udk cHpm;&\? t&Sdeftapmf r&Sd jzpfae\? t&om r&Sd jzpfae\? tESpf r&Sd jzpfae\? MuHKvSDae\/ þuHrsKd;onf uyfí ESdyfpufwwf aom OyyDVuuH rnf\/ (r-|-4-178/) toifolawmfaumif;onf txufyg taMumif;t&mudk &yfwefYí tenf;i,f pOf;pm;yg --- þü OyyVD uu H= uyíf EydS pf uwf waf omurH mS tuok vkd uf Hjzp\f / tuok vkd uf uH uok vkd uf \H aumi;fusK;d u kdjzpcf iG rhf &atmi frrd \d raumi;fusK;du kdy0wtdå cgü jzpaf pjci;fjzi hfuyíf EydS pf uaf e\/ xOkd yyVD uu\H raumif;usKd;udk raumif;rI&Sifom cH&onfr[kwfbJ xdkraumif;rI&SifESifh eD;pyf&m rdbpaom aqGrsKd;om;csif; wdkYonfvnf; cHpHMu&onfudk owdjyKoifhayonf/

2/ Oyapä'uuH = uyfí jzwfwwfaomuH --- toufudk &Snfapwwfaom ukodkvfuHaMumifh vljzpf vm&aom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f uyfí jzwfwwfaom Oyapä'uuHonf vmvwfí toufudk jzwfawmufwwf\/ Oyrm --- a,mufsm;wpfOD;onf &SpfOob yrmP&Sdaom t&yfodkY &efoludk &nfñTef;í av;u kdpuJG ikd vf su fcsed íf jrm;u kdypvf wG vf ukd \f / xjkdrm;u kdtjcm;a,musmf ;wpOf ;Du av;r Sjrm;vwG ½f rHk Q tcsed üf aqmuyf wk jfzi hf ½udk yf wk íf xakd e&müyivf Qi f usap\/ þOyrmtwyl ivf Qi f touuf kd &nS af p wwfaom ukodkvfuH\ pGrf;tifaMumifh vljzpfvm&aom yk\*¾dKvf\ oEÅmef0,f uyfí jzwfwwfaom Oyapä'uuHonf toufudk jzwfawmufypfvdkuf\/ tb,fodkY jyKvkyfay;oenf;¿ cdk;om;"m;jywdkY&Sd&m awmtkyftwGif;odkY 0ifa&mufap\? = (xdkawmtkyftwGif;odkY oGm;csifpdwfrsm; wzGm;zGm;ay:um roGm;& raeEikd af tmi fued ;faoomG ;jzpaf tmi fxukd uH zewf ;Day;\/) Mur;fwr;faom rue;f ig; vyd frad usmi;fwYkd &Sd&m a&xJodkY qif;ap\/ tjcm;wpfpkHwpfckaom ab;&ef tEÅ&m,f xlajymaom ae&mXmeodkY ydkYaqmif ay;\/ þuHrsKd;onf Oyapä'uuH rnf\/ OyCmwuuH [lonfrSmvnf; þOyapä'uH\ trnfyif wnf;/ (r-|-4-178/) a>rygudk a>rwdk;apaom uHrsKd;ç olcdk;&Sd&m awmtkyfodkY Opömxkyfudk ydkufí oGm;ap aom uHrsKd;wnf;/

3/ ZeuuH --- y#doaE¨udk jzpfapwwfaom uHonf ZeuuH rnf\/

4/ Oyw¬rÇuuH --- enf;yg;aom pnf;pdrfOpöm&Sdaom trsKd;tEG,f ponfwdkYü vljzpfvm&aomoltm; pn;fprd Of pmö \ jynphf jHkci;f abm\*or'Ü g ponuf kd jyKvyk af y;jci;fjzi hf tm;ay; axmuyf whH waf omuoH nf

Oyw¬rÇuuH rnf\/ (r-|-4-178/) þu H (4)rsK;dwwYkd iG f OyyVD uu H = uyíf nO§ yf e;fEydS pf uwf waf omuEH iS hfOyCmwuu H = Oyap'ä uuH = uyfí jzwfwwfaomuH --- þuH (2)rsKd;wdkYonfum; ukodkvfuH\ tusKd;0dygufudk rjzpfatmif wm;jrpfwwfaom tukodkvfuHwdkYom jzpfMu\/ y#doaE¨udk jzpfapwwfaom ZeuuHrSm ukodkvfuHvnf; &Sd\? tukodkvfuHvnf; &Sd\/ tm;ay; axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇuuHum; ukodkvfuHomvQif jzpf\/ (r-|-4-178/)

ZeuuüH uok vkd Zf euu Htuok vkd Zf euu[H kEpS rf sK;d &odS uohJ YkdOyyVD uu HOyap'ä uu HOywr¬ -Ç uu H --- þuHwdkYüvnf; ukodkvf tukodkvf ESpfrsKd;yif &SdoifhaMumif; Oy&dyPÖmo#Dumq&mawmfu zGifhqdkxm;\/ (r-#D-3-374 - Munfh/) xdkuH (4)rsKd;wdkYwGif Oyapä'uuHudk ESpfrsKd;tm;jzifh tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ ukodkvfuHaMumifh vlb0ü vvl mjzp&f \/ xvkd \l touof n fuyíf jzwwf waf om owwf waf om Oyap'ä uuaH Mumi hfjywof mG ; Eikd \f / þOyap'ä uu[H ol n f ygPmwyd gwuyH iwf n;f/ xykd gPmwyd gwu[H al om Oyap'ä uuaH Mumihf

toufwdkwwf\/ ygPmwdygwuHonf Oyapä'uuHjzpfvQif ,if;Oyapä'u ygPmwdygwuHonf

toufwdkjcif;udk jzpfapwwf\/ toufwdkjcif;udk jzpfapwwfykHrSm þodkYjzpf\ ---

1/ olUtoufukd owfavh&Sdaomolonf jyKpkysKd;axmiftyfaom ukodkvfuHonf BuD;us,fzGHUNzdK; rsm;jrwaf om tusK;d r&EdS ikd /f tou&f nS af om y#od aEu¨ kd jzpaf pz&Ykd e f rprG ;fEikd af y/ þovYkd Qi f ygPmwyd gw uHonf toufwdkjcif;udk jzpfapwwf\/ (r-|-4-178-179/) ygPmwyd gwuuH xykd gPmwyd gwuuH kdjyKpyk sK;daxmiaf v&h adS om ow0å g\ ½yk ef mrof EmÅ etf pOuf kd

xdkuJhodkY toufwdkatmif jyKjyifpDrHxm;aomaMumifh jzpf\/ tMuif ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfü ygPmwdygw uHonf xif&Sm; jzpfcJh\/ xdk ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfudk xdk ygPmwdygwuHu toufwdkatmif jyKpDrHxm; onf\ tjzpfudk rcRwf{uef tvdk&Sdtyfay\? xdk½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfüomvQif xdkygPmwdygwuH\ toufwdkjcif; paom tusKd;w&m;udk zGJUcsnfxm;aomaMumifh jzpf\/ þpum;&yfjzifh ukodkvfuHudk tm;xkwfqJcPüyifvQif ygPmwdygwuHonf xdkuJhodkYaom toufudk wdkapwwfaom pGrf;tifowåd &Sdaom rdrdukodkvfuH\ tusKd;udk uyfí jzwfwwfaom OyCmwoabmudk jyKvkyf\[k ñTefjy\/ xdkaMumifh ukodkvfuHonf enf;yg;aom tusKd;&Sdjcif; jzpf\/ (r-#D-3-375/) touf&Snfjcif; tp&Sdaom aumif;usKd;csrf;om usufoa&r\*Fvmtaygif;udk tvdk&Sdaom toiof al wmaf umi;fon f þ b&k m;a[mygVad wmBfu;DEiS hf t|uxm #uD mw\Ykd ziG qhf ckd surf sm;u kd tx;l tav;\*½ kjyKoivhf aS yon/f ygPmwyd gwuuH kdveG uf sL;av&h adS om y\*k Kd¾vwf pOf ;Don f'ge ovD bm0em tpjzmonfh aumif;rIukodkvf t00udk jyKpkysKd;axmif&mü xdkukodkvfuH0,f toufudk wdkapwwfaom prG ;ftirf sm; ued ;f0yvf ukd yf gvsu f&odS n[f al om tcsuuf m; tveG f0r;fen;fz,G &f m jypcf suBfu;D wpcf yk if jzpaf yon/f ]]jyKutop f jzpuf ta[mi;f aMumi;fEiS uhf sK;dwn;f}} [al om q½kd ;dkpum;EiS thf n D ,c k jyKaeaom urH sm;um; toptf opaf om taMumi;fw&m; jzpíf ,c k jzpaf eorQ cpH m;ae&orQ tusK;dw&m; wdkYum; twdwfoHo&m tqufqufu jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaom þb0rSmyif vGefcJhaom tcsdefumvu jyKpkysKd;axmifxm;aom uH\ tusKd;w&m;rsm;yif jzpfMu\/ uHwpfckonf uHt&mü wnfoGm;ygu jyevf n f zsuof rd ;fz&Ykd e f tveG f cucf oJ mG ;Ny D jzp\f / t&,d r\*wf n;f[al om ar;Gny§ Ef iS hf ui;fí EwI yf ,-f jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifaomoabm &Sday\/ owd&Sdap/ v,xf üJ MucJ s pukd yf sK;dvukd af om pyg;yiof n f rsK;dapEh iS hf wal om to;Du kd jzpaf pouohJ Ykd rsK;dapEh iS hf wlaom toD;[laom tusKd;w&m;udk jzpfapEdkifaom pGrf;tifrsm;onf xdkpyg;yif ½kyfoEÅwdtpOfü vukd yf gued ;f0y f wnaf eouohJ Ykd tvm;wyl i f ygPmwyd gwuuH kd veG uf sL;av&h adS omy\*k Kd¾vof n f jyKpyk sK;daxmivf ukd af om uok vkd uf üH vn;f &nS af omtouuf dkuyíf jzwwf waf om OyCmwuu\H prG ;ftif owadå Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom touwf jkdci;fu kdjzpaf pwwaf om ued ;faojraJ om e,d mroabmw&m;rsm; &SdaMumif;udk xdkpum;&yfrsm;u ñTefjyvsuf &Sdaeayonf/ (r-#D-3-375/)

2/ y#doaE¨udkaomfvnf; owfrSwfcsufay;í jrJapí toufwdkatmif jyKvkyfwwf\/

(r-|-4-179/) y#od aEü¨ ued ;faojraJ om owrf wS cf sutf x;lü tusK;day;z&Ykd e ftciG uhf kdjyKvsuof mvQi fuok vkd -f

uuH iitf yaf om y#od aE&¨ adS om ½yk ef mrof EmÅ etf pOuf kdygPmwyd gwuuH touwf akd pjci;fimS jraJ p\? xakd Mumi hfy#od aEu¨ akd omvf n;f owrf wS cf suaf y;í jraJ pí touwf akd tmi f jyKvyk wf w\f [ k qokd n/f (r-#-D 3-375/) uok vkd uf H wpcf ak Mumi hf y#od aE ¨ jzpvf m&m0, f ,i;fy#od aEü¨ touwf akd pwwaf om pGrf;tifrsm;udk ,if;ygPmwdygwuHu jr§KyfESHay;xm;\/ ,if;pGrf;tifowådaMumifh y#doaE¨&Sifonf toufwdk&\[k qdkvdkonf/

## wpfenf;zGifhqdkykH

ygPmwdygwuHudk usL;vGef&mü ---

1/ vGefusL;zkdY&ef pdwfqkH;jzwfcsufcsí rvGefusL;rD jzpfay:aeaom ykAÁapwemç

2/ qkH;jzwfcsufcsNyD;í vGefusL;qJü jzpfay:aeaom oEéd|meapwemç

3/ vGefusL;NyD; aemufykdif;ü jzpfay:aeaom ty&apwem --þapwem (3)wewf tYkd eu f oE|dé me apwemaMumi hf i&üJ jzp&f \/ yAk aÁ pwem ty&apwemwYkd

aMumifh qdkcJhonfhtwdkif; toufwdk&\/ (r-|-4-179/) ygPmwyd gwapwemon f pipf p f cg;pyaf om tusK;dw&m; &adS omaMumi hfoE|dé meapwemaMumihf

i&Jü jzpf&\? xdkapwem\ tusKd;w&m;onf ukefcef;roGm;ao;aomaMumifh jzpf\/ ykAÁapwem ty& apwemwdkYum; oEéd|meapwemuJhodkY tvGef 0efav;zG,f&m tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk rjzpfapEdkif? xdkaMumifh ykAÁapwem ty&apwemwdkYu toufwdkapaMumif;udk zGifhqdkjcif; jzpf\/ (r-#D-3-375/)

## trSwf (2) tajz - touf&Snfjcif;

obk vvk i f...þavmuü red ;frjzpaf p a,musfm;jzpaf p tcsKUdaomool n foUltouof wjfci;f

udk y,fí olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? wkwfudk csxm;NyD; jzpf\? vufeufudk csxm;NyD; jzpf\? &uS jfci;f &\dS ? oem;jci;f &\dS ? cyof rd ;faom ow0å gw\Ykd tp;DtymG ;u kdvvkd m;vsu fae\/ x kdoUltouf owjfci;fr S a&mS iMfuOof ol n f þo Ydkjynjhfynphf pHk HkjyKusixhf m;tyaf om þo Ykdaumi;fpmG aqmuwf nxf m; tyaf om xukd aH Mumi hfu,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;Donrf Saemuuf mvü aumi;frjIyKo lopk ½ufdk of rm;w\Ykd vm;a&mu&f m jzpaf om ewjfynaf vmuo Ykduyaf &mu&f \/ u,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;Donrf Saemuuf mvü aumi;frjIyKo lopk ½ufdk of rm;w\Ykd vm;a&mu&f m jzpaf om ewjfynaf vmuo Ykdtu,íf ruyaf &muf &b JvUltjzpof Ykda&mucf vhJ Qi fxxkd kdjzpaf v&m&m trsK;dü tou&f nS &f \/ obk vvk i f...x kdoUltouf owfjcif;udk y,fpGefYí olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif; wkwfudk csxm;NyD; jzpfjcif; vufeufudk cs xm;NyD; jzpfjcif; t&Suf&Sdjcif; toem;&Sdjcif; tvHk;pkHaom owå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGm;udk vdkvm;jcif;onf touf&Snfjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhwnf;/ (r-3-244/) o'¨g 0D&d, owd orm"d ynm [laom £a`E´ig;yg; = Adkvfig;yg; = pGrf;tm;BuD; ig;&yfwdkY tvGef tm;aumi;faeaom umrm0p&uok vdk uf uH ewjfynaf vmuo Ykdr[\*K¾wuf uH jA[m® jhynof Ykda&muaf tmif ydkYaqmifay;\/ ,if;pGrf;tm;BuD; ig;&yfwdkY tiftm;aysmhaeaom umrm0p&ukokdvfuHu vlUjynfodkY a&mufatmif ydkYaqmifay;\/ þü £a`E´ig;yg; Adkvfig;yg; pGrf;tm;BuD;wdkY pGrf;tif avsmhyg;aeaom tm;enf;aom umrm0p&ukokdvfuHaMumifh ,if;ukodkvfaumif;rI&Sifonf vlUjynf vlUavmuü vlvm jzp&f aom fy0wtdå cgü þygPmwyd gw 'pk ½udk rf rI Sa&mS iMfuOof n hfuok vkd uf uH vma&muíf w&m;u,dk f teufoabmtm;jzifh þodkY ajymjyaeonf rnf\ ---

]]igonf yxrOD;qkH; tu,fí odcGifh&cJhvQif oifhtm; þvlUjynf vlUavmuü jzpfzdkY&ef cGifhray; av&m? ewfjynf ewfavmuüomvQif oifhudk jzpfap&m\? &Sdapawmh ...oifonf b,fae&mrSmyJ jzpjfzp?f jzpcf siof n hf ae&mü jzpyf gap? igon f tm;ay;axmuyf whH waf om OyxruÇ u H rnof n f jzpíf oifhtm; axmufyHhrIudk jyKvkyfay;aytHh/}} þo Ykdrajymaomvf n;f teuof abmtm;jzi hfajymjyaeouohJ YkdjyKí tm;ay;axmuyf rhH uI kdjyK\/

tb,fukd jyKoenf;¿...? ab;&efudk zsufqD;ypf\/ pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYudk jzpfap\/ (r-|-4-179/) xokd YkdjyKvyk &f mü uav;oil ,\f rcd i0f r;fMumwukd üf jzpvf m&m tcsed tf cgrpS í rbd w\Ykd oEmÅ eüf

csrf;omokcomvQif jzpfay:vm\/ om,mrIomvQif jzpfae\/ vlaMumifh usa&muf jzpfay:vmaom ab;Oy'çf ewwf aYkd Mumi hf usa&mu f jzpaf y:vmaom ab;Oy' f--- yuwtd m;jzi hf jzpaf v&h adS om þab;Oy'ftm;vkH;wdkYonfvnf; ab;odkY &SJoGm;Muukef\/ þodkYvQif ab;Oy'fudk zsufqD;ypf\/ wpzf e f uav;oil ,\f rcd i0f r;fMumwukd üf jzpaf v&m tcgrpS í trd üf pn;fprd Of pmö w\Ykd twikd ;f

twm yrmPum; r&Sday/ ajrBuD;twGif;ü jrKyfaeukefaom a&Ttdk; aiGtdk; paom &wemtdk;wdkYonf tdrf a&U SwHcg;rSvnf;aumif;ç tdrfaemufbufrSvnf;aumif; tdrftwGif;odkY vSdrfh0ifvmMuukef\/ rdb woYkd n f owl pyf g;wxYkd üH xm;tyaf om pn;fprd Of pmö p\k vn;f rsuaf rmS u f u,kd yf ikd Of pmö tjzpof Ykda&mu&f dS vmMuukef\/ pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYudk jyefvnf ay;tyfMuukef\/ EdkYpm;EGm;rBuD;wdkYonf EdkYrsm;rsm; xGufvm Mu\/ EmG ;woYkd n f pwd cf sr;fomz,G &f m tusiahf umi;f &vdS mMuuek \f / pyg;pukd cf i;fü aumupf yg;woYkd nf jynfhjynfhpkHpkH oD;yGifhvmMuukef\/ twdk;&if;yGm; ay;xm;aom ypönf;rsm;ç cPacwå acs;iSm;oGm;aom ypönf;rsm;udk rawmif;&bJ tvdkvdk udk,fwdkif vmydkYMu\/ uRef tp&Sdukefaom tvkyform;wdkYonf ajymqdk vG,fulukef\? pum;udk em,lMuukef\/ ukefoG,fjcif; paom vkyfief;&yfrSeforQwdkYonf qkwf ,kwf ysufpD;rI r&SdMuukef/ uav;oli,fonf udk,f0ef,lae&m tcsdeftcgrSpí tapmifhta&Smufudk &&Sd\/ trsKd;orD; aq;q&mwdkYonf (= trsKd;orD;q&m0efwdkYonf) pk½kH;vsufyif &SdMu\/ tu,fí ,i;faumi;fr&I iS f uav;oil ,of n f o<lu,rf sK;dü vjlzpvf m&on f jzptf hH - oal X;&mx;luçkd trwtf rsK;d ponfwdkYü vljzpfvm&onf jzpftHh - ppfolBuD;&mxl; paom &mxl;XmeEÅ&udk &&Sd\/ þodkYvQif pnf;pdrf OpömwdkYukd jzpfap\/ xdkaumif;rI&Sifonf ab;Oy'f r&SdbJ pnf;pdrfOpöm jynfhjynfhpkHpkHjzifh MumjrifhpGm tou&f nS &f \/ þovYkd Qi f oUltouuf kd owjfci;fr S a&mS iMfuOof n hf uok vkd uf oH n f tou&f nS jfci;fukd jzpfapwwfay\/ tusKd;w&m;\ uHESifh tvm;wlaomaMumifh jzpf\/ (r-|-4-179/) xdkaumif;rI&Sifonf vlUb0odkY a&mufaMumif;jzpfonfh aumif;rIukodkvfuHudk jyKpkysKd;axmifcJh&mü

olUtoufudk owfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif; wkwfudk csxm;NyD;jzpfjcif; vufeufudk csxm;NyD; jzpfjcif; t&Suf &Sdjcif; toem;&Sdjcif; tvHk;pkHaom owå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGm;udk vdkvm;jcif;wnf;[laom pdwfpGrf;tif rsm;u kdxukd 0H , fjrK§yEf HSxnohf iG ;fxm;c\hJ / owl pyf g;wuYkd kdtou&f nS af pvjkdci;f csr;fomapvjkdci;f paom reG jfrwaf om pwd pf rG ;ftirf sm; jrK§yEf HSxnohf iG ;fxm;aom xukd uH tusK;day;aomtcg uEH iS thf vm;wal om touf&Snfjcif; csrf;omjcif; paom tusKd;w&m;rsm;udk &&Sdvmjcif; jzpfayonf[k qdkvdkayonf/ wpef n;f --- oUltouuf kdowjfci;fr S a&mS iMfuOaf v&h adS om y\*k Kd¾vof n f jyKpyk sK;daxmixf m;tyaf om

tjcm;jcm;aom ukodkvfuHonfvnf; BuD;us,fzGHUNzdK; rsm;jrwfaomtusKd; &Sd\/ touf&Snfaom y#d oaE¨udk jzpfapjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkif\? þodkYvnf; touf&SnfrIudk jzpfapwwf\/ y#doaE¨udkaomfrlvnf; owfrSwfí touf&Snfatmif jyKvkyf\/ wpfenf; --- 'ge oDv bm0em paom aumif;rIukodkvfudk jyK&mü xdkaumif;rIudk jyKaeqJ tcsdefü jzpfaeaom ukodkvfapwemwdkYum; oEéd|meapwemwdkYwnf;/ xdkoEéd|meapwemukodkvf\ a&U Sydkif;ü jzpaf y:aeaom uok vkd af pwemwuYkd m; yAk aÁ pwemç aemuyf ikd ;fü jzpaf y:aeaom uok vkd af pwemwuYkd m; ty&apwemwwYkd n;f/ oE|dé meapwemaMumi hfewjfyn fewaf vmuü jzp&f \/ yAk aÁ pwem ty&apwem wdkYaMumifh qdkcJhonfhenf;twdkif; touf&Snf&\/ þenf;twdkif;yif aemufwGif qufvufwifjyrnfh tar;ESifh tajzwdkYüvnf; qdkvkd&if; teufoabmudk od&Sdygav/ (r-|-4-179/)

## trSwf (3) tajz - tema&m\*grsm;jym;jcif;

okbvkvif ...þavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaomolonf vufjzifhvnf;-

aumi;fç cjJzivhf n;faumi;fç wwk jfzivhf n;faumi;fç "m;vuef ujfzivhf n;faumi;f ow0å gwuYkd kdnO§ ;fqaJ vh &\dS ? xokd w0å gwuYkd kdnO§ ;fqaJ v&h odS ol n f þo Ykdjynjhfynphf pHk HkjyKusixhf m;tyaf om þo YkdrmS ;rmS ;,iG ;f,iG ;f aqmuwf nxf m;tyaf om xukd aH Mumi hfu,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;Donrf Saemuuf mvü csr;fomui;f&mç raumif;rIjyKol 'kp½kduform;wdkY\ vm;a&muf&mç tvdktmomqE´uif;vsuf z½kdz&J NydKuGJysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m i&JodkY uyfa&muf&\/ udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü csrf;omuif;&mç raumif;rIjyKol 'kp½kduform;wdkY\ vm;a&muf&mç tvdktmomqE´uif;vsuf z½kdz&J NydKuGJysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m i&JodkY tu,fí ruyfa&muf&bJ vltjzpfodkY a&mufcJhvQif xdkxdk jzpfav&m&m trsKd;ü tema&m\*grsm;\/ okbvkvif ...vufjzifhvnf;aumif;ç cJjzifhvnf;aumif;ç wkwfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç vufeufjzifhvnf;aumif; owå0gwdkYudk n§Of;qJavh&Sdjcif;onf tema&m\*grsm;jcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhwnf;/ (r-3-245/)

0ad [Xeurm® 'eD yd dwd yd-oa'e´ aum"£ómreurap&ä x't¨ 0'd o´ bk m00aoe y0wwdå urm® ed o\*FPSmwd/ (r-#D-3-375/) ow0å gwuYkd kd en;ftrsK;drsK;djzi hf nO§ ;fye;fEydS pf uwf waf om tuok vkd uf çH trsuaf 'go jy"me;faom tuok vkd uf çH u,kd xhf uof m remvjkdci;fwn;f[al om jiLpal pmi;fajrmi;faompwd xf m; jy"me;faom tu-k ovkd uf çH rrd \d ou&f dSourf hJumr0wK¬ tptk pwk uYkd kdtxrd cEH ikd jfci;f rp&ä ,d jy"me;faom tuok vkd uf çH pdwf"mwf cufxefwif;rmjcif; rmefrme jy"mef;aom tukodkvfuHç ynmrJhol tusKd;taMumif; tqkd; taumif;udk em;rvnfEdkifol jzpfatmif ydkYaqmifay;wwfaom arm[ jy"mef;aom tukodkvfuH -----þodkY paom raumif;rI tukodkvfuHwdkYonf uyfí n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufwwfaom OyyDVuuH tjzpfjzifh pn;fprd Of pmö r&odS n\f tjzp f uek cf e;fon\f tjzp f ysupf ;Don\f tjzpof Ykda&muaf pvsu f jyKpvk yk af uR; rnfhol apmifha&Smufay;rnhfoludk r&&Sdatmif wnfaxmif zefqif;ay;vdkuf\/ jyKpkapmifha&Smufrnfhol r&adS omo\l oEmÅ eüf tema&m\*gtrsK;drsK;d jzpaf y:vmjci;f pon hf ab;'uk © qi;f&'J uk © trsK;drsK;dwoYkd nf jzpaf y:vmMuuek \f / wpzf e f ow0å gwuYkd kd nO§ ;fye;fEydS pf ujfci;f ponwf uYkd kd jyKav&h adS om y\*k Kd¾vwf oYkd nf jyKpyk sK;daxmivf ukd af om uok vkd uf oH nvf n;f Bu;Dus,zf UHGNzKd; rsm;jrwaf omtusK;du kdray;Eikd ?f tema&m\*g uif;ol jzpfatmif tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef rpGrf;Edkif/ a&S;OD;tp y#doaE¨ wnfpuyif tema&m\*g xlajymol wpaf ,mu fjzpaf tmi f,i;ftuok vkd uf uH y#od aEu¨ akd omvf n;f owrf wS cf suaf y;í jraJ p\/ y#od aE¨ rsKd;aphuwnf;u tema&m\*g xlajymol wpfa,muf jzpfatmif ,if;owå0gwdkYudk n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufwwf aom tukodkvfuHu rdrd\ ur®owåd pGrf;tifrsm;udk xnfhoGif; jr§KyfESHay;vdkuf\/ wpfenf;qdkaomf owå0gwdkYudk n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufavh&Sdjcif; paom ,if;tukodkvfuHudk jyKpkysKd;axmif&m0,f jzpfay:oGm;Mu aom oE|dé meapwemwuYkd i&oJ Ykda&muaf tmi fyaYkd qmiaf y;í yAk aÁ pwem ty&apwemwuYkd ,cuk ohJ Ykd aom vlb0ü tema&m\*g xlajymjcif; paom raumif;usKd;wdkYudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKvkyfay;Mu\/

(r-|-4-180/)

,H ,a'0gbdyaw¬EÅd? oAÁarawe vAÇwd/ (ck-1-10/) tMuiftMuif t&mudk vdkvm;awmifhw\? xdkawmifhwcsuf [lorQonf xdkukodkvfuHaMumifh &&\dS - þopYkd onjfzi hfa[mMum;xm;awmrf jlci;faMumi hftv;HkpaHk om uok vkd uf H reS of rQon f jynphf jHkci;f orÜwåd tm;vkH;wdkY\ tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó, taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ tvm;wlyif tukodkvfuH rSeforQonf ysufpD;jcif; 0dywåd tm;vkH;wdkY\ tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó, taMumif;w&m;yif jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh txufyg pum;&yfwdkYudk t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/

(r-#D-3-375/)

toiof al wmaf umi;fonvf n;f tema&m\*g xal jymo lrjzpcf siyf gu ow0å gwuYkd kdnO;fye;fEydS pf u-f

jci;f rjyKygEiS ?hf oUltouuf kdowjfzwjfci;f rjyKygEiS ?hf trsuaf 'go rBu;DygEiS ?hf u,kd xhf uof m remvakd om pdwfxm;rsm; r&SdygESifh? 0efwdkjcif; rpä&d,w&m; r&SdygapESifh? pdwf"mwf cufxef wif;rmrI r&SdygapESifh? tusK;dtaMumi;f tq;kdtaumi;fu kd rcjJGcm;wwof n hf ÓPyf nm xxHk ikd ;fon hf vzl si;f vtl vel rjzpyf g apESifh/ pdwfrxm;wwfí &&Sdaom tusKd;w&m;rsm;om jzpfayonf/

## trSwf (4) tajz - tema&m\*guif;jcif;

okbvkvif ...þavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaomolonf vufjzifhvnf;aumi;fç wwk jfzivhf n;faumi;fç "m;vuef ujfzivhf n;faumi;f ow0å gwuYkd kdnO§ ;fqaJ v hr&dS? xokd w0å gwuYkd kd n§Of;qJavh r&Sdaomolonf þodkY jynfhjynfhpkHpkH jyKusifhxm;tyfaom þodkY aumif;pGm aqmufwnfxm; tyaf om xukd aH Mumi hfu,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;Donrf Saemuuf mvü aumi;frjIyKo lopk ½ufdk of rm;w\Ykd vm;a&mu&f m jzpaf om ewjfynaf vmuo Ykduyaf &mu&f \/ u,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;Donrf Saemuuf mv ü aumif;rIjyKol okp½kdfuform;wdkY\ vm;a&muf&m jzpfaom ewfjynfavmuodkY tu,fí ruyfa&muf &b J vUltjzpof Ykda&mucf vhJ Qi f xxkd kdjzpaf v&m&m trsK;dü tema&m\*gui;f\/ obk vvk i f ...vujfzihf vnf;aumif;ç cJjzifhvnf;aumif;ç wkwfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç "m;vufeufjzifhvnf;aumif; owå0gwdkYudk n§Of;qJavh r&Sdjcif;onf tema&m\*guif;jcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhwnf;/ (r-3-245/) olwpfyg;wdkYudk n§Of;qJrI[lonf olwpfyg;wdkYudk qif;&J'ku© a0'emtrsKd;rsKd; a&mufatmif 'ku© trsK;drsK;du kdcpH m;&atmi fjyKusirhf wI n;f/ owl pyf g;w\Ykd oEmÅ eüf qi;f&'J uk ©trsK;drsK;du kdjzpaf paomuoH nf rrd qd i;f&zJ Ykdtema&m\*g xal jymz YkdtaMumi;fwpcf kjzp\f / owl pyf g;u kd'uk a© &muaf tmi fnO§ ;fqEJ ydS pf uaf e aom xpkd wd "f mwüf ,i;fo Ykdtvm;w lraumi;fusK;du kd&&adS tmi fwjYHkyeEf ifkd af om prG ;ftm;rsm; &adS eayon/f aum" = trsuaf 'go[ol n f owl pyf g;wuYkd kdysupf ;Datmi fzsuqf ;Dypvf akd om pwd xf m;wn;f/ owl pyf g; wdkYudk ysufpD;apvdkaom ,if;pdwf"mwfü rdrd ysufpD;atmif zefwD;ay;Edkifonfh pGrf;tifrsm; udef;0yfvsuf &\dS / ,i;fprG ;ftirf sm;u tema&m\*g xal jymapjci;fjzp\f / tema&m\*grsm;u kdusa&muaf pjci;f jzpaf y:ap jcif;jzifh rdrdcE¨mtdrfBuD;udk ysufpD;atmif zefwD;ay;aejcif; jzpf\/ udk,fhxufom remvdkjcif;onfh jiLpl apmi;fajrmi;faeon hf pwd xf m;ç rrd \d ou&f dS ourf hJ umr0wK¬wuYkd kd txrd cEH ikd of n hf pwd xf m;ç cuxf ef wif;rmaom pdwfxm; --- þpdwfxm;wdkY\ aemufqG,füvnf; olwpfyg;wdkYtay:ü rauseyfcsufawG wpfykHBuD; udef;0yfvsuf &Sd\/ tusKd;taMumif; tqdk;taumif;udk rodem;rvnfrIawGuvnf; xyfqifh weG ;ftm;ay;vsu f&\dS / owl pyf g;wtYkd ay:ü xm;&adS om rauseyrf wI uYkd m; aemiwf pcf sed 0f , frauseyzf ,G f &m cEm¨ trd Bfu;D wpcf uk kd&&adS tmi fwnaf xmi fzeqf i;fay;Eifkd af om prG ;ftiof wrdå sm;yiwf n;f/ xakd Mumihf þuohJ aYkd om rjzLKpiaf om pwd "f mwrf sm; ued ;f0y fwnaf ecohJ \l ½yk ef mrof EmÅ etf pO0f , fwpcf sed fxukd uH &iuhf suíf tusK;day;vmaomtcg rauseyzf ,G &f m tema&m\*g xal jymon hf cEm¨ trd f wn&f odS l jzpvf m

&ayonf/

odkYaomf tajrmftjrif&Sdol olawmfaumif;wdkYum; oDv orm"d ynm[laom usifhpOf t&yf&yf wdkYjzifh rdrdwdkY\ pdwfudk tvSqkH;jzpfatmif jyKjyifawmfrlMu\? owå0gwdkYtm; n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufvdkaom pdwf"mwfrsm; uif;atmif jyKjyifawmfrlMu\? £óm rpä&d, rmefrme paom pdwfqdk; pdwf½kdif;rsm; uif;pifatmif jyKjyifawmfrlMu\/ þodkY jyKjyifEdkifojzifh jzLpifaeaom xdkpdwf"mwfrsm; jcH&Haeaom ukodkvfuHwdkYu tcGifhomí tusKd;ay;cJhaomf jzLpifaom tema&m\*guif;aom cE¨mtdrfwpfck jzpfay: vmatmi f wnaf xmi f zewf ;Day;Muavon/f oal wmaf umi;freS of rQ usiohf i hfusixhf ukd af om reG jfrw-f aom usifh0wf y#dywfrsm;yif jzpfMu\/

## trSwf (5) tajz - t½kyfqdk;jcif;

obk vvk i f ...þavmuü red ;frjzpaf p a,musfm;jzpaf p tcsKUdaomool n f trsuaf 'go xuG f

ww\f ? jyi;fpmG yiyf e;fjci;f rsm;\ = &eNfiKd;zUJGr Irsm;\? rEpS of uzf ,G fpum;u kdten;fi,rf Qyi fajymqokd nf &Sdaomf vGefpGm pGJjrJ Niduyf\ = (ighudk ajym&aumif;vm;[k vGefpGm pGJjrJ Niduyf\/) trsufxGuf\? zsufqD;ypfvdkaom pdwfxm;rsm; wzGm;zGm; ay:vm\? qefYusifbuf jyKvkyfvsuf a&S;½SL wnfae\ = xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf jyKvkyf\ = twdkuftcH jyKvkyfaewwf\? trsufxGufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;ç zsufqD;vdkjcif;ufdkvnf;aumif;ç rauseyfrIudkvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;pGm jyKvkyfjy\/ xdka'goBuD;olonf þodkY jynfhjynfhpkHpkH jyKusifhxm;tyfaom þodkY rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; aqmufwnfxm;tyfaom xdkuHaMumifh udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü csrf;omuif;&mç raumif;rIjyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&mç tvdktmomqE´ uif;vsuf z½kdz&J NydKuGJysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m i&JodkY uyfa&muf&\/ udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü csrf;omuif;&mç raumif;rIjyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&mç tvdk tmomqE´uif;vsuf z½kdz&J NydKuGJysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m i&JodkY tu,fí ra&mufbJ vltjzpfodkY a&mufcJhvQif xdkxdk jzpfav&m&m trsKd;ü t½kyfqdk;\ = ½kyftqif; rvS jzpfae\/ okbvkvif ... trsufa'go xGufjcif; jyif;pGmyifyef;rI rsm;jcif; = &efNidK;zGJUrI rsm;jcif; rESpfoufzG,f pum;udk tenf; i,frQyif ajymqdkonf&Sdaomf (ighudk ajym&aumif;vm;[k) vGefpGm pGJjrJ Niduyfjcif; trsufxGufjcif; zsufqD;vdkjcif; qefYusifbuf jyKvkyfvsuf a&S;½SL wnfaejcif; trsufxGufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;ç zsufqD; vdkjcif;ufdkvnf;aumif;ç rauseyfrIudkvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;pGm jyKvkyfjyjcif;onf t½kyfqdk;jcif;udk =

½kyftqif; rvSyjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhwnf;/ (r-3-245/) a'gojy"mef;aom pdwf"mwfrsm; tqufrjywf jzpfaecsdef0,f tvGef tqif;vSolyif jzpfvifhu pm; ½kyftoGifum; azmufjyef ysufpD;vsuf &Sd\/ wpfzufom;tay:ü tcJrausEdkifaom pdwf"mwf acsreI ;fypvf akd om pwd "f mwrf sm; wzmG ;zmG ; jzpaf e\/ ,i;fpwd "f mwrf sm;um; ow0å g wpOf ;Du kdtusn;fwef t½kyfqdk;aom b0odkY a&mufatmif ydkYaqmifay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm; &SdMu\/ ,if;uJhodkY pdwf"mwfrsm; jcH &Hvsuf ukodkvfuH wpfckudk xlaxmifjyefvQifvnf; xdkukodkvfuHu tusKd;ay;aom b00,f rauseyfrI rsm;jym;o l tusn;fwe f t½yk qf ;kdo ljzp&f \/ tusn;fwe ft½yk qf ;kdapEikd af om prG ;ftirf sm;u xukd ok vkd f uHü jcH&Hvsuf &SdaomaMumifh jzpf\/ txufwGif &Sif;jycJhonfhtwdkif; a'go"mwf jcH&Hvsuf &Sdaom ukodkvfuHonfvnf; ½kyftqif; vSywifhw,fjcif; paom BuD;us,fzGHUNzdK; rsm;jrwfaom tusKd;udk rjzpfapEdkif? ½kyftqif; vSy wifhw,f aom y#doaE¨udk jzpfapjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif? y#doaE¨udkaomfvnf; owfrSwfí ½kyftqif; rvSatmif jyK vkyfwwf\/ wpfenf;qdkaomf ,if;a'goaZmwdkYwGif oEéd|mea'goaZm apwemaMumifh i&Jü jzpf&\?

ykAÁapwem ty&apwemwdkYaMumifh ,ckuJhodkYaom vlb0ü tusnf;wef t½kyfqdk;ol jzpf&\/ tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;fon f½yk tf qi;f vyS wiwhf ,of ljzpvf ykd gu atmuyf g usiphf Ouf kd

½kdaopGm OD;xdyf&Guf yefqifyg/

## trSwf (6) tajz - ½kyftqif; vSy wifhw,fjcif;

obk vvk i f ...þavmuü red ;frjzpaf p a,musfm;jzpaf p tcsKUdaomool n f trsuaf 'go xuG f

avhr&Sd? jyif;pGm yifyef;jcif; rsm;avhr&Sd = &efNidK;zGJUrI rsm;avhr&Sd? rESpfoufzG,f pum;udkf ajymqdkygaomf vn;f veG pf mG ppJG jJGrjJr JrNiud y?f trsu frxuG ?f zsuqf ;Dypvf akd om pwd "f mw fr&?dS qeuYf sibf u fjyKvyk vf suf a&S;½SL rwnf = xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf rvkyf? trsufxGufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;ç zsufqD;vdkjcif;ufdkvnf; aumif;ç rauseyfrIudkvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;pGm rjyK/ xdk a'gorBuD;olonf þodkY jynfhjynfhpkHpkH jyKusifh íxm;tyaf om þo Ykd aumi;fpmG aqmuwf níf xm;tyaf om xukd aH Mumi hf u,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;DonfrS aemufumvü aumif;rIjyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&m ewfjynfavmuodkY uyfa&muf&\/ udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü aumif;rIjyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&m ewfjynfavmuodkY tu,fí ruyfa&mufbJ vltjzpfodkY a&mufcJhvQif xdkxdk jzpfav&m&m trsKd;ü vSyaom ½kyftqif; &Sd&ay\/ okbvkvif ...trsuf xGufavhr&Sdjcif; jyif;pGm yifyef;rI rrsm;jcif; = &efNidK;rzGJUjcif; rESpfoufzG,f pum;udkf rsm;pGmyifajymqdkaomfvnf; vGefpGm pGJpGJjrJjrJ rNiduyfjcif; trsuf rxGufjcif; rzsufqD;vdkjcif; qeuYf sibf u fjyKvyk vf su fa&;S½SL rwnjfci;f = xyd wf ukd fqeuYf sibf u frvyk jfci;f trsuxf uG jfci;fuvkd n;f

aumi;f zsuqf ;Dvjkdci;fuvkdf n;faumi;f rEpS of ujfci;f rauseyjfci;fuvkd n;faumi;f xi&f mS ;pmG rjyKjci;fonf vSywifhw,faom ½kyftqif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhwnf;/ (r-3-245-246/) þtxuyf g reG jfrwaf om pwd af epwd xf m;wiG f arwmå bm0em ur|® me;fu kd p;Djze;fjci;f arwmå psmef udk &&Sdatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;wnf;[laom bm0empdwfrsm;udk xyfavmif;í xkHrGrf;ay;vdkufygu tvSwGif o&zl aqmif;Edkifol wpfOD; jzpfEdkifayonf/ tvSjyifqdkifodkY oGm;&ef rvdkaom bk&m;&Sif\ tvjSyKjyief n;fyi f jzp\f / pwd "f mwuf kd jyKjyiaf jymi;fvaJ &; vyk Ef idk zf uYkd m; tveG f ta&;Bu;Dv\S / BuKd;pm; u bk&m; jzpfEdkif\/ orÜwåd (4)yg;wdkYwGif Oy"dorÜwådESifh jynfhpkHa&;twGuf tajccH taMumif; wpfckyif jzpfayonf/ trSwf (7) tajz - tjcHt&H r&Sdjcif;

okbvkvif ...þavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaomolonf jiLpljcif;ESifh ,SOfaom pdwfxm; &Sd\ = udk,fhxufom remvdkonfh pdwfxm; &Sd\? olwpfyg;wdkY vmbfrsm;jcif; olwpfyg;wdkY vmbf&jcif; t½kdtao tav;jyKcH&jcif; tjrwfEdk;cH&jcif; t&Sdckd;cH&jcif; tylaZmfcH&jcif;wdkYü jiLpl\? jiLpljcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh qJa&; jypfrSm;\? jiLpljcif;udk zGJUcsnfxm;\? xdkjiLplaom udk,fhxufom remvdk aom pwd xf m; &adS omool n fþo Ykdjynjhfynphf pHk HkjyKusixhf m;tyaf om þo YkdrmS ;,iG ;fpmG aqmuwf nxf m; tyaf om xukd aH Mumi hf u,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;Donrf S aemuuf mvü csr;fomui;f&mç raumi;frjIyKol w\Ykd vm;a&mu&f mç tvtkd momqEu´ i;fvsu f z½zdk & J NyKduyJG supf ;Dvsu f usa&mu&f m i&oJ Ykd uyaf &muf &\/ u,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;Donrf Saemuuf mvü csr;fomui;f&mç raumi;frjIyKowl \Ykd vm;a&mu&f mç tvtkd momqEu´ i;fvsu f z½zdk & J NyKduyJG supf ;Dvsu f usa&mu&f m i&oJ Ykdtu,íf ruyaf &mubf J vtl jzpof Ykda&mucf vhJ Qi f xxkd kd jzpaf v&m&m trsK;dü tjctH & H en;f\/ obk vvk i f ...jiLpjlci;fEiS hf ,OS af om pdwfxm; &Sdjcif; = udk,fhxufom remvdkonfh pdwfxm; &Sdjcif; olwpfyg;wdkY vmbfrsm;jcif; vmbf&jcif; t½kdtao tav;tjyKcH&jcif; tjrwfEdk;cH&jcif; t&Sdckd;cH&jcif; tylaZmfcH&jcif;wdkYü jiLpljcif; jiLpljcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh qJa&; jypfrSm;jcif; jiLpljcif;udk zGJUcsnfxm;jcif;onf tjcHt&H r&Sdjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhwnf;/ (r-3-246/) þyk\*¾dKvfrsKd;onf vlUb0odkY aemufxyf a&muf&SdcJhvQif wefckd;tmEkabmf enf;yg;\? rxifr&Sm; ae&wwf\/ ntcg0,f arSmifrdkufxJü ypfvTwfvdkufaom jrm;uJhodkY rxif&Sm;ay/ vufazmf ajcazmf r&bdS J aexikd &f í a&cyaf y;rnohf ul akd omrf vS n;f r&& dSjzpwf w\f / ,i;f£óm xal jymo l jyKpyk sK;daxmif xm;tyfaom ukodkvfuHonf BuD;us,fzGHUNzdK; rsm;jrwfaom tusKd;&Sdaom ukodkvfuHrsKd; rjzpfEdkif? ta>c t&H &Sdonfh y#doaE¨udk jzpfapEdkifonfh pGrf;tif r&Sd? þodkYvQif £óm xlajymaomolonf ta>ct&H r&Sd jzpf&\/ ,if;£ómw&m;u y#doaE¨udkyifaomfvnf; owfrSwfí ta>ct&H r&Sdatmif jyKvkyf wwf\/ ,if;£óm jy"mef;aom tukodkvfw&m;rsm; jzpfMupOf ,if;tukodkvfaZmwdkYwGif oEéd|me apwemaMumifh i&Jü jzpf&\? ykAÁapwem ty&apwemwdkYaMumifh ta>ct&H enf;yg;&\/ þ £ómw&m;onf = £óm jy"mef;aom tukodkvfuHwdkYonf i&JodkY ypfcsEdkifonf [laom

þtcsuuf ukd m; toiof al wmaf umi;fon f raroh iahf y/ £ómw&m;\ pwd tf pO0f , f x<u aomi;fuse;fvmruI kd orx 0yd óem bm0em vuef uaf umi;fwjYkdzi hf tcsed rf D rEydS uf yG Ef ikd of nthf wuG f qaJ &; jypfrSm;jcif; paom tukodkvf jypfrIBuD;wdkYudk vGefusK;rdjyef\/ ,if;jypfrIBuD;wdkYum; tvGef 0efav;zG,f aumif;aom ab;qdk;BuD;rsm;yif jzpfMu\/ wkYHjyefEdkifonfh pGrf;tifrsm; udef;0yfvsufyif &SdMu\/ ZrÁKu rax&f avmouwdórax&fwdkY\ xkH;udk trSwf&yg/

## trSwf (8) tajz - tjcHt&H rsm;jcif;

okbvkvif ...þavmuü rdef;rjzpfapç a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaomolonf jiLpljcif;ESifh r ,SOfaom pdwfxm; &Sd\? (udk,fhxufom remvdkaom pdwfxm;rsKd; r&Sd?) olwpfyg;wdkY\ vmbfrsm;jcif; vmbf&jcif; t½kdtao tav;jyKcH&jcif; tjrwfEdk;cH&jcif; t&Sdckd;cH&jcif; tylaZmfcH&jcif;wdkYü rjiLpl? jiLpljcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh rqJa&; rjypfrSm;? jiLpljcif;udk zGJUcsnfrxm;? xdk jiLpljcif; remvdkjcif; uif;olonf þo Ykdjynjhfynphf pHk HkjyKusixhf m;tyaf om þo Ykdaumi;fpmG aqmuwf nxf m;tyaf om xukd aH Mumi hfu,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;Donrf S aemuuf mvü aumi;frjIyKowl \Ykd vm;a&mu&f m ewjfynaf vmuo Ykd uyaf &muf &\/ udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü aumif;rIjyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&m ewfjynf avmuodkY tu,fí ruyfa&mufbJ vltjzpfodkY a&mufcJhvQif xdkxdk jzpfav&m&m trsKd;ü tjcHt&H rsm;\/ okbvkvif .. rjiLpljcif;ESifh ,SOfaom pdwfxm; &Sdjcif; = udk,fhxufom remvdkaom pdwfxm; r&Sdjcif; = emvdkaom pdwfxm;om &Sdjcif;ç olwpfyg;wdkY vmbfrsm;jcif; vmbf&jcif; t½kdtao tav;jyK cH&jcif; tjrwfEdk;cH&jcif; t&Sdckd;cH&jcif; tylaZmfcH&jcif;wdkYü rjiLpljcif;ç jiLpljcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh rqJa&; rjypfrSm;jcif;ç jiLpljcif;udk raESmifzGJUjcif;onf tjcHt&H rsm;jcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhwnf;/

(r-3-246/)

£óm ui;fpiaf eaom pwd "f mwuf toiof al wmaf umi;f\ b0u kd jriohf xujfri hf jrwof xuf jrwfatmif jr§ifhwifay;Edkfifaom pGrf;tm;&Sd\/ £óm uif;pifonfh jzLpif jrifhjrwf txufwef;usonfh pwd "f mw&f adS om oal wmaf umi;fwoYkd n ftqijhfriahf om ewjfynaf vmuoyYkd i fa&mu&f EdS ikd Mfu\/ oibhf 0 jrirhf m;a&;twuG f oiphf wd "f mwuf kdjyKjyi f ajymi;fvaJ y;yg/ rrd od nyf i f rrd \d u;kdu,G tf m;xm;&m jzp\f / olwpfyg;onf rdrd\ udk;uG,ftm;xm;&m r[kwfyg/

£óm ui;fpiaf om pwd xf m;jzi hfjyKpyk sK;daxmixf m;tyaf om uok vkd uf oH nvf n;f Bu;Dus,zf UHGNzKd; rsm;jrwfaomtusKd; &Sd\/ tjcHt&H aygrsm;onfh tausmftapm \*kPfowif;BuD;rm;onfh y#doaE¨udk jzpaf pEikd af om prG ;ftm;&\dS / þuohJ aYkd om prG ;ftm;&jdSci;faMumiyhf ivf Qi f £óm ui;fpiof n hfjzLpiaf om pdwf"mwfjzifh jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkufaom ukodkvfuH wpfckonf tjcHt&Hrsm;jcif;udk jzpfapwwf\/ \*kPfowif;BuD;rm;jcif;udk jzpfapwwf\/ ,if;£óm uif;pifaom pdwf"mwfjzifh jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkufaom ukodkvfuHuaomfvnf; y#doaE¨udkyifvQif owfrSwfí tjcHt&Hrsm;atmif jyKvkyfay;wwf\/ ,if;odkY jyKpyk sK;daxmixf m;aom uok ukd wH wYkd iG foE|dé meapwemu ewjfyn fewaf vmuü jzpaf pEikd \f ? yAk aÁ pwem ty&apwemwdkYu vlUjynf vlUavmuü tjcHt&Hrsm;jcif; \*kPfowif;BuD;rm;jcif;udk jzpfapwwf\/

## trSwf (9) tajz - pnf;pdrfOpöm enf;yg;jcif;

okbvkvif ...þavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaomolonf orPtm;vnf;

aumif;ç jAm[®Ptm;vnf;aumif; xrif; tazsmf t0wf ,mOf yef; eHYom eHYomaysmif; tdyf,mae&m ausmif; qDrD;udk ray;vSL? xdkolonf þodkY jynfhjynfhpkHpkH jyKusifhxm;tyfaom þodkY rSm;,Gif;pGm aqmuf wnxf m;tyaf om xrkd p&ä ,d jy"me;faom tuok vkd uf aH Mumi hf u,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;Donrf S aemuf umvü csrf;omuif;&mç raumif;rIjyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&mç tvdktmomqE´uif;vsuf z½kdz&J NydKuGJ ysupf ;Dvsu fusa&mu&f m i&oJ Ykduyaf &mu&f \/ u,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;Donrf Saemuuf mvü csr;fom uif;&mç raumif;rIjyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&mç tvdktmomqE´uif;vsuf z½kdz&J NydKuGJysufpD;vsuf usa&mu&f m i&oJ Ykdtu,íf ruyaf &mubf Jvtl jzpof Ykda&mucf vhJ Qi fxxkd kdjzpaf v&m&m trsK;dü pn;fprd Of pmö en;fyg;\/ obk vvk i f ...orPtm;vn;f aumi;fç jAm[P® tm;vn;faumi;f xri;f tazsm f t0wf

,mO fye;f eoYH m eoYH maysmi;f tyd ,f mae&m ausmi;f qrD ;Du kdray;vLSjci;fon fpn;fprd Of pmö en;fyg;jci;fukd jzpfapwwfaom tusifhwnf;/ (r-3-246-247/) þü ray;vSLjcif;[lonf rpä&d,\ tpGrf;jzifh ray;vSLjcif; jzpf\/ xdkrpä&d, jy"mef;aom tuk odkvfuHu i&JodkY ydkYaqmifay;jcif; pnf;pdrfOpöm enf;yg;onfh b0odkY a&mufatmif ydkYaqmifay;jcif; jzp\f / þü ray;vLSjci;frmS vLSz,G 0f wK¬ v;Hkv;Hk r&ídS ray;vLSonuf m; r[wk ?f rp&ä ,d w&m; r&adS om yk\*¾dKvfum; vSLzG,f0w¬K xif&Sm;&SdaevQif txdkuftavsmufum; ay;vSLonfom jzpfonf/

(r-|-4-180/ r-#D-3-376/)

þü ray;vSLjcif;aMumifh i&JodkY a&muf&onfum; r[kwf? rpä&d, jy"mef;aom tukodkvfuH

aMumifhom i&JodkY a&muf&jcif; jzpf\/ uar®emwd awe rpä&d,uar®e/ (r-|-4-180/) rpä&d,[lonf rdrd\ ouf&Sd oufrJh umr0w¬K tpkpkwnf;[laom pnf;pdrfudk txdrcHEdkifonfh oabmw&m;wn;f/ xpkd wd xf m;rsK;don ftyg,of YkdyaYkd qmiaf y;Eifkd of n[f al om tcsuuf kdtoiof al wm-f aumi;fon fraroh iahf y/ wpzf e fþoaYkd om rp&ä ,d jy"me;faom pwd xf m;rsK;dü owl pyf g;w Ykdcsr;fomapvkd on hfpwd xf m;rsm; ui;frahJ eonuf vkd n;f owjdyKoi\hf / rrd pd n;fprd uf kdtxrd cEH ikd of n hfoabmw&m;ü rrd pd n;fprd af Mumi hfowl pyf g;w Ykd&&EdS ikd of n hfcsr;fomock rsK;du kdtvrkd &EdS ikd af om rMun½hf EI ifkd af om oabm w&m;rsm;yg yl;wGJ yg0ifae\/ þuJhodkYaom pdwfxm;rsKd;um; rdrd rBuD;yGm; rcsrf;omzdkY&ef pnf;pdrfOpöm enf;yg;zdkY&ef tajccH taMumif;wpf&yf jzpfaeayonf/ wpfenf; --- ,if;rpä&d,w&m; xlajymaom yk\*¾dKvfonf jyKpkysKd;axmiftyfaom ukodkvfuHonf

rp&ä ,d jc&H aH eonthf wuG fBu;Dus,zf UHGNzKd; rsm;jrwaf omtusK;d r&EdS ikd ?f pn;fprd Of pmö rsm;jym;on hfy#od aE¨ rsKd;udk jzpfapjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif? þodkYvQif rpä&d,w&m;onf pnf;pdrfOpöm enf;yg;rIudk jzpfapwwf\/ wpef n;fqakd om f,i;frp&ä ,d jc&H xH m;aom uok vkd uf oH n fy#od aEu¨ ykd i fowrf wS cf suaf y;í pn;fprd Of pmö enf;yg;atmif jyKvkyfwwf\? qif;&JEGrf;yg;onfh trd0rf;ü y#doaE¨ wnfaeap\/ wpfenf;qdkaomf ,if;rpä&d, jy"mef;aom tukodkvfaZmwdkYwGif oEéd|me apwemaMumifh i&Jü jzpf&\? ykAÁapwem ty&apwemwdkYaMumifh ,ckuJhodkYaom vlb0ü vlvmjzpf&onfhtcg pnf;pdrfOpöm enf;yg;ol jzpf&\/ trSwf (10) tajz - pnf;pdrfOpöm aygrsm;jcif;

okbvkvif ...þavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaomolonf orPtm;vnf;

aumif;ç jAm[®Ptm;vnf;aumif; xrif; tazsmf t0wf ,mOf yef; eHYom eHYomaysmif; tdyf,mae&m ausmif; qDrD;udk ay;vSL\? xdkolonf þodkY jynfhjynfhpkHpkH jyKusifhxm;tyfaom þodkY aumif;pGm aqmuf wnfxm;tyfaom xdkuHaMumifh udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü aumif;rIjyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&m ewfjynfavmuodkY uyfa&muf&\/ udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;NyD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü aumi;frjIyKowl \Ykd vm;a&mu&f m ewjfynaf vmuo Ykdtu,íf ruyaf &mubf J vtl jzpof Ykda&mucf vhJ Qif xxkd kd jzpaf v&m&m trsK;dü pn;fprd Of pmö aygrsm;\/ obk vvk i f ...orPtm;vn;faumi;fç jAm[P® tm;vnf;aumif; xrif; tazsmf t0wf ,mOf yef; eHYom eHYomaysmif; tdyf,mae&m ausmif; qDrD;udk ay;vSLjcif;onf pnf;pdrfOpöm aygrsm;jcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhwnf;/ (r-3-247/)

wÍö acg oDv0awm 0'grd? aem 'kóDvó/ £ZÑwd bdu©a0 oDv0awm apawmyPD"d

0dok'¨wåm/ (tH-3-71/) oDvwnf;[laom ajray:ü &yfwnfí MuJcs pdkufysKd;vdkufaom 'geum; BuD;us,fzGHUNzdK; rsm;jrwf

aom tusKd; &Sd\/ tu,fí tvSL&Sifu cwåd, r[momv = rif;olaX;ol<u,fç jAm[®P r[momv = ykPÖm; olaX;ol<u,fç \*[ywd r[momv = \*[ywd olaX;ol<u,f[laom vlUcsrf;omudk tvdk &Sdjim;tHh? xdkukodkvfuHu vlUcsrf;omudk&atmif jyKvkyfay;Edkif\/ tu,fí tvSL&Sifu ewfcsrf;omudk tvdk&Sdjim;tHh? ewfjynf (6)xyfwGif BudKufESpfouf&mbkHü ewfcsrf;omudk &atmif xdkukodkvfuHu wnfaxmif zefqif;ay;\/ oDv&Sdaom yk\*¾dKvf\ pdwf\ awmifhwcsuf[lorQonf rcRwf{uef jynfhpkH wwfaomaMumifh jzpf\/

'ge&SifwdkYü a,bk,stm;jzifh tvSLcHyk\*¾dKvfwdkY\ aumif;usKd;udk vdkvm;awmifhwcsufrsm; &Sdae wwfMu\/ oDvwnf;[laom ajray:ü &yfwnfvsuf 'gersKd;aphudk MuJcs pdkufysKd;vsuf&Sdaom 'ge&Sif\ oEÅmefü tvSLcHyk\*¾dKvfrsm;xdkxdk\ aumif;usKd;csrf;omudk vdkvm;awmifhwvsuf&Sdaom þpdwf"mwfum; tveG freG jfrwaf om tveG ftqithf we;f jrirhf m;aom pwd pf rG ;fti fwprf sK;d jzp\f / ,i;fprG ;ftiof wrdå sm; jcH&Hxm;aom 'geukodkfvfuHonf tvSL&Siftvdk&Sd&m csrf;omonfh b0wpfckudk &&Sdatmif wnfaxmif zefqif;ay;Edkif\/ wpfenf;qdkaomf xdkuHonf y#doaE¨udkyifvQif owfrSwfcsufay;í pnf;pdrfcsrf;om aygrsm; jynfhpkHatmif jyKvkyfay;\/ wpfenf; --- ,if; 'geukodkvf apwemwdkYwGif oEéd|meapwemaMumifh ewjfynef waf vmuü jzp&f \? yAk aÁ pwem ty&apwemwaYkd Mumi hfvjlzpaf omtcg pn;fprd Of pmö aygrsm; <u,f0ol jzpf&\/ trSwf (11) tajz - trsKd;,kwfjcif;

obk vvk i f ...þavmuü red ;frjzpaf p a,musfm;jzpaf p tcsKUdaomool n f pwd "f mw f cuxf ef wi;frm\? tveG frmeBu;D\? &cdS ;dkxukd of ul kd&rdS c;kd? c&;DO;D BuKdqxkd ukd of ul kdc&;DO;D rBuKdq?kd ae&m ay;xukd of l u kdae&mray;? vr;fc&;D ay;xukd of ul kdvr;fc&;Dray;? t½tdk ao jyKxukd of ul kdt½tdk ao rjyK? tav;\*½k jyKxdkufoludk tav;\*½k rjyK? jrwfEdk;xdkufoludk rjrwfEdk;? ylaZmfxkdufoludk rylaZmf/ xdkolonf þodkY jynjhfynphf pHk HkjyKusixhf m;tyaf om þo YkdrmS ;rmS ;,iG ;f,iG ;f aqmuwf nxf m;tyaf om xukd aH Mumi hfu,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;Donrf S aemuuf mvü csr;fomui;f&mç raumi;frjIyKowl \Ykd vm;a&mu&f mç tvtkd mom qE´uif;vsuf z½kdz&J NydKuGJysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m i&JodkY uyfa&muf&\/ udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü csrf;omuif;&mç raumif;rIjyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&mç tvdktmomqE´uif;vsuf z½kdz&J NydKuGJysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m i&JodkY tu,fí ruyfa&mufbJ vltjzpfodkY a&mufcJhvQif xdkxdk jzpaf v&m&m trsK;dü trsK;d,wk \f / obk vvk i f...xpkd wd "f mw fcuxf e fwi;frmjci;f tveG frmeBu;Djci;f &Sdckd;xdkufoludk &Sdrcdk;jcif; c&D;OD; BudKqdkxdkufoludk c&D;OD; rBudKqdkjcif; ae&m ay;xdkufoludk ae&mray;jcif; vrf;c&D; ay;xdkufoludk vrf;c&D;ray;jcif; t½kdtao jyKxdkufoludk t½kdtao rjyKjcif; tav;\*½k jyKxdkufoludk tav;\*½k rjyKjcif; jrwfEdk;xdkufoludk rjrwfEdk;jcif; ylaZmfxkdufoludk rylaZmfjcif;onf ,kwf edrfYaom trsKd;ü jzpfapwwfaom tusifhwnf;/ (r-3-247/) þü &cdS ;dkxukd af om y\*k Kd¾vwf [Ykd ol n f--- orm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS çf yapuö A'k b¨ &k m;&iS çf t&,d moal wm-f aumif;ç rdbbdk;bGm; tpfudkBuD; tpfrBuD; rdBuD; rdaxG; bBuD; baxG; ponfh &Sdcdk;xdkufaom touf \*kPfodu©mtm;jzifh BuD;jrwfawmfrlMuaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYwnf;/ c&D;OD; BudKqdkxdkufaomyk\*¾dKvf ponfwdkYü vnf; enf;wlyifwnf;/ cuxf e fwi;frmaeaom pwd xf m;ç ErdS cf sv Ykdr&atmi ftveG frmeBu;Daeaom pwd xf m;ç tay:p;Du aevdkaom pdwfxm;ç t&m&mwGif tom,lvkdaom pdwfxm; --- þpdwfxm;wdkYum; wpfzufom;udk ,kwfnHhonf[k ,lqaeaom pdwfxm;rsm; jzpfMu\? wpfzufom;udk atmufwef;pm;[k ,lqaom pdwfxm;rsm; jzpfMu\/ ,if;pdwfxm;rsm; udk,fwdkifu i&JodkY a&mufatmif ypfcsEdkifaom pGrf;tm;rsm; &SdMu\/ oyk AÜ 'k o¨ n f vr;fc&;D z,af y;oih fz,af y;xukd af om b&k m;&iS tf m; vr;frz,af y;on hftusiuhf kd usirhf \d / i&oJ Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;\/ ,wk ef rd ahf om trsK;dtE,G üf vjlzpaf tmi fyaYkd qmiaf y;Eifkd af om prG ;ftirf sm; onfvnf; ,if;pdwfxm;rsm;ü udef;0yfvsufyif &SdMu\/ wpzf e f,i;fuohJ aYkd om pwd "f mw fcuxf e fwi;frmr Irmerf mew&m;rsm; jc&H vH su faumi;fruI ok vkd uf H wpfckudk jyKpkysKd;axmifcJhaomf ,if;ukodkvfuHonf BuD;us,fzGHUNzdK; rsm;jrwfaomtusKd; r&SdEdkfif? trsKd;jrifh jrwof n hfy#od aEu¨ kdjzpaf pjci;fimS rprG ;fEifkd ?f þovYkd Qi fpwd "f mw fcuxf e fwi;frmo lrmerf meBu;Dool nf ,wk ef rd ahf om trsK;dü jzp&f \/ ,i;fuohJ aYkd om rmerf mew&m;rsm; jc&H xH m;aom uok vkd uf uH y#od aEu¨ kd yivf Qi fowrf wS cf suaf y;í trsK;d,wk of ljzpaf tmi fwnaf xmi fzeqf i;fay;\/ ,i;fuuH ,wk nf ahH om trsKd;ü y#doaE¨ wnfaeap[k trdefYcsrSwfay;vdkuf\/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf pdwf"mwf cufxef wif;rmrI rmefrme jy"mef;onfh tukodkvfaZmwdkYwGif oEéd|meapwemaMumifh okyÜAk'¨wdkYuJhodkY i&Jü jzpf&\? ykAÁ apwem ty&apwemwdkYaMumifh ,kwfedrfhaom trsKd;tEG,fü vljzpfvm&\/ oaYkd om fþrf me jy"me;fon hftrsK;d,wk nf ahH paom tuok vkd uf üH OyyVD uu HOywr¬ uÇ u Hoabm

r&adS y/ ,i;fuoH n fy0wtdå cgo Ykda&murf Sow0å gwpOf ;Du kdtrsK;d,wk nf ahH tmi frjyKvyk Ef ikd /f tvm;wyl if atmufwGif wifjyrnfh trsKd;jrifhjrwfapwwfaom uHüvnf; OyyDVuuH Oyw¬rÇuuH oabm r&Sday/ ,if;uHonfvnf; y0wådtcgodkY a&mufrS owå0gwpfOD;udk trsKd;jrifhjrwfatmif rjyKvkyfEdkif/ y#doaE¨udk yifvQif owfrSwfcsufay;í trsKd;,kwfnHhapaom uHu ,kwfedrfhaom trsKd;tEG,fü jzpfap\/ trsKd; jrifhjrwfapaom uHu jrifhjrwfaom trsKd;tEG,fü jzpfap\/ y0wådtcgü trsKd;,kwfnHhol jzpfae&jcif;ç trsKd;jrifhjrwfol jzpfae&jcif;wdkYrSm ,kwfedrfhaom trsKd;tEG,fü jrifhjrwfaom trsKd;tEG,fü y#doaE¨udk wnaf pwwaf om u\H t&momvQi fjzpaf yon/f (Zeuu\H t&mom jzp\f ? OyyVD uu HOywr¬ uÇ uH wdkY\ t&m r[kwf[k qdkvdkonf/) (r-|-4-180/ r-#D-3-376/) oyk AÜ 'k u¨ |k [D k trnwf iG af om tEol nBfu;Dum; b0wpcf 0k , f &mZN\*Kd[NfrKdUüyi f oal X;om;jzppf Of O,smOuf pm;&e ftomG ; vr;fcvk w fwpaf e&mü w\*&ocd d trn&f adS wmrf al om t&iS yf apuö A'k g¨ wpqf ul kd NrdKUwGif;odkY qGrf;cH0ifvmonfudk jrifí --- ]]uGm,H uk|D? uk|dpD0a&e 0dp&wd = þtElBuD;onf tb,foel n;f? tE0l w½f oHk n hft0wrf sK;du kd0w½f vHk su fvnS vhf naf e\}}[ kajymqvkd su fwaH x;Gax;Gum r½rdk ao jyKí xuG cf mG omG ;\/ oal X;om; jzpof jzi hfrrd ud ,kd uf kdrrd dtxiBfu;Dae\? t&iS yf apuö A'k g¨ jzpaf wmrf ol nhf olawmfaumif; wpfOD;udk txifao;ae\/ ½kdaooifh ½kdaoxdkufoludk r½kdrao jyKrl qufqHcJh\/ xdk tukodkvfuHaMumifh i&JodkY a&mufcJh&\/ i&JrS vGwfvmaomtcg &mZN\*dK[f0,f t,kwfnhHqkH;aom trsK;dtE,G üf vvl mjzp&f \/ tx;Duse foal wmi;fpm;b0 tEbl 0o Ykda&muaf tmi fxukd uH wnaf xmif zefqif;ay;vdkuf\/ (O'gef;ygVdawmf-136/) trSwf (12) tajz - trsKd;jrwfjcif;

obk vvk i f ...þavmuü red ;frjzpaf p a,musfm;jzpaf p tcsKUdaomool n f pwd "f mw f cuxf ef wi;frmr I r&?dS tveG f rmerBu;D = axmivf mT ;r I rmerf me r&?dS &cdS ;dkxukd of ul kd&cdS ;kd\? c&;DO;D BuKdqxkd ukd of ul kd c&D;OD; BudKqdk\? ae&m ay;xdkufoludk ae&m ay;\? vrf;c&D; ay;xdkufoludk vrf;c&D; ay;\? t½kdtao jyKxdkufoludk t½kdtao jyK\? tav;jyKxdkufoludk tav;jyK\? jrwfEdk;xdkufoludk jrwfEdk;\? ylaZmfxkduf oul kdyal Zm\f / xokd ol n fþo Ykdjynjhfynphf pHk HkjyKusixhf m;tyaf om þo Ykdaumi;fpmG aqmuwf nxf m;tyf aom xdkuHaMumifh udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü aumif;rIjyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&m jzpfaom ewfjynfavmuodkY uyfa&muf&\/ udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü aumif; rI jyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&m ewfjynfavmuodkY tu,fí ruyfa&muf&bJ vltjzpfodkY a&mufcJhvQif xdkxdk jzpfav&m&m trsKd;ü trsKd;jrwf\/ okbvkvif ...xdk pdwf"mwf cufxef wif;rmrI r&Sdjcif; tvGef rmefrmerBuD;jcif; = axmifvTm;rI rmefrme r&Sdjcif; = rwuf<ujcif; &Sdckd;xdkufoludk &Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD; BudKqdkxdkufoludk c&D;OD; BudKqdkjcif; ae&m ay;xdkufoludk ae&m ay;jcif; vrf;c&D; ay;xdkufoludk vrf; c&;D ay;jci;f t½tdk ao jyKxukd of ul kdt½tdk ao jyKjci;f tav;jyKxukd of ul kdtav;jyKjci;f jrwEf ;kdxukd of ul kd jrwEf ;kdjci;f yal Zmxf udk f oul kd yal Zmjfci;fon f jrijhfrwaf om trsK;dtE,G üf jzpaf pwwaf om tusiwhf n;f/

(r-3-247-248/) þusi0hf w f y#yd wwf uYkd m; yukd qf H wpjfym;rQ ruek uf s&b J toiof al wmaf umi;f\ b0u kd tveG f

tqifh jrifhrm;atmif jr§ifhwifay;aeaom tvGef xufjruf pl;&Saeaom pGrf;tifBuD;rsm; jzpfMu\/ þ usi0hf w f y#yd wwf uYkd kd½adk o usK;dEpHG mG jznuhf siahf eaom uok vkd pf wd tf pOüf xjkdznuhf siahf eaom ow0å g[k ac:qdktyfaom ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfudk ewfjynfavmuü jzpfatmif jrifhjrwfaom trsKd;tEG,fü jzpf atmif wnfaxmif zefqif;ay;Edkfifaom pGrf;tifowådxl;rsm; udef;0yf wnfaeMu\/ ,if;usifh0wfwdkYudk jznfhusifhpOf0,f jznfhusifhol\ oEÅmefü touf \*kPfodu©mtm;jzifh BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom yk\*¾dKvfwdkYudk tjrifhü xm;í rdrdudk,fudk tedrfhü xm;um ESdrfcsaom pdwf"mwfrsm; udef;0yfvsuf &SdMu\/ ,if;uJhodkY aom pdwfxm;rsm;u jrifhjrwfaom b0wpfckudk &&Sdatmif wnfaxmif zefqif;ay;vdkufMu\/ ,if; usifh0wf y#dywfwdkYudk jznfhusifhaeaom olawmfaumif;wpfOD;\ jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkufaom tjcm;tjcm; aom aumif;rIukodkvfonfvnf; BuD;us,fzGHUNzdK; rsm;jrwfaomtusKd;ukd jzpfapEdkif\/ trsKd;jrifhjrwf onfh y#doaE¨udk jzpfapEdkif\/ þodkYvnf; trsKd;jrifhjrwfol wpfOD; jzpfvm&\/ wpfenf; --- xdkuHu y#doaE¨udk trsKd; jrifhjrwfolwpfOD; jzpfatmif owfrSwfcsufay;í jrifhjrwfaom trsKd;tEG,fü vljzpf atmif jyKvkyfay;\/ wpfenf; --- trsKd;jrifhjrwfaMumif; usifh0wf y#dywfwdkYudk jznfhusifh&m0,f oEéd|me apwemaMumifh ewfjynfewfavmuü jzpf&\? ykAÁapwem ty&apwemwdkYaMumifh vlUjynfvlUavmu

0,f trsKd;jrifhjrwfol jzpfvm&\/ þusifh0wfwdkYum; Ak'¨,Ofaus;rIqdkif&m tajccH usifh0wf y#dywfwdkYyif jzpfMu\/ ,if; tajccH ,Oaf us;r Iusi0hf wyf #yd wwf uYkd kdjznuhf siohf ol n fvUlavmu0, ftqithf erd qhf ;Hkü wn&f adS om 'eG ;fp@m; wpfOD;yif jzpfcsif jzpfygap/ ,if;odkY jznfhusifhaeaom ukodkvf apwemwdkYu ,if;'Gef;p@m; wpfOD;udk tveG f tqithf we;f jriahf om ewjfynef waf vmuo Ykda&muaf tmi f yaYkd qmiaf y;Eikd af om tveG f Bu;Drm; aom prG ;ftm;rsm; &MdSu\/ 0rd me0wK¬ygVad wmBfu;Dü p@mvtD rn&f aom 'eG ;fp@m;tr,tf kdwpaf ,muf taMumif; vm&Sd\/ &mZN\*dK[fNrdKUwGif;odkY &[ef;oHCmawmfrsm; jcH&Hvsuf qGrf;cH <u0ifvmawmfrlaom bk&m;&Siftm; ½kdaopGm &Sdckd;OD;cdkuf ylaZmfvdkuf&onfh ukodkvfaumif;rIaMumifh uG,fvGefoGm;aomtcg BuD;us,fcef;em;aom bkHAdrmefydkif&Sif p@mvD trnf&Sdaom ewforD;wpfOD; jzpfoGm;aMumif; vm&Sd\/ &Sdcdk;oifh &Sdcdk;xdkufonfh olawmfaumif;wdkYtm; ½kdaoav;jrwfpGm MunfEl;0rf;ajrmufpGm &Sdcdk;vdkufonfh ukodkvfç vuftkyfcsDrdk;vdkfufonfh ukodkvfuHwdkYu xkwfaqmifu,fwif oGm;jcif; jzpf\/ (0drme0w¬K25/) ,i;fuohJ aYkd om uok vkd uf wH uYkd m; oek wd uohJ aYkd om rpibf iuf sK;Horm; wpOf ;Duykd i f t&[wzå vkd üf wnfonfwdkifatmif tm;ay;axmufyHhEdkif\/ pdwf"mwfudk jyKjyifajymif;vJEdkifjcif;aMumifh &&Sdvmaom tusKd;w&m;yif jzpf\/

## trSwf (13) tajz - ynmrJhjcif;

okbvkvif ...þavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaomolonf orPudkvnf;

aumif;ç jAm[®Pudkvnf;aumif; csOf;uyfNyD;vQif t&Sifbk&m; ...

1/ tb,fw&m;onf ukodkvfw&m;ygenf;?

2/ tb,fw&m;onf tukodkvfw&m;ygenf;?

3/ tb,fw&m;onf tjypf&Sdaom w&m;ygenf;?

4/ tb,fw&m;onf tjypfuif;aom w&m;ygenf;?

5/ tb,fw&m;onf rSD0Jxdkufaom w&m;ygenf;?

6/ tb,fw&m;onf rrSD0Jxdkufaom w&m;ygenf;?

7/ tb,wf &m;u kd jyKusichf ahJ om f wynahf wm\f oEmÅ eüf aenY Oohf oH &m &nS jfriphf mG aom tcsed tf cg umvywfvkH; tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhjcif;iSm qif;&Jjcif;iSm jzpfygoenf;/

8/ tb,wf &m;u kd jyKusichf ahJ om f wynahf wm\f oEmÅ eüf aenY Oohf oH &m &nS jfriphf mG aom tcsed tf cg umvywfvkH; tusKd;pD;yGm; &Sdjcif;iSm csrf;omjcif;iSm jzpfygoenf; --þodkY tzefzef ar;jref;jcif;udk rjyK? xdkolonf þodkY jynfhjynfhpkHpkH jyKusifhxm;tyfaom þodkY

rmS ;rmS ;,iG ;f,iG ;f aqmuwf nxf m;tyaf om xufkd aH Mumi hfu,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;Donrf Saemuuf mvü csr;fomui;f&mç raumi;frjIyKowl \Ykd vm;a&mu&f mç tvtkd momqEu´ i;fvsu f z½zdk & J NyKduyJG supf ;Dvsuf usa&muf&m i&JodkY uyfa&muf&\/ udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü csrf;omuif;&mç raumif;rIjyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&mç tvdktmomqE´uif;vsuf z½kdz&J NydKuGJysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m i&JodkY tu,fí ruyfa&muf&bJ vltjzpfodkY a&mufcJhvQif xdkxdk jzpfav&m&m trsKd;ü ynmrJh\/ okbvkvif ...orPudkvnf;aumif;ç jAm[®Pudkvnf;aumif; csOf;uyfNyD;vQif --- ]]t&Sifbk&m; ... tb,wf &m;on f uok vkd wf &m;ygen;f? tb,wf &m;on f tuok vkd wf &m;ygen;f? tb,wf &m;onf tjyp&f adS om w&m;ygen;f? tb,wf &m;on ftjypuf i;faom w&m;ygen;f? tb,wf &m;on fr0DS xJ ukd f aom w&m;ygenf;? tb,fw&m;onf rrSD0Jxdkufaom w&m;ygenf;? tb,fw&m;udk jyKusifhcJhaomf wynfhawmf\ oEÅmefü aeYnOfhoHo&m &SnfjrifhpGmaom tcsdeftcg umvywfvkH; tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhjcif;iSm qif;&Jjcif;iSm jzpfygoenf;? tb,fw&m;udk jyKusifhcJhaomf wynfhawmf\ oEÅmefü aeYnOfhoHo&m &SnfjrifhpGmaom tcsdeftcg umvywfvkH; tusKd;pD;yGm;&Sdjcif;iSm csrf;omjcif;iSm jzpfygoenf;}}? þodkY tzefzef ar;jref;jcif;udk rjyKjcif;onf ynmrJhjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhwnf;/ (r-3-248/) e y&dykpädwm a[mwDwd {w¬ ye ty&dykpäaee ed&a, e edAÁwåwd/ ty&dykpäaum ye ]]£'H umwAÁH £'H e umwAÁ}}EÅd e Zmemwd? tZmeaEÅm umwAÁH e ua&mwd? tumwAÁH ua&mwd/ awe ed&a, edAÁwåwd? £wa&m oa\*¾/ (r-|-4-180/) þt&mü txufyg odoifh odxdkufaom ar;cGef; t&yf&yfwdkYudk rar;½kHoufoufrQjzifh i&Jü

jzp&f onuf m; r[wk ?f pipf prf mS r lxokd Ykdynm&odS al wmaf umi;fwuYkd kdcsO;fuyíf ar;avrh &adS om y\*k ¾dKvof nf ]]þtrIum; jyKoifh jyKxdkuf\? þtrIum; rjyKoifh rjyKxdkuf}}[k roday/ rodcJhaomf jyKoifh jyKxdkuf onfudk rjyK? rjyKoifh rjyKxdkufonfudk jyKwwf\/ xdkodkY jyKoifh jyKxdkuf onfudk rjyKbJ rjyKoifh rjyK xdkufonfudk jyKjcif;aMumifh i&Jü jzpf&\/ (r-|-4-180/)

## trSwf (14) tajz - ynmÓPf BuD;rm;jcif;

okbvkvif ...þavmuü rdef;rjzpfap a,mufsm;jzpfap tcsKdUaomolonf orPudkvnf;

aumif;ç jAm[®Pudkvnf;aumif; csOf;uyfNyD;vQif t&Sifbk&m; ...

1/ tb,fw&m;onf ukodkvfw&m;ygenf;?

2/ tb,fw&m;onf tukodkvfw&m;ygenf;?

3/ tb,fw&m;onf tjypf&Sdaom w&m;ygenf;?

4/ tb,fw&m;onf tjypfuif;aom w&m;ygenf;?

5/ tb,fw&m;onf rSD0Jxdkufaom w&m;ygenf;?

6/ tb,fw&m;onf rrSD0Jxdkufaom w&m;ygenf;?

7/ tb,wf &m;u kd jyKusichf ahJ om f wynahf wm\f oEmÅ eüf aenY Oohf oH &m &nS jfriphf mG aom tcsed tf cg umvywfvkH; tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhjcif;iSm qif;&Jjcif;iSm jzpfygoenf;/

8/ tb,fw&m;udk vdkufemjyKusifhcJhaomf wynfhawmf\ oEÅmefü aeYnOfhoHo&m &SnfjrifhpGmaom tcsdeftcg umvywfvkH; tusKd;pD;yGm; &Sdjcif;iSm csrf;omjcif;iSm jzpfygoenf;/ þodkY tzefzef ar;jref;jcif;udk jyK\? xdkolonf þodkY jynfhjynfhpkHpkH vdkufem jyKusifhxm;tyfaom þo Ykdaumi;fpmG aqmuwf nxf m;tyaf om xukd aH Mumi hfu,kd cf Em¨ ysupf ;Dí aoNy;Donrf Saemuuf mvü aumif;rIjyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&m ewfjynfavmuodkY uyfa&muf&\/ udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemuuf mvü aumi;frjIyKowl \Ykd vm;a&mu&f m ewjfynaf vmuo Ykdtu,íf ruyaf &mubf Jvtl jzpof Ykd a&mucf vhJ Qi f xxkd kd jzpaf v&m&m trsK;dü ynmÓP f Bu;Drm;\/ obk vvk i f ...orPuvkd n;faumi;fç jAm[®Pudkvnf;aumif; csOf;uyfNyD;vQif t&Sifbk&m; ...

1/ tb,fw&m;onf ukodkvfw&m;ygenf;?

2/ tb,fw&m;onf tukodkvfw&m;ygenf;?

3/ tb,fw&m;onf tjypf&Sdaom w&m;ygenf;?

4/ tb,fw&m;onf tjypfuif;aom w&m;ygenf;?

5/ tb,fw&m;onf rSD0Jxdkufaom w&m;ygenf;?

6/ tb,fw&m;onf rrSD0Jxdkufaom w&m;ygenf;?

7/ tb,wf &m;u kd jyKusichf ahJ om f wynahf wm\f oEmÅ eüf aenY Oohf oH &m &nS jfriphf mG aom tcsed tf cg umvywfvkH; tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhjcif;iSm qif;&Jjcif;iSm jzpfygoenf;/

8/ tb,fw&m;udk vdkufemjyKusifhcJhaomf wynfhawmf\ oEÅmefü aeYnOfhoHo&m &SnfjrifhpGmaom tcsdeftcg umvywfvkH; tusKd;pD;yGm; &Sdjcif;iSm csrf;omjcif;iSm jzpfygoenf;/

þo Ykdtzezf e far;jre;fjci;fu kdjyKjci;fon fynmÓP fBu;Drm;jci;fu kdjzpaf pwwaf om tusiwhf n;f/

(r-3-248-249/) þüvnf; txufyg ar;cGef; t&yf&yfwdkYudk ar;½kHoufoufrQjzifh ewfjynfodkY a&muf&onfvnf;

r[kwf? ynmÓPf BuD;rm;oGm;onfvnf; r[kwf? xdkodkY ar;jref; avQmufxm;aom yk\*¾dKvfonf xdkodkY ar;jref; avQmufxm;jcif;wnf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh ---]]þtrIum; jyKoifh jyKxdkuf\? þtrIum; rjyKoifh rjyKxdkuf}}[k od\? odcGifh&ojzifh jyKoifh jyKxdkufaom aumif;rIukodkvfudk jyKusifh\? rjyKoifh rjyKxdkufaom tukodkvfudk a&SmifMuOf\/ xdkodkY rjyKoifh rjyKxdkufaom tukodkvfudk a&SmifMuOfjcif; jyKoifh jyKxdkufaom ukodkvfw&m;udk jyKusifhjcif; rSD0Jjcif; yGm;rsm;jcif;aMumifh ewfjynfavmuü jzpf&\/ ynmÓPf BuD;rm;&\/ (r-|-4-180/)

avmuü b&k m;&iS wf Ykd yiG xhf eG ;f ay:ayguaf wmrf ol njfzpaf pç ryiG xhf eG ;f ray:ayguof nyf ijfzpaf p

ukodkvfw&m; tukodkvfw&m;wdkYum; xif&Sm; wnf&Sdvsufyif jzpfMu\? odkYaomf bk&m;&SifwdkY yGifhxGef; ay:aygufawmfrlvmaomtcg om0uwdkYonf --- þum; ukodkvfw&m; þum; tukodkvfw&m;ç þ um; tjypf&Sdaom w&m; þum; tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;ç þum; rSD0Jxdkufaom w&m; þum; rrSD0Jxdkuf aom w&m;ç þum; tusKd;&Sdaom w&m; þum; tusKd;r&Sdaom w&m;[k uGJuGJjym;jym; od&SdcGifh&Mu\/ þtuok vkd wf &m;um; raumi;faom tusK;du kdjzpaf pww\f ? þuok vkd wf &m;um; aumi;faom tusK;d udk jzpfapwwf\? þtukodkvfudk a&SmifMuOfyg? þukodkvfudk jyKusifhyg? rSD0Jyg? yGm;rsm;yg --- þodkYponf jzifh om0uwdkYonf uGJuGJjym;jym; od&SdcGifh&Mu\/ þodkY od&SdcGifh&Muojzifh o'¨gw&m;&SdMuaom trsKd;aumif;om; trsKd;aumif;orD;wdkYonf odu©mokH;&yfjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfaom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk rSD0JMu\? yGm;rsm;Mu\? tm;xkwfMu\/ t&[wåzdkvfwdkifatmifaom BuD;rm;aom ÓPfynmwdkYudk &&Sd awmrf Mlu\/ ,i;ft&[wzå vkd fÓPyf nmBu;Dum; rrd ud ed ;f0y&f m ow0å gu kdaemuxf ywf pzf e fb0opüf y#od aE ¨wnaf ejci;fwn;f[al om Zmwad b;q;kdBu;Dr SvwG af tmi ftakd b;q;kdBu;Dr SvwG af tmi femab;q;kdBu;Dr S vwG af tmi f aoab;q;kdBu;Dr S vwG af tmi f tNy;Dwikd f xwk af qmi f u,wf iaf y;Eifkd af om prG ;ftif tjynfht0 &Sdaom ÓPfynmBuD; jzpf\/ þuJhodkYaom ÓPfynmrsKd;udk BuD;rm;aom ÓPfynmBuD;[k rqdkxdkufNyDavm¿ om0uwdkYtzdkY bk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfwGif;üom &&SdEdkifaom ÓPfynmrsKd;yif jzpfayonf/

1/ ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om;wifjycJhonfhtwdkif; ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk xdk;xGif; odjrifwwfaom ÓPf ynm = ½lyy&d\*¾[ÓPfç

2/ emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG f a&;om;wijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f emrwf &m;wuYkd kdx;kdxiG ;f ojdriwf waf om ÓPf ynm = t½lyy&d\*¾[ÓPfç

3/ y#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf ikd ;fwiG f a&;om;wijfycohJ nthf wikd ;f umv o;Hkyg;v;Hkü taMumi;fw&m; tusK;dw&m; wdkYudk xdk;xGif; odjrifwwfaom ÓPfynm = ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfç

4/ þ vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif;wGif a&;om; wifjyaeqJ jzpfaom y&rw¬"mwfom; toD;toD;wdkY\ vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|mewf uYkd kd x;kdxiG ;f ojdriwf waf om ÓPyf nm = emr½yl y&\*d [¾ ÓPçf

5/ 0dyóemykdif;wGif a&;om; wifjyvwåHU jzpfaom 0dyóemÓPfynm ---

þÓPyf nmwrYkd mS vn;f ,ctk cg0, fomoemawmwf iG ;füom &&EdS ikd af om ÓPyf nmw YkdjzpMfu\/ Bu;Drm;aom ÓPyf nmwoYkd m jzpMfu\/ ,i;fÓPyf nmwuYkd kd &&adS wmrf Mluaom oal wmaf umi;fwoYkd nf vnf; ÓPfynmBuD;rm;olwdkYom jzpfMuayonf/ ,aeY rsufarSmufacwf0,f omoemyt,ltq &Sd Muaom rnof n hf'óeud ynm&iS rf Srnof n hfoyd qHÜ &mr Sr&&EdS ikd af o;aom b&k m;&iS \f wynohf m0u woYkd nof m &&EdS ikd pf rG ;faom ÓPyf nmrsK;dw Ykd jzpMfu\/ tajrmtf jri&f odS l oal wmaf umi;freS of rQ r&t& BuKd;yr;fxm;oiahf om ÓPyf nmw YkdjzpMfu\/ toiof al wmaf umi;fon frrd d&&xdS m;aom tciG ahf umi;fBuD;udk vufrvGwfygapESifh? &atmif BudK;yrf;ygavm/

## a'oemawmfed\*kH;

okbvkvif ...þodkYvQif ----

1/ touf wdkjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf touf wdkjcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/

2/ touf &Snfjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf touf &Snfjcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/

3/ tema&m\*g rsm;jcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf tema&m\*g rsm;jcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/

4/ tema&m\*g uif;jcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf tema&m\*g uif;jcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/

5/ tqif; rvSjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf tqif; rvSjcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/

6/ tqif; vSjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf tqif; vSjcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/

7/ tjcHt&H r&Sdjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf tjcHt&H r&Sdjcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/

8/ tjcHt&H rsm;jcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf tjcHt&H rsm;jcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/

9/ pnf;pdrfOpöm enf;jcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf pnf;pdrfOpöm enf;jcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/

10/ pnf;pdrfOpöm rsm;jcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf pnf;pdrfOpöm rsm;jcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/

11/ trsKd;,kwfjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf trsKd;,kwfjcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/

12/ trsKd;jrifhjrwfjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf trsKd;jrifhjrwfjcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/

13/ ynmrJhjcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf ynmrJhjcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/

14/ ynmBuD;jcif;udk jzpfapwwfaom tusifhonf ynmBuD;jcif;odkY aqmifwwf\/ okbvkvif ...owå0gwdkYonf uHomvQif rdrdudk,fydkifOpöm &Sdukef\? uH\ tarGcHwdkYomvQif

jzpuf ek \f ? uoH mvQi ftaMumi;f&i;fpp f&udS ek \f ? uoH mvQi ftaqtG rsK;d &udS ek \f ? uoH mvQi fyek ;fatmi;f vnf;avsmif; rSDcdk&m &Sdukef\? owå0gwdkYudk ,kwfnHhol jzpfzdkY&ef jrifhjrwfol jzpfzdkY&ef (= ,kwfnHhol jzpf atmif jrifhjrwfol jzpfatmif) uHuomvQif a0zef\/ --þodkY rdefYMum;awmfrlvwfaomf awma',sykPÖm;\om; okbvkvifonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; þ

pum;udk avQmufxm;\/ ---

]]t&iS af \*gwr ...w&m;awmof n f tveG f EpS of uzf ,G f &ydS gay\? t&iS af \*gwr ...w&m;awmf onf tvGef ESpfoufzG,f &Sdygay\? t&Sifa\*gwr ...Oyrmtm;jzifh arSmufxm;onfh t&m0w¬Kudk veS jfyvukd bf od uohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç z;HkvrT ;fxm;on hf t&m0wK¬u kd ziG vhf pS jfyvukd bf od uohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç vrf;rSm;aomoltm; vrf;rSefudk ajymMum;vdkufbdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç rsufpdtjrif &SdaomolwdkYonf tqi;f½yl g½ Hk trsK;drsK;dwuYkd kd awUGjriMfuvrd rhf n[f k EvS ;Hkyukd íf trukd af rmS ixf üJ qrD ;Dweaf qmiuf kd xeG ;faqmijfyvukd bf od uohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç t&iS af \*gwr ...þOyrmtwol mvQi ft&iS af \*gwron frsm;pmG aom taMumi;fjzi hf w&m;awmuf kd a[mMum;jyoawmrf yl gay\/ t&iS af \*gwr ...xwkd ynahf wmof nf t&iS af \*gwru kd u;kdu,G vf n;favsmi;f yek ;fatmi;frcDS &kd m[íl ,MHkunof rd wS f qn;fuyyf g\? w&m;awmf uvkd n;f u;kdu,G vf n;favsmi;f yek ;fatmi;frcDS &kd m[íl ,MHkunof rd wS fqn;fuyyf g\? oCH mawmuf vkd n;f u;kdu,G vf n;favsmi;f yek ;fatmi;frcDS &kd m[íl ,MHkunof rd wS fqn;fuyyf g\? t&iS af \*gwron fwynahf wmf udk ,aeYrS pí toufxufqkH; &wemokH;yg;udk udk;uG,fvnf;avsmif; ykef;atmif;rSDcdk&m[k ,kHMunf odrSwf qnf;uyfwwfaom Oygoum[lí todtrSwfjyKawmfrlygbk&m; ...

þodkY okbvkvifu avQmufxm;\/ (r-3-243-249/)

þwGif plVur®0db\*Fokwåef NyD;qkH;ayNyD/ uwH &m;taMumi;fu kdtoiof al wmaf umi;fon f wppf wd wf paf 'o oabmayguof iahf yNy?D ocgF-

&u©E¨mw&m;pkwdkYu tusKd;w&m;rsm; jzpfay:vmatmif jyKjyifykH tydkif;yif jzpfonf/ pdwfonf yifudk,f oabmtm;jzifh jzLpif\/ apwodufwdkYu 0ifa&muf jc,fvS,fvdkufojzifh

xl;axG qef;jym;vm\/ pdwf"mwf\ xl;axG qef;Mu,frIaMumifh uHrsm;vnf; qef;Mu,fvmMu\/ uHqef;Mu,fjcif;aMumifh owå0gwdkYvnf; qef;Mu,fvmMu&\? ,kwfnHhol jrifhjrwfol jzpfvmMu&\/ xakd Mumi hf toiof al wmaf umi;fon f jrijhfrwof n hfoal wmpf iwf pOf ;D jzpvf ykd gr l toiof al wmaf umi;f\ pdwf"mwfudk jyKjyif ajymif;vJay;yg/ oDv orm"d ynmwkdYjzifh xkHrGrf;ay;yg/ ocFg&u©E¨mtaMumif;udk þwGif &yfem;í ocFg&u©E¨m pm&if;0if apwoduf (50)wdkY\ vu©P&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefwdkYudk qufvuf wifjytyfygonf/

xxxxxxxxx

## pdwfESifh apwoduftaMumif;

,ctk cgü ocgF&uE© m¨ pm&i;f0i f apwoud f tv;Hk (50)w\Ykd vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|mewf uYkd kd qufí a&;om; wifjyawmhrnf jzpfonf/ rwifjyrD pdwf apwodufwdkY\ taMumif;udk tenf;i,f

&Sif;vif; wifjytyfygonf/ avmuD,"r®Od§ ywGm pdwåH aZ|uH pdwåH "k&H pdwåH ykAÁ\*FrH a[mwd? avmukwå&"rH® ywGm ynm

aZ|dum ynm "k&m ynm ykAÁ\*Frm/ (tbd-|-1-110/) avmu,d "ry® ikd ;fo Ykda&mu&f vdS mvwaf om f ,i;favmu,D "rü® pwd uf m; tBu;Dtu J jzp\f ? y"me jzpf\? a&U SoGm;acgif;aqmif jzpf\/ avmukwå&mydkif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf ,if; avmukwå&mw&m;pkü ynmum; tBuD;tuJ jzpf\? y"me jzpf\? a&U SoGm;acgif;aqmif jzpf\/ (tbd-|-1-110/) a0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m ocFg&u©E¨m [laom apwodufw&m;pkwdkYonf pdwfomvQif aU&SoGm;

acgif;aqmif &SdMuukef\? pdwfomvQif tjrwfqkH; &SdMuukef\? pdwfomvQif tBuD;tuJ &SdMuukef\? pdwfaMumifh NyD;pD;Mu&ukef\/ rawmfavmb a'go tp&Sdaom tjypfwdkYonf zsufqD;tyfaompdwfjzifh tu,fírlvnf; ajymqdkjim;tHh? tu,fírlvnf; jyKvkyfjim;tHh? tu,fírlvnf; MuHpnfjim;tHh? xdkodkY ajymq kdjyKvyk fMupH njfci;faMumi hf0euf akd qmiaf om EmG ;\ajc&m aemuof YkdvnS ;fb;Don ftpOvf ukd \f oYkd xdkyk\*d¾Kvf\ aemufodkY qif;&J'ku©[lorQonf tpOfwpdkuf vdkufygí aeay\/ ("r®y'-13/) a0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m ocFg&u©E¨m [laom apwodufw&m;pkwdkYonf pdwfomvQif aU&SoGm;

acgif;aqmif &SdMuukef\? pdwfomvQif tjrwfqkH; &SdMuukef\? pdwfomvQif tBuD;tuJ &SdMuukef\? pwd af Mumi hfNy;Dp;DMu&uek \f / Munvf iof e&Yf iS ;faom pwd xf m;jzi hftu,íf rvl n;f ajymqjkdim;t?hH tu,f írvl n;f jyKvyk jfim;t?hH tu,íf rvl n;f MupH njfim;t?hH xokd Ykdajymq kdjyKvyk fMupH njfci;faMumi hft&yd of nf u,kd \f aemuof Ykd tpOvf ukd \f o Ykd xykd \*k K¾dv\f aemuof Ykd csr;fomock [ol rQon f tpOwf pukd f vukd yf gí aeay\/ ("r®y'-13/) ow0å gtaygi;fu kdtbod cgF&0nd mP[f kqtkd yaf om pwd of n fxxkd kdb0o Ykda&muaf tmi faqmiyf Ykd

tyf\/ owå0gtaygif;udk tbdocFg&0dnmPf[k qdktyfaom pdwfonf xdkxdk b0odkY a&mufatmif qGJiif aqmif,loGm;\/ (oH-1-36/) (þü tbdocFg&0dnmPf [lonf b0wpfckudk jzpfay:vmatmif jyKjyif zefwD;ay;aom apwem jy"mef;aom ur®0dnmPfwnf;/) pdwå oHudavom bdu©a0 owåm oHudvdóEdÅ? pdwå a0g'gem owåm 0dokZÑEdÅ/ (oH-2-123/)

&[ef;wdkY ...pdwf"mwf npfEGrf;jcif;aMumifh owå0gwdkYonf npfEGrf;Mu&ukef\? pdwf"mwf jzLpif oefY&Sif;jcif;aMumifh owå0gwdkYonf pifMu,fMu&ukef\/ (oH-2-123/) ybó&rd'H bdu©a0 pdwåH? wÍö acg tm\*EÅKau[d Oyuúdavao[d Oyuúdvd|H/ (tH-1-9/)

&[ef;wdkY ...tdrf&Sif b0ifpdwfonf NydK;NydK;jyufjyuf wvufvuf xGufaom ta&mif &Sd\ = Munfvif\ = jzLpif\/ xdkpdwfonf {nhfonf tm\*EÅKu jzpfukefaom &m\* tp&Sdaom Oyuúdavo w&m;wdkYaMumifh npfEGrf;&\/ (tH-1-9/)

'g,um ...pwd uf kdcspjfci;f rek ;fjci;f ponwf Ykdrjzpaf tmi frapmiahf &mS utf yof n&f adS om fum,uHudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rrnf? 0pDuHudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rrnf? raemuHudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rrnf/ um,uH 0pDuH raemuHudk rapmifha&Smufol\ um,uHonfvnf; udavomjzifh ppkd wG \f ? 0puD oH nvf n;f uad vomjzi hfppkd wG \f ? raemuoH nvf n;f uad vomjzi hfppkd wG \f / uad vom jzifh pdkpGwfaom um,uH 0pDuH raemuH &Sdol\ um,uHonfvnf; aqG;jrnhf\? 0pDuHonfvnf; aqG;jrnhf\? raemuHonfvnf; aqG;jrnhf\/ aqG;jrnhfaom um,uH 0pDuH raemuH &Sdoltm; aumif; aom aojcif; rjzpfEdkif? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcif; rjzpfEdkif/

'g,um ...txwG wf yxf m;aom trd uf kd aumi;fpmG r;kdrxm;vQi f txwG uf vkd n;f apmiahf &mS uf onf rrnf? tjcifudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rrnf? eH&Hudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rrnf? txGwfonf vnf; rdk;a&jzifh pdkpGwf\? tjcifwdkYonfvnf; rdk;a&jzifh pdkpGwfukef\? eH&Honfvnf; rdk;a&jzifh pdkpGwf\? txGwfonfvnf; aqG;jrnhf\? tjcifwdkYonfvnf; aqG;jrnhfukef\? eH&Honfvnf; aqG;jrnhf\/

'g,um ...þtwlyifvQif pdwfudk rapmifha&SmufvQif um,uHudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rrnf? 0pDuHudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rrnf? raemuHudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rrnf/ um,uH 0pD u H raemuuH kd rapmiahf &mS uof \l um,uoH nvf n;f uad vomjzi hf ppkd wG \f ? 0puD oH nvf n;f uad vomjzifh pdkpGwf\? raemuHonfvnf; udavomjzifh pdkpGwf\/ udavomjzifh pdkpGwfaom um,uH 0pDuH raemuH &Sdol\ um,uHonfvnf; aqG;jrnhf\? 0pDuHonfvnf; aqG;jrnhf\? raemuHonfvnf; aq;Gjrn\fh / aq;Gjrnafh om um,u H0puD Hraemu H&odS tl m; aumi;faom aojci;f rjzpEf ikd ?f aumi;faom uG,fvGefjcif; rjzpfEdkif/

'g,um ...pwd uf kdcspjfci;f rek ;fjci;f ponwf Ykdrjzpaf tmi fapmiahf &mS utf yof n&f adS om fum,uH uvkd n;f apmiahf &mS uof n frn\f ? 0puD uH vkd n;f apmiahf &mS uof n frn\f ? raemuuH vkd n;f apmiahf &mS uf onf rnf\/ um,uH 0pDuH raemuHudk apmifha&Smufol\ um,uHonfvnf; udavomjzifh rpdkpGwf? 0pDuHonfvnf; udavomjzifh rpdkpGwf? raemuHonfvnf; udavomjzifh rpdkpGwf/ udavomjzifh rpdkpGwfaom um,uH 0pDuH raemuH &Sdol\ um,uHonfvnf; raqG;jrnhf? 0pDuHonfvnf; raqG;jrnhf? raemuoH nvf n;f raq;Gjrn/fh raq;Gjrnafh om um,u H 0puD H raemu H &odS tl m; aumi;faom aojci;f jzpfEdkif\? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcif; jzpfEdkif\/

'g,um ...txGwfwyfxm;aom tdrfudk aumif;pGm rdk;xm;vQif txGwfudkvnf; apmifha&Smuf onf rnf\? tjcifwdkYudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rnfukef\? eH&Hudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rnf\? txGwfonfvnf; rdk;a&jzifh rpdkpGwf? tjcifwdkYonfvnf; rdk;a&jzifh rpdkpGwfukef? eH&Honfvnf; rdk;a&jzifh rpdkpGwf/ txGwfonfvnf; raqG;jrnhf? tjcifwdkYonfvnf; raqG;jrnhfukef? eH&Honfvnf; raqG;jrnhf/

'g,um ...þtwlomvQif pdwfudk cspfjcif; rkef;jcif; ponfwdkY rjzpfatmif apmifha&Smuftyf onf &Sdaomf um,uHudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rnf\? 0pDuHudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rnf\? raemuHudkvnf; apmifha&Smufonf rnf\/ um,uH 0pDuH raemuHudk apmifha&Smufol\ um,uH onfvnf; udavomjzifh rpdkpGwf? 0pDuHonfvnf; udavomjzifh rpdkpGwf? raemuHonfvnf; udavomjzifh rpdkpGwf/ udavomjzifh rpdkpGwfaom um,uH 0pDuH raemuH &Sdol\ um,uHonfvnf; raqG;jrnhf? 0pDuHonfvnf; raqG;jrnhf? raemuHonfvnf; raqG;jrnhf/ raqG;jrnhfaom um,uH 0pDuH raemuH &Sdoltm; aumif;aom aojcif; jzpfEdkif\? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcif; jzpfEdkif\/

(tH-1-264-265/)

'g,um ...pdwfonf &m\* a'go ponfwdkYaMumifh azmufjyef ysufpD;jcif;odkY a&mufonf&Sdaomf um,uoH nvf n;f ysupf ;D\? 0puD oH nvf n;f ysupf ;D\? raemuoH nvf n;f ysupf ;D\/ um,u H 0puD H raemuH ysufpD;oltm; aumif;aom aojcif; rjzpfEdkif? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcif; rjzpfEdkif/

'g,um ...txGwfwyfxm;aom tdrfudk aumif;pGm rdk;rxm;vQif txGwfonfvnf; ysufpD;\? tjcifonfvnf; ysufpD;\? eH&Honfvnf; ysufpD;\/

'g,um ...þOyrmtwlyifvQif pdwf"mwf ysufpD;vQif um,uHonfvnf; ysufpD;\? 0pDuH onvf n;f ysupf ;D\? raemuoH nvf n;f ysupf ;D\/ um,u H 0puD H raemu H ysupf ;Dotl m; aumi;faom aojcif; rjzpfEdkif? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcif; rjzpfEdkif/

'g,um ...pdwf"mwf rysufpD;vQif um,uHonfvnf; rysufpD;? 0pDuHonfvnf; rysufpD;?

raemuHonfvnf; rysufpD;/ um,uH 0pDuH raemuH rysufpD;oltm; aumif;aom aojcif; jzpfEdkif\?

aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcif; jzpfEdkif\/

'g,um ...txGwfwyfxm;aom tdrfudk aumif;pGm rdk;xm;vQif txGwfonfvnf; rysufpD;? tjcifwdkYonfvnf; rysufpD;ukef? eH&Honfvnf; rysufpD;/

'g,um ...þOyrmtwyl ivf Qi f pwd "f mwof n f &m\* a'go ponwf aYkd Mumi hfazmujfye f ysupf ;D jcif;odkY ra&mufvwfaomf um,uHonfvnf; rysufpD;? 0pDuHonfvnf; rysufpD;? raemuHonfvnf; rysufpD;/ um,uH 0pDuH raemuH rysufpD;oltm; aumif;aom aojcif; jzpfEdkif\? aumif;aom uG,fvGefjcif; jzpfEdkif\/ (tH-1-265-266/)

&[ef;wdkY ...orx 0dyóem bm0em\ tpGrf;jzifh ryGm;rsm;tyfao;aom rjzpfaptyfao; aom (0#qf i;f&üJ tusK;H0iaf om) þpwd of n f (0yd óem\ tajcc H taMumi;f&i;f jzpaf om yg'upsmef

0yd óemÓP f r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf P f eAd mÁ ewf oYkd Ykd a&muaf tmi)f jyKjyijfci;fimS roiahf vsm f rv,G uf ol uohJ Ykd þtw ljyKjyijfci;fimS roiahf vsm frv,G uf al om tjcm; wpcf ak om w&m;urkd Qvn;f igb&k m; jriaf wmrf r/l &[ef;wdkY ...orx 0dyóem bm0em\ tpGrf;jzifh ryGm;rsm;tyfao;aom pdwfonf jyKjyifjcif;iSm roifhavsmf rvG,ful/ (tH-1-4/)

&[e;fw Ykd...orx 0yd óem bm0em\ tprG ;fjzi hfymG ;rsm;tyNfy;Daom þpwd of n fjyKjyijfci;fimS oifhavsmf vG,fulouJhodkY þtwl jyKjyifjcif;iSm oifhavsmf vG,fulaom tjcm; wpfckaom w&m;udkrQvnf; igbk&m; jrifawmfrrl/ &[ef;wdkY ...orx 0dyóem bm0em\ tpGrf;jzifh yGm;rsm;xm;tyfNyD; aom pdwfonf jyKjyifjcif;iSm oifhavsmf vG,ful\/ (tH-1-4/)

&[ef;wdkY ...orx 0dyóem bm0em\ tpGrf;jzifh ryGm;rsm;tyfao;aom xif&Sm; rjzpfay: ao;aom þpdwfonf rsm;pGm tusKd;rJhjcif;iSm jzpfouJhodkY þtwl rsm;pGm tusKd;rJhjcif;iSm jzpfaom tjcm; wpfckaom w&m;udkrQvnf; igbk&m; jrifawmfrrl/ &[ef;wdkY ...orx 0dyóem bm0emwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh ryGm;rsm;xm;tyfao;aom pdwfonf rsm;pGm tusKd;rJhjcif;iSm jzpf\/ (tH-1-5/)

&[ef;wdkY ...orx 0dyóem bm0em\ tpGrf;jzifh yGm;rsm;xm;tyfNyD;aom xif&Sm; jzpfay: NyD;aom þpdwfonf rsm;pGm tusKd;&Sdjcif;iSm jzpfouJhodkY þOyrmtwl rsm;pGm tusKd;&Sdjcif;iSm jzpfaom tjcm; wpfckaom w&m;udkrQvnf; igbk&m; jrifawmfrrl/ &[ef;wdkY ...orx 0dyóem bm0em\ tpGrf;jzifh yGm;rsm;xm;tyfNyD;aom pdwfonf rsm;pGm tusKd;&Sdjcif;iSm jzpf\/ (tH-1-5/)

&[e;fw Ykd ...orx 0yd óem bm0em\ tprG ;fjzi hf rymG ;rsm;tyaf o;aom tzezf e f txyxf yf tavhtvm rjyKtyfao;aom þpdwfonf rsm;pGm tusKd;rJhjcif;iSm jzpfouJhodkY þtwl rsm;pGm tusKd; rJhjcif;iSm jzpfaom tjcm; wpfckaom w&m;udkrQvnf; igbk&m; jrifawmfrrl/ &[ef;wdkY ...orx 0dyóem bm0em\ tpGrf;jzifh ryGm;rsm;tyfao;aom tzefzef txyfxyf tavhtvm rjyKtyfao; aom pdwfonf rsm;pGm tusKd;rJhjcif;iSm jzpf\/ (tH-1-5/)

&[e;fw Ykd...orx 0yd óem bm0em\ tprG ;fjzi hfymG ;rsm;xm;tyNfy;Daom tzezf e f txyxf yf tavhtvm jyKtyfNyD;aom þpdwfonf rsm;pGm tusKd;&Sdjcif;iSm jzpfouJhodkY þtwl rsm;pGm tusKd;&Sdjci;fimS jzpaf om tjcm; wpcf ak om w&m;urkd Qvn;f igb&k m; jriaf wmrf r/l &[e;fw Ykd...orx 0yd óem bm0em\ tprG ;fjzi hfymG ;rsm;xm;tyNfy;Daom tzezf e f txyxf y f tavth vm jyKtyNfy;Daom pwd of nf rsm;pGm tusKd;&Sdjcif;iSm jzpf\/ (tH-1-5/)

&[e;fw Ykd...orx 0yd óem bm0em\ tprG ;fjzi hfrymG ;rsm;xm;tyaf o;aom tzezf e f txyf xyf tavhtvm rjyKtyfao;aom þpdwfonf qif;&J'ku©udk aqmifouJhodkY þtwl qif;&J'ku©udk aqmifaom tjcm; wpfckaom w&m;udkrQvnf; igbk&m; jrifawmfrrl/ &[ef;wdkY ...orx 0dyóem bm0em\ tpGrf;jzifh ryGm;rsm;xm;tyfao;aom tzefzef txyfxyf tavhtvm rjyKtyfao;aom pdwfonf qif;&J'ku©udk aqmif\/ (tH-1-5/)

&[ef;wdkY ...orx 0dyóem bm0em\ tpGrf;jzifh tzefzef txyfxyf tavhtvm jyKtyf Ny;Daom þpwd of n fcsr;fomock u kdaqmiof uohJ Ykdþtw lcsr;fomock u kdaqmiaf om tjcm; wpcf ak om w&m;udkrQvnf; igbk&m; jrifawmfrrl/ &[ef;wdkY ...orx 0dyóem bm0em\ tpGrf;jzifh yGm;rsm; xm;tyfNyD;aom tzefzef txyfxyf tavhtvm jyKtyfNyD;aom pdwfonf csrf;omokcudk aqmif\/

(tH-1-5/)

vGefuJaom ynm &Sdukefaom cyfodrf;ukefaom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf rqkwf,kwfukef/

(tH-1-153-341/) ynmonf tb,ftusKd; &Sdoenf;¿ ynmonf opömav;&yf w&m;jrwfwdkYudk xl;aom ÓPfjzifh x;kdxiG ;f ojdrijfci;f tusK;d&\dS ? yikd ;fyikd ;fjcm;jcm; ojdci;f tusK;d&\dS ? y,pf eG EYf ikd jfci;f tusK;d&\dS / (= 'uk o© pmö w&m; or'k ,opmö w&m;wuYkd kd Ówy&nd mynmjzi hf x;kdxiG ;fojdci;f tusK;d&\dS ? w&D Py&nd m ynmjzihf ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odjcif; tusKd;&Sd\? y[me y&dnmynmjzifh udavomudk y,fpGefYEdkifjcif; tusKd;&Sd\/)

(r-1-367/)

&[ef;wdkY ...ynm&Sdaom t&d,om0u\ oEÅmefü xdkynmodkY tpOfvdkufaom o'¨gonf aumi;fpmG wn\f ? xykd nmo YkdtpOvf ukd af om 0&D ,d on faumi;fpmG wn\f ? xykd nmo YkdtpOvf ukd af om owdonf aumif;pGm wnf\? xdkynmodkY tpOfvdkufaom orm"donf aumif;pGm wnf\/

(oH-3-195/) þodkYvQif avmuD,"r®ydkif;odkY a&muf&Sdvmvwfaomf ,if;avmuD,"r®ü pdwfum; tBuD;tuJ

jzp\f ? y"me jzp\f ? a&U oS mG ;acgi;faqmi f jzp\f / avmuwk &å myikd ;fo Ykda&muvf waf om f ,i;favmuwk &å m w&m;pkü ynmum; tBuD;tuJ jzpf\? y"me jzpf\? a&U SoGm;acgif;aqmif jzpf\/ (tbd-|-1-111/) umr ½ly t½lywnf;[laom bkHoHk;yg; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom Oyg'geu©E¨m (5)yg; 'ku©opömw&m; onf 0¥ rn\f / x0kd ¥u kd &&zdS &Ykd e f tajcc H taMumi;f&i;f jzpaf om uok vkd uf H tuok vdk uf rH eS of rQonf 0¥yg' rnf\/ ork',opömw&m;pkwnf;/ avmukwå&mw&m; (9)yg;onfum; 0d0¥ rnf\/ xdk0d0¥ rnaf om avmuwk &å mw&m; (9)yg;u kd &jci;f\ taMumi;f&i;f jzpaf om uok vdk uf rH eS of rQon f00d ¥yg' rn\f / twwd bf 0xxkd ukd jyKpyk sK;daxmicf aJh om 0Zd mÆ rsK;dapah umi;f p&PrsK;dapah umi;fwvYkd n;f yg0iMfu\? þb0wGif jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkufaom oDvukodkvf orm"dukokdvf 0dyóemukokdvf t&d,r\*fukokdvfwdkY vnf; yg0ifMu\/ (tH-|-1-40/) xwkd iG f0¥\ tprG ;fjziohf mvQi fjzpaf y:vmaom pwd of n fvrl i;fpn;fprd fewrf i;fpn;fprd fjA[m® ri;f pn;fprd uf ohJ aYkd om txuwf e;fusaom pn;fprd wf uYkd kday;prG ;fEikd af omvf n;f tzezf e ftxyxf y fy#od aE¨ wnfae&jcif; tdk&jcif; em&jcif; ao&jcif; pdk;&drf&jcif; idka<u;&jcif; udk,fqif;&J&jcif; pdwfqif;&J&jcif; jyi;fpmG yyl e&f jci;f 'uk t© 00wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f jzpjfci;f ysujfci;f 'Pcf sujfzi hf tNrrJ jyw f nO§ ;fye;fEySd pf uf caH e&on fhcEm¨ tm,we "mw f y#pd oö ryk gÜ' f 0#wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f þuohJ aYkd om tusK;dw&m;wYkd udk ay;vsuf 'ku©wHk; 'ku©tpktyHkwnf;[laom tusKd;udkomvQif ay;wwf\/ xdkaMumifh bm0emjzifh xkHrGrf;xm;rI r&Sdaom pdwfonf rsm;pGm tusKd;rJhjcif;iSm jzpf\/ bm0emjzi hfxrHk rG ;fxm;r Ir&adS om 0¥\ tprG ;fjzi hfjzpaf y:vmaom pwd uf m; avmuwk &å m w&m;x;l w&m;jrw\f tajcc H taMumi;f&i;f jzpaf om yg'upsmeçf 0yd óemÓPçf r\*Óf Pçf zvkd Óf Pçf eAd mÁ ewf üYkd ajy;0ijfci;fimS rprG ;fEikd af y/ 00d ¥\ tprG ;fjzi hfjzpaf y:vmaom pwd of nof mvQi fajy;0ijfci;fimS prG ;fEikd \f /

0d0¥\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom pdwfum; csrf;omokc trsKd;rsKd;udk &Gufaqmifay;Edkif\/ xdk0d0¥\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfay:vmaom pdwfonf --- wpfqifhxuf wpfqifh jrifhoxuf jrifhaom csrf;omokc trsKd;rsKd;udk &Gufaqmifay;Edkif\/ vlUcsrf;omxuf ewfcsrf;omç ewfcsrf;omxuf psmefcsrf;omç psmef csrf;omxuf 0dyóemcsrf;omç 0dyóemcsrf;omxuf r\*fcsrf;omç r\*fcsrf;omxuf zdkvfcsrf;omç zdkvf csr;fomxu f eAd mÁ ecf sr;fomum; wpqf ixhf u f wpqf i hf jriohf xu f jri\hf / xokd Ykd tqiqhf i hf jrirhf m;aom csrf;omokc t00udk orx 0dyóem bm0em\ tpGrf;jzifh yGm;rsm;xm;tyfaom pdwfu &&Sdatmif

&Gufaqmifay;Edkifayonf/ (tH-|-1-40-41/) oDv orm"d ynmwdkYjzifh xkHrGrf;xm;tyfaom tvGef tqifhtwef; jrifhrm;aom pdwf"mwfonf udavom tmoa0gwdkYrS vGwfajrmufapvsuf edAÁmefodkY wdkifatmifaom tvGef tqifhtwef; jrifhrm; aom csr;fomock trsK;drsK;du kd&uG af qmiaf y;Eikd of n fhprG ;ftm; &odS uohJ Ykdtvm;wyl i fq;kdorG ;f npEf rG ;fvsuf &Sdaom ,kwfnHhaom ½keYf&if;Murf;wrf;aom pdwf"mwfuvnf; i&JodkYwdkifatmif qif;&J'ku© trsKd;rsKd;udk

&Gufaqmifay;Edkifonhf pGrf;tm; &Sd\/ jzLpifjrifhjrwfaom pdwf"mwf wpfck jzpfay:vma&;ç ,kwfnHh½kdif;ysaom pdwf"mwf wpfck jzpfay: vma&;twuG fjc,vf ,S af y;aeaom w&m;wuYkd m; apwoud wf &m;wyYkd i fjzpMfuon/f a&on fyiuf ,kd f oabmtm;jzifh jzLpifaom Munfvifaom oabmwpfrsKd;om jzpfaomfvnf; aq;eD aq;0g aq;jym aq;eufwdkYESifh a&mpyfrdaomtcgü a&eD a&0g a&jym a&euf jzpf&awmhouJhodkY pdwfonf yifudk,f obm0tm;jzi hfjzLpiaf om w&m;wprf sK;dyi f jzpaf omvf n;f taumi;fapwoud wf EYkd iS h f,OS wf rGJ ad omtcg pdwfaumif; pdwfjrwf jzpfvm&í tqdk;apwodufrsm;ESifh ,SOfwJGrdaomtcg pdwfqdk; pdwf,kwf jzpfvm& ayonf/ ,if;apwodufwdkYudk cJGwrf;csvdkufaomf ---

1/ taumif; tqdk; ESpfbuf& tnormef;apwoduf 13-rsKd;

2/ ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfapwoduf 14-rsKd;

3/ wifhw,f aumif;jrwfaom aombPapwoduf 25-rsKd;

tm;vkH;aygif;aomf 52-rsKd;

þ (52)rsKd;aom apwodufwdkYwGif a0'emESifh onmtaMumif;udk a&;om; wifjychJNyD;avNyD/ ,cktcg zó paom apwodufwdkY\ taMumif;udk a&;om; wifjyaytHh/

xxxxxxxxx

## oAÁpdwåom"m&P apwoduftydkif; 1/ zó

1/ zkowDwd zaóm? oGm,H zkoevu©aPm?

2/ oCF¥e&aom?

3/ oEdéygwypöKy|maem? a0'emypöKy|maem 0g?

4/ tmygx\*w0do,y'|maem (tmygw\*w0do,y'|maem)/

(tbd-|-1-151-152/ 0dok'¨d-2-93/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ tm½kHudk awGUxdjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ tm½kH0dnmPfudk yGwfcsKyfxdckdufjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| wpfenf; --- tm½kHESifh 0dnmPfudk qufpyfay;jcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| wpfenf; --- 0w¬Ktm½kHwdkY\ aygif;qHkxdckdufjcif;ESifh jynhfpkHjcif;  3/ (u)0w¬K + tm½kH + 0dnmPf (3)yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh | (orÜwåd) &o? |
| jzpfay:vmaom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) (c ) wpfenf; --- a0'em[laom tusKd;w&m;udk | ypöKy|mef? |
| jzpfay:apwwfaom oabmw&m; | (zv) ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ xifjcif;odkY (a&S;½SL usjcif;odkY) a&muf&Sdvmaom tm½kH | y'|mef/ |

obm0"aro® k uwKåu&Pom"e0pe H w'gum&orma&myeawm y&,d m,uxm? bm0om"e

0pear0 edyÜ&d,m,uxmwd 0kwåH ]]zkoevu©aPm}}wd/ (r[m#D-2-140/) t,Od§ t½ly"ar®myd ormaem tm&r®aP zkoemuma&ae0 y0wåwd/ (0dok'¨d-2-93/)

vu©P --- a&;S 0nd mPuE© m¨ yikd ;fü &iS ;fjycoJh ntfh wikd ;f y&rw"¬ rw® uYkd kd 0Nd\*Kd[jfyK&mü uwKåom"e u&Pom"e bm0om"e[k 0dN\*dK[f (3)rsKd;jyKEdkif&m uwåKom"e u&Pom"ewdkYrSm xdkuwåm; tjcif; t&m u½kdPf; tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh jzpfykHudk wifpm;í ajymqdkaom y&d,m,fpum;wdkYom jzpfMuonf/ bm0om"eom rkcs pum;jzpfí zkoevu©aPm[k qdkonf/ awGUxdjcif; Bud,m\ uwåm;um; w&m;rSwpfyg; r&SdNyD? w&m;onfomvQif uwåm;jzpfonf[k

odpdhrfaomiSm --- zkowDwd zaóm --- [k w&m;udkyif uwåm; tjzpfjzifh ñTefjyjcif; jzpfonf/ zóonf tm½kHudk awGUxdwwf\[lonf twåu tm½kHudk awGUxdwwfonf r[kwfç zóuomvQif tm½kHudk awGUxdwwf\ [lvdkonf/ þpum;rSmvnf; twåu tm½kHudk awGUxdygonf[laom twåpGJudk NzdKzsuf

&etf wuG f w'r¨ L®ypm&tm;jzi hf ajymMum;aom pum;omjzpíf y&,d m,uxm = y&,d m,pf um;wn;f/ or,Ü wk wf &m;woYkd n f tm½uHk kd awUGx&d mü zóaMumiohf m awUGxEd ikd Mfu\? tm½uHk kd awUGxjdci;f Bud,mudk NyD;apaMumif;w&m;rSmvnf; twår[kwf zóomjzpfonf[k twåpGJudk NzdKzsuf&eftwGuf

awGUxdjcif;Bud,mudk NyD;apaMumif;owåd r&Sdaomfvnf; &SdouJhodkY wifpm;í ajymqdkaom w'¨r®Lypm&

pum;jzpfí u&Pom"e 0dN\*dK[fpum;rSmvnf; y&d,m,uxm pum;om jzpfonf/

zóonf tm½kHudk awGUxdjcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sd\[laom bm0om"e pum;rSmom rkcspum; jzpfonf/ odkYaomf zó\ tm½kHudk awGUxdrI todpdwfudk awGUxdrIum; ½kyfw&m;csif; vufESpfbufcsif; xdouJhodkY awGUxdonfum; r[kwf? odkYtwGuf awGUxdaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;oabm[k qdkonf/ avmuü --- ]]awGUxd}} --- aom t&m0w¬K ESpfckonf ab;csif;uyfvsuf pyfae½dk;wnf;? wpfckESifh

wpcf k Niud yrf I &adS e\/ zó\ topd wd uf vkd n;faumi;f tm½uHk vkd n;faumi;f xcd udk &f müum; opof m; EpS af csmi;fon fab;csi;fuyíf xpd yaf eouohJ YkdNiud yxf pd yaf eonuf m; r[wk ?f ½yl g½oHk n fpuK©yom'ukd xdckduf&mü pu©Kyom'ESifh ½lyg½kHwdkYonf wpfckESifhwpfck tcsif;csif; rNidruyfbJ "mwfcdkufonhf oabm tm;jzifh xdckdufouJhodkY zóuvnf; pdwfESifhtm½kH ESpfyg;pHkudk rNidruyf rxdrpyfbJyif xdckdufEdkifonf

[lvdkonf/ (tbd-|-1-151/ 0dok'¨d-2-93/) oC¥F e&o --- {ua'aoe p tevD’,rmaemyd ½lyH 0d, pu©HKç oa'´g 0d, p aomwHç pdwåH tm&rP® Í ö oCaF ¥wwD doC¥F e&aom? 0wm¬ &rP® oC¥F eawm 0g OyEÜ wé må orwÜ då tawe¬ y d &aoe oCF¥e&aomwd a0'dwaAÁm/ (tbd-|-1-151/) oCF¥eÍö zóó pdwåm&r®PmeH oEdéywebma0g {0/ (rlv#D-1-86/ r[m#D-2-140/)

&oon f upd &ö o orwÜ &då o[ k EpS rf sK;d&\dS / þ oC¥F e&aom [al om y'k of n f x&kd o EpS rf sK;dv;Hk udkyif azmfjy\/

½yl g½oHk n f puK©yom'ü o'g´½oHk n f aomwyom'ü "mwof bm0tvukd f tcsi;fcsi;f rNird uybf J xdckdufouJhodkY þzóonfvnf; ,SOfzufpdwfudkvnf;aumif; tm½kHudkvnf;aumif; wpfpdwfwpfa'o wpfzdkYwpfpktm;jzifh rNidruyf rxdrpyfygaomfvnf; "mwfobm0tvdkuf xdckdufouJhodkY jzpfjcif;onf upd &ö own;f/ zó\ "mwof bm0tvukd fxcd udk rf aI Mumiohf m pwd Ef iS thf m½ HkEpS yf g;poHk n faygi;fqrkH jdci;f jzp\f ? zóu tm½EHk iS hf topd wd uf kd qupf yaf y; quof ,G af y;aomaMumiwhf n;f/ tu,íf zóonf tm½kHudkomxdí pdwfudk rxdvQifvnf;aumif;ç pdwfudkomxdí tm½kHudk rxdvQifvnf;aumif; pdwfESifh tm½oHk n frqrHk drpyrf Ed ikd af v&m/ otYkd wuG foC¥F e = xcd udk jfci;f[ol n fpwd Ef iS thf m½wHk \Ykd aygi;fqjkHci;f jzpaf Mumi;fjzp&f m oabmw&m;omwn;f/ zóaMumi fh pwd Ef iS thf m½wHk oYkd n f aygi;fqrkH Mdu\? xakd ygi;fqkH jcif;udkyif ]]xdckduf}}[k ac:onf/ aygif;qHkrdjcif;rSwpfyg; xdckdufrIum; oD;jcm;r&Sd [lvdkonf/ zóonf pdwf\tm½kHü "mwfobm0tvdkuf aygif;qHkaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;w&m;om jzpf\/ ,if;udkyif udpö teufoabm&Sdaom &o[k qdkonf/ vuf0g;wpfbuf\ vuf0g;wpfbufü xdckdufjcif;[lonf xdkxdckdufjcif;\ taMumif;xl; jzpfukef aom 0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJukefaom ½kyfw&m;pkwdkYom jzpfMuukef\/ vufckyf wD;&mü vuf0g;ESpfckwdkYonf xdckdufMu\/ vuf0g;ESpfckwdkY[lonf ½kyfy&rwfw&m;wdkY\ tpktyHkwdkY omwn;f/ vu0f g;wpbf u f wpbf uüf ½yk uf vmytf rsK;dtpm; (5)rsK;dç ½yk tf rsK;dtpm; (44)rsK;dp D &MdSu\/ (½kyftwkrsm;udkyg xnhfoGif;a&wGufchJaomf ZD0dwe0uuvmyfudkvnf; xnhfoGif;a&wGufaomf -44rsKd;xuf ydkrnfjzpf\? ½kyfur®|mef;ydkif;udk jyeftm½kH,lxm;yg/) xdkvufESpfbufwdkYü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m;pkwdkYü pdwåZ0ga,m"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tifum; vGefuJxufjrufvsuf &Sd\/ xdkpdwåZ0ga,m"mw\f obm0owpdå rG ;fti fveG uf aJ eaom vuEf pS bf uüf wn&f adS om ½yk uf vmywf \Ykd orYkd [wk f ½kyfw&m;pkwdkY\ tcsif;csif; tvGefYtvGef eD;eD;uyfuyf yGwfcsKyfxdckduf xdpyfí jzpfjcif;oabmudkyif vucf yk wf ;Don f vu0f g;EpS cf k xod n[f k ajymqjkdci;f jzp\f / xxkd ad om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf tveG ef ;De;D uyfuyf yGwfcsKyfxdckdufvsuf tcsif;csif; tvGefeD;uyfpGm jzpfMuaom ½kyfw&m;txl;wdkYü xdckdufjcif; [laom y&d,m,fpum;onf jzpfouJhodkY þtwlyif pdwfESifh tm½kHwdkY\ pdwfu tm½kHudk tm½kHjyKjcif; &,jlci;fç tm½uHk tm½ Hk= opd &mtjzpof Ykda&mu&f Sdjci;fon fxcd udk yf Hktjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpof nrf n\f ? xdkxdckdufykH tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom pdwfü rSDjzpfaom zó[laom "r®0daoow&m;xl;udk pdwf\ tm½üHk xcd udk jfci;f = oC¥F e[al om pum;y&,d m,jfzi hft|uxmq&mawmuf red qYf akd wmrf jlci;fjzpof n/f

(rlv#D-1-86/ tEk#D-1-93 - Munhf/)

xdkzó\ "mwfobm0tvdkuf xdckdufrI "mwfcdkufrIrsKd;onf tcsKdUt&mü vufawGUudk,fxd-

avmufyif xif&Sm;\/ xdkzó\ awGUxdykH tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfrIESifhpyfí tEk#Dumq&mawmfu

Oyrm (3)ck xkwfjyxm;\ ---

1/ opyf i f acgizf sm;ü vrd ufh svrk Qrww f wuaf &muaf eoul kd awUGjriaf e&aom aMumu&f UGHwwof rl mS ajray:ü &yfwnfae&if;yif 'l;wkefaewwfjcif;?

2/ csOfpl;vSaom oHyk&moD; o&ufoD;rSnhf ponfudk pm;aeoludk awGUjrif&onhftcg awGUjrif&ol\ oEÅmefü vQm&nf wHawG;&nfrsm; usvmwwfjcif;?

3/ tnO§ ;fye;f tEydS pf ucf aH e&aom owl pxf ;lu kdawUGjri&f ontfh cg Muief moem;wwaf om u½Pk m w&m; vufudkifxm;ol\ oEÅmefü cE¨mudk,f wqwfqwf wkefaewwfjcif; --þopYkd on fht&mXmewüYkd zó\ tm½uHk kdawUGxad om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpyf rHk sm;on ftveG f

xif&Sm;Muayonf/ (tEk#D-1-93 - Munhf/) orÜwåd &o --- 0w¬m&r®PoCF¥eawm 0g OyÜEéwåm orÜwåd taw¬eyd &aoe oCF¥e&aomwd

a0'dwaAÁm/ (tbd-|-1-151/)

0w¬m&r®PoEdéygawe orÜZÆwDwd oCF¥eorÜwådaum zaóm/ (rlv#D-1-86/) zóó orÜZÆerkyÜZÆear0 = zóó orÜZÆeH OyÜZÆear0/ (tEk#D-1-93/) wpfenf;tm;jzifhum; --- þzóonf rSD&m0w¬K½kyfESifh tm½kHwdkY\ xdckdufjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:vm&

onhftwGuf orÜwådteuf&Sdaom &otm;jzifhvnf; oCF¥e &o = 0w¬Ktm½kHwdkY\ xdckdufjcif;aMumifh tjynhftpHkjzpfjcif; &o&Sd\[k odyg/ þü orÜwåd[lonfvnf; jynhfpkHjcif; r[kwf? --- zóó orÜZÆeH OyÜZÆe ar0 --- [laom tEk#Dum tqdktwdkif; jzpf½dk;jzpfpOftwdkif; tjynhftpHk jzpfjcif;wnf;/

## yÍö'Gg&duESifh raem'Gg&du

0wk aå Ow§ H t|uxm, H--- ]]pwbk rl uzaóm [ daem zok evua© Pm emr ew/d¬ oC¥F e&aom ye yÍ'ö gG&ad um0 a[mw?d yÍ'ö gG&ud ó [ dzok evua© Pmwyd doC¥F e&aomwyd demr/H raem'gG&ud ó zok evua© Pmaw0G emr?H e oC¥F e&aom}}w/d /£'Í ö 0wmG £' H owk åH tmbw H ]],xm r[m&mZ a'G ar@m ,kaZÑ,kH? awok ,xm {aum ara@m? {0H pu©K '|AÁH/ ,xm 'kwda,m ara@m? {0H ½lyH '|AÁH/ ,xm awoH oEdéygawm? {0H zaóm '|aAÁm/ {0H zkoevu©aPm p zaóm oCF¥e&aom p/ y /

,xm 0g ]]pu©Kem ½lyH 'doGm}}wdtm'Dok pu©K0dnmPm'Ded pu©Ktm'demare 0kwåmed? {0rd"myd wmed pu©Ktm'demare 0kwåmeDwd a0'dwAÁmed/ wo®m ]]{0H pu©K '|AÁ}}EdÅtm'Dok ]]{0H pu©K0dnmPH '|AÁ}}EdÅ £rdem ea,e taw¬m a0'dwaAÁm/ {0H oaEÅ pdwåm&r®PoCF¥eawm £rod®rdÜ okawå udpöa|ae0 &aoe oCF¥e&aomwd oda'¨g a[mwd/ (tbd-|-1-151-152/) r[mt|uxmüum; þo YkdziG qhf xkd m;\ --- umr ½yl t½yl avmuwk &å m[al om b Hk(4)yg;twiG ;f-

üjzpfaom zó[lorQonf tm½kHudk awGUxdaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif; [laom zkoevu©Pm r&Sdonfrnfonf r&Sday/ oCF¥e&oonfum; yÍö'Gg&duüjzpfaom zóonfom jzpf\ = (]]oCF¥e &oonf yÍö'Gg&duzótwGufom jzpf\/ raem'Gg&duzótwGuf r[kwf}}[k {0 = omvQif[laom pum;jzi hf wm;jrp&f ma&mu\f / oaYkd om f raem'gG&ud zótwuG f orwÜ tdå eutf m;jziohf m oC¥F e&o r&aomfvnf; udpöteuftm;jzifhum; oCF¥e&o &&SdEdkifygonf/) rSefayonf --- yÍö'Gg&üjzpfaom zó\ zkoevu©Pm&Sd\ [lívnf;aumif; oCF¥e&o&Sd\ [íl vn;faumi;f trnef mron f jzp\f / raem'gG&üjzpaf om zó\ zok evuP© m&\dS [íl omvQif trnfemronf jzpfay:vm\? oCF¥e&o&Sd\ [lí trnfemronf rjzpfay/ (orÜwåd&oudk qdkvdkonf??)

þtxufyg pum;udk qdkNyD;í þatmufpum;&yfudkvnf; ,if;r[mt|uxmü þ rdvdE´yO§

ygVdawmfudk xkwfaqmifí qufvuf zGifhqdkxm;awmfrljyef\ ---

'g,umawmf rdvdE´ r[m&mZ ...Oyrm --- qdwfESpfaumifwdkYonf cwfukef&m\? xdkqdwf

EpS af umiwf wYkd iG f qwd wf paf umiuf ohJ YkdpuK©yom'u kdrwS yf g? 'wk ,d qwd wf paf umiuf ohJ Ykd½yl g½uHk kdrwS yf g? xdkqdwfESpfaumifwdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;uJhodkY zóudk rSwfyg/ þodkYvQif zóonf tm½kHudk awGUxdaom tjci;ft&mtm;jzijhfzpjfci;f zok evuP© m &odS nvf n;faumi;fç 0wK¬tm½wHk \Ykd xcd udk jfci;faMumi hftjynfh tpjkHzpjfci;f jynjfhynpfh pHk jHkzpjfci;f[al om orwÜ &då o &odS nvf n;faumi;f jzpaf y\/ (vi;fuiG ;f = cuG cf iG ;f ESpfckwdkYudk wD;onhf Oyrmç vufckyf ESpfckwdkYudk wD;ESufonhf Oyrm ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlrSwfyg/) wpfenf; --- pu©Kem ½lyH 'doGm (tbd-1-261/) þodkYpaom ygVdawmfwdkYü pu©Kemt& pu©Kyom'

= pu©K0w¬Kudk raumuf,l&bJ pu©K0dnmPfudkom t&aumuf,lí --- pu©K0dnmPfjzifh ½lyg½kHudk jrif\

[laom teufoabmudk --- pu©Kjzifh = rsufpdjzifh ½lyg½kHudk jrif\[k a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfukef\/ XmEyl pm&tm;jzi hf a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yuf ek \f / tvm;wyl i f þtxuyf g rvd Ed y´ Oy§ gVad wmüf vn;f puK©0nd mP f tp&odS nwf uYkd kd puK© tp&adS om emrnjfzi hf a[mMum;xm;awmrf tl yuf ek Nfy[D k o&d ydS gav/

(um&Plypmvnf; [l\/)

þodkY jzpfvwfaomf pdwftm½kH ESpfyg;pkHudk xdckdufwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh þ rdvdE´yO§ygVdawmf

üvnf; udpöteuf &SdonfomvQifjzpfaom &otm;jzifh oCF¥e&o&Sd\ [laom þteufonf NyD;pD;NyD;yif jzpf\/ (tbd-|-1-151-152/)

raem'gG&ud zótwuG forwÜ tdå eutf m;jziohf m oC¥F e&o r&aomvf n;f upd tö eutf m;jzi-hf um; oC¥F e&o &Eikd of nof m[ ktxuyf g t|uxmu q;Hkjzwxf m;\/ raem'gG&ud zóon f,OS zf uf pdwfudkvnf;aumif; tm½kHudkvnf;aumif; yGwfcsKyfxdckdufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;ç tm½kHESifh topd wd uf kdqupf yaf y;jci;f quof ,G af y;jci;f = quof ,G af y;aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpjfci;f upd &ö o

&Sdonfom[k qdkvdkonf/ ypöKy|mef --- wduoEdéygwocFgwó ye twåaem um&Pó 0aoe ya0'dwwåm oEdéygwypöKy|maem/ t,Od§ ww¬ ww¬ ]]wdPÖH o\*Fwd zaóm}}wd {0H um&Pó 0aoe ya0'dawmwd/ £ró p okwåy'ó wdPÖH o\*Fwd,m zaómwd t,raw¬m? e o\*Fwdrwåar0 zaómwd/

(tbd-|-1-152/)

{0H ya0'dwwåm ye awae0guma&e ypöKy|mwDwd oEdéygwypöKy|maemwd 0kawåm? zva|e ye ypKöy|maeaeo a0'em ypKöy|maem emr a[mw/d a0'eaOo§ ypKöy|mayw?d OygÜa'wwD d tawm¬ / OyÜg',rmaem p ,xm A[d'¨g OPSypö,myd vmcgocFgw"mwkedódwm Oo®m twåaem edóa, rk'kbm0um&D a[mwd? e twåaem ypö,blawyd A[d'¨g 0Dwpdöw\*Fg&ocFgaw OPSbma0/ {0H 0w¬m&r®PocFgwtnypöa,myd ormaem pdwåedódwwåm twåaem edó,blaw pdawå {0 {o a0'EkyÜg'aum a[mwd? e twåaem ypö,blawyd 0w¬KrdS tm&r®aP 0gwd a0'dwaAÁm/

(tbd-|-1-152/)

Oy|memum& ypöKy|mef --- pu©KH p y#dpö ½lay p OyÜZÆwd pu©K0dnmPH? wdPÖH o\*Fwd zaóm/

(oH-1-300/) --- þodkYpaom ygVdawmfrsm;ü bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonhftwdkif; 0w¬K + tm½kH + 0dnmPf = oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom oabmw&m;[k xdkzóudk ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvmayonf? Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefwnf;/

0wK¬ + tm½ Hk+ 0nd mP f= o;kHyg;w\Ykd aygi;fqjkHci;f[ kqtkd yaf om rrd d= zó\ taMumi;fw&m;\ tprG ;fjzi hfb&k m;&iS uf ,kd af wmwf ikd uf om0uwtYkd m; tjym;tm;jzi hfoad pawmrf tl yof n\f tjzpaf Mumihf = a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdkzóudk ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPf0wGif 0w¬K + tm½kH + 0dnmPf = oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh = aygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh a&S;½SL xifvmay\/ rSefayonf --- þzóudk xdkxdk ygVdawmfü wdPÖH o\*Fwd zaóm = oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh zó jzpfay:vm\ --- [k þodkYvQif xdkokH; yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;udk zó\ taMumif;w&m;\ tpGrf;jzifh a[mMum;xm;awmfrlcJh\/ 0w¬K + tm½kH + 0dnmPf = oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkrdjcif;oufoufrQudkomvQif zó[k a[mawmfrlonf r[kwf[k odygav/ þodkYvQif 0w¬K + tm½kH + 0dnmPf = oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh zójzpf\[lí bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh xdkoHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhyif a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPftm; a&S;½SLxifvmwwfaomaMumifh oEdéygw ypöKy|mef = 0w¬K + tm½kH + 0dnmPf = oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*D\ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvm\[k qdkonf/ (tbd-|-1-152/) zvypöKy|mef --- zóypö,m a0'em --- paom y#dpöorkyÜg'f a'oemawmfrsm;twdkif; zóonf

a0'em[al om tusK;dw&m;u kd jzpaf y:apwwaf yon?f zvypKöy|mewf n;f/ zóu a0'emu kd jzpaf y: ap&mü t|uxm0,f atmufyg Oyrmudk azmfjyxm;\/

r;Dus;DcçJ csyd çf tyal iUG = Oom® --- þo;kHrsK;du kdMunyfh g/ r;Dus;DcoJ n frmaeaomcsyd uf kdaysmah ysmi;fomG ;

ap&e ftjyiAf ['d ¨t&m0wK¬jzpaf om taMumi;fw&m;wn;f/ xrkd ;Dus;DcüJ rmaeaomcsyd uf kduivf ukd af om tcg csdyfü tylaiGU = Oo®m"mwfonf jzpfay:vm\/ xdkOo®m = tylaiGU"mwfonf rD;usD;cJaMumihf jzpf& aomfvnf; rdrd = tylaiGU\rSD&m csdyfudkom El;nhHatmif aysmhaysmif;atmif jyK\? rD;usD;cJudk El;nhHatmif aysmhaysmif;atmif rjyKouJhodkY --- þtwl ---

1/ 0w¬K + tm½kH[laom A[d'¨taMumif;

2/ pdwf = 0dnmPf

3/ zó

þoabmw&m; (3)rsK;dwwYkd iG f0wK¬-tm½[Hk al om wpyf g;aomtaMumi;faMumi hfjzpaf y:vm&aom zóonf 0w¬K tm½kH[k qdktyfaom wpfyg;aomtaMumif;w&m;onf xif&Sm;&Sdjim;aomfvnf; rdrd zóu pdwfürSDí jzpfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh rdrd\ rSDíjzpf&m jzpfaom pdwfüomvQif þzóonf a0'emudk jzpfapwwf\/ 0w¬KESifh tm½kHonf rdrd zó\ taMumif;w&m; jzpfyif jzpfjim;aomfvnf; 0w¬Küaomfvnf;aumif;ç tm½kHüaomfvnf;aumif; a0'emudk jzpfapwwfonfum; r[kwf[k rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-152/) 1/ 0w¬K + tm½kHonf rD;usD;cJESifh wl\?

2/ pdwfonf csdyfESifh wl\?

3/ zóonf tylaiGU = Oo®mESifh wl\/

4/ zóaMumihfjzpfaom a0'emonf tylaiGUaMumifh csdyf\ aysmhaysmif;El;nHhrI = rk'kbm0ESifh wl\/ zóon f a0'em[al om tusK;du kdjzpaf paomtcgü pwd üf omvQi f jzpaf p\[ kqokd jzi hfzó\ apwodu = apwoduf = pdwfürSDaom oabmw&m; jzpfaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;ç 0w¬Ktm½kHwdkYESifh ra&maESmbJ a0'emudk xdckdufEdkifaom oabmw&m; jzpfaMumif;udkvnf;aumif; ñTefjyonf/ odkYaomf qdkif&m0w¬K½kyfw&m;udk rSDíjzpf&rI edó,oabm&SdrIudkum; y,fjrpfonf r[kwf[k rSwfyg/ zóonf

0nd mPEf iS ohf m or,Ü wk jfzpíf r&DS m0wK¬½yk Ef iS hf or,Ü wk rf jzp f 0yd ,Ü wk of mjzpaf omaMumi[hf k qvkd okd n/f

(rlv#D-1-86/) y'|mef --- wZÆmorEém[ma&e ye £`Ed´a,e p y&du©aw 0doa, teEÅ&ma,e OyÜZÆeawm

{o --- ]]tmygx\*w0do,y'|maem}}wd 0kpöwd/ (tbd-|-1-152/) wó zóó um&Pblawm w'Ek½layg orEém[ma&m wZÆmorEém[ma&m/ £`E´d,ó w'bdrkcbma0g tm0ZÆem, p tm&r®Pu&PH 0do,ó y&du©wwm tbdocFwwm 0dnmPó

0do,bm0u&PEdÅ taw¬m/ (rlv#D-1-86/) xzkd ótm; avsmaf vsmuyf waf om EvS ;HkoiG ;fjci;f tm0ZeÆ ;fonvf n;faumi;fç puK©paom £a`E´

onvf n;faumi;f xu0f e;fusi f jyKprD tH yaf om tm½üHk tE&Å m,rf &odS jzi hf jzpEf ikd jfci;faMumi hf þzóukd xifvmaom a&S;½SLusa&mufvmaom tm½kHvQif eD;pGmaomtaMumif; &Sd\[lí qdk\/

(tbd-|-1-152/)

]]xifvmaom tm½kHonf zójzpfzdkY&ef eD;pGmaomtaMumif; y'|mef jzpf\/}}[l&mü xdktm½kHudk zó\ prJG íDS jzp&f m puK©paom £a`Eu´ vn;f a&;S½SLvsu f&&dS \? tm0ZeÆ ;fuvn;f xtkd m½uHk kdqijfcirf uI kd jyKvsu f &&dS \? þo Ykd jzpjfci;fu kd y&ud w© = xu0f e;fusi f jyKjyitf y\f 0ikd ;f0e;fí jyKjyitf y\f [ k qokd n/f xokd Ykdtm½uHk kd0ikd ;f0e;fí jyKjyijfci;fon f0nd mP\f tm½\Hk tjzpuf kdjyKjci;fwn;f = tm½tHk jyKc&H avmu-f atmif jyKpDrHjcif;wnf;/ xokd Ykd0ikd ;f0e;fí jyKjyixf m;tyaf om tm½rHk sK;dü 0nd mPrf jzpaf tmi frnof nwfh ecf ;kd&iS rf Q rwm;jrpEf ikd f

tE&Å m, f rjyKEikd of ntfh wuG f tE&Å m, f r&bdS J xtkd m½üHk 0nd mPof n f {ue f jzpaf y:vmEikd \f ? pwd jfzp-f vQivf n;f zóyg jzp&f rn f jzp\f / otYkd wuG f xokd Ykd0ikd ;f0e;fí jyKjyixf m;tyaf om tm½rHk sK;dü zóonf tE&Å m,rf & dSued ;faojzpEf ikd af omaMumi hfxivf maomtm½ Hk= a&;S½SLusa&muvf maom tm½oHk n fy'|mef jzpf&ayonf/ (rlv#D-1-86/)

½IuGuf --- þzóonf ukodkvfqdkif&m tm½kHudkvnf; awGUxdrdwwf\? tukodkvfqdkif&m tm½kH udkvnf; awGUxdrdwwf\? pdwfaumif; pdwfqdk; ESpfrsKd;wGif tjrJyg0if&aom w&m;wnf;/ pdwftm;vkH;ESifh quqf aH om oApÁ wd oå m"m&P apwoud wf n;f/ tm,we 'gG&tvukd f jzpaf y:aeMuaom pwd uå P© wdkYwGif rdrd½IyGm;vdkaom pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;üwnf&Sdaom orÜ,kwfw&m;pkrS zóudk a&G;xkwfí txufyg vu©P-&o ponhf ½IuGufudk ½Iyg/ yÍö'Gg&duzóü udpö&oç orÜwåd&o ESpfrsKd;vkH; ½Iyg/ raem'Gg&duzóü udpö&o wpfrsKd;om ½Iyg/

## 2/ apwem

apw,wDwd apwem? o'd¨ H twåem orÜ,kwå"ar® tm&r®aP tbdoE´[wDwd taw¬m/

1/ om apw,dwvu©Pm? apwembm0vu©Pmwd taw¬m/ 2/ tm,l[e&om?

3/ oH0d'[eypöKy|mem oudpöy&udpöom"dum aZ|odór[m0×uDtm'a,m 0d,/ tpöm,duur®mEkó&Pm'Dok p yem,H orÜ,kwåmeH Oó[ebma0e y0wårmem ygu#m a[mwd/ (tbd-|-1-154-155/ 0dok'¨d-2-93/) apah qmwf waf om oabmw&m;on fapwem rn\f ? rrd Ed iS hftwwl u G ,OS zf u f or,Ü wk wf &m;

wdkYudk tm½kHü tqufrjywfatmif zGJUpyfwwf\? tqufrjywfatmif jzpfapwwf\[k qdkvdkonf/

1/ rdrdESifhtwl orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHü aphatmif pyfatmif tm½kHay:odkY a&mufatmif aphaqmfjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ (orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rdrdwdkY\udpöü z½kdz&JMuJí raeatmif) aygif;pk½kH;pnf;jcif; = aMumifhMuAsmyg& jyKjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ pDrHwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

(rrd ud pd öowl pyf g;upd uö kdNy;Dp;Dapwwuf ek af om wynBfhu;D vuof rm;Bu;D paomowl uYkd ohJ YkdrwS yf g??)

4/ (u) 0w¬Kç (c) tm½kHç (\*) zó-reodum& OD;aqmifonhf ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;rsm; y'|mef/ vuP© --- apw,wdu kdtbdoE´[wd[k t|uxmu zGifh\/ wpfzef tbdoE´[wdudkvnf;

tbdoE´[wDwd yAE¨wd y0awåwd/ (rlv#D-1-87/)[k rlv#Dum zGifh\/ apwemonf rdrdESifhwuG ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHü aphatmif pyfatmif zGJUpyfay; ww\f ? zUJGpyjfci;f[ol n ftm½üHk rrd Ed iS whf uaG om or,Ü wk wf &m;rsm; tqujfywrf omG ;atmi fzUJGpyjfci;f oabmwn;f? tqurf jywaf tmi fjzpaf pjci;foabmwn;f/ apwem\ apah qmrf aI Mumi hfor,Ü wk wf &m; rsm;onf tm½kHü tqufrjywf xyfumxyfum jzpfaeMu&onf [lvdkonf/ tm,l[e&o --- umrç ½lyç t½lyç avmukwå&m[laom bkH (4)yg; twGif;ü &Sdaom pwkblrdu

apwemrSeforQonf apw,dwvu©Pm = aphaqmfjcif;vu©Pm r&Sdaom apwemrnfonf r&Sdpaumi;fay/ tv;HkpakH om apwemreS of rQon fapah qmjfci;foabmvuP© m &odS ncf sn;fom jzpaf yon/f odkYaomf tm,l[e&o&SdrIum; ukodkvfw&m; tukodkvfw&m; = ukodkvfpdwf tukodkvfpdwfwdkYüom jzpaf yon/f þü tm,[l e&o[ol n fuok vkd jfzpaf Mumi;f tuok vkd jfzpaf Mumi;f tm½üHk or,Ü wk wf &m; wdkYudk wpfyg;pD z½kdz&J uGJí raeapbJ aygif;pkjcif; = aygif;pkay;jcif; udpöwnf;/ xyrf &H iS ;fvi;fcsu f --- ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHudk tm;xkwf&mXmeodkY a&mufaomf apwemrS <ui;faom or,Ü wk wf &m;woYkd n frrd wd \Ykd qikd &f m vyk if e;fupd &ö yuf kdjyKvyk &f mü wppf wd wf paf 'orQaom vkyfief;udpöudkom jyKvkyfMu\/ apwemum; vGefuJaom tm;xkwfjcif; &Sd\? vGefuJaom BudK;pm;jcif; &Sd\? ESpfqwuf tm;xkwfjcif; &Sd\? ESpfqwuf BudK;pm;jcif; &Sd\/ (Asmyg& rsm;jcif;udk qdkvdkonf/) xdkaMumifh a&S;a&S; t|uxmq&mjrwfBuD;wdkYu --- ]]þ apwemon f v,yf ikd &f iS \f oabmü aumi;fpmG wnfaom oabmw&m;wnf;/}} --- [k qdkawmfrlMuukefNyD/ emrfw&m;wdkYonf xdkxdk tm½kHudk ,l&mü apwemonf rdrdudk,fwdkif xdktm½kHü qufpyfrdzdkY&efvnf;aumif;ç orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; xdktm½kHü qufpyfrdzdkY&efvnf;aumif; vGefpGm Asmyg&rsm;\/ v,fydkif&Sif a,mufsm;wpfOD;onf ig;usdyfig;a,muf uek af om tcpm;a,musfm;wuYkd kd ac:aqmiíf u,kd wf ikd f v,af wmo Ykd qi;fNy;DvQi f v,vf yk of m® ;rsm;EiS hf tw lv,&f wd \f ? xvkd ,yf ikd &f iS of n fv,uf kdu,kd wf ikd vf n;f raerem; &wd vf su ftvyk of rm;wuYkd vkd n;f &dwfzdkY&ef wdkufwGef;um &dwfodrf;&rnhf ae&mtydkif;tjcm;udkvnf; ñTefMum;ay;\? aumuf&dwform;wdkY pm;zdkYaomufzdkY ponfwdkYudkvnf; pDrHay;\/ xdkv,f&Sifa,mufsm;ü tjcm;olwdkYxuf ydkvGefí aMumifhMu Asmyg&rsm;\/ þOyrmtwlyif apwemonfvnf; ukodkvfa&;qdkif&mvkyfief; tukodkvfa&;qdkif&m vyk if e;f&ywf üYkd tjcm;aom or,Ü wk wf &m;wxYkd u f yvkd eG íf uok vkd uf jHzpaf tmi f tuok vkd uf jHzpaf tmif wpfenf;qdk&aomf ukodkvfpdwåKyÜg'frsm; tqufrjywfjzpfatmifç tukodkvfpdwåKyÜg'frsm; tqufrjywf jzpaf tmi f or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdaygi;fp½k ;Hkpn;fjci;f vyk if e;f&yuf kdAsmyg&rsm;rsm;EiS hfjyKvyk of n[f k rwS yf g/ þü v,yf ikd &f iS af ,musfm;EiS hfapwemon f w\l ? ig;usyd if g;O;Duek af om tvyk of rm;wEYkd iS hfpwd \f

t\*Fg\ tpGrf;jzifh jzpfukefaom (55)yg;ukefaom zó a0'empaom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf wlukef\/ v,yf ikd &f iS af ,musfm;\ EpS qf wu fBuKd;pm;r IEpS qf wu ftm;xwk rf uI kdjyKvyk &f mtcgEiS hfuok vkd af &;qikd &f m vyk if e;f tuok vkd af &;qikd &f m vyk if e;fwuYkd kdBuKd;pm;tm;xwk &f m Xmeo Ykda&mu&f ídS apwem\ EpS qf wuf tm;xkwfrI ESpfqwuf BudK;pm;rIonf wl\/ þodkYvQif xdkapwem\ tm,l[e&o &Sdonf\ tjzpfudk od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-1-155/)

ypKöy|me f--- xdkapwemonf pDrHwwfaom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ÓPftm; a&S;½SLxifvmwwf\/ þapwemonf pDrHwwfaom oabmw&m; tjzpfjzifh a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ÓPf0,f xifvm\/ rdrdudpö olwpfyg;udpöudk NyD;apwwfukefaom wynhfBuD; vuform;BuD; tp&Sdol wdkYonf pDrHceYfcGJwwfukefouJhodkYwnf;/ csJUí qdkOD;tHh --- wynhfBuD;onf OyZÑm,fq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;udk ta0;üyifvQif <uvmawmfrl

aeonfudk awGUjrif&í rdrdudk,fwdkifuvnf; &Gwfzwfo&ZÑm,fjcif; pmtHjcif;udk jyKvkyfonhfjyif tjcm; wynifh ,of m;rsm;uvkd n;f rrd Ed iS thf vm;w lrrd drrd \d &wG zf wof &ZÑm,jfci;ftr IpmtjHci;ftrüI jzpaf p\/ rSefayonf --- xdkwynfhBuD;onf &Gwfzwfo&ZÑm,fjcif;iSm pmtHjcif;iSm tm;xkwfvwfaomf xdk tjcm; wynfhom;i,fwdkYonfvnf; xdkwynfhBuD;odkY tpOfvdkufukefonf\ tjzpfjzifh &Gwfzwfo&ZÑm,fMu&ukef\? pmtHMu&ukef\/

Oyrm wpef n;fum; --- vuof rm;q&mBu;Don frrd ud ,kd wf ikd uf vn;f opaf &jGci;fpon fhvyk if e;f&yf wdkYudk jyKvkyfí tjcm;wynfhom;i,fwdkYudkvnf; rdrd rdrd\ opfa&Gjcif;paom trIü jzpfap\/ rSef\-xdkvuform;q&mBuD;onf opfa&Gjcif;paom vkyfief;&yfudk tm;xkwf vkyfudkifvwfaomf xdkwynfh vuof rm;i,wf oYkd nvf n;f xvkd uof rm;q&mBu;Do YkdtpOvf ukd uf ek of n\f tjzpjfzi hfopaf &jGci;fpaom vkyfief;&yfwdkYudk jyKvkyfMu&ukef\/

Oyrmwpef n;fum; --- ppfajrjyifwpfck0,f wdkufyGJwpfckudk qifEGJ&mü ppfom;rsm;\ a&U Saqmif tBuD;tuJjzpfaom ppfAdkvfBuD;onf rdrdudk,fwdkif ppfwdkufvwfaomf rdrdrSwpfyg;vnf; jzpfukefaom ppfom;i,fwdkYudk jyif;jyif;xefxef &Gyf&GyfcRHcRH xdk;ppfqifjcif; wdkufcdkufjcif;ü jzpfap\/ rSefayonf --xdkppfAdkvfBuD;onf &Gyf&GyfcHRcRH jyif;jyif;xefxef ppfxdk;jcif;iSm tm;xkwfvwfaomf xdkppfom;i,fwdkY onfvnf; aemufrqkwfukefbJ xdkppfAdkvfodkY tpOfvdkufukefonf\ tjzpfjzifh ppfwdkufMu&ukef\/ þOyrmrsm;twl þapwemonfvnf; rdrd\udpötm;jzifh tm½kHü jzpfay:vmvwfaomf rdrdrS

wpyf g;vn;fjzpuf ek af om zópaom rrd Ed iS ,hf OS zf u f or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kd rrd wd Ykd qikd &f m oC¥F epaom vyk if e;fupd &ö yüf jyKvyk af qmi&f uG Mfu&e f prD aH y;ouohJ Ykdjzpaf om oabmw&m;[ k apwemu kd ½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SLxifvmayonf/ rSefayonf --- xdkapwemonf rdrd\udpöudk tm;xkwfvwfaomf xdkapwemESifh ,SOfaom orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; rdrd rdrd\ qdkif&mvkyfief; udpö&yfudk tm;xkwfMu&ukef\/ xdkaMumifh --- ]]rdrdudpö olwpfyg;udpöudk NyD;apwwfukefaom wynfhBuD; vuform;q&mBuD; tp&SdolwdkYonf pDrHcefYcGJwwfukefouJhodkY apwemudk rSwfom;yg}} [lí qdkchJ\/ taqmwvsif jzpfaptyfaom vkyfief;&yfwdkYudk atmufarhjcif; ponfwdkYü þapwemonf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ tm;xkwfaMumif; oabmw&m;tjzpfjzifh jzpfvwfaomf xif&Sm;onf[k odyg/ þü --- Oó[ebm0 = tm;xkwfaMumif; oabm[lonf 0D&d,r[kwf? av;av;pm;pm; tm½kHjyKjcif;wnf;/ apwemonf tm½kHudk rdrdudk,fwdkifu t½dktaojyKonfjzpfí orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; t½dktao jyKap\/

Oó[ebma0emwd tm'&bma0e/ om [d o,H tm'&blwm orÜ,kawå tm'&,wDwd/

(rlv#D-1-87/)

xakd Mumi hfor,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdtm½aHk y:oaYkd &muaf tmi f xtkd m½üHk rrd wd \Ykd qikd &f m vyk if e;fupd &ö yf

wdkYudk jyKvkyfEdkifatmif orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk aygif;pk½kH;pnf; aphaqmf EId;aqmfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh orÜ,kwf w&m;wdkY\ tm;xkwfaMumif; oabmw&m; jzpfjcif;udk apwem\ Oó[ebm0 = tm;xkwfaMumif; oabmw&m;[k rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-155/ rlv#D-1-87/) u[H ol n f --- apwemonf tm½kHudk ,l&mü Asmyg&tm;BuD;aomaMumifh apwemESifh,SOfzuf or,Ü wk wå &m;rsm;onvf n;f Asmyg&tm;Bu;DouohJ Ykdwuwf u<fu<u &&dS avon/f pwd af pwoud wf &m; wdkYu wufwuf<u<u&SdaomaMumifh wuf<uaompdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfonfvnf; oGufoGuf vuvf u f jzpaf eayon/f pwd Zå ½yk uf ouG of uG vf uvf u f jzpaf omaMumi hf twjlzpzf u f urZ® ½yk f OwkZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyf[laom wdZ½kyfrsm;onfvnf; --- jrpfa&t,Ofü ypfcstyfaom EGm;acs;ajcmuf tpdkiftcJuJhodkY --- oGufoGufvufvufyif jzpfMu&ayonf/ xdkaMumifh ukodkvfa&;vkyfief;&yf wpfckudk jyKvyk af omtcgüjzpaf pç tuok vkd jfzpaf Mumi;f vyk if e;f&y f wpcf uk kd jyKvyk af omtcgüjzpaf p apwemu xufoefvQif xufoefoavmuf cE¨mudk,f wpfckvkH;onf = ½kyfcE¨m emrfcE¨m tm;vkH;onf oGufoGuf vufvuf xufxufoefoef&Sdí apwemrxufoefvQif rxufoefovdk at;at;pufpuf xHkxHk

xikd ;fxikd ;f reI rf eI rf idI ;fridI ;f qikd ;fqikd ;fwwG GyykH e;frvaS wmbh JEEHk cHk smcsm jzpaf eavon/f xakd Mumiyhf i fuok vkd -f a&;vyk if e;f tuok vkd af &;vyk if e;f[al om aumi;fr I raumi;fr I upd tö 00wüYkd t&i;fcjHzpaf om apwem udkyif --- ]]urH® = uH = trIonf}} --- [k bk&m;&Sif a[mawmfrlonf/ apwem[H bdu©a0 urH® 0'grd? apw,dwGm urH® ua&mwd uma,e 0gpm, reom/

(tH-2-363/ tbd-4-290/)

&[ef;wdkY ...apwemjzifh aphaqmfí um,'Gg&jzifhvnf;aumif; 0pD'Gg&jzifhvnf;aumif; raem'Gg&jzifhvnf;aumif; udk,frI EIwfrI pdwfrI[laom uHudk jyKvkyfaomaMumifh um,uHrI 0pDuHrI raemuHrI jzpf&ef t&if;cH apwemudk uH[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrl\/ (tH-2-363/ tbd-4-290/) u H [al om trnof n f um,urH I 0puD rH I raemurH \I trn&f i;fwn;f? oaYkd om f xtkd rrI sm;onf apwemaMumihf xajrmuf atmifjrif&um; zvlypm&tm;jzifh taMumif;&if;cHjzpfaom apwemudkyif-

]]ur® = uH}}-[k a[mawmfrlonf/ (rlv#D-1-77 - Munhf/) y'|me f--- t|uxmrsm;ü þapwemt&m0,f y'|mefudk oD;oefYazmfjycsuf r&Sday/ 0dok'¨dr\*¾ t|uxm0,f ocFg&u©E¨m trnf&aom apwoduf tm;vkH;wdkY\ vu©P-&o ponfudk aygif;pkí azmfjy&mü aoou©E¨wå, y'|mem[k azmfjyxm;\/ aoou©E¨wå, = <uif;aomcE¨m (3)yg;[lonf a0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m 0dnmPu©E¨mwdkYom jzpfMu\/ wpzf e f cE0¨ \* ¾ o,H wk yf gVad wm f ow|å meuok vowk eå f (o-H 2-51-52/) üvn;faumi;fç y#od r-Çd 'gr\*yf gVad wmEf iS hf 0od 'k rd¨ \*t¾ |uxmwwYkd iG f y#pd oö ryk gÜ' f = aMumi;f-usK;d quEf ,G rf I oabmw&m;wuYkd kd aMumif;-usKd;pyfí 0dyóem½I&m O',AÁ,ÓPf tus,f ½IyGm;cef;üvnf;aumif; --- þodkY vm&Sd\/ zóork',m a0'emork'a,m? zóork',m onmork'a,m?

zóork',m ocFg&ork'a,m? emr½lyork',m 0dnmPork'a,m/ (oH-2-51-52-53/ y#doH-54/ 0dok'¨d-2-266-267/) þa'oemawmfwdkYü zóaMumihf a0'emu©E¨m onmu©E¨m ocFg&u©E¨mwdkY jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç

emrf½kyfaMumihf 0dnmPu©E¨m jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif; a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ pwåma&m cE¨m t½lydaem tnrnH o[Zmwypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-5/) emrfcE¨m (4)yg;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; wpfyg;onf wpfyg;tm; o[Zmwpaom ypö,owådjzifh

aus;Zl;jyKyHkrsm;udkvnf;aumif;ç

pu©m,weH pu©K0dnmP"mwk,m wHorÜ,kwåumeÍö "r®meH edó,ypöa,e ypöa,m/

(y|me-1-5/) pu©m,we = pu©K0w¬Kpaom rSD&m 0w¬K½kyfwdkYu rdrdwdkYtm; rSDí jzpfMuonhf emrfw&m;pkwdkYtm;

edó, yka&Zmwpaom ypö,owådwdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKyHkudkvnf;aumif;ç

½lyg,weH pu©K0dnmP"mwk,m wHorÜ,kwåumeÍö "r®meH tm&r®Pypöa,e ypöa,m/

(y|me-1-1/) ½yl g½pHk aom tm½ Hk (6)yg;wuYkd rrd wd tYkd m; xukd of ntfh m;avsmpf mG tm½jHkyKMuon fh emrwf &m;pwk -Ykd tm; tm&rP® paom yp,ö owwdå jYkdzi hf aus;Z;ljyKyukH vkd n;faumi;f to;Dto;D a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / xakd Mumi hfapwemu kdjzpaf y:apwwaf om te;Dpyqf ;Hk y'|metf aMumi;fw&m;rsm;rmS r&odS nuf m;

r[kwf? &Sdonfom jzpfayonf/ ,if;taMumif;w&m;wdkYudk jcHKíqdk&aomf ---

1/ rSD&m0w¬K½kyf

2/ tm½kH (tm½kH (6)yg;wGif wpfyg;yg;)

3/ zó (zóOD;aqmifonhf orÜ,kwfw&m;rsm;) --þodkYvQif (3)rsKd; (3)pm; &Sdayonf? t|uxmrsm;ü oD;oefY azmfrjyjcif;rSm ,if;taMumif;w&m; oHk;rsKd;xJrS apwemjzpfzdkY&ef ydkrdkxl;uJaom taMumif;rsKd;[k owfrSwfíjy&ef taMumif;xl; r&Sdaom aMumifhyif jzpfwef&mayonf/ oEÅD&PuJhodkYaom tcdsKUaom emrfw&m;rsm;ü rSD&m0w¬K½kyfonf y'|mef jzpf\/ zóuJhodkYaom

tcsKUdaom emrwf &m;rsm;ü xivf maom tm½oHk n fy'|me fjzp\f / ynmuohJ aYkd om tcsKUdaom emrwf &m; rsm;ü ,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfjzpfaom orm"demrfw&m;onf y'|mef jzpf\/ þapwemonfvnf; oEÅD&PESifhvnf; ,SOfwJG jzpfEdkif\? zóESifhvnf; ,SOfwJG jzpfEdkif\? ynm EiS vhf n;f ,OS wf GJ jzpEf ikd \f / rrd Ed iS hf ,OS wf jGJzpaf om or,Ü wk wf &m;rsm;ü y'|me f &ydS gvsu f rrd üd tb,-f aMumihf y'|mef r&SdEdkif&rnfenf;/ &Sd&rnfom jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh ---

1/ 0w¬Kç

2/ tm½kHç

3/ zóOD;aqmifonhf orÜ,kwfw&m;ç

þtaMumi;fw&m; (3)rsK;dxrJ Swprf sK;drsK;donaf omvf n;faumi;fç (3)rsK;dv;Hkonaf omvf n;faumi;f

apwem\ y'|mefjzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-321-322-zGifhqdkcsufrsm;udkvnf; Munhfyg/ a&S;wGif wifjychJNyD/ <uif;usefaom apwodufwdkYü y'|mefudk oD;oefY razmfjy&m0,f enf;wlrSwfyg/)

½IuGuf --- apwemonvf n;f pwd uå P© wikd ;fü ,OS of n fh oApÁ wd oå m"m&P apwoud yf i f jzp\f ? rrd dord ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;vakd om pwd uå P© twiG ;fü &adS om or,Ü wk wf &m;prk Sapwemu kda&;Gxwk íf txuyf g vuP© -&o ponuf kd½&I e fjzpyf gon/f xokd Ykd½&I mü tm,[l e&ou kduok vkd af Zm orYkd [wk ftuok vkd -f aZmEiS hf,OS af om apwemüom ½yI g/ 0yd gu ftAsmuwpwd çf Bu,d m tAsmuwpwd [f al om <ui;fuseaf om pdwåu©PESifh ,SOfaom apwemü tm,l[e&oudk r½IygESifh/ ,if;odkYjzpfvQif 0dyguf Bud,m[laom <uif;usefaom pdwåu©PwdkYESifh ,SOfaom apwemrSm &or&SdawmhNyDavm[k ar;zG,f&m&Sd\/ a0'em uJhodkYaom tcsKdU tcsKdUaom y&rwf w&m;wdkYü vu©Ponfyif &ovnf; jzpfEdkif&um; þüvnf; --

1/ aphaqmfjcif;onfyif apwem\ vu©Pç

2/ aphaqmfjcif;onfyif apwem\ &o[k ½Iyg/ t|uxmu apwem\ obm0vu©Pmudk azmfjy&mü tbdoE´[wd[k azmfjychJ\/ (tbd-|1-154/) tbdoE´[wdudk rlv#Dumu yAE¨wd y0awåwd[k zGifh\/ yAE¨wdudk tEk#Dumq&mawmfu atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ yAE¨wDwd y|aywd orÜ,kwå"ar® ououudapö y|aywd/ awae0 [d w'wH¬ 0d0&aEÅm ]]y0awåwD}}wd tm[/ (tEk#D-1-93/)

,i;ftziG whf uYkd kda&U aS emu fqupf yíf t"yd gÜ,,f al om fþojYkdzp\f --- apwemon for,Ü wk wf &m; wuYkd kd rrd d rrd d qikd &f mvyk if e;fupd &ö yüf wnaf tmi f xm;wwaf omw&m;ç rrd d rrd d qikd &f m vyk if e;fupd &ö yüf jzpfapaomw&m;[k od&\/ ,if;oabmw&m;udkyif apwemonf rdrdESifhwuG orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHay:odkY a&mufatmif aphaqmfonf? tm½kHü zGJUpyfonf? xyfumxyfum jzpfaponf[k qdkjcif;jzpfonf/ ,if;odkY rdrdESifhwuG orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rdrdwdkYqdkif&m vkyfief;udpöü jzpfapjcif;onf apwem\ vkyfief;udpö[kvnf; ac:qdkEdkifonfom jzpfayonf/ ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYonf pl;prf;qifjcifí

,lavukef&monf/

## 3/ {u\*¾wm = orm"d

tm&r®aP pdwåH orH tm"d,wd? or®m 0g tm"d,wd? orm"merwåar0 0g {wH pdwåómwd

orm"d/

1/ (u)ygarmu©vu©aPm orm"d? (tbd-|-1-161/) (c ) t0dom&vu©aPm?

(\* ) t0dau©yvu©aPm 0g?

2/ o[ZmwmeH orÜd@e&aom ESmed,pkPÖmeH O'uH 0d,?

3/ (u)OyorypöKy|maem?

( c ) ÓPypöKy|maem 0g/

]]orm[dawm ,xmblwH Zmemwd yówD}}wd [d 0kwåH/

4/ 0daooawm okcy'|maem/

ed0gaw 'DypDöeH Xdwd 0d, apwaom XdwDwd '|aAÁm/ (tbd-|-1-161-162/ 0dok'¨d-2-94/) tm½üHk pwd uf kd tntD ñwG xf m;wwaf om oabmw&m;on f orm" d rn\f / wpef n;f --- tm½üHk

pwd uf kdaumi;fpmG xm;wwaf om oabmw&m;on form" drn\f / wpef n;f --- tm½üHk pwd uf kdaumi;fpmG tnDtñGwf xm;jcif;rQonf orm"d rnf\/

1/ (u)tBuD;trSL;\ tjzpf[laom oabm

= tBuD;trSL; jzpfjcif;oabm

= tm½kHü orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ tBuD;trSL; ygarmu© jzpfjcif;oabm vu©P?

( c ) rdrd\ yifudkoabmtwdkif; tm½kHü rysHUvGifhjcif;oabm

= tm½kHü ra&GUrvnf wnfjcif;oabm vu©P?

( \* ) tm½kHü orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ rysHUvGifhaMumif;oabm vu©P?

2/ (a&csKd;uo,frIefY = qyfjymrIefYwdkYudk twkH;tcJjzpfatmif aygif;pkay;wwfaom

a&uJhodkY) twljzpfaom o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudk aygif;pkjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ (u)Nidrfoufaom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef? ( c ) ÓPfwnf;[laom tusKd;w&m;udk jzpfapwwfaom oabmw&m; (zv) ypöKy|mef?

= ÓPfjzpfaMumif; oabmw&m; (zv) ypöKy|mef?

(tm½kHü aumif;pGmxm;tyfaom pdwf&Sdol = orm"d&Sdolonf razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\ jrif\[k bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfNyD? --- oH-2-12/)

4/ txl;tm;jzifh = rsm;aomtm;jzifh okca0'em y'|mef/ pdwåaóu\*¾wm --- [lonf pdwf\ wpfckwnf;aom tm½kH&Sdaom pdwf\ jzpfaMumif;jzpf&m oabmw&m;wnf;/ þpdawåu\*¾wm[laom trnfonf orm"d\ trnfwnf;/ ,if;pdawåu\*¾wm\ ygarmu© vu©Pm&SdyHkudk r[mt|uxmü a&S;OD;pGm þodkY zGifhqdkxm;\ ---

(u) ygarmu© vu©P --- pkvpfrGrf;cRef txGwfwyfxm;aom jymom'f\ A[kdtcsufonf <uif;aom xwk f avsmu f 'ikd ;f jrm;paom taqmutf OwD uYkd kdcsKyuf ikd xf m;ww f zUJGpyxf m;wwof n\f tjzpaf Mumihf tBu;DtrLS; y"metcsKy f jzpof uohJ Ykdtvm;wyl i f tv;HkpakH om uok vkd wf &m;woYkd n f orm"Ed iS ,hf OS af om pdwfaMumifhom NyD;pD;&jcif; jynhfpkH&jcif;aMumifh orm"donf tvkH;pHkaom ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ tBuD;trSL; = ygarmu©jzpfjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd&ayonf/ xdkaMumifh t&Sifem\*aoe rax&fjrwfu þodkY rdefYqdk xm;awmrf \l ---

]]'g,umawmf r[m&mZ ...pkvpfrGrf;cRef txGwfwyfxm;aom jymom'f\ trSwfr&Sd tvkH;pHk uek af om tjci&f e,wf oYkd n f &MdSuuek \f ? cyof rd ;fuek af om xtkd jci&f e,wf oYkd n f txwG of Ykda&muMfu& uek \f ? txwG of Ykd ñwG uf ikd ;fMu&uek \f ? txwG üf aygi;fqMkHu&uek \f ? txwG uf kd xtkd jci&f e,wf xYkd uf tjrwqf ;Hk tpwd tf yikd ;f[íl ta&;tBu;Dq;Hk tpwd tf yikd ;f[íl qtkd yof uohJ çYkd 'g,umawm f r[m&mZ ...þtwlyifvQif trSwfr&Sd tvkH;pHkukefaom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf &SdMuukef\? cyfodrf;ukefaom xukd ok vkd wf &m;woYkd n form"od YkdñwG Mfu&uek \f / orm"od Ykd½idI ;fMu&uek \f ? orm"od Ykduikd ;fMu&uek \f / orm"dudk tvkH;pHkaom ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ tjrwfqkH;[lí qdktyf\/}} (rdvdE´yO§-38/ tbd-|-1-161?)

'geuok vkd fovD uok vkd wf tYkd &m0, f{u\*w¾ m ac:aom orm"ad pwoud of nvf n;f ,OS wf vGJ suf yg0iof nof m jzp\f ? oaYkd om f 'get&mü apwemu jy"me;fí ovD t&mü o'g¨u jy"me;f\/ otYkd wuG f þtxuyf g orm"\d ygarmu © vuP© m[&l mü orxbm0emuok vkd f 0yd óembm0emuok vkd rf sm;ukd txl;&nfñTef;xm;onf[k rSwfyg/

## (c) t0dom&vu©Pç (\*) t0dau©yvu©P

t0doma&m twåaem {0 t0do&Pobma0g? t0dau©ayg orÜ,kwåmeH "r®meH t0dud©wåwm? a,e orÜ,kwåm t0dud©wåm a[mEdÅ? aom "ar®m t0dau©aygwd/ (rlv#D-1-88/ r[m#D-2-142/) orm"d[laom rdrd\omvQif tm½kHü rysHUvGifhjcif;oabmonf t0dom&vu©Pmwnf;/ orm"d on frrd ud ,kd wf ikd of mvQitf m½üHk rysUHviG ohf n fr[wk af o;? or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f tm½üHk rysUHviG ahf p wwfay/ ,if;orm"daMumihfyif orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; tm½kHü rysHUvGifhMujcif; jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh or,Ü wk wf &m;w\Ykd tm½üHk rysUHviG ahf Mumi;f oabmw&m;on ft0ad uy© vuP© mwn;f/ Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"dwdkYonf tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf uodkPf;y#dbm\*edrdwfpaom orxedrdwftm½kHüvnf;aumif;ç 0dyóemorm"donf ocFg&edrdwftm½kHüvnf;aumif; --- þodkY ponfjzifh xdkxdk orm"donf xdkxdk qdkif&mqdkif&m tm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnfaewwf\/ rdrdonfom xdktm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnwf wof n fr[wk af o;? tw,l OS zf u for,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f xtkd m½üHk Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf eap ww\f ? xakd Mumi hforxbm0empwd f0yd óembm0empwd wf oYkd n forxerd wd tf m½ HkocgF&erd wd tf m½rHk S wpyf g; tjcm;tjcm;aom tm½üHk rysUHviG Mhfujci;f jzp\f / taMumi;fr lt0ad uy© trn&f aom orm"od nf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk orxedrdwftm½kH ocFg&edrdwftm½kHrS wpfyg;aom xdkxdktm½kHodkY ypfvTifhwwfaom O'p¨ \ö qeuYf sibf u f jzpaf omaMumiwhf n;f/ avmuoD rm"rd sm;onyf i f xrkd QtprG ;fxuvf Qi f avmuwk å

&morm"drsm;um; tb,frSmvQif qdkzG,f&m &SdEdkifawmhtHhenf;/ ppfajrjyif0,f ppfa&; ppf&m ppfcif;rI taMumif;qdkufa&mufvmvwfaomf rif;rnfonf ppfwyf qkwfepf&m ppfa&;edrhf&m xdkxdkt&yfodkY oGm;&\? xdkrif; a&mufav&mt&yfü ppfwyfonf jynhfvm\? rif;\ pnf;MuyfrIaMumifh rif;\aemufodkY rdrd\ ppfwyfu tpOfvdkufvmaomaMumifh jzpf\/ wpfbuf ppwf yof nvf n;f ysuíf rrd wd \Ykd ri;fooYkd m tpOvf ukd &f \? rrd wd Ykdri;f&&dS mooYkd m qwk cf mG &\/ þOyrm twyl ivf Qi form"od n ftwjlzpzf u fo[Zmwwf &m;wtYkd m; xxkd tkd m½üHk ysUHviG chf iG uhf kdz½zdk & JjyeufY sJciG uhf kd ray;jcif;aMumifh orm"donf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ tm½kHü rysHUvGifhaMumif;oabm t0dau©yvu©Pm

&Sdonf rnfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-161/) or@dÜ e &o --- a&onf a&csKd;uo,frIefY qyfjymrIefY ponfwdkYudk z½dkz&J rMuJ&atmif twkH;

tcjJzpaf tmi f qyjfymreI rYf S qyjfymw;Hkjzpaf tmi f aygi;fpak y;ouohJ Ykdorm"od n f twjlzpzf u f o[Zmwf w&m;wdkYudk orxedrdwftm½kH ocFg&edrdwftm½kHpaom xdkxdktm½kHü ysHUvGifhroGm;atmif z½dkz&J rjyefYusJatmi fpn;fpn;fv;Hkv;Hk&adS tmi faygi;fpak y;jci;f vyk if e;fupd ö&adS yon/f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd fuoPkd ;f y#bd m\*erd wd pf aom orxerd wd tf m½ Hkwpcf wk n;fay:ü (34-32-31)v;Hkaom emrwf &m;w\Ykd Nird 0f ypf mG uyíf wnaf eMujci;frmS orm"\d prG ;ftiof wadå Mumiyfh i fjzp\f / 0yd óembm0emt&müvn;f 0yd óem bm0empdwfonf aomreóo[\*kwfÓPorÜ,kwf 0dyóempdwfjzpfchJvQif aZmtoD;toD;0,f (34)vkH;aom emrfw&m; toD;toD; yg0if\/ ,if; (34)vkH;aom emrfw&m;wdkYonfvnf; 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHjzpfonhf ocFg&edrdwftm½kHay:ü Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnfaeMu\/ xdkuJhodkY wnfaeEdkifjcif;rSm ,if;0dyóemÓPfESifh ,SOfwJGvsuf&Sdaom orm"d\ pGrf;tifowådaMumifhyif jzpf\/ r\*i¾ f(8)yg; O;Daqmi fon fhr\*pf wd af pwoud fzvkd pf wd af pwoud wf oYkd nvf n;f tocwF "mw ftNird ;f"mwf edAÁmeftm½kHü Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnfaeEdkifMu\/ ,if;uJhodkY Nidrf0yfpGmuyfí wnfaeEdkifjcif;rSmvnf; ,if;r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfwdkYESifh ,SOfwJGvsuf&Sdaom avmukwå&morm"d\ pGrf;tifowådxl;BuD;aMumihfyif jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh orm"dudk twljzpfzuf o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHwpfckay:ü pkvsuf wJGvsuf cJvsufaeatmif pnf;pnf; vkH;vkH;&Sdatmif aygif;pkay;jcif; udpö&o&Sdonf[k qdkjcif;jzpfonf/ ypöKy|mef --- þ ypöKy|mefydkif;wGif Oy|memum&ypöKy|mef zvypöKy|mef[k ESpfrsKd; zGifhqdkxm;\/

(u) Oy|memum&ypöKy|mef --- t0lyorvu©Pó 0dau©yó y#dyu©wm, pdwåó Oyoremuma&e ypöKywd|wDwd OyorypöKy|maem/ (r[m#D-2-142/)

pdwfrNidrfoufjcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom pdwfysHUvGifhrI = O'¨pöw&m;\ qefYusifbuf jzpfaomaMumifhç pdwf\Nidrfoufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh orm"dudk ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfü a&S;½SLxifvmwwfaomaMumifh orm"donf pdwfNidrfoufrI OyorypöKy|mef &Sdayonf/ Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefwnf;/

( c ) zvypKöy|me f--- orm"d Hbud a© 0 bma0x? orm[ad wm bud a© 0 bud K© ,xmbwl HyZmemw/d

(oH-2-12/ oH-3-363/)

orm[dawm ,xmblwH Zmemwd yówd/ (ck-10-50/ ck-11-38/)

&[ef;wdkY ...orm"dudk yGm;rsm;Muukefavmh = jzpfapMuukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY ...orm"d&Sdaom

&[e;fon f ---

1/ Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;oabmESifh jzpfjcif;oabmudkvnf;aumif;ç

3/ Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkY\ csKyfaMumif;oabmESifh csKyfjcif;oabmudkvnf;aumif; razmufrjyef

[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/ (oH-2-12/)

&[ef;wdkY ...orm"dudk yGm;rsm;Muukefavmh = jzpfapMuukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY ...orm"d&Sdaom

&[e;fon f ---

1/ þum; 'ku© t&d,opömw&m;[k

2/ þum; ork', t&d,opömw&m;[k

3/ þum; eda&m" t&d,opömw&m;[k

4/ þum; r\*¾ t&d,opömw&m;[k ---

razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm uGJuGJjym;jym; od\/ (oH-3-363/)

&[e;fw Ykd...orm"ud kdymG ;rsm;Mu? xal xmiMfu/ tm½üHk aumi;fpmG xm;tyaf om wnMfunaf om pdwf"mwf&Sdol = orm"d&Sdolonf [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\ jrif\/ (ck-10-50/ ck-11-38/) þodkY bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomaMumifh orm"donf opömav;yg;udk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm

x;kdxiG ;fojdriwf wof n fh,xmbwl ÓPtf jri f&&adS &;u kdjzpaf pwwaf om zvypKöy|mefvn;f &adS yon/f ,xmbwl ÓPof n f orm"ad Mumi hf jzpaf y:vm&aom tusK;dw&m;jzpjfci;faMumi hf orm"od n f ,xmblwÓPf[laom tusKd;w&m;udk jzpfapwwf\ [lvdkonf/ y'|mef --- 0daooawm okcy'|maem/ ed0gaw 'DypDöeH Xdwd 0d, apwaom XdwDwd '|aAÁm/

(tbd-|-1-162/)

0daooawmwd a,bka,se/ okc0d&[dawmyd [d tw¬d orm"Dwd/ y'Dyed'óaee ('DypDöed-

'óaee) oEÅme|dwdbm0H orm"dó 'aówd/ (rlv#D-1-88/ r[m#D-2-142/) rsm;aomtm;jzi hf ock &odS ül orm"jdzpwf waf omaMumi hf orm"td m;aumi;fwwaf omaMumi hf ock

a0'emonf orm"djzpfzdkY&ef teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;w&m; jzpfonf/ trsm;tm;jzifh okc&SdvQif orm"d jzpfwwfonfum; rSef\? odkYaomf okca0'emESifh r,SOfaom pwkw¬psmeform"duJhodkY orm"drsm;vnf; &Sdao;&um; 0ad ooawmudk a,bka,se = rsm;aomtm;jzi[hf k rvl #uD mq&mawmuf ziG qhf okd mG ;awmf rol n/f oaYkd om f tE#k uD mq&mawmuf 0ad ooawmu kd a,b,k steutf jyi f twod , = tveG tf uJ teufvnf; &Edkifao;aMumif;udk zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ ock ad em pwd Hå orm",d w/d ('-D 3-252/) = csr;fomjci;f&odS \l pwd of n f wnMfun\f -[ k b&k m;&iS f udk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh okca0'emonf orm"djzpfzdkY&ef xl;uJaom taMumif; w&m; wpfckyif jzpfonf/ (tEk#D-1-95/) avNidrfoufaom t&yfü qDrD;vQHwdkY\ wnfNidrfjcif;uJhodkY pdwf\ wnfNidrfjcif;oabm wnfNidrf aMumif;oabm[k orm"dudk rSwfom;yg/ þqDrD;vQH\ wnfNidrfyHkudk Oyrmjyojzifh --- apwaom Xdwd t& pwd \f wnNfird jfci;foabm wnNfird af Mumi;foabm[ol n f pwd uå P© wpcf \k wnjfci;fu kd rqvkd ?kd tqufrjywf awmufavmifaeaom qDrD;vQHtpOfuJhodkY tqufrjywfjzpfaeaom pdwftpOf oEÅmef\ wnfjcif;udk orm"d[k qdkvdkonf rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-162/ rlv#D-1-88/ r[m#D-2-142/) rSwfcsuf --- pwkw¬psmeform"dESifh Oayu©ma0'emESifh ,SOfaom orm"dwdkYü y'|mefudk txl;razmfjy

ojzifh 0w¬K + tm½kH + zó OD;aqmifonhf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYonfyif y'|mefjzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ þtxuyf g orm"Ed iS hfywof uaf om t&y&f yaf om &iS ;fvi;fcsurf sm;u kdjyevf n fo;kHoyMfunyfh g/

uok vkd of rm"üd ,xmbwl ÓPtf jriuf kdjzpaf pEikd of n fhprG ;ftirf sm; jyn0fh pnkH vD su f&adS Mumi;f ay:viG f xif&Sm;vsuf &Sd\/ ,if;odkYjzpfvQif toifolawmfaumif;onf orm"d xlaxmifrIudk tb,faMumifh &HG&Sm pufqkyfvsuf &Sdae&ygoenf;¿

orm"od n f,xmbwl ÓPtf jriuf kd&&adS tmi f&uG af qmiaf y;Eikd \f / opmö av;yg;u kdxiG ;fazmuf odjrifapEdkif\/ 0dyóemÓPf r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfwdkYudk jzpfapEdkif\/ t&[wår\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf wikd af tmiaf om ,xmbwl ÓPtf jriof n f uad vom tmoa0gw&m;wuYkd kduek cf e;fapEikd \f / ooH &m 0#qf i;f&'J uk r© SuRwvf wG fxuG af jrmuaf pEikd \f / þrQBu;Drm;aom prG ;ftm;&adS om orm"ud kdb&k m;tp&-dS aom olawmfaumif;wdkYonf ESpfouf jrwfEdk;awmfrlMu\/ csD;rGrf; ajr§mufpm;awmfrlMu\/

,H Ak'¨aoa|m y&d0PÖ,d okpd H? orm"drmeEÅ&dunrm[k/ orm"dem awe oarm e 0dZÆwd? £'rdÜ "ar® &weH yPDwH/

{awe oapöe ok0w¬d a[mwk/ (okwåedygw-312/)

Ak'¨aoa|m = okwAk'¨ç om0uAk'¨ç yapöuAk'¨[k ac:qdktyfaom Ak'¨oHk;ql csD;rGrf;tyfaom owl xYkd u fuoJ mveG jfrw ftx;lojzi hfcs;DrrG ;fawmrf tl yaf om orm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS of n/f opk d H= uad vom jrLtavS; tnpftaMu;wdkYrS uif;a0;pify jzLpifawmfrlvSaom/ ,H orm" d H = tMuif t&d,r\*fESifh wJGzuf,SOfbd orm"d w&m;awmfjrwfudk/ y&d0PÖ,d = csD;rGrf; ajr§mufpm;awmfrlcJhavNyD/ ,H orm"d H = tMuif t&d,r\*fESifh wJGzuf,SOfbd orm"d w&m;awmfjrwfudk/ tmeEÅ&duH = rdrduG,fy tjcm;rJhumvü rck sqwqf w f t&,d zvkd [f al om tusK;dw&m;u kd ay;ww\f [íl / A'k g¨ = o;kHbaHk usm[f ;D b&k m;&iS uf ,kd -f awmfjrwfBuD;wdkYonf/ tm[k = oHomusL;oD a[mjyawmfrlMuavukefNyD/ awe orm"dem = xdk t&d, r\*fESifh wJGzuf,SOfbd orm"d w&m;awmfjrwfESifh/ oarm = wlrQaom wpfpkHwpfckaom avmuDorm"d w&m;rsKd;onf/ e 0dZÆwd = r&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ "ar® = t&d,r\*fESifh wJGzuf,SOfbd orm"d w&m;awmfjrwfü/ £'rdÜ &weH = þjrwfEdk;zG,f&m &wemtjzpf odomzG,ftaMumif; ESpfoufzG,f \*kPfawmf taygi;fonvf n;f/ yPwD H= x;ljrwaf wmrf vl yS gay\/ {awe oapeö = 0prD \*vF m þopmö pum;aMumi/fh ygPDeH = taygif;rsm;pGm owå0gwdkYtm;/ ok0wd¬ = ab;&efukefuif; csrf;om at;jrjcif;onf/ a[mwk

= rkcsraoG jzpfygapownf;/ (okwåedygw-312/) þtxuyf g &weowk eå 0f , fb&k m;&iS of n ft&,d r\*Ef iS hf,OS wf vGJ su&f adS om r\*o¾ rm"ud kdtxwG f

tjrwjfyKvsu fcs;DrrG ;f ajrm§ upf m;xm;awmrf cl \hJ / oaYkd om ft&,d r\*wf &m;wrYkd nof n ft&,d r\*of rm"wd Ykd rnfonf 0dyóemÓPf 0dyóemorm"dwdkYu tqifhqifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ygrS jzpfay:vmEdkifMuaom w&m;rsKd;wdkY jzpfMu\/

yXró r\*¾ó y&durH® yXró r\*¾ó Oyedó,ypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-146/)

{0H oAÁw¬ wó wó Oyum&ubm00aoe Oyedó,ypö,wm a0'dwAÁm/

(tbd-|-3-443/) ykaAÁ acg okodr "r®|dwdÓPH? ypäm edAÁmae ÓPH/ (oH-1-344/) þ a'oemawmfrsm;ESifhtnD 0dyóemÓPf 0dyóemorm"dwdkYu tqifhqifh Oyedó, ypö,

owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;ygrS t&d,r\*fÓPf t&d,r\*form"donf jzpfay:vmEdkif\/ wpfzef txufwGif &iS ;fjycoJh ntfh wikd ;f opoö ,H wk form"od wk eå f(o-H 3-363/)ü b&k m;&iS fa[mMum;xm;awmrf ol nEf iS thf nD opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif; odjrifwwfonhf ,xmblwÓPftjrif &&Sda&;twGuf Oypm&orm"d tyÜem orm"d[laom ESpfrsKd;aom orm"dwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom orm"dudkum; a&S;OD;pGm &&Sdatmif BudK;yrf;&rnfom jzpfayonf/ xdkorm"dum; toifolawmfaumif;\ pdwftpOfudk edAÁmefodkYwdkifatmif wpfqifh xuwf pqf i hf jriohf xujfriahf tmi f jri§ whf iaf y;aeaom prG ;ftm;Bu;Dig;&y f Avig;wewf wYkd iG f wpcf k tyg t0ifyif jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; orm"d\ wefzdk;udk em;vnf oabm aygufvsuf orm"dudk ESpfouf jrwfEdk;awmfrlEdkifygap/ txuwf iG fa&;om;wijfyxm;caJh om orm"\d vuP© -&o pon½fh uI uG wf rYkd mS uok vkd wf &m;EiS hf ,SOfaom orm"dtwGuf OD;pm;ay;í zGifhqdkxm;aom ½IuGufrsm;jzpfaomfvnf;ç tukodkvfpdwfwdkYESifh ,OS wf vGJ su&f adS om orm"çd 0yd gutf Asmuwç u&d ,d mtAsmuww&m;wEYkd iS hf,OS wf vGJ su&f adS om orm"wd Ykd üvnf; enf;rSD;í ½Iygav/

## 4/ ZD0dw

1/ twåem t0dedbkwåmeH "r®meH tEkygvevu©PH ZD0dwd`Ed´,H?

2/ awoH y0wåe&oH?

3/ awoHa,0 XyeypöKy|meH?

4/ ,my,dwAÁ"r®y'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-167/)

½lyg½lyZD0dwd`Ed´,meH ormevu©Pm'd H 0wåKH ]]twåem t0dedbkwå"r®me}}EdÅ tm[/

(rlv#D-1-90/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ rdrdESifh toD;tjcm; rcGJjcm;tyfukefaom twljzpfzuf |  |
| = o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudk apmifha&Smufjcif;oabm  2/ xdk twljzpfaom o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudk Oyg'frS bifwdkifatmif | vu©P? |
| jzpfapjcif; = rQapjcif; = touf&Snfapjcif;  3/ xdk twljzpfaom o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudkyif bifrwdkifrD | (udpö) &o? |
| wnfatmif xm;wwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |

4/ rdrdonf jzpfaptyf = rQaptyf = touf&Snfaptyf = a&mufaptyfaomw&m; y'|mef/ or,Ü wk må e H --- [kqdkvdkufvQif orÜ,kwåypönf;wyfaom emrfw&m;ESifh omqdkif\/ þüum;

½yk Zf 0D wd ad `E ´ emrZf 0D wd ad `E ´ EpS rf sK;dw\Ykd obm0 vuP© m ponwf Ykdwnl rD &I ydS ukH kd ziG qhf jkdci;fimS --- ]]tweå m t0dedbkwåmeH "r®meH = rdrdESifh toD;tjcm; rcGJjcm;tyfukefaom twljzpfzuf o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudk apmifha&Smufjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\}} --- þodkY zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ (rlv#D-1-90/)

xakd Mumi hf½yk Zf 0D wd ad `Eu´ kd½yk yf ikd ;fü ziG qhf akd &;om;cNJhy;D jzpof jzi hfemrZf 0D wd ad `Eu´ okd m uuG íf q&kd aomf vu©P-&o ponfudk atmufygtwdkif; rSwfom;Edkifygonf/

1/ orÜ,kwå"r®meH tEkygvevu©PH ZD0dwd`Ed´,H?

2/ awoH y0wåe&oH?

3/ awoHa,0 XyeypöKy|meH?

4/ ,my,dwAÁ"r®y'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-167/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk apmifha&Smufjcif;oabm  2/ xdk orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk Oyg'frS bifwdkifatmif jzpfapjcif; | vu©P? |
| rQapjcif; touf&Snfapjcif;  3/ xdk orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkyif bifrwdkifrD wnfatmif | (udpö) &o? |
| xm;wwfaom oabmw&m;  4/ rdrdonf jzpfaptyf = rQaptyf = touf&Snfaptyf | ypöKy|mef? |
| = a&mufaptyfaom orÜ,kwfw&m; | y'|mef/ |

ZD0EdÅ awe wHorÜ,kwåum "r®mwd ZD0dwH? tEkygvevu©aP £E´|H uma&wDwd £`Ed´,H? ZD0dwar0 £`Ed´,H ZD0dwd`Ed´,H? wH y0wåoEÅwm"dyaw,sH a[mwd/ (tbd-|-1-167/) y0wåoEÅwm"dyaw,sEdÅ y0wåocFgwm, oEÅwd,m t"dywdblwH/ ZD0wd d`Ed´,ó [d twåaem 0dZÆrmeu©aP tEkygavEÅó teEÅ&Íö omEkygvemeH OyÜwåd,m a[wkblwó 0aoe y0wHå pd&|dwduH a[mwd? wHwHur®0daoaoe 0daoo,kwHå ,m0 pkwd t0daoaoe 0g ,m0 y&dedAÁmeH t0dpdäEHé y0wåwd ZD0rmewm0daoo,kwåÍömwd/ (rlv#D-1-90) y0wHå Oyg'Ed ué E© /H¨ p&d |wd ud Ha[mwDw d{awe e au0v HtEyk gavwAÁ"rm® e HcP|wd ,d ma,0?

tx acg yAEm¨ Eyk ap'ä óy d Z0D wd H um&PE Åd 'aów/d tnxm [ d tm,uk ,© r&P H e ,ak Z,Æ smw/d

(tE#k -D 1-97/) þZD0dwaMumihf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYonf (twljzpfzuf o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYonf) touf&SifMu&

ukef\? touf&SnfMu&ukef\? xdkaMumifh orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ touf&SifaMumif; touf&SnfaMumif; oabmw&m;on fZ0D wd rn\f / or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdtou&f iS af tmi ftou&f nS af tmi fapmiahf &mS u-f jcif; tEkygvevu©Pmü rdrd\ tpdk;&rIudk orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYu jyKapwwfaomaMumifh £`E,´d rnf\/ tEkygvevu©aP £E´|H uma&wd

Z0D wd apwoud of n for,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdtou&f iS af tmi fapmiahf &mS ujfci;f = tEyk gvevuP© m t&mü rdrdudk rif;ajr§mufapouJhodkY tpdk;&ol\ tjzpf[laom &mxl;udk orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk jyKvkyfap onf? orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYu jyKay;&onf/ ZD0dw rygvQif orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYrSm tEkygveoabm r&SdMu? xtkd Eyk gve vyk if e;fu kd Z0D wd uom jyKvyk Ef ikd \f / xtkd Eyk gve vyk if e;fupd uö kd jyKvyk Ef ikd pf rG ;faom rrd ud kd or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd tBu;DtcsKytf jzp f 0ikd ;f0e;fí ajrm§ uwf i&f e f Z0D wd uyi f or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdjyKvyk f apouJhodkY jzpfonf[k qdkvdkonf/

«em;vnof abmayguEf ikd af tmi f en;ftrsK;drsK;djzi hf &iS ;fjyaeaom w'r¨ L®ypm&pum;rsm;[ k rwS yf g/ tjcm; £a`E´xdkufaom w&m;wdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/»

Z0D wd EiS hf £`E,d´ EpS cf uk kd aygi;fpyíf Z0D wd ad `E[´ k ac:qokd n/f x kd Z0D wd ad `E[´ ol n f wPmS '|d wd -Ykd onf uyfa&muftyfaom uHonf tusKd;\ tjzpfjzifh pGJ,ltyfaom y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmt& aMumif;usK;d quEf ,G vf su f tqurf jyw f jzpíf aeaom y0w å trn&f aom Oyg'Ed ué cEm¨ tpO\f tBu;DtuJ jzpf\/

þ ZD0dwda`E´aMumifh twljzpfaom o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYonf Oyg'frS bifwdkifatmif wnfEdkifMu\?

,i;fo YkdZ0D wd ad `E ´jzpcf ukd 0f , fOyg'-f X-D bi fcPw,å tcukd üf Z0D wd ad `Ea´ Mumi hftwjlzpaf om w&m;w\Ykd Oyg'frSonf bifodkYwdkifatmif wnfEdkifrIudkyif ZD0dwaMumihf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYonf touf&SifMu&ukefonf[k qdkjcif; jzpf\/ wpfzef a&S;a&S; ZD0dwonf rdrd\aemufü ZD0dwESifh wuGaom tvm;wl o[Zmwwf &m;w Ykdjzpzf &Ykd evf n;f aus;Z;ljyKay;\/ ,i;fo YkdZ0D wd u aus;Z;ljyKay;jci;faMumi hftqurf jywf jzpíf aeaom Oyg'Ed ué cEm¨ tpOof n f Mumjriphf mG wn&f EdS ikd jfci;f jzp\f / ,i;fo Ykd aus;Z;ljyKruI kd vurf cH Eikd vf Qi f ouwf r;fuek íf ao&jci;f = tm,uk ,© r&P[ol n f r&odS iohf nof m jzpaf v&mon/f ,i;foYkd Z0D wd aMumi hftqurf jyw fjzpíf aeaom Oyg'Ed ué cEm¨ tpO\f Mumjriphf mG wn&f EdS ikd jfci;fu kdZ0D wd aMumihf twljzpfaom o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYonf touf&SnfMu&ukefonf[k qdkjcif; jzpf\/ xdkZD0dw\ aus;Zl;jyKrIaMumifh Oyg'dEéu cE¨mtpOf\ MumjrifhpGm wnf&SdrIonf xdkxdk wpfb0udk

jzpfapwwfaom ur®owådxl;ESifh ,SOfchJvQif ZD0dwonf pkwdwdkifatmifvnf;aumif;ç uHxl;rr omrn ZD0dwda`E´jzpfchJvQif xdkZD0dwonf y&dedAÁmefpHonhfwdkifatmifvnf;aumif; aus;Zl;jyKay;&um; xdkxdk pkwd xdkxdk y&dedAÁmefodkYwdkifatmif rjywfrpJjzpfí wnfEdkifayonf/ (rlv#D-1-90/ tEk#D-1-97 - Munhf/) vuP© --- orÜ,kwåmeH[k qdkvQif orÜ,kwåypönf;wyfaom emrfw&m;ESifhom qdkif\? þüum; ½kyfemrf ESpfrsKd;vkH;ESifh oufqdkifatmif twåem t0dedbkwåmeH "r®meH --- rdrdESifh toD;tjcm; rcGJjcm;tyf ukefaom twljzpfzufw&m;wdkYudk apmifha&Smufjcif; oabmvu©Pm&Sd\[k qdkonf/ a&onf Mumudk apmiahf &mS u\f [ kqakd omvf n;f apmiahf &mS uxf ukd af om Mum paom0wK¬ &qdS cJ Püom apmiahf &mS uEf ikd \f ? apmiahf &mS uxf ukd af om Mumpaom 0wK¬on f r&cdS aJh om f a&on f tb,tf &mu kdapmiahf &mS uEf ikd &f mawmh tehH n;f? rapmiahf &mS uEf ikd af wmoh nof m jzp\f / tvm;wyl i fZ0D wd u twjlzpzf u fo[Zmwwf &m;wuYkd kd apmifha&Smuf&müvnf; apmifha&Smufxdkufaom w&m;wdkY = tapmifha&SmufcHw&m;wdkY xif&Sm;&SdqJ cPü omvQif apmifha&Smufjcif;paom vkyfief;tpDt&ifwdkYudk jyKvkyfEdkif\? odkYaomf csKyfysufroGm;atmifum; apmifha&Smufí rxm;Edkif/

EdkYxdef;onf olwpfyg;aMumihf jzpfay:vmaom olwpfyg;\ om;orD;udk apmifha&SmufouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ZD0dwonfvnf; rdrdwdkY\ udk,fydkifOpöm[laom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& uH [laom taMumi;fw&m;ç pwd f Ow k tm[m&[al om taMumi;fw&m;ç 0wK¬ tm½ Hk zó[al om taMumi;fw&m; þodkYponhf xdkxdk taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmMu&ukefaom ½kyfemrf ypö,kyÜefw&m;wdkYudk toD;toD; apmifha&Smufay;\/ avSudk wpfbufurf;odkY ydkYaeaom avSolBuD;onf avSudkom wpfbufurf;odkY a&mufatmif

avmS cf wvf su fyaYkd omvf n;f xrkd mS buof Ykda&muaf p jzpaf ptyaf om avES iS hfrrd od nvf n;f qupf yvf suf jzpfwnfaeojzifh rdrdudk,fudkvnf; rdrd xdkrSmbufurf;odkY a&mufatmif ydkYaqmif&m a&mufaeouJhodkY --- tvm;wlyif rdrdonf Oyg'frSonf bifodkYwdkifatmif jzpfaptyf rQaptyf touf&Snfaptyfaom w&m;ESifh qufpyfojzifhomvQif rdrdonfvnf; jzpfwnfEdkifaomaMumifh twljzpfaom o[Zmwfw&m; wdkYudk apmifhjcif;jzifh rdrdudk,fudkvnf; wpfzefjyefí apmifha&SmufNyD;om jzpfawmhonf[k rSwfyg/

(tbd-|-1-167/)

&o --- twjlzpaf om o[Zmwwf &m;wuYkd kdOyg'rf Sbiwf ikd af tmi fjzpaf pjci;f rQapjci;f tou&f iS f apjci;f tou&f nS af pjci;f jzpaf pjci;f upd &ö odS n[f k qakd omvf n;f biuf mvr S txujfzpaf om aemuf umvü o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudk rjzpfapEdkifay/ rdrd[laom ZD0dwda`E´\vnf;aumif;ç jzpfapxdkufaom o[Zmwfw&m;wdkY\vnf;aumif; bifumv\ txufjzpfaom aemufydkif;umvü r&SdMuawmhjcif;aMumifh jzpfonf/ þü Oyg'frSonf bifodkYwdkifatmif o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfap\[k qdkaomfvnf; ruG,fraysmufao;bJ xif&Sm;&Sdaejcif;udkom qdkvdkonf/ rjzpfay:ao;aom w&m;udk jzpfay:apaom jzpaf pjci;frsK;dum; r[wk [f krwS yf g/ rjzpaf y:ao;aom w&m;wuYkd kdjzpaf y:apwwaf om Zeu taMumi;f w&m; Oyw¬rÇu taMumif;w&m;wdkYum; oD;jcm; &SdMu\/ þ ZD0dwrSm qdkif&mtaMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh jzpNfy;Dw&m;wuYkd okd m tEyk gvuowjdåzi hfapmiahf &mS uwf waf om w&m;wprf sK;dom jzp\f / þ Z0D wd onf rdrdu tEkygvuowådjzifh apmifha&Smuf&rnhf w&m;wdkYudk Oyg'frSonf bifodkYwdkifatmif wnfwHha&; cPXwd dtwuG of mru ½yk ef mr foEmÅ etf pOtf m;jzi hfa&U SEiS ahf emu fqupf yvf su ftxyxf y fjzpaf pjci;f wnfapjcif; yAE¨Xdwd twGufvnf; aus;Zl;jyKvsufyif &Sdayonf/

0dyguf emrfw&m;rsm;ESifh 0dyguf ur®Z½kyfwdkY\ taMumif;w&m;wdkYrSm t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Hxm;tyfaom ocFg& uHwdkY jzpfMu\/ pdwfonf pdwåZ½kyf\? Owkonf OwkZ½kyf\? tm[m&onf tm[m&Z½yk \f taMumi;fw&m;rsm; jzpMfu\/ 0wK¬ç tm½çkH zóç a,mead omreoud m&ç ta,mead omreoud m&paom taMumi;fw&m;woYkd n fuok vkd ftuok vkd fBu,d m tAsmuwpaom xxkd kdw&m;w\Ykd xukd of ntfh m;avsmpf mG taMumi;fw&m;w YkdjzpMfu\/ ,i;fo Ykdqikd &f mtaMumi;fw&m;rsm;aMumi fh jzpaf y: vmMu&uek af om ½yk ef mrcf Em¨ wuYkd kdOyg'rf oS n fbiof Ykdrwikd rf DumvtwiG ;fü rQapjci;f tou&f iS af pjci;f touf&Snfapjcif;udkyif jzpfapjcif;[k qdkonf/ txufyg EkdYxdef; Oyrmü uav;onf EkdYxdef;u arG;vdkuf&aom EkdYxdef;aMumihf jzpfvm&aom

uav;oli,f r[kwfaomfvnf; uav;oli,f raoatmif EkdYxdef;u touf&Sifap touf&Snfap ouJhodkY uav;oli,f\ ½kyfemrfcE¨mtpOfudk raorD qufvuf jzpfap wnfapouJhodkY tvm;wlyif

Z0D wd u o[Zmwwf &m;wuYkd kdjzpaf p&mü ExYdk ed ;fu uav;oil ,tf m; jzpaf pjci;fuohJ aYkd om jzpaf pjci;frsK;d

[krSwfyg/ ypöKy|mef --- twjlzpaf om o[Zmwwf &m;wuYkd kdbirf wikd rf oD m jzpaf tmi f wnaf tmixf m;Eikd \f ? bifcPüum; rdrd ZD0dwudk,fwdkifu ysufqJjzpfaeaomaMumifh o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfatmif wnfatmif rxm;Edkif/ ukefcef;qJjzpfaom rD;pmESifh qDonf qDrD;vQHudk qufvufwnfwhHatmif rxm;Edkif ouohJ Ykd rwS yf g/ xokd yYkd i f Z0D wd on f twjlzpaf om o[Zmwwf &m;wuYkd kd rrd xd i&f mS ;&qdS J twc¬d Püom apmifha&SmufEdkifç bifcPrS txufü rjzpfapEdkifç bifcPü wnfwhHatmif rxm;Edkifygaomfvnf; ---

(u) apmifha&SmufEdkifjcif;[laom tmEkabmf

( c ) jzpfapEdkifjcif;[laom tmEkabmf

( \* ) wnfwhHatmif xm;Edkifjcif;[laom tmEkabmf þ tmEkabmf oHk;rsKd;rS uif;oGm;onfum; r[kwf? tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl --- tMuif tMuif qdktyfchJNyD;aom rdrd xif&Sm;&SdqJcPç Oyg'frS bifrwdkifrDcP paomcPü twljzpfaom w&m;wdkYudk apmifha&Smufjcif;ç Oyg'frS bifrwdkifrD jzpfwnfapjcif;ç wnfwhHatmif xm;jcif;[laom xdkxdk vkyfief; udpöudk NyD;pD;apEdkifjcif;aMumifh[k rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-167/)

þü ZD0dw\ twljzpfaom o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudk ---

1/ apmifha&SmufEdkifjcif;[laom oabmum; tEkygve vu©Pmwnf;/

2/ jzpfapEdkifjcif;[laom oabmum; y0wåe &ownf;/

3/ wnfwhHatmif xm;Edkifjcif;[laom oabmum; Xye ypöKy|mefwnf;/ wHom"eÍö ZD0rme0daooypö,bm0awm/ (rlv#D-1-90/)

ZD0rme0daooypö,bm0awmwd o[ZmwmeH ZD0rmewm0daooó ypö,bm0awm/ £`Ed´,A'¨ó [d rw½lyawm ur®Zó p OwkZm'dawm 0daoaom ZD0dwd`Ed´,uawmwd/

(tEk#D-1-97/) ZD0dwda`E´u xdk twljzpfaom o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudk ---

1/ apmifha&Smufjcif; tEkygve udpöç

2/ jzpfapjcif; y0wåe udpöç

3/ wnfwhHatmif xm;Edkifjcif; Xye udpö --þudpöt&yf&yfudk NyD;pD;apjcif;onf ZD0rme 0daoo = rdrdESifhwuGaom o[Zmwfw&m;wdkY\ touf&SifrI[laom ouf&Sd ZD0avmu\ xl;jcm;rI taMumif;w&m; jzpfaomaMumifh NyD;pD;apEdkifjcif; jzpof n/f ou&f dSZ0D avmujzpaf om £`E,d´ A'½¨ yk \f ourf hJtaoaumi½f yk rf vS n;faumi;fç urZ® ½yk \f OwkZ½kyf pdwåZ½kyf tm[m&Z½kyfrSvnf;aumif; xl;jcm;rIudk ZD0dwda`E´onf jyKtyf\/ (ZD0dwonf ur®Z ½yk uf vmyrf sm;\ tzUJGtpn;f twiG ;füom yg0iíf OwZk ½yk uf vmy f pwd Zå ½yk uf vmy f tm[m&Z½yk uf vmyfwdkY\ tzGJUtpnf; twGif;ü ryg0ifaomaMumifh ur®Z½kyfESifh usefpdwåZ OwkZ tm[m&Z½kyfwdkY\ x;ljcm;ruI kd Z0D wd uyi f jyKvyk af y;on[f k qvkd okd n/f ) xakd Mumi hf Z0D wd on f rrd Ed iS whf uaG om o[Zmwf w&m;wdkY\ touf&SifrI[laom ouf&Sd ZD0avmu\ xl;jcm;rI taMumif;w&m;jzpfonf [l\/ y'|mef --- Mumyifudk pdrf;&Tifvef;qef;atmif touf&Sifatmif apmifhaom a&onf Mumyif &SdrS

om apmiahf &mS uEf ikd íf Mumyi f r&udS rapmiahf &mS uEf ikd of uohJ YkdxtYkd w l Z0D wd on f rrd d apmiahf &mS u&f rnfh o[Zmwfw&m;wdkY xif&Sm;&SdygrSomvQif ,if;o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudk rdrdu apmifha&SmufcGifh&Edkifí rdrd apmiahf &mS u&f rn fh o[Zmwwf &m;woYkd n f xi&f mS ;r&ydS gu rapmiahf &mS uEf ikd af omaMumi hf Z0D wd jzpzf &Ykd ef teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;w&m;rSm rdrdonf rQaptyf touf&Snfaptyf jzpfaptyf a&mufaptyfaom o[Zmwfw&m;pkyif jzpfayonf/

½IuGuf --- þ ZD0dwonfvnf; pdwftm;vkH;ESifh ,SOfaom pdwftm;vkH;ESifh qufqHaom oAÁpdwåom"m&Papwoduf wpfrsKd;yifjzpfí rdrd odrf;qnf;½IyGm;vdkaom pdwåu©P twGif;ü &Sdaom orÜ,kwf w&m;pkrS ZD0dwudk a&G;xkwfí txufyg vu©P-&o ponfwdkYudk ½Iyg/ <uif;usefaom apwodufrsm; üvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/

½kyfoufjzpfaom ½kyfZD0dwç emrfoufjzpfaom emrfZD0dwç --- þ ½kyfZD0dw emrfZD0dw ESpfrsKd;udkyif ow0å gw\Ykd tou[f k ac:qakd von/f x kd ½yk Zf 0D wd emrZf 0D wd EpS rf sK;dtjyi f ow0å gw\Ykd u,kd tf wiG ;fü toufaumif vdyfjymaumif 0dnmPfaumif twåaumif[lí r&SdawmhNyD/

## 5/ reodum&

ww ¬tm&r®Py#dyg'aum reo d® H uma&mwd reoduma&m/

1/ aom om&Pvu©aPm?

2/ orÜ,kwåmeH tm&r®aP orÜa,mZe&aom (oHa,mZe&aom)?

3/ tm&r®Pmbdrkcbm0ypöKy|maem/

4/ tm&r®Py'|maem/ ocFg&u©E¨y&d,myaEém? tm&r®Py#dyg'uawåe orÜ,kwåmeH om&xd 0d, '|aAÁm/

(tbd-|-1-177/ 0dok'¨d-2-96/)

tm½kHudk pD&ifwwf xifapwwf xda&mufapwwfaom tm&r®Py#dyg'ureodum&onf pdwfü tm½kHudk jyKwwf jyKay;wwfaomaMumifh (= pdwfü tm½kHudk xifvmatmif jyKay;wwfaomaMumifh) reodum& rnf\/ xdk reodum& apwoduf\ vu©P ponfrSm þodkYwnf;/

1/ orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHodkY a&S;½SLarmif;ESifouJhodkY ajy;apouJhodkY jzpfjcif;oabm

= orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHodkY ajzmifhajzmifhrwfrwf oGm;apjcif;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| armif;ESifay;jcif; oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHESifh ,SOfpyfapjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ tm½kHbufodkY a&S;½SL rsufESmrlwwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ tm½Hk | y'|me/f |

þ reoud m& apwoud of n focgF&uE© m¨ ü tusK;H0i\f ? tm½uHk kdp&D iwf w fxiaf pww f tm½oHk Ykd

xad &muaf pwwof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hftmZmenjfri;fwuYkd kdarmi;fEiS wf waf om &xm;xed ;fuohJ Ykdor,Ü wk f w&m;wuYkd kdtm½oHk Ykda&;S½SLEiS wf w fajy;apwwaf om w&m;[íl (= tm½bHk uof Ykdpwd uf kd= or,Ü wk wf &m; wdkYudk OD;vSnfh wGef;ydkYay;wwfaom w&m;[lí) rSwfyg/

## reodum& (3) rsKd;

1/ tm½kHudk pD&ifwwf xifapwwf jzpfay:vmapwwfaom tm&r®Py#dyg'ureodum&ç

2/ 0Dxdpdwfudk pD&ifwwf xifapwwf jzpfay:vmapwwfaom 0Dxdy#dyg'ureodum&ç

3/ aZmpdwfudk pD&ifwwf xifapwwf jzpfay:vmapwwfaom Z0ey#dyg'ureodum&ç þodkYvQif reodum& oHk;rsKd; &Sd\/ xdkwGif ---

1/ tm&r®Py#dyg'ureodum&um; reodum& apwodufwnf;/ ocFg&u©E¨mü tusKH;0if\/

2/ 0Dxdy#dyg'ureodum&um; yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwfwnf;/ ,if;yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;pdwfonf rdrd\ aemufü puK©0nd mP f or#Ü dpdäKi;f oE&DÅ P paom 0xD pd wd tf pOuf kd quvf ujfzpaf y:apww\f ? 0nd mPu©E¨mü tusKH;0if\/

3/ Z0ey#dyg'ureodum&um; raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;wnf;/ ,if; raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;onf rdrd\ aemufü aZmpdwftpOfudk jzpfay:vmapwwf\? 0dnmPu©E¨müyif tusKH;0if\/

(tbd-|-1-177/ 0dok'¨d-2-96/)

xdkwGif 0Dxdy#dyg'ureodum&ç Z0ey#dyg'ureodum&[laom þ reodum& ESpfrsKd;udkyif a,medaomreodum&ç ta,medaomreodum&[k usrf;\*efrsm;ü toHk;rsm;\/ rkcstm;jzifh aZmemrf w&m;pkwdkYonfomvQif a,medaomreodum&ç ta,medaomreodum&[laom trnfudk &&SdMu\/ tm0ZÆef;wdkYrSm aZmtvm;&SdaomaMumifhomvQif a,medaomreodum&ç ta,medaomreodum& [laom trnfudk &&SdMuayonf/ ,if;tm0ZÆef; ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ reodum& trnf&&SdyHkESifh ywfoufí t|uxmrsm;u þodkY zGifhqdkxm;\ --yk&drreawm 0do'doreH ua&mwDwdyd reoduma&m/ (tbd-|-1-177/ 0dok'¨d-2-96/) a&;Sb0ipf wd tf pOrf Srwal om 0xD pd wd faZmpwd tf pOuf kdjyKwwaf omaMumi hfreoud m& rnof nf [lvdk/ þ txufyg vu©P-&o ponfwdkYum; ,if;reodum& ESpfrsKd;\ vu©P-&o ponfwdkYum; r[kwfukef/ tm&r®Py#dyg'ureodum& trnf&aom reodum&apwoduf\ vu©P-&o ponf wdkYom jzpfMu\/

## tm&r®Py#dyg'ureodum& = reodum& apwoduf

ud&d,m uma&m/ reod® H uma&m reoduma&m/ (tbd-|-1-177/) rerSd uma&m reoduma&m/ (0dok'¨d-2-96/)

rerSd uma&mwd reod tm&r®Pó u&PH/ a,e [d raem tm&r®aP u&D,wd tm&r®aP-

eó oHa,mZeawm? wawm {0 awe tm&r®PrdÜ reodu&D,wDwd/ (r[m#D-2-147/) reoud m& apwoud of n fpwd Ef iS ,hf OS af om apwoud wf &m;jzp&f um; pwd uf okd m = or,Ü wk wf &m; wdkYudkom tm½kHESifh ,SOfpyfay;jcif; udpö&o&SdaomaMumifh ,if;reodum&onf pdwfudkom tm½kHü usa&mufatmif jyKvkyfay;Edkif\? xdkaMumifhyif pdwfudk tm½kHay:ü usa&mufatmif = pdwfudk tm½kHay:odkY ajzmiahf jzmiwhf e;fwe;fa&muaf tmi fjyKvyk af y;vQi ftm½uHk vkd n;f pwd üf usa&muaf tmi fjyKvyk af y;onyf if rnfayonf/ xdkaMumifh reod uma&m = reoduma&m = pdwfü tm½kHudk jyKay;aomw&m; = pdwfü tm½kHudk ,laqmifay;aomw&m; = tm½kHudk ESvkH;oGif;aomw&m; [lvdkonf/

ESvkH;oGif;[l&mü pdwfudk ]]ESvkH;}}[k ac:\? þ pdwfESvkH; twGif;odkY tm½kHwpfckck ay:xifatmif oiG ;fay;ouohJ Ykd jyKay;jci;fu kd ]]EvS ;Hk + oiG ;f}}[ k ac:on/f treS tf m;jzi hf þreoud m&on f pwd xf wJ iG f tm½0Hk ivf matmi f qaJG qmiof iG ;fEikd of nuf m; r[wk ?f o&Ykd mwiG f reoud m&\ prG ;ftm;aMumi hfpwd of nf tm½wHk pcf ck uk kdtjr&J vsu&f &dS um; reoud m&onyf i ftm½uHk kdpwd Ef vS ;Hko Ykdaqmi,f al y;ouohJ Ykdwipf m;í w'¨r®Lypm&tm;jzifh ajymqdkjcif; jzpf\/

vu©P --- tmZmenjfri;fuaom &xm;u kd armi;fEiS af om &xm;xed ;fon f tmZmenjfri;frsm;ukd

vdk&mpcef;odkY ajzmifhwef;atmif oGm;apouJhodkY &xm;xdef;ESifhwlaom þ reodum& apwodufonf or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd tkd m½oHk Ykda&;S½SLarmi;fEiS of uohJ Ykdjzp&f um; reoud m&u kdom&PvuP© = or,Ü wk f w&m;wuYkd kd tm½oHk Ykd a&;S½SLarmi;fEiS jfci;f oabmvuP© m &\dS [ k qokd n/f or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kd tm½oHk Ykd a&mufatmif OD;vSnfh wGef;ydkYay;jcif;oabm = tm½kHodkY ajzmifhwef;atmif oGm;apjcif; oabmwnf;/

&o --- xdkaMumifhyif orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHESifh ,SOfpyfay;jcif; vkyfief;udpö &Sdonf[kvnf; qdk&ayonf/ ypKöy|me f--- owd,m tor®Kóe0aoe 0do,mbdrkcbm0ypöKy|mewm? reodum&ó ye

oHa,mZe0aoe tm&r®Pmbdrkcbm0ypöKy|mewmwd t,arawoH 0daoaom/ (r[m#D-2-147?) owud m; tm½uHk kd rarah ysmuof n\f tprG ;fjzi hf tm½bHk uof Ykd a&;S½SLrsuEf mS rjlci;f ypKöy|me f &\dS / reoud m&rul m; or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdtm½EHk iS hf,OS af pon\f tprG ;fjzi hf= ,OS wf aGJ y;jci;fjzi hftm½bHk uof Ykd a&;S½SLrsuEf mS rjlci;f ypKöy|me f &odS n/f þum; ow\d ypKöy|meEf iS hf reoud m&\ ypKöy|me f tx;lwn;f/

(r[m#D-2-147/) þ reodum& apwoduf\ pGrf;tifowådaMumifhyifvQif pdwfapwodufwdkYü rnfonhftcgrQ tm½ Hk rui;fqwd bf J tm½wHk pcf ck uk kd tjrwJ r;f &,vl su f &MdSu&avon/f &xm;xed ;fEiS hf reoud m&onf w\l ? tmZmenjfri;frsm;EiS hfor,Ü wk wf &m;woYkd n fwul ek \f / &xm;O;Dwn&f mt&yEf iS hftm½oHk n fw\l / y'|mef --- EvS ;HkoiG ;fp&m tm½&Hk ydS groS mvQi ftm½uHk kdEvS ;HkoiG ;froI n fjzpEf ikd af omaMumi hftm½oHk nf reodum& jzpfay:zdkY&ef teD;uyfqkH; taMumif;w&m; jzpf&ayonf/

## jynfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ rSwfcsuf

reoud m& apwoud jfzi hfEvS ;HkoiG ;fygr Stm½ Hkxijfriof n?f yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fjzi hfa&U pS wd uf aemupf wd f

txl;udk jyKrS (= yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;u a&S;b0ifpdwfrS xl;aom 0DxdpdwftpOfudk jyKvkyfay;ygrS) yÍö'Gg&0Dxd jzpfonf/ xdktwl raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;jzifh a&S;pdwfu aemufpdwftxl;udk jyKrS (= raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;u a&S; b0if pdwftpOfrS xl;aom aZmpdwftpOfudk jyKvkyfay;ygrS) raem'Gg&0DxdaZm jzpfonf [lvdkonf/ 0dwufonf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHü wifwwfonf/ apwemonf aphaqmfwwfonf/ reodum& onf tm½kHudk aqmifwwfonf/ ,if;odkYjzpfaomf þw&m;oHk;yg;onf rxl;jym;ouJhodkY &Sd\? tb,fodkY xl;jym;oenf; [lrlum; ---

0wd ufonf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHü wifbdouJhodkY jzpfwwf\/ apwemon f tm½üHk 0wd uf witf yaf om w&m;wuYkd kdrrd Ed iS whf u G,OS af pww\f ? ppaf jrjyiüf Avkd yf gu kd,OS af pwwaf om Avkd rf LS;uohJ Ykd wn;f/ reoud m&on f0wd uwf itf yaf om tm½üHk or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kda&;S½SL,OS af pww\f ? tmZmenf jrif;wdkYudk &xm;ü ,SOfapwwfaom &xm;xdef;uJhodkYwnf;/ þodkY 0dwufç apwemç reodum& w&m; oHk;yg; xl;jym;\/

þodkYaom oabmw&m;wdkY\ oabmvu©Pm txl;tjym;udk t[kwftrSef odawmfrlí a[m-

Mum;awmrf al om oAnÁ Kb&k m;ü o'g¨,MHkuníf oijfci;fç ar;jre;fjci;fç aqmi&f uG jfci;f paom tprG ;fjzihf oabmw&m;w\Ykd oabmvuP© mu kdxxd cd udk cf ukd frrd &d & opd rhd af omimS pm;Ny;Dtyd íf arUGarUGavsmaf vsmf aeu &[e;fupd ö r[wk af cs[ k EvS ;HkjyKvsu f iuJh uG rf & dS ppd MduyMfuy f tm;xwk vf su f w&m;uokd m trBIu;D vkyf&monf[k q&mjrwfwdkY\ tEkomoeDudk #Dumq&m rSmxm;awmfrlonf/

(jynf-0dok'¨dr\*fedó,-3-285/)

þwiG f a0'emuE© m¨ onmuE© m¨ w Ykd t0itf yg oApÁ wd oå m"m&P trn&f aom apwoud f (7)vkH;wdkY\ vu©P-&o ponfonf NyD;qkH;NyD jzpf\/ ,ckwpfzef yudPf; apwoduf (6)vkH;wdkY\ vu©P- &o ponfudk qufvuf wifjytyfygonf/

## 1/ 0dwuú = 0dwuf

0dwauúwDwd 0dwauúm? 0dwuúeH 0g 0dwauúm? OD[eEdÅ 0kwåH a[mwd/

1/ oGm,H tm&r®aP pdwåó tbdeda&myevu©aPm?

2/ tm[eey&d,m[ee&aom?

3/ tm&r®aP pdwåó tme,eypöKy|maem?

4/ tm&r®Py'|maem/ (tbd-|-1-157/ 0dok'¨d-1-138/) tm½kHudk MuHwwfaomoabmç MuHjcif;oabmonf 0dwuf rnf\/ pdwfudk tm½kHodkY a&mufí a&mufíoGm;atmif wifay;rIudkyif ]]MuHjcif;}}[k ajymqdkMuonf/ xdk0dwuf\ vu©P ponfum; þodkYwnf;/

1/ tm½kHü pdwfudk a&S;½SLwifay;jcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ tm½kHudk a&S;OD;tppGm wD;acgufjcif;ç xuf0ef;usif wD;acgufjcif;ç a&S;½SLwD;acgufjcif; vSnfhywfí wD;acgufjcif; wpfenf; = tm½kHudk xyfwvJvJ wD;acgufjcif; = ½Ijcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ tm½kHay:odkY a&mufatmif pdwfudk a&S;½SL qJGaqmifoGm;wwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ tm½kH (0w¬K + tm½kH + zó ...) y'|mef/ vuP© --- rSefayonf? 0dwufonf tm½kHü pdwfudk wufa&mufapwwf\? wifay;wwf\? ri;fuRr;fr0iaf om wppf wHk paf ,muaf omool n fri;fuRr;f0iaf om aqrG sK;duakd omvf n;faumi;fç rwd af qG udkaomfvnf;aumif; trSDjyKí eef;awmfodkY wufa&mufcGifh&ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif 0dwufudk trSDjyKí pwd of n f tm½oHk Ykd wuaf &mucf iG &hf \? xakd Mumi hf x0kd wd uuf kd ]]tm½üHk pwd uf kd a&;S½SLwiaf y;jci;f oabm vuP© m&\dS }}[ k qokd n/f pwd uf kd tm½oHk Ykda&;S½SLwiaf y;vQi f pwd Ef iS hf,OS zf u f or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f tm½kHodkY a&S;½SLwifay;NyD;om jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/

## rdvdE´yO§ ygVdawmf

t&Sifem\*aoe rax&fjrwfu þodkY rdefYqdk\ --- ]]0dwufonf tm½kHudk a&S;OD;pGm wD;acgufjcif; tmaum#evu©Pm &Sd\/ 'g,umawmf rif;BuD; ...pnfudk a&S;OD;pGm wD;acguftyfouJhodkY xdkwD; acguNfy;Donrf S aemuuf mvü tquqf u f jrnaf eouohJ Ykd tquqf u f tojHyKouohJ Ykd 'g,umawmf rif;BuD; ...þOyrmtwlomvQif a&S;OD;pGm wD;acgufjcif;udk rSwfouJhodkY tvm;wl tm½kHudk a&S;OD;pGm wD;acgufwwfaom 0dwufudk rSwfyg/ tqufquf jrnfjcif;udk tqufquf toHjyKjcif;udk rSwftyf ouJhodkY tvm;wl tm½kHudk xyfwvJvJ oHk;oyfwwfaom 0dpm&udk rSwfyg/}} --- þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrl\/

(rdvdE´yO§-64/ tbd-|-1-157/)

þ tmaum#e vuP© muukd m; 0wd u\f vyk if e;fupd uö kdtrjDSyKí t&iS ef m\*aoe rax&jfrwuf

odkYr[kwf t|uxmq&mawmfu rdefYqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (tEk#D-1-94/) orxur|® me;fu kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk &f mü ]]0iaf v-xuG af v}} þo Ykd ponjfzivhf n;faumi;fç yx0D

uoPkd ;fu kd½aI evQivf n;f ]]yx0 Dyx0}D} þo Ykdponjfzivhf n;faumi;fç 0yd óemyikd ;fwiG vf n;f ½yk wf &m; wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&mü ]]½kyfw&m; ½kyfw&m;}}[kvnf;aumif;ç emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&mü ]]emrfw&m; emrwf &m;}}[vk n;faumi;fç 0yd óem½&I mü ]]tepd ötepd }ö} þo Ykdponjfzivhf n;faumi;f þo Ykdponjfzihf p;Djze;faejci;fuykd i ftm½jHkyKaejci;f tm½,Hk al ejci;fuykd i fxtkd m½uHk kdw;Dacguof uohJ Ykdjzp\f [ kqvkd okd n/f a&S;OD;pGm wD;acgufjcif;um; 0dwufç xyfumxyfum wD;acgufjcif;um; 0dpm& [l\/

&o --- tm½kHudk a&S;OD;pGm wD;acgufjcif; a&S;½SLwD;acgufjcif; tm[eeç tm½kHudk xuf0ef;usif wD;acgufjcif; vSnfhywfí wD;acgufjcif; y&d,m[ee vkyfief;udpö&Sdaom 0dwufaMumihf a,m\*g0p& yk\*d¾Kvfudk --- tm½kHudk 0dwufjzifh a&S;OD;pGm wD;acguftyfonfudk 0dwufjzifh a&S;½SLwD;acguftyfonfudk

0dwufjzifh xuf0ef;usif wD;acguftyfonfudk 0dwufjzifh vSnfhywfí wD;acguftyfonfudk jyKvkyf\-

[k qdktyfayonf/ (tbd-|-1-157/)

ypöKy|mef --- tm½aHk y:o Ykdpwd af &mu&f odS mG ;atmi ftm½bHk uof Ykdpwd uf kda&;S½SLqaGJ qmi f ac:iiof mG ; wwfaom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*D\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SLxifvmayonf/ (tbd-|-1-157/)

y'|me f--- y'|mefESifh ywfoufí oD;oefY azmfjycsuf r&Sday/ xdkaMumifh tm½kHudkyif y'|mef[k

azmfjyvdkufygonf/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf (1) 0w¬Kç (2) tm½kHç (3) zó OD;aqmifonhf orÜ,kwfw&m;rsm; onfyif y'|mefjzpfonf[k rSwfyg/

## uwåKom"e - bm0om"e

0dwauúwDwd "r®awm tnó uwåKed0wåew¬H "r®ar0 uwåm&H ed'd´owd/ wó ye 0o0wådbm0ed0g&PwH¬ ]]0dwuúeH 0g}}wd bm0eda'´aom/ (rlv#D-1-88/)

0wd ueúE Åd0wd ueú u&d ,d m? om p 0wd uóú twaå em ypaö ,[ dy0wrdå waå r0gw dbm0ead 'a´ om 0o0wådbm0ed0g&Pm, a[mwd/ ,od® H tm&r®aP pdwåH tbdeda&maywd? wH wó \*[Pa,m\*sH ua&maEmÅ 0wd aumú tmauma#aEmÅ 0,d y&0d awaå EmÅ 0,d p a[mwwD dwó tmaum#evuP© wm y&d,m[ee&owm p 0kwåm/ £'Íö vu©PH udpöoEdéódwH uwGm 0kwåH/ "r®meOd§ obm00dedrkwåm umpd ud&d,m emr ew¬d? wxm \*a[wAÁmuma&m/ aAm"ae,sZemEka&ma"e ye y&rw¬awm {uobma0gy d obm0"arm® y&,d m,0pae[ d 0,d orma&mywd ½al y[ d A[[l d yuma&[ d yumo,D w/d

{0Od§ aom ok|K yumodawm a[mwDwd/ (tEk#D-1-94/) tm½uHk kdMupH nwf waf omaMumi hf0wd urf n\f [ kt|uxmu ziG qhf xkd m;\/ þü ]]MupH nwf w\f }} [laom þpum;jzifh 0dwuf[laom w&m;"r®rS tjcm; wpfpHkwpfckaom ]]MuHpnfjcif; Bud,mudk}} jyKvkyf wwfaom twå[laom uwåm;udk epfapjcif;tusKd;iSm 0dwuf[laom w&m;"r®udkyifvQif ]]MuHpnfjcif;

Bud,mudkyif}} jyKvkyfwwfaom uwåm;[lí ñTefjy\/ wpfzef t|uxmu --- 0dwuúeH 0g 0dwauúm --- [k wpfenf; xyfzGifhxm;awmfrl\/ bm0om"e 0dN\*dK[fwnf;/ xdk0dwuf\ tvdkodkY vdkufygapwwfonf\ tjzpfudk wm;jrpfjcif; tusKd;iSm --- ]]0dwuúeH 0g 0wd aumú = MupH njfci;f oabmrQonof mvQi f 0wd urf n\f }} [íl bm0om"ejzi hf ñeT jfyawmrf jlci;f jzpf\/ (rlv#D-1-88/)

MuHpnfjcif;[lonf MuHpnfjcif; trlt&m Bud,mwnf;/ xdk MuHpnfjcif; trlt&m Bud,m[lonf rSmvnf; --- rdrd\ qdkif&mtaMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifh jzpfjcif;oabmrQomvQifwnf;/ xdkaMumifh bm0om"e0Nd\*Kd[uf kdñeT jfyjci;fon fwppf wHk paf ,muaf om y\*k K¾dvfow0å g\ (= tw\å ) tvtkd wikd ;f 0wd u\f jzpaf y:vmruI kd wm;jrpjfci;fimS jzpaf yon/f tMuitf m½üHk pwd uf kd 0wd uuf a&;S½SLwiaf y;\? xtkd m½uHk kd xpkd wd uf &,El ikd af vmuaf tmi f0wd uuf jyKvyk af y;vsu ftm½uHk kda&;SO;DpmG w;Dacguof uohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç tm½uHk kd xywf vvJ J w;Dacguof uohJ vYkd n;faumi;f jzpwf w\f ? xakd Mumi hf x0kd wd u\f tm½uHk kd a&;SO;DpmG w;Dacgujfci;f oabmvuP© m&adS Mumi;fuvkd n;faumi;fç tm½uHk kdxywf vvJ Jw;Dacgujfci;f upd &ö adS Mumi;f uvkd n;faumi;f t|uxmq&mawmuf ziG qhf okd mG ;awmrf jlci;f jzp\f / 0wd u\f þ tmaum#evuP© = tm½kHudk a&S;OD;pGm wD;acgufjcif; oabmvu©Pmudkvnf; tm[ee y&d,m[ee&o = tm½kHudk xywf vvJ J w;Dacgujfci;f upd &ö ou kd trjDSyKí rvd Ed y´ Oy§ gVad wmüf t&iS ef m\*aoe rax&jfrwuf red qYf kd omG ;awmrf jlci;f jzp\f / reS af yon fy&rw"¬ rw® 0Ykd , frrd wd \Ykd u,kd yf ikd of bm0vuP© mr StvwG jfzpaf om wpfpHkwpfckaom trlt&m ud&d,mrnfonf r&Sdpaumif;ay/ tvm;wlyif tm½kHudk &,lwwfaom tjcif;t&mrnfonfvnf; r&Sdpaumif;ay/ opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;odjcif;iSmxdkufaom owå0gwdkY\ twGif;tvdk tZÑmo, yifudk"mwfcHESifh rqefYusifatmif y&rw¬tm;jzifh wpfckaom oabmvu©Pm omvQif&Sdaom obm0"r®yif jzpfaomfvnf; y&d,m,fa00kpf trsKd;rsKd;wdkYjzifh ynwfwifum ykHpHwl pum;v;HkwjYkdzi hf &iS ;fvi;fwijfyouohJ Ykd þ 0wd uuf vkd n;f ypHk wH l pum;v;Hk trsK;drsK;dwjYkdzi hf &iS ;fvi;fwijfy xm;\/ þo Ykd &iS ;fvi;fwijfycaJh om f x&kd iS ;fvi;fwijfycsuof n f aumi;faom &iS ;fvi;fwijfycsu f jzpEf ikd f ayonf/ (tEk#D-1-94/)

## 0dwuf r,SOfaom pdwfrsm;u tm½kH,lEdkifyHk

a';GyÍ0ö nd mPof n f tm½aHk y:o Ykd a&muaf tmi f wiaf y;rn fh 0wd uEf iS hf r,OS af omvf n;f puK©0wK¬ ponüf ½yl g½pHk aom yÍmö ½wHk \Ykd xcd udk rf uI xi&f mS ;vaS omaMumi hfrrd pd rG ;ftijfziyhf i ftm½oHk Ykdwuaf &muf Eikd \f / tveG xf i&f mS ;aeaom tm½üHk or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kd(= yÍ0ö nd mPEf iS hfor,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd )kd 0wd uf u wifay;aezG,f&m rvdk[k qdkvdkonf/

'kwd,psmef ponfüvnf; 0dwufum; r&Sday/ 0dwufr&Sdaomfvnf; bm0empGrf;tm;aMumihf 'wk ,d psme fpaom pwd rf sm;onvf n;f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om qikd &f m orxerd wd tf m½aHk y:oYkd wuaf &muEf ikd Mfu\/ þt&mwiG f bm0emprG ;ftm;EiS hfywof uíf q&mjrwwf oYkd n f tcsi;fcsi;f wpyf g;onf wpfyg;ESifh t,ltq rwlrQMuacs/

1/ atmuaf tmuaf ompsme[f al om tyeÜ mbm0emprG ;ftm;u kd bm0emprG ;ftm;t& aumu,f al om 0g'vnf; &Sd\/

2/ Oypm&bm0empGrf;tm;udk bm0empGrf;tm;t& aumuf,laom 0g'vnf; &Sd\/ þusrf;um; atmufatmufpsmef[laom tyÜembm0empGrf;tm;ESifh 'kwd,psmef ponf rOyg'frD

a&S;teD;tyg;üjzpfaom umrm0p& bm0empdwf[laom Oypm& bm0empGrf;tm;[laom þbm0em pGrf;tm; ESpfrsKd;vkH;aMumihfyif 'kwd,psmef ponfwdkYonf 0dwuf\ tultnDrygbJ qdkif&m orxedrdwf tm½kHodkY wufa&mufEdkifMuonf[k oabmusvsuf &Sd\/ a&S; orm"d xlaxmifonhftydkif;wGif = tmemygeówd orm"dydkif;wGif a&;om; wifjychJNyD;onhf

twikd ;f psme&f atmi ftm;oppf om&adS o;aom orxuru®d a,m\*g0p&oal wmpf iof n fatmuaf tmuf aompsmefudk &&SdNyD;í txuftxufpsmefodkY ul;vdkchJaomf atmufatmufaompsmefudk 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhEdkifygrS txuftxufaompsmefodkY wufa&mufEdkif&um; atmufatmufaom psmefudk 0oDabmfig;wef Edkifeif;atmif avhusifhxm;rI bm0empGrf;tm;onfvnf; txuftxufaom psmefodkY wufa&mufEdkifjcif;\ taMumif;wpf&yfyif jzpfonf/ wpzf e fatmuaf tmuaf ompsmeuf kd0oaD bmif g;we fEikd ef i;fatmi favuh siNhfy;Daomvf n;f þrQwiG f &yfem;raebJ txuftxufaompsmefudk &&Sdatmif aemufwpfzef qufvufí tmemygey#dbm\* edrdwfpaom psmef&Edkifonhf orxedrdwftm½kHudkyif tm½kHjyKí wpfenf;qdk&aomf atmufatmufaom psmef\ tm½kHjzpfaom orxedrdwftm½kHudkyif tm½kHjyKí yÍöuenf;tm;jzifh 0dwufjyKwfatmifç pwkuú enf;tm;jzifh 0dwuf 0dpm&jyKwfatmif jyKwfEdkifatmif &nf&G,fí ,if; orxbm0em vkyfief;&yfudk qufvufí BudK;yrf;&jyef\/ qufvufí yGm;rsm;&jyef\/ xdkodkY yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&mü 'kwd,psmef paom txutf xupf smeof n frOyg'rf Drjzprf Da&;Ste;Dtyg;ü jzpaf om umrm0p& Oypm&bm0emu tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd pf aom psme&f Eikd of n fh orxerd wd tf m½uHk kd rrd &d & vvS yS y \*CeP tom;usatmi f ,Nly;DroS mvQi f 'wk ,d psmepf on fh txutf xuaf ompsmewf oYkd n f Oyg'Ef ikd Mfu\ jzpaf y:vmEikd f Mu\/ odkYtwGuf 'kwd,psmef ponfwdkY\ teD;tyg;ü wnf&Sdaom Oypm&bm0empGrf;tm;onfvnf; 0dwufrygonhf 'kwd,psmef ponfwdkY\vnf; tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwf paom orxedrdwftm½kHodkY wufa&mufEdkif&ef taMumif;wpf&yfyif jzpfonf/ xdkaMumifh 0dwufrygaom 'kwd,psmef ponfwdkYonf atmufatmufaom tyÜembm0empGrf;tm;ESifh rdrd rdrdwdkY\ teD;tyg;ü wnf&Sdaom Oypm&bm0em pGrf;tm;wdkYaMumifh 0dwufrygbJ bm0emtm½kHay:odkY wufa&mufEdkifMuonf[k rSwfyg/ atmuwf iG f quvf uíf wijfyxm;aom r[m#uD mq&mawm\f tq;Hktjzwwf iG fy&pd a,emwd

oEmÅ ae y0w0å wd u úbm0em ocgFawe y&pd a,e --- [al om pum;&yrf sm;rmS txuyf g t,tl qrsm; twGuf axmufxm;p&m om"u&yfrsm;yif jzpfMuonf/

## r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ jzwfxkH;

,'d {0H uxH t0dwuúH pdwåH tm&r®PH tma&m[wDwd¿ 0dwuúAavae0/ ,xm [d aom yk&daom y&dpa,e awe 0demyd ed&moauFm &mZa\*[H y0dowd? {0H y&dpa,e 0dwauúe 0demyd t0dwuúH pdwåH tm&r®PH tma&m[wd/ y&dpa,emwd p oEÅmae y0wå0dwuúbm0emocFgawe y&dpa,e/ 0dwuúó [d oEÅmae tbdPSH y0wåó 0aoe pdwåó tm&r®Pmbd½k[PH pd&y&dpdwH/ awe wH u'gpd 0dwauúe 0demyd ww¬ y0wåaw0/ ,xm wH ÓPo[dwH [kwGm or®oe0aoe pd&y&dpdwH u'gpd ÓP0d&[dwrdÜ or®oe0aoe y0wåwd? ,xm 0g udavoo[dwH [kwGm y0wHå oAÁaom udavo&[dwrdÜ y&dpa,e udavo0goem0aoe y0wåwd/ {0H orÜ'rd'H '|AÁH/

(r[m#D-1-166/) tu,fí pdwfonf 0dwufudk trSDjyKí tm½kHodkY wufa&muf&aomf 0dwuf r,SOfaom t0dwuú pdwfonf tb,fodkYvQif tm½kHodkY wufa&mufEdkifygoenf;[k ar;zG,f&m &Sd\ --- 0dwuf\ tpGrf;aMumihf omvQif t0dwuúpdwfonf tm½kHodkY wufa&mufEdkifonf[k ajzqdkav&m\/ txufwGif a&;om;wifjychJonhftwdkif; rif;uRrf;0ifoludk trSDjyKí eef;awmfodkY wufa&mufcGifh &aom a,musfm;on f ee;fawmof Ykd ta&mutf aygurf sm;í tavth usi fh &vmaomtcg x kd ri;fuRr;f-

0iof lrygbvJ n;f ,rkH mS ;jci;f &UHG&mS ;jci;f &UHGaMumujfci;f ui;fon fjzpíf ri;fee;fawmof Ykd0iaf &mu&f oJ uohJ Ykd tvm;wyl i f y&pd , = tavth usi&fh ojzi hf0wd uEf iS hfui;fívn;f 0wd u f rygaom t0wd upú wd of nf tm½oHk Ykd wuaf &muEf ikd \f / þü ----- y&dpa,e = tavhtusihf&ojzifh [lonf pdwftpOfoEÅmefü rjywfjzpfaeaom 0dwuúbm0em[k ac:qdktyfaom tavhtusihf&rIjzifh[k qdkvdkonf/

0dwuúbm0em[ol n f---

1/ 0dwufESifh ,SOfaom tyÜembm0em ---

2/ 0dwufESifh ,SOfaom Oypm&bm0em --þbm0em EpS rf sK;dyiwf n;f/ yxrpsmeof n f0wd uEf iS hf,OS af om tyeÜ mbm0em jzp\f / yxrpsmeuf kd &&SdNyD;aemuf 'kwd,psmef ponhf txuftxuf psmefrsm;udk r&rDç txuftxuf psmefrsm;odkY rwdkifrD twiG ;fü jzpaf y:aeaom 'wk ,d psme f pon fh txutf xu f psmewf \Ykd te;Dü uyvf su&f adS om bm0em onf Oypm&bm0em jzpf\/

rSefayonf --- pdwftpOfoEÅmefü rjywfjzpfaeaom 0dwuf\ tpGrf;aMumihf pdwf\ tm½kHodkY a&S;

½SL wuaf &mujfci;fon f Mumjriphf mG tavth usi fh&Ny;Dom; jzpaf e\/ xakd Mumi hfxpkd wd of n f wp&f wH pcf g

0wd uEf iS hfui;fívn;f xtkd m½üHk jzpof nof mwn;f/ ½yk -f emr-f aMumi;f-usK;d = ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdvuP© m,mO f o;kHcsu f wiíf 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf om pwd uf m; ÓPEf iS hf twwl u G jzpaf om ÓPor,Ü wk f r[muok vkd f (r[mBu,d m) pwd wf n;f/ xÓkd Por,Ü wk pf wd of n f ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd 0yd óem ½yI mG ;o;kH oyzf e frsm;ojzi hf Mumaom f tavth usi fh &vm\? ½yI mG ;o;kHoyrf Itom;usvm\/ avuh sirhf Iatmijfrif vmaomtcg wpcf gwp&f H ½yI mG ;o;kHoyaf eaom 0yd óempwd of n f ÓPrf S ui;faom ÓP0yd ,Ü wk pf wd f jzpfvmwwf\/ ÓPf uif;aom xdkpdwfonfvnf; 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh qufvuf jzpfaeonfom jzpf\/ þOyrmuJhodkY 0dwuf rygaom pdwfonfvnf; pdwftpOfoEÅmefü rjywfjzpfae aom 0dwufbm0em[k ac:qdktyfaom tavhtusihfjzifh 0dwufESifh uif;ívnf; tm½kHodkY wufa&muf

Edkifonfom jzpfonf/ aemufOyrm wpfrsKd;um; --- udavomESifh twlwuG jzpfíaeaom xdkpdwfonf (t&[wår\*fodkY

a&mu&f odS jzi hft&[wzå vkd üf wnaf eaom &[EmÅ t&iS jfrw\f oEmÅ e0f ,)f tcsi;fcyof rd ;f uad vomrS ui;fNird ;fomG ;aomjfim;vn;f a&;SooH &mwpaf vQmuüf avuh sichf zJh ;laom = avuh sucf zJh ;laom uad vom tx0kH goem "mwaf iUG\ tprG ;fjzi hfquvf u f jzpaf y:íaewwaf o;\/ þOyrmtw l 0wd u\f tprG ;f jzifh tm½kHay:odkY wufa&mufEdkifrI avhusifhom; &NyD;aom xdkpdwfonf 0dwufESifh uif;íaomfvnf; xdk tm½kHü jzpfEdkifonfom[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-1-166/)

## tyÜem[lonf

ww¬ a[|m 0kwåvu©Pm'd 0dbma\*e tyÜem orÜa,m\*awm ½lyg0p&bm0yÜawåe 0dwauúe ap0 0dpma&e p o[ 0wåwdç ½kau©m 0d, ykayæe p zave pmwd £'H psmeH ]]o0dwuúH o0dpm&}}EdÅ

0kpöwd/ (tbd-|-1-210/)

0wd uóú upd 0ö ad oaoe x&d bm0yaÜ w å yXrZÑmeorm"rd dSypeö uD '&l bD m0uawe x&d bma0e woH 'ad oo k 0wd u&ú [ad wo k 'wk ,d ZÑmem'od rm"oD k p tyeÜ mw d t|uxma0g[ma&mw d 0wd uóú tyÜema,ma\*g 0kawåm? tnxm 0dwauúm0 tyÜemwd wó wHorÜa,ma\*g e od,mwd/

(rlv#D-1-101/)

wHo'daoolwd r[\*¾wbm0g'dem yXrZÑmeorm"do'daook/ (tEk#D-1-108/)

bk&m;&Sifonf "r®o\*FPDygVdawmfü (tbd-1-18/) 0dwauúm tyÜem AsyÜem --- þodkY ponfjzifh

0dwufudkyif tyÜem[k a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ t|omvdeDt|uxm (tbd-|-1-210/)üum; --- 0dwufudk tyÜempsmefESifh ,SOfaMumif; zGifhqdk

xm;\/ þtaMumi;ft&mEiS hfywof uíf rvl #uD mq&mawmuf atmuyf gtwikd ;f &iS ;fvi;fwijfyxm;\/ tyeÜ mEiS hf ,OS af om w&m;[ol n f 0wd u f 0pd m&yiwf n;f/ 0wd uuf kd ygVad wmüf -- ]]tyeÜ m AsyeÜ m}} -- ponjfzi hftyeÜ m[ kemrnwf yíf b&k m;&iS of n fa[mMum;xm;awmrf \l ? xakd Mumi hf0wd uwf n;f[al om tyeÜ mon f tb,ef n;ftm;jzi hf--- ]]tyeÜ moraÜ ,m\* = tyeÜ mEiS hf ,OS af om w&m; jzpEf ikd yf goen;f}}[k ar;z,G f &\dS / --- tajzum; --- ygVdawmfü 0dwufudkom tyÜem[k a[mMum;xm;awmfrlaomfvnf; t|uxm to;kHtEeI ;ftm;jzi hf0wd u\f upd ötx;laMumi fhcikd jfroJ n\f tjzpof Ykda&muaf om yxrpsmef orm"üd vn;faumi;fç qeuYf sibf u f e0D &P ponwf rYkd S a0;umG jci;faMumi hf yxrpsmeof rm"Ed iS hf tvm; wlaom 'kwd,psmeform"d ponfwdkYüvnf;aumif; ]]tyÜem}}[k ac:a0: oHk;pGJxm;onf/ t|uxm a0g[m& = t|uxm toHk;tEIef;wnf;/ xdkaMumifh yxrpsmeform"dESifh ,SOfaom 0dwufudk tyÜem orÜa,m\* = tyÜemESifh ,SOfaom w&m;[k qdkEdkifygonf/ tvm;wlyif 'kwd,psmef ponfwdkYudkvnf; t|uxm a0g[m&tm;jzifh ]]tyÜem}}[kyif qdkonf/ t|uxm a0g[m&rS wpfyg;aom ygVdawmf a0g[m&tm;jzi hfteu ft"yd gÜ,uf kd,tl ycf aJh om f0wd uof nof mvQi ftyeÜ m jzpaf omaMumi hfx0kd wd uf

\ xdktyÜem = 0dwufESifh ,SOfjcif;onf rjzpfEdkifawmhav&m/ (rlv#D-1-101/) t|uxm a0g[m&tm;jzifh psmeform"drSeforQudk tyÜem[lí = tyÜempsmef[líyif ac:qdkonf

rSwfyg/

## 2/ 0dpm&

tm&r®aP awe pdwåH 0dp&wDwd 0dpma&m? 0pd &P H 0g 0dpma&m? tEkoÍö&PEdÅ 0kwåH a[mwd/

omG , H ---

1/ tm&r®PmEkrZÆevu©aPm?

2/ ww¬ o[ZmwmEka,mZe&aom?

3/ pdwåó tEkyÜAE¨eypöKy|maem (tEkyÜAE¨ypöKy|maem)?

4/ tm&r®Py'|maem/ (tbd-|-1-158/) pdwfonf xdkoabmw&m;aMumifh tm½kHü vSnfhvnf usufpm;wwf\? xdkaMumifh tm½kHü pdwf\

vSnfhvnfjzpfaMumif; oabmw&m; = tm½kHü pdwfudk vSnfhvnfapwwfaom oabmw&m;onf 0dpm& rnf\/ tm½kHü tzefzef aumif;pGm vSnfhvnfjcif;[k qdkvdk\/

1/ tm½kHudk tzefzef qkyfe,fjcif; = oHk;oyf qifjcifjcif; = yGwfwdkufjcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ xdktm½kHü twljzpfaom o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudk tzefzef txyfxyf ,SOfuyfapjcif;(udpö) &o? 3/ ,ltyfNyD;aom tm½kHü pdwfudk tpOfrjywfatmif zGJUpyfwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ tm½kH (wpfenf; --- 0w¬K + tm½kH + zó ...) y'|mef/

## 0dwufESifh 0dpm& (tbd-|-1-158/)

xdk0dwuf 0dpm&wdkY\ 0dwuf,SOf&m (55)yg;aom tcsKdUpdwfü rauGruGm ,SOfMuaomfvnf; tm½kH ,rl üI Mur;fwr;fon\f tjzpaf Mumivhf n;faumi;fç a&U oS mG ; jzpjfci;faMumivhf n;faumi;f acgi;favmi;f\ a&S;½SL xdk;cwfjcif;aMumifh a&S;OD;pGm jzpfay:vmaom toHuJhodkY orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHodkY a&S;½SL wifay;wwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh pdwf\ tm½kHü a&S;OD;pGm usa&mufjcif; oabmonf 0dwufwnf;/ tm½,Hk rl üI ord af rUGonofh abm jzpjfci;faMumivhf n;faumi;fç tm½uHk kd tzezf e fqyk ef ,jfci;f o;kHoy f qijfcijfci;f ywG wf ukd jfci;foabm &odS ntfh wuG af Mumivhf n;faumi;f acgi;favmi;f\ tqurf jywf jrnfoH = aMu;nnf;oHuJhodkY tm½kHü pdwfudk tpOfrjywf zGJUpyfjcif;oabmonf 0dpm&wnf;/ wpfzef þ 0dwuf 0dpm& ESpfyg;wdkYwGif tm½kHü a&S;OD;yxr jzpf&mtcgü pdwf\ wkefvIyfaMumif;

jzpfaom 0dwufonf tm½kH,lrIü txl;ojzifh wkefvIyfjcif;oabm &Sd\/ þ 0dwufonf aumif;uifodkY ysHwufvdkaom iSufBuD;\ tawmifcwfjcif;ESifhvnf; wl\? yef;&eYHodkY tpOfvdkufaompdwf &Sdaom ysm; ydwkef;\ y'kr®mMumawmodkY a&S;½SL ysHoGm;jcif;ESifhvnf; wl\/

0dpm&um; Nidrfoufaom jzpfjcif; &Sd\? pdwf\ tvGef rwkefvIyfrI oabmwnf;/ aumif;uifü ysHwufNyD;aom iSufBuD;\ tawmifudk qefYí av[kefpD;um NidrfoufpGm ysHaejcif;ESifhvnf; wl\? y'kr®m MumawmodkY a&S;½SL a&mufNyD;aom ysm;ydwkef;\ y'kr®mMumawm\ txufü (ab;&ef &Sd-r&Sd ponfudk pl;prf;&ef odzdkY&ef) &pf0Jjcif;ESifhvnf; wl\/

0g'wpfrsKd; --- a&S; r[mt|uxmüum; --- ]]tm½kHü pdwfudk a&S;½SL wifay;wwfonf\ tjzpfjzifh jzpaf y:vmaom 0wd uof n f--- aumi;fuiüf ysoH mG ;aom iuS Bfu;D\ tawmi f EpS bf uwf jYkdzi hfav[ek uf kd ,íl tawmiwf uYkd kdaumi;fpmG wnaf eapí ysoH mG ;jci;fEiS hfw\l ? reS of n fx0kd wd uof n fwpcf wk n;faom tm½kH &Sdvwfaomf tyÜemodkY a&muf\/ tm½uHk kdtzezf e fqyk ef ,wf waf om o;kHoyqf ijfciwf w fywG wf ukd wf wof n\f tjzpjfzi hfjzpaf om 0dpm&onf iSufBuD;\ avt[kefudk ,ljcif;iSm tawmifwdkYudk vIyf&Sm;apvsuf = tawmif cwfvsuf ysHoef;jcif;ESifh wl\/ rSefonf xdk0dpm&onf tm½kHudk tzefzef qkyfe,fwwf oHk;oyfwwf qifjcifwwf ywG wf ukd wf w\f /}} --þodkYvQif zGifhqdkxm;\/ xdk a&S;r[mt|uxmü zGifhqdktyfaom pum;onf tm½kHü pdwfudk tpOfrjywf zGJUpyfjcif;tm;jzifh jzpf&mtcg jzpfaom Oypm&bm0em tyÜembm0em tcdkufü = Oypm& orm"dtcdkuf tyÜempsmeform"dtcdkufü tvGef oifhjrwfvSayonf/ (Oypm&bm0em tyÜembm0em jzp&f mtcg0, f 0wd uof n f tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd uf ohJ aYkd om orxtm½eHk rd wd f wpcf wk n;fay:ü wnf vsuf tqufrjywf jzpfaeaomaMumifh 0dwuf\ orxedrdwftm½kHudk ,lykHonfvnf; tvGef Nidrfouf

&um; a&S;r[mt|uxm pum;onfvnf; oifhjrwf\ [lvdkonf/)

qufí qdk&aomf þodkY jzpf\ --- xdk0dwuf 0dpm& ESpfyg;wdkY\ xdkjyqdkchJaom xl;jcm;rIonf yxr psme f 'wk ,d psmewf üYkd xi&f mS ;\/ (0wd u\f x;ljcm;rjIzpaf om pwd uf kd tm½oHk Ykd a&;S½SL wiaf y;jci;f tjci;f t&monf Murf;wrf;aomoabm &Sd&um; yÍöuenf; --- yxrpsmeftcdkufü xif&Sm;\/ yÍöuenf; --'kwd,psmef tcdkufü xdk0dwuf r&SdawmhonhftwGuf 0dpm&\ xl;jcm;rIjzpfaom tm½kHudk qkyfe,fjcif; oHk;oyfjcif; yGwfwdkufjcif; tjcif;t&monf xif&Sm;\/) (r[m#D-1-167/) yxrpsmefxuf 'kwd,psmefu ydkí Nidrfouf\/ 0dwufonf yxrpsmefüom ,SOfí ydkí Nidrfouf aom 'kwd,psmefü r&Sd&um; 0dwuf r&Sdjcif;aMumifhyif yxrpsmefxuf 'kwd,psmefu ydkí Nidrfoufjcif; jzpf\? odkYtwGuf 0dwuf 0dpm&wdkY\ tMurf; tEktm;jzifh xl;jcm;aMumif; xif&Sm;onf [lvdkonf/ aemufxyf Oyrmrsm; --- tnpftaMu; wifaeaom aMu;cGufudk vufwpfbufjzifh jrJpGm udkifí tjcm; vufwpfbufjzifh qyfjymrIefY b&GwfwH ponhf yGwfwdkufjcif;iSm avsmufywfaom t&m0w¬Kjzifh xuf0ef;usif yGwfwdkufol\ jrJpGm qkyfudkifxm;aom vufESifh 0dwufonf wl\? qkyfe,f oHk;oyf yGwf wdkufaeaom vufESifh 0dpm&onf wl\/

xdkYjyif wkwfwpfckjzifh ykwfcwfjcif;jzifh tdk;xdef;pufbD;udk vnfapí tdk;cGufudk jyKvkyfaom tdk;-

xdef;onf\ zdESdyfaom vufESifh 0dwufonf wl\? þrS þrSvnf; = xdkxdk þþ vSnfhvnfaMumif; jzpfaom vufESifh 0dpm&onf wl\/

aMu;vifyef; opfom;ysOfcsyf ponfwdkYü tv,fwnfhwnfhü pl;wpfacsmif;jzifh pdkufxm;í xdkpl;ü BudK;wyfNyD;vQif ab;ywfvnf t&yfü tvdk&Sdoavmuf t0ef;t0dkif; ta&;tom;udk jyKvkyfaomol\ tv,fü aumif;pGm zdESdyfí pdkufí wnfaom pdkufí xm;aom pl;onf pdwfudk tm½kHodkY a&S;½SL wifay; wwaf om 0wd uEf iS hfw\l / ab;yw0f e;fusiüf xu0f e;fusi f vnS yhf waf Mumi;f p;lon f tm½uHk kdtzezf ef qkyfe,fwwf oHk;oyfwwf qifjcifwwf yGwfwdkufwwfaom 0dpm&ESifh wl\/

(tbd-|-1-158/ r[m#D-1-167/)

## 3/ t"darmu©

t"drkpöeH t"darmau©m/ aom ---

1/ oEdé|mevu©aPm?

2/ toHoyÜe&aom?

3/ edpä,ypöKy|maem?

4/ oEdéa|,s"r®y'|maem? (oEdé|mwAÁ"r®y'|maem/) tm&r®aP edpövbma0e £E´cDavm 0d, '|aAÁm/ (tbd-|-1-177/ 0dok'¨d-2-96/) tm½üHk ou0f ijfci;f tm½uHk kdq;Hkjzwjfci;f oabmon ft"ad rmu©wn;f? x kdt"darmu\© vuP© m

ponfwdkYrSm þodkYwnf; ---

1/ tm½kHudk oEdé|mefus qkH;jzwfcsuf csjcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ xdk þ a&GU&Sm; tm½kHudk rqkH;jzwfEdkifaom 0dpdudpämw&m;\ qefYusifbuf jzpfjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ tm½kHudk qkH;jzwfwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ qkH;jzwftyfaom tm½kH"r® y'|mef/ vuP© --- þü --- t"drkpöe = tm½kHü ouf0ifjcif; [lonf tm½kHudk oEdé|mefus qkH;jzwfcsuf

csjci;f\ tprG ;fjzi hftm½üHk ou0f irf [I koyd g/ oaYkd om f,MHkunof i hf,MHkunxf ukd af om yom'e,D 0wK¬wüYkd ouf0if ,kHMunf qkH;jzwfwwfaom yom' o'¨g\ tpGrf;jzifh tm½kHü ouf0ifrIrsKd;um; r[kwfay? rSm;rSm;rSefrSef wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tm½kHü qkH;jzwfcsuf csjcif;onf t"drkpöe = tm½kHü ouf0ifjcif; rnf\/ tm½kHudk rSm;rSm;rSefrSef qkH;jzwfcsuf rcsEdkifaom yk\*d¾Kvf\ oEÅmef0,f ygPmwdygw ponhf 'kp½dkufwdkYüvnf;aumif;ç 'ge oDv ponhf okp½dkufwdkYüvnf;aumif; pdwftpOf\ jzpfay:jcif; r&EdS ikd af omaMumiwhf n;f/ (rmS ;onjfzpaf p reS of njfzpaf p rweG rfY qwk bf Jtm½üHk ou0f i fq;HkjzwEf ikd af om þt"darmu©\ qkH;jzwfcsuf csrIaMumifh ygPmwdygw paom 'kp½dkufç ygPmwdygw 0d&wd paom opk ½ukd rf rI sm; xajrmu fatmijfri&f avon/f ) o'g¨um; Munnf Kdoi hfMunnf Kdxukd f,MHkunof i hf,MHkunf xdkufaom bk&m;ppf bk&m;rSef w&m;ppf w&m;rSef oHCmppf oHCmrSef paom yom'eD,0w¬KwdkYü

,kHMunf ouf0if qkH;jzwfrI yom'g"darmu©wnf;/ þum; þt"darmu©ESifh o'¨gwdkY\ xl;jcm;rIwnf;/

(r[m#D-2-146/) þtqdkrsm;t& omoemy t,ltq &SdolwdkYonfvnf; rdrdwdkY qdkif&m bk&m; w&m; oHCmwdkYü ,kHMunf ouf0ifrI qkH;jzwfEdkifrIwdkYrSm o'¨g r[kwf? þt"darmu© apwodufom[k rSwfyg? rdpäm"darmu© wnf;/ 'd|dESifh ,SOfaom t"darmu©apwoduf[k qdkvdkonf/

ar;ceG ;fwp&f y f--- yÍö'Gg&0Dxdrsm;onf y&rwfudkom tm½kHjyKEdkifMu\? ,if; yÍö'Gg&0Dxdrsm;wGif yg0ifaom 0ka|monfum; rdrd\ a&U SwGif uyfvsuf &Sdaom oEÅD&Ppdwfu pl;prf;tyfNyD;aom y&rw¬ teufoabmü rSm;aomtm;jzifh jzpfap rSefaomtm;jzifh jzpfap qkH;jzwfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpíf rrd \d aemuüf quvf u fjzpqf JjzpMfuuek af om aZmw\Ykd rrd \d q;Hkjzwcf suuf reS íf a,mead om reoud m& jzpvf Qi f xakd ,mead omreoud m& tm;avsmpf mG uok vkd af Zmjzpjfci;fimS ç rrd \d q;Hkjzwcf suuf rmS ;aeí ta,mead omreoud m& jzpaf evQi f xtkd a,mead omreoud m& tm;avsmpf mG tuok vkd af Zm jzpfjcif;iSm teEÅ& paom owådxl;wdkYjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;wwf\/ ,if;odkYjzpfaomf 0dpdudpämESifh ,SOfaom 0dpdudpäm orÜ,kwfaZmwdkYü 0ka|mu rnfodkYrnfykH aus;Zl;jyKoenf;[k ar;zG,f&m &Sd\/ --- tajzum; þowYkd n;f ---

aworÜd {uHaoae0 oHoyÜemum&ó ypö,wm, '|AÁH/ (r[m#D-2-146/)

xdk 0dpdudpämorÜ,kwfaZmwdkYtm;vnf; {ueftm;jzifhomvQif odkYavm odkYavm awG;awm ,HkrSm; xdk þ a&GU&Sm;aom = oHoyÜe tjcif;t&m\ taMumif;w&m; tjzpfjzifh 0ka|mudk rSwfom;yg/

(r[m#D-2-146/) qdkvdk&if;oabm --- 0ka|monf 0dpdudpämorÜ,kwfaZmtm;vnf; aus;Zl;jyKay;onfom jzpfonf/ oAnÁ Korm® orKÁ' ¨ b&k m;pp f b&k m;reS üf b&k m;pp f b&k m;reS f [wk yf g\avm[ k ooH , jzpvf Qi f = ooH yeÜ jzpfvQif xdkbk&m;ppf bk&m;rSef [kwfyg\avm [laom oHo, = 0dpdudpämtm; 0ka|muvnf; bk&m;ppf b&k m;reS f [wk yf g\avm[ k q;Hkjzwaf om tjci;ft&mtm;jzih faus;Z;ljyKay;\/ 0ak |m\ b&k m;pp f b&k m;reS f[wk yf g\avm [al om q;Hkjzwaf om tjci;ft&muykd i f0ak |mu ooH yeÜ mum&[ kac:aom 0pd ud pd mä orÜ,kwfaZmtm; aus;Zl;jyKay;onf[k qdkvdkonf/ w&m;&wem ponfwdkYü oHo, jzpfrIwdkYüvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufygav/

toHoyÜe&aom --- tm½ Hkwpcf wk n;fü r&ywf nEf ikd f rq;HkjzwEf ikd bf J xu0f e;fusi f tm½üHk a&UG&mS ; oGm;vmjcif;[laom oHoyÜeudkyif oHo, = ,HkrSm;jcif;[k ac:\/ t"darmu©onf xdkoHoyÜeudk qefY usifbuf jyKvsuf rSm;onf jzpfap rSefonf jzpfap tm½kHudk oEdé|mefus qkH;jzwfcsuf csjcif; udpö &Sd\/ tNidrf raeEdkifonhf uav;oli,fuJhodkY xdktm½kH þtm½kHü a&GU&Sm;vsuf jyK&tHhavm rjyK&tHhavm[k q;Hkjzwcf su f rcsEikd af om ooH ,\ qeuYf sibf u f pwd tf rtl &mon ftooH yeÜwn;f/ t"ad rmuo© nf xdk toHoyÜe udpö &Sdonf [lvdkonf/ (rlv#D-1-93/ r[m#D-2-146/) y'|mef --- a,ok pdwåKyÜga'ok t,H oEdé|mevu©aPm t"darmau©m? awoH tm&r®P"ar®m

{0 oEdéa|,s"ar®m/ (r[m#D-2-146/) tMuif pdwåKyÜg'fwdkYü þtm½kHudk oEéd|mefusatmif qkH;jzwfcsuf csjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdaom t"darmu© apwodufonf jzpfay:\/ xdkpdwåKyÜg'fwdkY\ tm½kHjzpfaom w&m;"r®onfomvQif qkH;jzwf tyfaom oEéda|,s"r® rnf\/ ,if; oEéda|,s"r®onfyif t"darmu©\ teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;w&m; jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-146/) þpum;&yuf kdaxmu½f yI gu 0ak |mpwd üf vn;f t"ad rmua© pwoud of n f,OS &f um; 0ak |mpwd uf q;Hkjzwtf yof n fhoEadé |,s tm½"Hk ru® kd&,íl ç 0ak |mEiS hf,OS zf uof r,Ü wk fjzpaf om t"ad rmua© pwoud f uomvQif tm½kHudk £| ted| ponfjzifh oEéd|mefus qkH;jzwfcsuf csonf[k rSwfyg/ wpfenf; --tm½kHudk qkH;jzwfcsufcsaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ þ t"darmu©apwodufudk tm½kHü vIyf&Sm;jcif; r&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifh NrdKU0ü cdkifjrJpGm pdkufxl xm;tyfaom NrdKUwHcg;wdkifBuD;ESifh yrmwl\ [lí rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-177/ 0dok'¨d-2-96/)

## 4/ 0D&d,

1/ Oó[evu©PH (Oóm[vu©PH) 0D&d,H?

2/ o[ZmwmeH Oyw¬rÇe&oH? 3/ toHoD'ebm0ypöKy|meH?

4/ (u)]]oH0da\*¾g a,medaom y'[wD}}wd 0peawm oHa0\*y'|meH/ ( c ) 0D&d,m&rÇ0w¬Ky'|meH 0g?

or®m tm&'¨H oAÁorÜwåDeH rlvH a[mwDwd '|AÁH/ (tbd-|-1-164/ 0dok'¨d-2-93/)

1/ xdkxdk udpöudk aumif;pGm BudK;pm; tm;xkwfjcif;oabm = vGefpGm vkHYvjyKjcif;oabm vu©P? wpfenf;-&onhfqif;&J tHBudwfcJí tjrJonf;cHjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudk tm;ay;axmufyhH cdkifchHapjcif;oabm (udpö) &o?

3/ rqkwfepfwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ (u)]]oHa0\*ÓPf &Sdolonf enf;rSefvrf;rSef BudK;pm; tm;xkwf\/}} (tH-1-430/) þodkY bk&m;&Sif a[mawmfrljcif;aMumifh oHa0\*ÓPf y'|mef?

( c ) wpfenf;-0D&d,m&rÇ0w¬K y'|mef/

1/ 0D&óbma0g 0D&d,H = &J&ifhol jzpfaMumif;jzpf&m oabmonf 0D&d, rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-163??)

2/ 0D&meH 0g urH® 0D&d,H = wpfenf; &J&ifholwdkY\ vkyfief;&yfonf 0&D ,d rn\f / þ ur ® = vyk if e;f&yf [&l mü xvkd yk if e;f&yuf kd0&D ,d jzi hfjyKvyk &f aomaMumi hftusK;dvyk if e;f&y\f urt® rnuf kdtaMumi;f

0D&d,ü wifpm;xm;aom zvlypm&pum;[k rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-163/)

3/ 0d"dem 0g ea,e Oyga,e þ&,dwAHÁ y0wå,dwAÁEdÅ 0D&d,H/ (tbd-|-1-163/)

wpfenf; --- wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,f vkyfief;udpö&yfudk jyKvkyfzdkY&ef BudKwifí pDrHtyfaom ykAÁya,m\*u kd0"d d = tptD &i[f k ac:on/f xtkd ptD &iuf ykd i f e, = en;fvr;fç Oyg, = oiahf om taMumi;f = Oyg,[f kziG ohf n/f xykd Ak yÁ a,m\*[al om tptD &i fen;fvr;f Oyg,jfzi hfjzpaf pxukd af om oabmw&m; onf 0&D ,d rn\f / tm;xwk rf çI xxkd kdupd uö kdNy;Dajrmuaf tmi fveG pf mG tm;xwk rf çI tqiqhf i hftm;xwk -f rwI n;f/ (qvkd &kd i;fum; upd wö pcf uk kdjyKvyk zf &Ykd e f ysi;f&ad omaMumi hf0&D ,d rjzpof \l oEmÅ eüf xtkd vyk uf kd rvyk jfci;faMumi hf&&rdS n fhtjypçf jyKvyk jfci;faMumi hf&&rdS n fhtusK;dw&m;u kdpO;fpm; qijfcivf ukd af omtcg xtkd vyk uf kdvyk zf &Ykd e f 0&D ,d jzpaf y:vm\? x0kd &D ,d rsK;du kd&n&f ,G íf ]]0"d ed m þ&,wd A ÁH= oiahf vsmaf om yAk yÁ a,m\* Oyg, tptD &ijfzi hfjzpaf ptyaf om w&m;}}[ k qokd n/f ) x kd0&D ,d onyf i f ysi;f&od l jzpzf &Ykd ef taMumi;fw&m;jzpaf om aumoZwÆ &m;u kd vrT ;fr;kdEikd of ntfh wuG f tBu;Dtu\J tjzp[f al om teuf oabmaMumifh £`E´d, = £a`E´vnf; rnf\/ wpfenf; orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk csD;ajr§mufjcif; tqifhqifh tm;ay;axmuyf jHhci;f oabmvuP© mü rrd \d tp;kd&o\l tjzpuf kdor,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdjyKvyk af pwwf aomaMumifh £a`E´vnf; rnf\? 0D&d,ESifh £a`E´ ESpfckaygif;pyfí 0D&d,da`E´[k ac:qdkonf/ xdk0D&d,\ vu©Pmudk atmufygtwdkif; &Sif;vif;wifjyxm;\/ wH yaewH Oyw¬rÇevu©PÍö 0D&d,Hç y\*¾[Pvu©PÍö/ (tbd-|-1-163/) x0kd &D ,d on f or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdaxmuyf jHhci;f oabmvuP© mvn;f &\dS ? or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kd

csD;ajr§mufjcif; oabmvu©Pmvnf; &Sd\/ (tbd-|-1-163/)

NyKdvrk ww f,ikd af eaom trd tf Bkdu;D wpvf ;Hkon ftm\*EÅKu jzpaf om axmuyf whH waf om axmu-f wdkifwdkYjzifh axmufuefxm;rIjzifh wnfae&ouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonf 0D&d, wnf;[laom axmufwdkifonf axmufyhHtyfonf jzpfí tvkH;pHkaom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS r,kwfravsmh jcif; jzpf\/ þodkYvQif a&S;OD;pGm 0D&d,\ orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk axmufyhHjcif; = Oyw¬rÇevu©Pm &SdyHkudk od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-1-163/) xdkaMumifh t&Sifem\*aoerax&fjrwfBuD;u þodkY rdefYqdkxm;awmfrl\/

'g,umawmf r[m&mZm ...a,mufsm;onf tdrfNydKvkvwfaomf xdktdrfudk tjcm;aom axmuf wikd jfzi hf axmuxf m;&ouohJ Ykdaxmuxf m;tyof n f jzpvf waf om f þo Ykdaxmujfci;f[al om taMumi;f aMumifh xdktdrfonf rvJrNydK&mouJhodkY 'g,umawmf r[m&mZm ...þOyrmtwlyifvQif 0D&d,onf or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdaxmuyf xhH m;jci;f oabmvuP© m &\dS / 0&D ,d on faxmuyf tHh yuf ek af om cyof rd ;f ukefaom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf rqkwf,kwfukef ravQmusMuukef/ (ck-11-35/ tbd-|-1-164/)

Oyrm wpfenf; --- ten;fi,af om ppwf yEf iS hf(= tm;en;faom ppwf yEf iS )hf titf m; Bu;Drm;aom (= ppfom;ta&twGuf vufeuftiftm; ponfjzifh tbufbufrS tiftm; BuD;rm;aom) ppfwyfwdkY onf ppfwdkufyGJ jzpfvwfaomf tiftm;enf;aom ppfwyfonf qkwfepf&\? xdkodkY qkwfepf&jcif;aMumifh b&k irf i;fBu;Dtm; wyqf wk &f aMumi;fu kdoaH wmOf ;D wi&f m\? b&k irf i;fBu;Don fppof nAf vkd yf g tv;Hkt&i;f tm;BuD;aom ppfuludk apvTwf&m\/ xdk tm;&Sdaom tiftm;BuD;rm;aom ppfulonf csD;ajr§muftyf axmufyhHtyfaom rdrdppfwyfonf wpfyg;aom &efolppfwyfudk ½IH;ap&mouJhodkY tEdkifwdkuf&mouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif 0D&d,onf rdrdESifh twljzpfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYtm; wGefYqkwfjcif;iSm qkwfepfjcif;iSm tcGifhray;? ajr§mufyifhay;xm;\? csD;ajr§mufxm;\? xdkaMumifh 0D&d,onf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk csD;ajr§mufjcif; y\*¾[vu©Pm = y\*¾[Pvu©Pmvnf; &Sdayonf/ (t|uxmq&mawmfonf þOywr¬ eÇ vuP© mEiS hfy\*[¾ vuP© m EpS rf sK;du kdrvd Ed y´ Om§ ygVad wm-f 35-36 u kdu;kdum;í ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf jlci;f jzpfonf/ þOyw¬rÇevu©Pmudkyif Oyw¬rÇe&o[kvnf; oHk;pGJxm;ayonf/) (tbd-|-1-163-164?)

Oóm[vu©Pm = Oó[evu©Pm --- Oóma[m wHwHudpöorm&arÇmç y&uúarm 0g/

(r[m#D-2-141/)

ww¬ tm&r"Ç mwlw dyXr0&D ,d H0pk wö /d eud rú "mwlw daumoZaÆ wm eud ©EwÅ må wawm Av0w&/H

y&uúr"mwlwd y&H y&H XmeH tuúreawm wawmyd Av0w&H/ (0dok'¨d-1-128/)

Oóm[ [ol n f ---

1/ xdkxdk udpöudk aumif;pGm tm;xkwfjcif; tm&rÇ0D&d,"mwf = yxr 0D&d,"mwfç

2/ ysif;&doljzpfaMumif; aumoZÆw&m;rS xGufajrmufaMumif; jzpfaomaMumifh xdk tm&rÇ0D&d,"mwf xuf ydkí tm;aumif;aom eduúr0D&d,"mwfç

3/ tveG xf ujfruof nxf u fxujfrujfci;f pontfh jzp[f kqtkd yaf om tqiqhf i hfBuKd;pm;tm;xwk f ygr Sa&muEf ikd &f Eikd of n fh(psme-f r\*-f zvkd -f eAd mÁ euf ohJ aYkd om) t&mXmeo Ykdqiuhf mqiuhf m wuaf &muf Edkifonf\ tjzpfaMumifh xdk eduúr0D&d,"mwfxufvnf; vGefuJoefjrefaom y&uúr0D&d,"mwfç þ oHk;rsKd;aom 0D&d,"mwfwnf;/ r[m#Dumü tm&rÇ0D&d,"mwfESifh y&uúr0D&d,"mwfudkom zGifhqdkjcif;onf tm'd'Dyuç tEÅ'Dyuenf;[k rSwfyg/ wpfenf; rd\*y'0vÍÆeenf;[k rSwfyg/

## oN\*ØK[fbmom#Dum\ &Sif;vif;csuf

0D&ó = &J&ifhaomol\? bma0g = jzpf&mjzpfaMumif; oabmw&m;onf? 0D&d,H = 0D&d, rnf\? {wH = þ0D&d,onf? Oóm[vu©PH = &onhfqif;&Jç tHBudwfcJíç tjrJonf;cHjcif; vu©Pm &Sd\?-vkHYv 0D&d, &Sdolonf xdkxdkudpöü &J&ifh\? odkYtwGuf &J&ifhol\ jzpfaMumif;um; 0D&d,yifwnf;/ 0D&d, &Sdolonf wpfpHkwpfck trIudpöudk jyK&onhftwGuf &&Sdrnhf 'ku©udk raMumufr&HGU onf;cHEdkif&nf &Sd\/«O = 'ku©vmab = qif;&Judk &vwfaomf + o[eH = onf;cHEdkifjcif;onf/ Oóma[m = Oóm[ rnf

\/» (oN\*ØK[fbmom#Dum-100/)

Oyw¬rÇe&o --- orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk ysif;&doljzpfaMumif; aumoZÆtzdkYü usa&mufcGifhudk ray;ríl aqmixf m;jci;fç oiahf vsmaf om ceG tf m;u kd ay;jci;fç cs;Dajrm§ ujfci;fon f 0&D ,d \ Oywr¬ eÇ upd wö n;f = orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm;ay;axmufyHh cdkifchHapjcif; vkyfief;udpöwnf;/ (r[m#D-2-141/) vJNydKumeD; tdrftdkBuD;udk usm;ac:aom axmufwdkifjzifh rvJrNydK&atmif axmufuefxm;ouJhodkY orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk xdkxdk vkyfief;udpö&yfü a&mha&mh&J&J (avsmhavsmh&J&J) r&Sd&atmif axmufyhHxm;rI upd wö n;f/ xokd Ykdaxmuyf xhH m;raI Mumi hf0&D ,d EiS ,hf OS af om or,Ü wk wf &m;woYkd n f'ger IovD r Ibm0emrI paom xdkxdk vkyfief;&yfwdkYü xx<u<u wufwuf<u<u &SdMujcif; jzpfonf/ toHoD'ebm0ypöKy|mef --- xdkxdk 'gerI oDvrI bm0emrI paom vkyfief;&yfwdkYü pdwf"mwf

rxuof eof lysi;f&od ljzp&f e ftaMumi;fw&m;rsm;rmS xed r'd ¨veG uf jJy"me;faom tuok vkd pf wd KåygÜ'wf n;f/ ,if;ysif;&dol jzpfaMumif; xderd'¨ vGefuJjy"mef;aom tukodkvfpdwåKyÜg'f = pdwf apwodufw&m;pkudk aumoZÆ[k ac:\/ xdkxdk vkyfief;udpö&yfwdkYü pdwf"mwf qkwfepfrI wGefYqkwfrI = oHoD'e[kvnf; ac: \/ xdkaumoZÆ = oHoD'ew&m;udk 0D&d,onf vTrf;rdk;zdpD; ESdyfpufwwf\/ odkYtwGuf 0D&d,onf oHoD'e\ y#dyu©"r® = qefYusifbufoabmw&m; toHoD'e rnf\/ 0D&d,onf xdk aumoZÆ = oHo'D ew&m;[al om ysi;faMumxrl rI sm;u kdvrT ;fr;kdzpd ;D EydS pf uvf su fxxkd kd'ger IovD r Ibm0emr Iponwf üYkd ta&;MuKHu aemurf qwk wf waf om oabmw&m;[ k 0&D ,d u kd½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f ÓPwf iG f a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/ (oHoD'e\ r&Sdjcif; oabmrQonf 0D&d, r[kwf [lvdk/) (r[m#D-2-141/)

## oHa0\*y'|meH - oHa0\*ÓPf

1/ Zmwdab; = y#doaE¨ wnfae&rI ab;qdk;BuD;

2/ Z&mab; = tdk&rI ab;qdk;BuD;

3/ Asm"dab; = em&rI ab;qdk;BuD;

4/ r&Pab; = aoaus ysufpD;&rI ab;qdk;BuD;

5/ tyg,f oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku© ab;qdk;BuD;

6/ twdwf oHo&m0#fqif;&JvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdaom 'ku©

7/ tem\*wf oHo&m0#fqif;&JvQif taMumif;&if;&Sdaom 'ku©

8/ tm[m& y&da,oe 'ku© = ypöKyÜefü tpmtm[m& (pnf;pdrfOpöm) &SmrSD;&jcif; 'ku© --x kd (8)XmewuYkd kd tm½jHkyKí pO;fpm;qijfciaf omtcg xwd vf e Yf aMumu&f UHGaMumi;f jzpaf om Mowyå Ü EiS whf u G= Mowyå EÜ iS hf,OS vf su fÓPof n fjzpaf y:vm&\? oa[mwyå ÓÜ P[f kac:\/ ,i;f oa[mwyå Ü ÓPuf ykd i f]]oaH 0\*}}[ kac:\/ xokd aH 0\*ÓP f&odS ol n f'ger IovD r Ibm0emr Ipon fhuok vkd af umi;frI rsm;ü xufxufoefoef tm;wufoa&m &Sdwwf&um; xdkoHa0\*ÓPfonf 0D&d,jzpfzdkY&ef teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;w&m; jzpf&avonf/ oHa0\*y'|meEdÅ t|oHa0\*ykAdÁum, ukovud&d,m,/ (r[m#D-2-141/)

oHa0\*ÓPft& (8)rsKd;aom oHa0\*ÓPfvQif jy"mef;jcif; &Sdaom ykxkZefaou©rsm;tzdkY r[m-

uok vkd f pwd af pwoud wf &m;pçk taou © = &[EmÅ t&iS jfrwrf sm;tz Ykdr[mBu,d m pwd af pwoud wf &m;pk wdkYudk t&aumuf,lyg/ (r[m#D-2-141/)

0D&d,m&rÇ0w¬Ky'|meH 0g --- okwfygax,sygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom o\*Ðwdokwfudk rSD;í (rlv#D-

1-89/ r[m#D-2-141/)ü 0D&d,m&rÇ0w¬K (8)yg;udk zGifhqdkxm;\/ twdkcsKyfrSm þodkY jzpf\/

(1) c&D;oGm;cgeD;aejcif;ç (2) c&D;oGm;NyD;pjzpfjcif;ç

(3) wpfpHkwpfcktrIudpöudk jyKcgeD;aejcif;ç (4) jyKNyD;pjzpfjcif;ç

(5) rusef;rrmpjyKaejcif;ç (6) usef;rmNyD;pjzpfjcif;ç

(7) qGrf;vkHavmufpGm r&jcif;ç (8) tvGefaygrsm;pGm &jcif;ç þ (8)yg;ü a&U Saemuf tpDtpOfrSm t|uxmü ñTefjyaom tpDtpOftwdkif; #Dumq&mawmf

rsm;u ziG qhf okd mG ;awmrf Mlujci;fyi f jzpof n/f ygVad wmüf um; a&U aS emu f tptD pO f wprf sK;d vm&adS yon/f tpDtpOf rwlaomfvnf; oabmt"dyÜg,fum; wlnDvsufyif &Sdonf/

0D&d,m&rÇ0w¬K --- {wmed tEk½lyypöa0u©Pmo[dwmed t| 0D&d,m&rÇ0w¬Led? wHrlvumed 0g

ypöa0u©Pmed/ (rlv#D-1-89/ r[m#D-2-141/)

0D&d,jzpfjcif;tm; avsmfaom a,medaomreodum&-ypöa0u©PÓPf = enf;rSef vrf;rSef ESvkH;oiG ;fwwaf om qijfciÓf PEf iS hftwwl ujGzpaf om þ (8)yg;woYkd n f0&D ,d jzpaf Mumi;f 0&D ,d m&r0Ç wK¬wYkd rnf\/ wpfenf; xdk (8)yg;vQif taMumif;&if;cH &Sdukefaom a,medaomreodum&-ypöa0u©PÓPf = en;freS f vr;freS f EvS ;HkoiG ;fwwaf om qijfciÓf Pwf oYkd n f = qijfciÓf P f jy"me;faom pwd af pwoud f wdkYonf 0D&d,m&rÇ0w¬KwdkY rn\f /

þwiG fen;freS fvr;freS fEvS ;HkoiG ;f qijfciyf Hkrqijfciyf kH= en;frmS ; vr;frmS ; EvS ;HkoiG ;f qijfciyf wkH uYkd kd yrkd íkd oabmayguaf p&e f t\*wkF &å eud m, f t|ueyd gwüf vm&adS om uok Dwm&r0Ç wK¬ owk eå fu kdqu-f vuf wifjytyfygonf/

## ukoDwm&rÇ0w¬K okwåef

&[ef;wdkY ...ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wdkYonf þ (8)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f (8)rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl ---

1/ &[e;fw Ykd...þomoemawmüf &[e;fon f wppf wkH pcf ak om jyKz,G tf ruI pd uö kdjyKvyk &f awmrh nf jzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm; --- ]]igonf wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,ftrIudpöudk jyKvkyf&awmhrnf? trIudpöudk jyKvkyf &aom ig\udk,fonf yifyef;vdhrfrnf? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? ra&mu&f ao;aom (psme f 0yd óem r\* f zvkd )f w&m;x;l w&m;jrwof Ykd a&mu&f eçf r&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwfudk &&efç rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;onhf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef 0D&d,udk tm;rxkwf/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; yxr ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

2/ &[ef;wdkY ...aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,ftrIudpöudk jyKvkyfNyD; jzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm; --- ]]igonf trIudpöudk jyKvkyfNyD;NyD? trIudpöudk jyKvkyf&aom ig\udk,fonf yifyef;\? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\/ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? ra&muf&ao;aom (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zvkd )f w&m;x;l w&m;jrwof Ykda&mu&f eçf r&ao;on fhw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd&&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao; onhf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef 0D&d,udk tm;rxkwf/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; 'kwd, ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

3/ &[e;fw Ykd ...aemuwf prf sK;dum; &[e;fon f c&;DomG ;&awmrh n f jzp\f ? x&kd [e;ftm; --- ]]igonf c&;DomG ;&awmrh n?f c&;DomG ;aom ig\u,kd of n f yiyf e;fvrd rfh n?f ,c k igon f tyd Of ;Drn}f}[ k pwd jfzp\f / xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? ra&muf&ao;onhf (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf) w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfodkY a&muf&efç r&ao;on fhw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd&&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fhw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kdrsuaf rmS uf jyK&ef 0D&d,udk tm;rxkwf/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; wwd, ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

4/ &[e;fw Ykd ...aemuwf prf sK;dum; &[e;fon f c&;DomG ;Ny;D jzp\f ? x&kd [e;ftm; --- ]]igon f c&;DomG ; NyD;NyD? c&D;oGm;NyD;aom ig\udk,fonf yifyef;\? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\/ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? ra&muf&ao;aom (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf) w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfodkY a&muf&efç r&ao;aom w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd&&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fhw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kdrsuaf rmS ujfyK&e f0&D ,d ukd tm;rxkwf/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; pwkw¬ ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

5/ &[ef;wdkY ...aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf &GmodkYvnf;aumif; ed\*kH;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cH omG ;on&f adS om fMur;fonvf n;fjzpaf om Eok nvf n;fjzpaf om qrG ;fabmZOuf kdtv&kd wdS ikd ;f jynpfh aHk tmif r&? xdk&[ef;tm; --- ]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif; ed\*kH;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf Murf;onf vnf;jzpfaom Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOfudk tvdk&Sdwdkif; jynhfpkHatmif r&chJ? qGrf;cHoGm;aom xdkig\ udk,fonf yifyef;\? psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&Sd&ef orx 0dyóem bm0em trIudpöudk jyKvkyf&ef ravsmufywfao;? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? ra&muf&ao;onhf (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf) w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfodkY a&muf&efç r&ao;onhf w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd&&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fhw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kdrsuaf rmS ujfyK&e f0&D ,d ukd tm;rxkwf/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; yÍör ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

6/ &[ef;wdkY ...aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf &GmodkYvnf;aumif; ed\*kH;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cH omG ;on&f adS om fMur;fonvf n;fjzpaf om Eok nvf n;fjzpaf om qrG ;fabmZOuf kdtv&kd wdS ikd ;f jynpfh aHk tmif &c\Jh ? x&kd [e;ftm; -- ]]igon f&mG ovYkd n;faumi;f e\*d ;HkovYkd n;faumi;f qrG ;fcoH mG ;on&f adS om fMur;fonf vn;fjzpaf om Eok nvf n;fjzpaf om qrG ;fu kdtv&kd wdS ikd ;f jynpfh aHk tmi f&c\Jh ? xikd g\ u,kd of n fav;v\H ? psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&Sd&ef orx 0dyóem bm0emtrIudpöudk jyKvkyf&ef ravsmuyf waf o;? ppkd wG af om yuJ ohJ Ykdav;vaH e\? ,c kigon ftyd Of ;Drn}f}[ kpwd jfzp\f / x&kd [e;fonf tdyf\? ra&muf&ao;onhf (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf) w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfodkY a&muf&efç r&ao;onhf w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd&&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fhw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kdrsuaf rmS ujfyK&e f0&D ,d ukd tm;rxkwf/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; q| ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

7/ &[e;fw Ykd...aemuwf prf sK;dum; &[e;ftm; ten;fi,rf Qaom tema&m\*gon f jzp\f ? x&kd [e;f tm; --- ]]ightm; tenf;i,frQaom tema&m\*gonf jzpfae\? tdyfjcif;iSm avsmufywf\? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;rnf}} --- [k pdwfjzpf\/ xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? ra&muf&ao;onhf (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf) w&m;x;l w&m;jrwof Ykda&mu&f eçf r&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd &&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;onfh w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef 0D&d,udk tm;rxkwf/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; owår ysif;-

&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

8/ &[ef;wdkY ...aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf tema&m\*grS xajrmufvmp jzpf\? tema&m\*grS xajrmufí rMumao;? xdk&[ef;tm; --- ]]igonf tema&m\*grS xajrmufvmp jzpf\? tema&m\*grS xajrmufí rMumao;? tema&m\*grS xajrmufvmpjzpfaom ig\udk,fonf tm;r&Sd? psmef 0dyóem r\* fzvkd fw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd&&&dS e forx 0yd óem bm0emtruI pd uö kdjyKvyk &f e fravsmuyf waf o;? ,ck igonf tdyfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf tdyf\? ra&muf&ao;onhf (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf) w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfodkY a&muf&efç r&ao;onhf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&efç rsufarSmufrjyK& ao;onhf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef 0D&d,udk tm;rxkwf/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; t|r ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ...ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;wdkYonf þ (8)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ...BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYv0D&d,\ taMumif;wdkYonf þ (8)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f

(8)rsKd;wdkYenf; [lrl ---

1/ &[ef;wdkY ...þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf (ouFef;csKyfjcif; qdk;jcif; oydwfzkwfjcif; paom) trIudpöudk jyKvkyf&rnf jzpf\/ xdk&[ef;tm; --- ]]igonf trIudpöudk jyKvkyf&awmhrnf? trIudpöudk jyK vkyf&aom igonf jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqkH;trudk ESvkH;oGif;&ef rpGrf;Edkif? ,ck igonf ra&muf&ao; aom (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf) w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfodkY a&muf&efç r&ao;onhf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&efç rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;onhf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef apmapmuyif 0D&d,udk tm;xkwfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\/ xdk&[ef;onf ra&muf&ao;aom (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf) w&m;xl; w&m;jrwof Ykda&mu&f eçf r&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd &&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kdrsuaf rmS ujfyK&e f0&D ,d u kdtm;xwk \f / &[e;fw Ykd...þonuf m; yxr BuKd;pm;tm;xwk -f jcif; vkHYv0D&d,\ taMumif;wnf;/

2/ &[e;fw Ykd...aemuwf prf sK;dum; &[e;fon f truI pd uö kdjyKvyk Nfy;D jzp\f ? x&kd [e;ftm; --- ]]igonf trIudpöudk jyKvkyfNyD;NyD? trIudpöudk jyKvkyfaom igonf jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqkH;trudk ESvkH;oGif;&ef rpGrf;Edkif? ,ck igonf ra&muf&ao;aom (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf) w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfodkY a&muf&efç r&ao;on fhw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd&&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fhw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kdrsuaf rmS uf jyK&ef 0D&d,udk tm;xkwfawmhrnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf ra&muf&ao;aom (psmef 0dyóem r\* f zvkd )f w&m;x;l w&m;jrwof Ykd a&mu&f eçf r&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd &&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK& ao;onhf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef 0D&d,udk tm;xkwf\/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; 'kwd, BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYv0D&d,\ taMumif;wnf;/

3/ &[ef;wdkY ...aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf c&D;oGm;&rnf jzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm; --- ]]igonf c&D;oGm;&awmhrnf? c&D;oGm;aom igonf jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqkH;trudk ESvkH;oGif;&ef rvG,ful? ,ck igonf ra&muf&ao;aom (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf) w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfodkY a&muf&efç r&ao;onhf w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd&&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fhw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kdrsuaf rmS ujfyK&e fapmapm uyif 0D&d,udk tm;xkwfOD;rnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\/ xdk&[ef;onf ra&muf&ao;aom (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf) w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfodkY a&muf&efç r&ao;onhf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk &&efç rsufarSmufrjyK& ao;onhf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef 0D&d,udk tm;xkwf\/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; wwd, BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYv0D&d,\ taMumif;wnf;/

4/ &[ef;wdkY ...aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf c&D;oGm;NyD; jzpf\? xdk&[ef;tm; --- ]]igonf c&D; oGm;NyD;NyD? c&D;oGm;aom igonf jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqkH;trudk ESvkH;oGif;&ef rpGrf;Edkif? ,ck igonf ra&mu&f ao;aom (psme f 0yd óem r\* f zvkd )f w&m;x;l w&m;jrwof Ykd a&mu&f eçf r&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwfudk &&efç rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;onhf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef 0D&d,udk tm;xwk af wmrh n}f}[ kpwd jfzp\f / x&kd [e;fon fra&mu&f ao;aom (psme f0yd óem r\* fzvkd )f w&m;x;l w&m;jrwof Ykda&mu&f eçf r&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd &&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kdrsuaf rmS ujfyK&e f0&D ,d u kdtm;xwk \f / &[e;fw Ykd...þonuf m; pwwk ¬BuKd;pm;tm;xwk f jcif; vkHYv0D&d,\ taMumif;wnf;/

5/ &[ef;wdkY ...aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf &GmodkYvnf;aumif; ed\*kH;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cHoGm; onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOfudk tvdk&Sdwdkif; jynhfpkHatmif r&? xdk&[ef;tm; --- ]]igonf &GmodkYvnf;aumif; ed\*kH;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cHoGm;onf&Sdaomf Murf;onf vnf;jzpfaom Ekonfvnf; jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOfudk tvdk&Sdwdkif; jynhfpkHatmif r&? xdkig\ udk,fonf ayg\h ? (psme f 0yd óem r\* f zvkd uf kd&&&dS e)f orx 0yd óem bm0emtruI pd uö kdjyKvyk &f e f avsmuyf w\f ? ,c kigon fra&mu&f ao;aom (psme f0yd óem r\* fzvkd )f w&m;x;l w&m;jrwof Ykda&mu&f eçf r&ao;onfh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd&&e frsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fhw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kdrsuaf rmS ujfyK&e f0&D ,d ukd tm;xwk af wmrh n}f}[ kpwd jfzp\f / x&kd [e;fon fra&mu&f ao;aom (psme f0yd óem r\* fzvkd )f w&m;x;l w&m;jrwof Ykda&mu&f eçf r&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd &&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd rsuaf rmS ujfyK&e f 0&D ,d u kd tm;xwk \f / &[e;fw Ykd...þonuf m; yÍrö BuKd;pm;tm;xwk -f jcif; vkHYv0D&d,\ taMumif;wnf;/

6/ &[ef;wdkY ...aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf &GmodkYvnf;aumif; ed\*kH;odkYvnf;aumif; qGrf;cHoGm; onf&Sdaomf Murf;onfvnf;jzpfaom Ekonfvnf;jzpfaom qGrf;abmZOfudk tvdk&Sdwdkif; jynhfpkHatmif &c\Jh ? x&kd [e;ftm; -- ]]igon f&mG ovYkd n;faumi;f e\*d ;HkovYkd n;faumi;f qrG ;fcoH mG ;on&f adS om fMur;fonf vn;fjzpaf om Eok nvf n;fjzpaf om qrG ;fabmZOuf kd tv&kd wdS ikd ;f jynpfh aHk tmi f &c\Jh ? xikd g\ u,kd of nf tm;&\dS ? (psme f0yd óem r\* fzvkd uf kd&&&dS e)f orx 0yd óem bm0emtruI pd uö kdjyKvyk &f e favsmuyf w\f ? ,cik gon fra&mu&f ao;aom (psme f0yd óem r\* fzvkd )f w&m;x;l w&m;jrwof Ykda&mu&f eçf r&ao;onfh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd&&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fhw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kdrsuaf rmS ujfyK&e f0&D ,d ukd tm;xwk af wmrh n}f}[ k pwd jfzp\f ? x&kd [e;fon f ra&mu&f ao;aom (psme f 0yd óem r\* f zvkd )f w&m;x;l w&m;jrwof Ykda&mu&f eçf r&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd &&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwfudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef 0D&d,udk tm;xkwf\/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; q| BudK;pm;tm; xkwfjcif; vkHYv0D&d,\ taMumif;wnf;/

7/ &[e;fw Ykd...aemuwf prf sK;dum; &[e;ftm; ten;fi,rf Qaom tema&m\*gon f jzp\f ? x&kd [e;f tm; --- ]]ightm; tenf;i,frQaom tema&m\*gonf jzpf\? ig\ tema&m\*gonf wdk;yGm;&maom taMumif; &Sd\? ,ck igonf ra&muf&ao;aom (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf) w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfodkY a&mu&f eçf r&ao;on fhw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd&&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;aom w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd rsufarSmufjyK&ef apmapmuyif BudKwifí 0D&d,udk tm;xkwfawmhrnf}}[k pdwfjzpf\/ xdk&[ef;onf ra&mu&f ao;aom (psme f 0yd óem r\* f zvkd )f w&m;x;l w&m;jrwof Ykd a&mu&f eçf r&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwfudk &&efç rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;onhf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef 0D&d,udk tm; xkwf\/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; owår BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYv0D&d,\ taMumif;wnf;/

8/ &[ef;wdkY ...aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf tema&m\*grS xajrmufp jzpf\? tema&m\*grS x ajrmuíf rMumao;? x&kd [e;ftm; -- ]]igon ftema&m\*gr Sxajrmupf jzp\f ? tema&m\*gr Sxajrmuíf rMumao;? ightm; tema&m\*gonf jzpfjyef&maom taMumif; &Sd\? ,ck igonf ra&muf&ao;aom (psmef 0dyóem r\*f zdkvf) w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfodkY a&muf&efç r&ao;onhf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk & &eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fhw&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kdrsuaf rmS ujfyK&e fapmapmuyi fBuKdwiíf 0&D ,d ukd tm;xwk af wmrh n}f}[ kpwd jfzp\f / x&kd [e;fon fra&mu&f ao;aom (psme f0yd óem r\* fzvkd )f w&m;x;l w&m;jrwof Ykda&mu&f eçf r&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwuf kd &&eçf rsuaf rmS urf jyK&ao;on fh w&m;x;l w&m;jrwfudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef 0D&d,udk tm;xkwf\/ &[ef;wdkY ...þonfum; t|r BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYv0D&d,\ taMumif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ...BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif; vkHYv0D&d,\ taMumif;wdkYonf þ (8)rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

(t-3-147-150/) þwGif ukoDwm&rÇ0w¬K okwåef NyD;qkH;ayNyD/

0&D ,d &odS ol n f orYkd [wk f a,mead omreoud m& ypaö 0uP© mÓP[f al om en;freS f vr;freS f EvS ;Hk oGif;wwfaom qifjcifÓPf&Sdolonfum; ---

1/ wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,f trIudpöudk jyKvkyfcgeD; jzpfaejcif;ç

2/ wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,f trIudpöudk jyKNyD;ump jzpfaejcif;ç

3/ c&D;oGm;cgeD;aejcif;ç

4/ c&D;oGm;NyD;ump jzpfjcif;ç

5/ qGrf; vkHavmufpGm r&jcif;ç

6/ qGrf; vkHavmufpGm &jcif;ç

7/ rusef;rrmp jyKaejcif;ç

8/ usef;rmNyD;p jzpfjcif; --þ tcsutf vuwf uYkd kd taMumi;fjyKívn;f b&k m;&iS \f tq;Hktru kd EvS ;HkoiG ;fí bm0emw&m; BuKd;pm;tm;xwk &f eof m wmpvl su f&\dS ? BuKd;vn;f BuKd;pm;\? tm;vn;f tm;xwk \f ? a,musfm;jrwwf \Ykd

ZGJvkHYv 0D&d,udkç rdef;rjrwfwdkY\ ZGJvkHYv 0D&d,udk a&U Swef;odkY tjrJwrf; yifhwifxm;\/ wpfpHkwpfckaom ouFef;qdk;jcif; oydwfzkwfjcif; paom jyKzG,f trIudpöudk jyKvkyfcgeD; jzpfaevQif

vn;f ,i;ftruI pd uö kdjyKvyk af eqüJ bm0emtvyk fysuuf uG fvp[f i;frnuf kdqijfcivf su f,i;ftruI pd ö udk rjyKvkyfcif bm0emtrIudk tm;oGefcGefpdkuf BudK;yrf;tm;xkwf\/ wpfpHkwpfckaom jyKzG,f trIudpöudk jyKNyD;p jzpfvQifvnf; xdktrIudpöudk jyKchJpOfu bm0emtvkyf ysufuGufrIudk qifjcifvsuf twdk;csí

BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjyef\/ c&;DomG ;cge;D jzpaf evQivf n;f c&;DomG ;qcJ Pü bm0emtvyk f ysuuf uG f vp[f i;frnuf kd qijfcif

vsuf c&D;roGm;cif BudKwifum BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjyef\/ c&D;oGm;NyD;p jzpfvQifvnf; c&D;oGm;chJpOfu bm0emtrI ysufuGufrIudk qifjcifvsuf twdk;csí BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjyef\/ qGrf;vkHavmufpGm r&vQifvnf; --- ]]xdkig\ udk,fonf ,cktcg ayghayghyg;yg; &Sd\? bm0emtrI udpö jyK&ef chHnm;\? ,ck igonf BudK;pm; tm;xkwftHh}} --- [k þodkY qifjcif ESvkH;ydkufawmfrlvsuf BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjyef\/ qGrf;rQwyguvnf; --- ]]xdkig\ udk,fonf ,cktcg tm;&Sd\? bm0emtrIudpö udk jyKvkyf&ef chHnm;\? ,cktcg igonf BudK;pm;tm;xkwfthH}} --- [ k EvS ;HkoiG ;f qijfcivf su f BuKd;pm;tm; xkwfjyef\/

rusef;rrmpjyKaevQifvnf; rusef;rrmpOf bm0emtvkyf ysufuGuf vpf[if;rnfudk qifjcifí bm0emtrIudk tav;\*½kjyKí BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjyef\/ usef;rmNyD;p jzpfvQifvnf; rusef;rrmchJpOfu bm0emtvkyf ysufuGuf vpf[if;chJonfudk qifjcifí twdk;csum BudK;pm;awmfrl jyef\/ --- þodkYvQif a,mead omreoud m& ypaö 0uP© mÓP f a&U oS mG ;&ydS gu þ (8)yg;on f 0&D ,d jzpaf y:vm&e f taMumi;f w&m;rsm; jzpf&um; 0D&d,m&rÇ0w¬K trnf&avonf/ þ (8)yg;onfyif a,medaomreodum& ypöa0uP© mÓP fr&jdSyeíf aumoZwÆ &m; = bm0emvyk if e;fciG rf Spwd "f mw fweG qYf wk rf wI &m; tm;Bu;Dorl mS ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;0w¬Krsm;vnf; jzpf&jyefayonf/ ysif;&djcif; aumoZÆw&m; xlajymvsuf a,medaomreodum& ypöa0u©PmÓPf r&Sdolum;

wppf wkH pcf ak om jyKz,G ftruI pd uö kdjyKvyk cf ge;D jzpaf e vQivf n;f truI pd uö kdjyKvyk &f mü yiyf e;frntfh a&; udk awG;awm qifjcifvsuf tdyf\/ trIudpö jyKNyD;jyefuvnf; trIudpö jyKchJpOfu yifyef;rIudk taMumif; jyvsu f tyd jfye\f / c&;DomG ;cge;D jzpaf evQivf n;f c&;DomG ;qcJ Pü yiyf e;f&rntfh a&;u kd arQmaf w;Gvsuf tyd \f ? c&;DomG ;Ny;Djyeuf vn;f c&;DomG ;cpJh Ouf yiyf e;fruI kd taMumi;fjyvsu f tyd jfye\f / qrG ;frrQwvQif vnf; qGrf;cHchJpOfu yifyef;rI qGrf;rrQwí tm;r&SdrIudk qifajcay;vsuf tdyf\? abmZeoyÜg, rQw jyeyf guvn;f 00pm;Ny;Dí cEm¨ u,kd f av;vrH uI kd taMumi;fjyKvsu f tyd jfye\f / ten;fi, f ruse;frrmp jzpfvQifvnf; tdyfrSawmfrnf[k qifjcifvsuf tdyfjyef\? usef;rmNyD;p jzpfvQifvnf; tm;r&Sdao;rIudk taMumi;fjyvsu ftyd jfye\f / þovYkd Qi fþ (8)yg;on fa,mead omreoud m& ypaö 0uP© mÓP fa&U oS mG ;r&Sdol ysif;aMumxlaeoltzdkY ysif;&djcif;\ taMumif;0w¬Krsm;vnf; jzpf&jyefayonf/

þ0&D ,d onvf n;f taumi;ftq;kd EpS bf u&f apwoud yf iwf n;f/ avmb a'goarm[ £óm

rpä&d, 'd|d rme 'kpö&dw oHudavo ponhf w&m;qdk;wdkY jzpfatmifvnf; BudK;pm;\/ 'ge oDv orx 0dyóem bm0emqdkif&m ukodkvfw&m;wdkY jzpfxGef;ay:aygufvmatmifç bm0emÓPf jynhfpkHonhfwdkif atmif wdk;yGm;atmifvnf; BudK;pm;\/ rdpäm0g,mr or®m0g,mr[k ESpfrsKd;yif &Sdayonf/ rdpäm0g,mrudk a&Smifí or®m0g,mrudk jzpfatmif BudK;pm;zdkY vdk\/ BudK;pm;u bk&m;jzpfEdkif\/

0D&d,0awm ud H emr urH® e odZÑwd/

= 0D&d,&Sdoltm; tb,frnfaom trIonf rNyD;pD;bJ &SdEdkif&mtHhenf;? NyD;pD;&rnfomwnf;/

0g,arax0 yk&daom? e edAÁdaE´,s y@dawm/ (Zm-|-1-476/) a,mufsm;[lu BudK;pm;&rnfomwnf;? ynm&SdrSefu ysif;&drI r&Sdav&m/ ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;rSefu ---

1/ rjzpfay:ao;aom tukodkvfw&m;rsm;udk rjzpfatmifç

2/ jzpfay:NyD;aom tukodkvfw&m;rsm;udk y,fEdkifatmifç

3/ rjzpfay:ao;aom ukodkvfw&m;rsm;udk jzpfay:vmatmifç

4/ jzpfay:NyD;aom ukodkvfw&m;rsm;udk wdk;yGm;atmif

BudK;yrf;&rnfom jzpf\/ vlom;wdkif;wGif pGrf;tifowådrsm; &SdMu\/ ,if; pGrf;tifowådrsm;udk aumif;rGefrSefuefpGm toHk;cswwfygu ,if; pGrf;tifrsm;u bk&m;tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sdonfwdkifatmifyif yaYkd qmiíf ay;Eikd rf n f jzpaf yon/f tjcm;tjcm;aom t&mXmersK;dwoYkd Ykda&mu&f EdS ikd af &;um; ajymqzkd ,G f &myif rvdkawmhacs/ Ak'¨bk&m;&Sif\ yg&rD (10)yg;wdkYwGif 0D&d,yg&rDonfvnf; wpfyg; tygt0ifyif jzpfayonf/ þtcsufudk edAÁmefudk tvdk&Sdaom olawmfaumif;wdkif;onf rarhoifhay/

## 5/ yDwd

yPD ,wwD dyDwd? om ---

1/ orÜd,m,evu©Pm?

2/ um,pdwåyDPe&om? z&P&om 0g?

3/ Mo'\*sypöKy|mem?

4/ tm&r®Py'|mem/ (tbd-|-1-158/ 0dok'¨d-1-139/) udk,fpdwfwdkYudk ESpfoufjynhfNzdK; yGm;wdk;apwwfaom oabmw&m;onf yDwd rnf\/

1/ tm½kHudk ESpfoufjcif; (cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;) oabm vu©P?

2/ (u)udk,fpdwfESpfyg;udk ESpfouf jynhfNzdK; yGm;wdk;apjcif; (udpö) &o?

( c ) wpfenf; --- rGefjrwfaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkYjzifh wpfudk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHUapjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ udk,fpdwfwdkYudk &Tifvef; wuf<uapwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ tm½kH (wpfenf; --- 0w¬Kç tm½kHç zó) y'|mef/ xdkyDwdonf (5)rsKd; &Sd\/ ---

1/ ck'´dumyDwd --- cE¨mudk,fü MuufoD;arG;nif; xjcif;rQudkomvQif jyKvkyfjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaom yDwd?

2/ cPdumyDwd --- vQyfppf jyufonfESifh wlaom cPcP jzpfí cPcP ysufaom yDwd?

3/ MouEú uÅd mywD d --- vIdif;wHydk;onf ork'´&murf;odkY oufa&mufí oufa&mufí ysufouJhodkY wpfudk,fvkH;odkY vTrf;rdk;ouJhodkY oufa&mufí oufa&mufí ysufaomyDwd?

4/ OaAÁ\*gyDwd --- þywD ud m; oerf m tm;&\dS ? xykd wD d ued ;f0y&f m cEm¨ u,kd uf kdtxuof YkdyswH uof nf udk jyKí aumif;uifü avcwfaom \*Grf;yHkuJhodkY ckefvTm;ysHwufapjcif; twdkif;t&SnfodkY a&mufap aom yDwd?

5/ z&PmywD d--- OaAÁ\*gyDwdxuf Mum&SnfpGm wpfudk,fvkH;ü rGefjrwfaom yPDw pdwåZ½kyfwdkYudk ysHUESHU pdrhf0ifapaom yDwd?

þovYkd Qi f ywD d (5)rsK;d&adS yon/f xwkd iG f OaA\*Á gywD \d prG ;ftiuf kd t|uxmwiG f atmuyf gtwikd ;f wifjyxm;\/

## OaAÁ\*gyDwd

þ OaAÁ\*gyDwdonf oefrmtm;&Sd&um; xdkyDwd udef;0yf&m cE¨mudk,fudk txufodkY ysHwufonfudk

jyKí aumif;uifü avcwfaom \*Grf;ykHuJhodkY ckefvTm; ysHwufapEdkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sd\/ ykPÖ0v’dut&yfü aeavh&Sdaom r[mwdórax&fjrwfBuD;onf vjynhfaeYü ncsrf;tcg0,f ykPÖ0v’duausmif;wdkuf twiG ;fü wn&f adS om apw&D ijfyiof YkdomG ;í va&miuf kdMunífh r[mapwoD Ykda&;S½SLonjfzpíf þtcsed f tcgü &[ef;a,mufsm;y&dowfç &[ef;rdef;ry&dowfç Oygoumy&dowfç Oygodumry&dowf[laom y&dowf (4)rsKd;wdkYonf r[mapwDawmfjrwfBuD;udk &Sdcdk;aeMuava,mifwum;? a&S;,ciftcgwkef;u yiuf ,kd yf uwtd m;jzi hfjritf yNfy;Daom tm½\Hk tprG ;fjzi hfb&k m;vQi ftm½&Hk adS om OaA\*Á gywD ud kdjzpaf píç t\*aF wtjyiüf ayguvf ukd af omuwyåD gabmv;Hkon f ajrurmojzi hftxuof Ykdajrmuwf uvf mouohJ Ykd aumif;uifü ysHwufí r[mapwDawmfjrwfBuD;\ &ifjyifawmfüomvQif &yfwnfchJzl;avNyD/

(tbd-|-1-159/) wpfzef \*d&du@uausmif;wdkufBuD;\ trSDjyK&m qGrf;cH&Gmjzpfaom 0wå\*gvu&Gmü wpfOD;aom

trsKd;orD;onfvnf; tvGeftm;aumif;aom tvGeftm;&Sdaom bk&m;vQif tm½kH&Sdaom OaAÁ\*gyDwd\ pGrf;tm;aMumifh aumif;uifü ysHwufchJzl;avNyD/ tus,frSm þodkYjzpf\ --xtkd rsK;dor;D\ rbd EpS yf g;woYkd n f ncsr;ftcgü w&m;awmuf kd em,&l etf viYkd mS \*&d ud @uawmif ay:ü wnf&Sdaom \*d&du@uausmif;wdkufodkY oGm;cgeD; jzpfukefvwfaomf --- ]]cspforD; ...oifonf av;vHaom udk,f0ef&Sd\? tcgrJh ntcgü vSnfhvnfjcif;iSmpGrf;Edkifrnfum; r[kwf? igwdkYonf oifhtwGuf ukodkvftzdkYtpkudk jyKí w&m;awmfudk em,lchJMuygukeftHh}} --- [k ajymqdkí xGufcGmoGm;Mu\/ xdktrsKd;orD;onf vdkufvdkygaomfvnf; xdkrdbwdkY\ pum;udk y,fjrpfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifonf jzpfí

tdrfü usef&pfchJ&\? tdrfwHcg;ü &yfwnfí va&mifjzifh \*d&du@u awmifay:ausmif;wdkuftwGif; awmixf yd üf wn&f adS om apwaD wmtf m; qrD ;Djzi hf yal Zmaf eonuf kd vrS ;fjri&f \? y&od w f (4)yg;woYkd nf vn;f ye;feoHY m tp&adS om yal Zmzf ,G 0f wK¬wjYkdzi hfapwaD wmuf kdyal Zmrf uI kdjyKMuí vu,f m&p f vnS vhf nf aeonwf uYkd kdawUGjriaf e\? &[e;f oCH mawmtf aygi;f\ w&m;awmuf kdpak ygi;f &wG zf w f yal Zmaf eaom toHawmfudkvnf; Mum;ae&\/

xtkd cgü xtkd rsK;dor;D\ oEmÅ e0f , fþo YkdtMujHzp\f --- ]]tMuiof wl oYkd n fausmi;fwukd of oYkd mG ;í þooYkd abm&adS om apw&D ijfyiaf wmüf vnS vhf n f z;lajrmcf iG ufh vkd n;faumi;fç þooYkd abm&adS om csKNdred f aumif;jrwfaom t&omESifh wlaom w&m;pum;awmfudk emMum;cGifhudkvnf;aumif; &&SdMuukef\? þ uohJ aYkd om reG jfrwaf om tciG xhf ;lBu;Du kd &&MdSuuek af om þvol m;woYkd n f bek ;fu&H MdSuygayuek pf }G} þoYkd aom pdwftMuHonf jzpfay:vm\/

xtkd cg yvk tJ ptk yBkHu;DEiS hf wal om apwaD wmjfrwBfu;Du kd vrS ;fí z;lajrmpf Orf mS yivf Qi f txuof Ykd yswH uEf ikd af om prG ;f[ek &f adS om OaA\*Á gywD od n f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y:caJh vNy/D xtkd rsK;dor;Don f aumi;fuiüf ysHwufí rdbwdkY\ a&S;OD;pGmyifvQif aumif;uifc&D;rS apwD&ifjyifawmfü oufqif;í apwDawmfudk &Sdcdk;í w&m;awmfudk emMum;vsuf &yfwnfaeav\/ (rdbwdkYu awmifay:ausmif;odkY wufae&aom aMumifh aemufusae\/)

trsKd;orD;i,f awmifay:odkY a&muf&SdNyD;aemuf rdbwdkY awmifay:odkY qdkufa&mufvmaomtcg

xdktrsKd;orD;udk rdbwdkYu vmar;Mu\ -- ]]cspforD; ...oifonf tb,fvrf;jzifh vmoenf;?}} -- [k ar;Mu\/

]]aumif;uifc&D;jzifh vmchJyg\? oGm;½dk;ajrvrf;jzifh vmchJonf r[kwfyg}}[k tajzay;vdkuf\/

]]cspforD; ...aumif;uifc&D;jzifh oGm;vmjcif;rnfonfudk &[EÅmyk\*d¾KvfwdkYom vSnfhvnfawmf rMluuek \f ? oiof n f b,yf bkH ,yf e;f b,ef n;fvr;ftm;jzi hfa&mu&f vdS mygoen;f}} --- [ k ar;jre;fMu\/

]]uRefawmfr\ (uRefawmfronf) va&mifatmufwGif wifhw,fprÜm,fpGm wnfaeawmfrlaom apwDawmfudk zl;ajrmfvsuf &yfwnfaevwfaomf bk&m;\*kPfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom tvGeftm;aumif;aom tvGef tiftm;jynhf0pHknDvsuf &Sdaom yDwdonf wzGm;zGm; jzpfay:vm\? xdktcgü uRefawmfronf rrd \d rwrf w&f yvf su f&ywf naf ereS ;fuykd i frovd ukd yf g? xikd af ereS ;fuykd i frovd ukd yf g? pipf prf mS r l,xl m; tyfNyD;aom bk&m;\*kPfawmf tm½kHjzifhomvQif aumif;uifodkY ysHwufí apwDawmfjrwf\ &ifjyifawmf ay:ü &yfwnfvmyg\}}[k ajymjy\/ þodkYvQif OaAÁ\*gyDwdonf aumif;uifü ysHwufapjcif;wnf;[laom twdkif;t&Snf yrmP &Sday

onf/ (tbd-|-1-159-160/) z&PmyDwd --- z&PmyDwdum; OaAÁ\*gyDwdxuf Mum&SnfpGm wpfudk,fvkH;ü rGefjrwfaom yPDw

pwd Zå ½yk wf uYkd kdysUHEUHSprd 0hf iaf paom ywD djzp\f ? þz&PmywD od n fjzpaf y:vmvwaf om f,i;fywD dued ;f0yf &m cEm¨ u,kd f wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkon f avjzirhf wI íf jynafh ptyaf om pnaf ygi;fuohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç Bu;DpmG aom awmiuf sacsmi;fa&tvsOof n f ajy;0i f p;D0itf yaf om awmi0f rS ;fuohJ vYkd n;faumi;f tpOrf jyw f xu-f 0ef;usifrS awGUESHUtyf\ = xdkyDwdESifh,SOfaom pdwfaMumifh jzpfaom yPDw pdwåZ½kyfwdkYonf wpfudk,f vkH;ü tpOfrjywf xuf0ef;usif tESHUtjym; awGUxdae\/ (tbd-|-1-160/) ck'´dumyDwdum; vsifvsifjrefjref MuufoD;arG;nif;xjcif;udk jyKí ysufchJaomf wpfzef jyefray:-

vmawmhay/ wpfBudrfwpfcgavmufom jzpfwwfaom yDwdwnf;/ cPdumyDwdum; tBudrfrsm;pGm jzpwf w\f / OaA\*Á gywD xd u fz&PmywD od n fyíkd Nird of u&f um; wek vf yI rf Ir&adS omaMumivhf n;faumi;fç MumjrifhpGmwnfjcif;oabm &SdaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; omí rGefjrwf\ = yPDw w& jzpf\/ xdk (5)rsKd;aom yDwdonf udk,f0efudk ,lvwfaomf = udk,f0ef wnfvwfaomf &ifhusufjcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf um,yó'¨d = apwodufwdkY\ Nidrf;at;jcif;ç pdwåyó'¨d = pdwf\ Nidrf;at;jcif; [l aom ESpfrsKd;aom yó'¨dudk jynhfpkHap\? (yDwdonf &ifhusufvmvQif um,yó'¨d pdwåyó'¨d jzpfaom aMumifh xdkyó'¨d jzpfzdkY&ef &ifhusufaeonfudkyif yDwdu yó'¨d[laom om;udk arG;zGm;&ef udk,f0efudk ,ol n[f kqokd n/f ) yó'od¨ n fu,kd 0f euf kd,vl waf om f&iuhf sujfci;fo Ykda&muvf waf om fum,ud ock apwoud ock [ kEpS rf sK;djym;aom csr;fomock u kdjynpfh aHk p\/ ock on fu,kd 0f euf kd,vl waf om f&iuhf su-f jci;fo Ykd a&muvf waf om f cPud orm" d Oypm&orm" d tyeÜ morm"[d k (3)rsK;djym;aom orm"ud kd jynpfh Hk apwwf\/ (0dok'¨d-1-139-140/ tbd-|-1-159-160/)

## yDwdESifhokc

yDPe&omwd y&djAL[e&om/ z&P&omwd yPDw½lay[d um,ó Asmye&om/

(r[m#D-1-168/) yDwdonf udk,fpdwfESpfyg;udk ESpfoufjynhfNzdK; yGm;wdk;apjcif;udpö = rGefjrwfaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkYjzifh wpfudk,fvkH;udk ysHUESHUapjcif;udpö &Sd&um; yDwd jzpfonhftcg yGifhvef;aom y'kr®mMumyef;uJhodkY pdwf"mwf onfvnf; yGifhvef; wdk;yGm;vm\? yDwdESifh,SOfaom &Tifvef;aom pdwf"mwfaMumihf pdwåZ½kyfrsm;onf wpfudk,fvkH; tESHUtjym; jzpfay:vsuf&Sd\? rGefjrwfaom yPDw pdwåZ½kyfrsm;wnf;/ ,if; yPDw pdwåZ ½kyfwdkY\ wpfudk,fvkH;ü tESHUtjym; jzpfaerIudkyif --- tusKd; pdwåZ½kyfwdkY\ ysHUESHUrIudk taMumif; yDwd tay:ü (ywD Ed iS ,hf OS af om pwd tf ay:ü) wipf m;í zvyl pm&tm;jzi hf ywD od n f wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü ysUHEUHSonf pdhrf0ifonf[k qdkonf/ ,if;odkY yDwdonf wpfudk,fvkH;odkY ysHUESHU pdrhf0ifaeojzifh cE¨mudk,f wpfudk,fvkH; onf rGefjrwfaom yPDw pdwåZ½kyfwdkYjzifh pnfyif wdk;yGm;í aeavonf[k qdk&ayonf/ (yDwdum;

[',0w¬K½kyfudkom rSDí jzpfEdkifaom w&m;jzpfonfudk owdjyKyg/) apwoduokc trnf&aom okca0'emum; --- rdrdudef;&m owå0gESifh orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk

tm½uHk kd om,mapwwaf om oabmvuP© m &ídS --- or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kd w;kdymG ;apjci;fupd çö or,Ü wk f w&m;wdkYudk csD;ajr§mufjcif; ypöKy|mef &Sdayonf/ xdkyDwdESifh okcwdkY\ tcsKdUaompdwfü rauGruGm,SOfjcif; &Sdygaomfvnf; £|m½kHudk &&Sdjcif;aMumifh ESpfoufjcif; oabmw&m;um; yDwdwnf;/ &tyfNyD;aom xdk£|m½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabmum; ock wn;f/ tMuipf wd üf ywD d&\dS ? xpkd wd üf ock vn;f &\dS ? tMuipf wd üf ock &\dS ? xpkd wd üf jraJ omtm;jzihf yDwdonf r&Sdwwfay/ yDwdudk ocFg&u©E¨mjzifh odrf;,l a&wGuftyf\/ okcudk a0'emu©E¨mjzifh odrf;,l a&wGuftyf\/ uEÅm&c&D;cJü yifyef; EGrf;e,faeol\ awmtkyfBuD;ESifh a&&Sd&m Zmwó&tdkifBuD; taMumif;udk Mum;&jcif; jrif&jcif;wdkYü ESpfoufauseyfrI &&Sdjcif;um; yDwdwnf;/ awm&dyfodkY 0if&jcif; a&u kdo;kHaqmi&f jci;fwüYkd EpS of uaf useyrf I&&jdSci;fum; ywD wd n;f/ awm&yd of Ykd0i&f jci;f a&u kdo;kHaqmif

&jcif;wdkYü &&Sdaom csrf;omrIum; okcwnf;/ (tbd-|-1-160/) ypöKy|mef --- vu©P &owdkYum; xif&Sm;odomNyD/ orx 0dyóem bm0emvkyfief;&yfwdkYudk BuKd;pm;tm;xwk &f mü r&z;lao;aom orm"rd sm;u kd&&vdS maomtcgç r&z;lao;aom 0yd óemÓPrf sm; u kd&&vdS maomtcg rozd ;lao;aom w&m;rsm;uk do&d cdS iG hf&vmaomtcg EpS of u&f iT rf QKUd ywD qd aYkd eww\f / rsu&f nrf sm; usvmww\f ? 0r;fomaomrsu&f n fMunEf ;laomrsu&f n fEpS of uaf omrsu&f nrf sm;wn;f/ udk,fjyHK;pdwfjyHK; þESpfjyHK;jzifh wjyHK;jyHK; w&Tif&Tif jzpfum bm0emvkyfief;&yfü udk,fa&mpdwfyg tvGef wufwuf<u<u jzpfaewwf\? ,if;odkYjzpfrIrSm yDwdaMumihf jzpfay:vm&ojzifh þtcgrsKd;wGif yDwd\ Mo'\*sypKöy|me f= u,kd pf wd wf uYkd kd&iT vf e;fwu<fuapwwaf om oabmw&m;rsm;on fa,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f

ÓPfwGif tvGef ay:vGifxif&Sm;vsuf &Sdayonf/ y'|mef --- y'|mefudk t|uxmrsm;ü oD;oefY azmfjyxm;rI r&Sday/ odkYtwGuf tm&r®P y'|meH[k tm½kHudkyif y'|meftjzpf xnhfoGif; azmfjyxm;ygonf/ wpfenf;qdk&aomf --- (1) 0w¬Kç (2) tm½kHç

(3) zó OD;aqmifonhf orÜ,kwfw&m;rsm;onfyif y'|mef jzpfonf/

usef;rma&; ynma&; pD;yGm;a&;rsm;ü jzpfap? 'ge oDvorx 0dyóembm0ema&;rsm;ü jzpfap 0&D ,d oeof ejfzi hfreS rf eS Bfu;D BuKd;pm;owl oYkd n fwpaf eaY eüY rrd &d n&f ,G of avmu fayguaf &mu fatmijfrif aom tusKd;w&m;udk &&SdoGm;Mu\? xdktcg rdrd\ aqmif&GufchJaom vkyfief;&yfrsm;udk Munhfí yDwd jzpfaewwfavonf/

bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfjrwfonfyif r[maAm"dyv’ifawmfrS xawmfrlNyD;aemuf udavomtm;vkH;udk owfjzwfí bk&m;jzpfawmfrl&m r[maAm"dr@dKift&yfudk auseyfaom vu©Pm vGefpGm ESpfoufaom yDwdjzifh (7)&ufywfvkH; rrSdwfaom rsufvkH;awmfjzifh Munhf½IawmfrlcJhzl;avonf/ w&m;bm0emu kdavvh mvukd pf m;o la,m\*oD al wmpf iwf oYkd nvf n;f w&m;u kdoabmusí atmif jrirf uI kd&&vdS maomtcg xikd &f mr Srxcsiaf tmi fywD ud qaGJ qmixf m;wwaf von/f þovYkd Qi f0&D ,d &iS f wdkYü jrifhjrwfaom yDwdrsm;onfvnf; rsm;pGm jzpfxGef; ay:aygufívmwwfayonf/ tz;kdweaf om yDw d wprf sK;d --- oal wmaf umi;fwpOf ;Don f b0wpaf vQmuwf iG f rrd d jyKpyk sK;daxmirf d chJaom 'ge oDv orx 0dyóem bm0emukodkvfwdkYwGif wpfckckaom ukodkvfudk aocgeD; r&PmoEé tcg0, f jyevf níf qijfciEf ikd \f trwS &f Eikd \f atmuaf rEh ikd \f tm½,Hk El ikd \f / xokd Ykd tm½,Hk El ikd of jzihf atmifatmifjrifjrif jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom rdrd\ aumif;rIukodkvfudk tm½kHjyKí ESpfouf 0rf;ajrmufrI ywD yd e;frsm; yiG vhf e;fa0qmvsu fb0u kdtq;HkowEf ikd cf vJh Qiuf m; ooH &mc&;Du kdtq;HkrowEf ikd af o;onfh olawmfaumif;rsm;tzdkY xdkyDwdrSm wefzdk;rjzwfEdkifaom w&m;yif jzpfonf/ þomoemawmwf iG f (5)EpS of m;t&,G üf &[EmÅ tjzpof Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;awmrf al om yÍoö vD orm'ged,rax&ftavmif; olawmfaumif;onf vGefchJaom wpfoacFsESifh urÇmwpfodef;xufu yGifhxGef; ay:aygufawmfrlcJhaom taemr'óDbk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfjrwftwGif;ü tESpfwpfodef;wdkY umv ywvf ;Hk ig;yg;ovD u kdrusK;draygu frajymurf usm;atmi fxed ;ford ;f apmiahf &mS ucf \Jh / aocge;Dumv0,f tEpS wf pof ed ;fw Ykdumvywvf ;Hk xed ;ford ;fapmiahf &mS ucf aJh om rrd \d ovD u kdjyevf n fqijfcivf ukd af omtcg wpfBudrfwpfcgrQaomfvnf; xdkoDv\ usKd;rI aygufrI ajymufrI usm;rIudk rawGU&Sd&ojzifh tvGef tm;& &Tifvef;onhf yDwdyef;rsm;onf yGifhvef;vsuf vm&Sday\/ yDwd jy"mef;onhf oDvudk tm½kHjyKaeonhf ukodkvfaZmrsm;u r&PmoEéaZm\ ae&mudk t&,loGm;EdkifchJ\/ ewf&Gmok\*wdodkY a&muf&SdoGm;\/ xdk oDvukodkvfaMumihf wpfoacFsESifh urÇmwpfodef;wdkY umvywfvkH; tyg,fav;bkHodkY wpfBudrfwpfcgrQ aomfvnf; rvm;ra&muf&bJ vljhynf ewfjynfwdkYüom pkefqef usifvnfchJ&\/ oHo&mwpfavQmufü b0wikd ;f b0wikd ;f0, f½yk tf qi;f vyS wiwhf ,of çl pn;fprd Of pmö <u,0f csr;fomoçl ynmÓPBfu;Drm;ool m jzpcf &Jh \/ vol m;wikd ;f ow0å gwikd ;f vvkd m;awmiwhf aom t&mrsm;yi f jzpMfu\/ ooH &mc&;Dü usivf nf ae&aom toiof al wmaf umi;fonvf n;f þuohJ Ykd reG jfrwaf om tusK;dx;lrsm;u kd ay;Eikd of n fh prG ;ftif tjyntfh 0 &adS om þuohJ aYkd om ovD u kdtb,af Mumi hfrusK;draygu f rajymurf usm;atmi f rxed ;ford ;f rapmifha&SmufbJ aexdkufygtHhenf;/ (ty'gef-1-84/)

## 6/ qE´

qaE´mwd uwåKumrwma,wH t"d0peH? wo®m aom ---

1/ uwKåumrwmvua© Pm qaE´m? (uwåKurswmvu©aPm qaE´m/) 2/ tm&r®Py&da,oe&aom?

3/ tm&r®aPe tw¬duwmypöKy|maem?

4/ wa'0ó y'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-176-177/ 0dok'¨d-2-96/) þ qE´[lonf tm½kHudk jyKjcif;iSm = jyKvkyfjcif;iSm tvdk&Sdol\ tjzpf\ trnfwnf;/ tm½kH

wpfckckudk jyKvdkjcif; &,lvdkjcif; oabmonf qE´wnf;/

1/ tm½kHudk jyKvkyfjcif;iSm tvdk&Sdol\ tjzpf[laom oabm

= tm½kHudk jyKvkyfvdkjcif; oabm (vdkvm;awmifhwjcif; oabm) vu©P? 2/ tm½kHudk &SmrSD;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ tm½kHudk tvdk&Sdaom oabmw&m; = tm½kHudk vdkvm;awmifhwrI oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ xdk tvdk&Sdtyfaom tm½kH y'|mef/ vuP© --- qE´eH qaE´m? tm&r®aPe tw¬duwm/ (r[m#D-2-146/)

qaEm´ umarm --- (tb-d 2-266/) paom ygVad wmwf üYkd wPmS u kdqE[´ kb&k m;&iS of n fa[mMum; xm;awmfrl\/ /qE´H Zaewd 0g,rwd --- (tbd-2-255/) paom ygVdawmfwdkYü 0D&d,udkvnf; qE´[k bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ xdkwPSmESifh 0D&d,udk epfapvdkí --- uwåKumrwm a,wH t"d0peH = tm½kHudk jyKvkyfvdkrI oabm tm½kHudk vdkvm;awmifhwrI oabmonf qE´ rnfayonf[k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ uwKåumrwm --- [lonf tm½kHudk jyKjcif;iSm tvdk &SdrI oabm = u&Pdpämudk qdkvdk\/ xdk u&Pdpämudkvnf; r[m#Dumq&mawmfu atmufygtwdkif; qufvufí &Sif;jyxm;awmfrl\/ apwoud ó p "ró® om&rP® wmå u&Ppd mä emr tmvreÁ ó tmvrwÁd uk mrwm rak cae0a[mwDwd tm&r®Pu&Pdpäm vu©aPm qaE´m uwåKumrwmvu©aPm 0kawåm/ (r[m#D-2-146??) rmwdumygVdawmf0,f bk&m;&Sifonf y&rw¬"mwfom;wdkYudk om&r®Pm"r®m tem&r®Pm"r®m[k EpS pf ck íJG a[mMum;awmrf cl \hJ / pwd af pwoud wf &m;pwk uYkd m; tm½uHk kd,wl wof n fhom&rP® w&m;pwk iG f yg0iMfu\/ qEa´ pwoud of nvf n;f tm½uHk kd,wl wof n fhom&rP® w&m;pwk iG f yg0iaf om apwoud f wpfckyif jzpf\/ ,if; qE´apwodufonf tm½kHudk ,lwwfonhf om&r®P"r® jzpfjcif;aMumifh tm½kHudk jyKvkyfvdkjcif; jyKvdkjcif; u&Pdpäm rnfonf tm½kHudk qGJudkifjcif; tm½kHjyKjcif;iSm tvdk&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk a&U oS mG ;jyKojziohf mvQi f jzpaf om oabmw&m;wn;f/ xakd Mumi hf tm½jHkyKvjkdci;f vuP© m&adS om qEu´ kd uwåKumrwm vu©P = tm½kHudk jyKvkyfvdkjcif; vu©Pm&Sd\[k qdkayonf/ uwKåumrwm --- 0,f uwåKü u&-"mwfonf tvkH;pHkaom "mwfü ESHU&um; ---

1/ ½lyg½kHudk jrifrIudk jyKvdkjcif; = jrifvdkjcif;

2/ o'´g½kHudk Mum;rIudk jyKvdkjcif; = Mum;vdkjcif;

3/ \*E¨m½kHudk erf;½SLrIudk jyKvdkjcif; = erf;½SLvkdjcif;

4/ &om½kHudk t&omcHpm;rIudk jyKvdkjcif; = t&omcHvdkjcif; = pm;vdk cJvdk aomufvdk vsufvdkjcif;

5/ azm|AÁm½kHudk awGUxdrIudk jyKvdkjcif; = awGUxdvdkjcif;

6/ "r®m½kHudk odrIudk jyKvdkjcif; = odvdkjcif; þo Ykdtm½ Hk(6)yg;v;Hku kdjyKvyk vf jkdci;f tm½jHkyKvjkdci;fon f qE\´ oabmvuP© mwn;f/ oaYkd omf qE\´ tm½uHk kdjyKvyk vf jkdci;f tm½jHkyKvjkdci;f oabmon f avmb\ tm½uHk kdvckd siyf ukH ohJ Ykdom,mNiud yf wyfrufjcif; oabmrsKd; r[kwfay/ avmbESifh qE´wdkYonf oabmw&m;csif; uGm[aomfvnf; twl

,SOfwJGí pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;ü jzpfEdkifMuonfom jzpf\/ avmbjzpfavmufonhf avmbae,s tm½kH umr\*kPfudk tvdk&Sd&müum; avmbu jy"mef;í

avmboabmo YkdqEu´ vukd af vsm&ayon/f avmbu tm½uHk kdom,mNiud y fwyrf urf oI abmjzpíf qE´u ,if;tm½kHudk tvdk&SdrIoabm = om,m Niduyf wyfrufvdkrIoabmwnf;/ tvm;wlyif a'go ponfESifh ,SOfwJG&müvnf; qE´onf a'go ponhf oabmodkY vdkufavsm& ayonf/ a'gou pdwfcufxef Murf;wrf;rIoabmç qE´u pdwfcufxef Murf;wrf;vdkrIoabmwnf;/ þoabmw&m;rsm;udkyif em;vnfvG,fatmif atmufygtwdkif; rSwfyg/ avmbESifh ,SOfwJGjzpfaom qE´udk avmb jzpfvdkrIoabm? 'd|dESifh ,SOfwJGjzpfaom qE´udk (avmb) 'd|d jzpfvdkrIoabm? rmeESifh ,SOfwJGjzpfaom qE´udk (avmb) rme jzpfvdkrIoabm?

a'goESifh ,SOfwJGjzpfaom qE´udk a'go jzpfvdkrIoabm? £ómESifh ,SOfwJGjzpfaom qE´udk (a'go) £óm jzpfvdkrIoabm? rpä&d,ESifh ,SOfwJGjzpfaom qE´udk (a'go) rpä&d, jzpfvdkrIoabm? ukuúKpöESifh ,SOfwJGjzpfaom qE´udk (a'go) ukuúKpö jzpfvdkrIoabm? þodkY ponfjzifh emrfur®|mef;ydkif; ½IuGufwGif oabmaygufyg/ tvm;wyl i f taumi;ftyk pf bk uüf vn;f 'ge ovD ponwf uYkd ohJ aYkd om o'g¨jy"me;faom vyk if e;f &yfwdkYü o'¨gjy"mef;aom pdwftpOfwdkYü o'¨gESifh ,SOfwJGjzpfaom qE´udk o'¨g jzpfvdkrIoabm[kvnf; aumif;? orm"dxlaxmifonhf tydkif;0,f orm"djy"mef;aom pdwftpOfü orm"dESifh ,SOfwJGjzpfaom qE´udk orm"d jzpfvdkrIoabm[kvnf;aumif;? ynmpcef;0,f ynmjy"mef;aom pdwftpOfü ynmESifh ,SOfwJGaeaom qE´udk ynm jzpfvdkrIoabm[kvnf;aumif; (= pu©KtMunf"mwfudk xGif;azmufodvdkrI? ½kyfw&m;udk xGif;azmufodvdkrI? emrfw&m;udk xGif;azmufodvdkrI? taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk xGif;azmufodvdkrI? tedpö 'ku© tewå oabmwdkYudk xGif;azmufodvdkrI --- þodkYponhf xdk;xdk;xGif;xGif; ovd rkd Ioabmw&m;rsm;on fynmEiS hf,OS wf aGJ eaom qE\´ oabmrsm;wn;f/) 0&D ,d EiS hf,OS wf aGJ eaom qE´udk 0D&d, jzpfvdkrIoabm[kvnf;aumif; þodkYponfjzifhvnf; oabmaygufygav/ &o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mef --- qE´\ tm½kHudk jyKvkyfvdkjcif; tm½kHudk jyKvdkjcif; oabmvu©Pm

&adS omaMumiyhf ivf Qi fqEo´ n ftm½uHk kd&mS r;DSjci;f vyk if e;fupd çö tm½uHk kdvvkd m;awmiwhf r IypKöy|mevf n;f &Sd&ayonf/ tvdk&Sdtyfaom tm½kHonfyif qE´jzpfzdkY&ef teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;vnf; jzpf&ayonf/ vufvSrf;ykH --- tm&r®P\*¾[aP t,H apwaom [w¬yÜom&PH 0d, '|aAÁm/

(tbd-|-1-177/ 0dok'¨d-2-96/) þ qE´udk tm½kHudk ,ljcif;ü pdwf\ vufudk qefYwef;jcif;ESifh = vufvSrf;jcif;ESifh wl\ [lí rSwf om;yg/ qE´\ tm½kHudk vdkvm;awmifhwrIonf pdwf\ tm½kHbufodkY vufvSrf;aeyHkESifh wlvSayonf [lvdkonf/ þpum;um; qE´\ vdkvm;awmifhwykH xif&Sm;ap&ef pdwf\ vufr&Sdaomfvnf; qE´udk pdwf\ vufuJhodkY wifpm;í ajymqdkaom w'¨r®Lypmpum;wnf;/ þ qE´oabmw&m;onfvnf; owå0gwdkY\ oEÅmefü jzpfay:vmaomtcg tvGefxif&Sm;\/ uav;oli,f wpfOD;onf zcif\vufrS rdcif\vufodkY vdkufcsifí vufvSrf;\? þvdkufcsifrIonf qEw´ n;f/ [okd mG ;csirf Ionvf mcsirf Iwppf wHk paf ,muuf kdawUGcsirf Ijricf sirf IMum;csirf Iemcsirf Ier;fcsirf I pm;csifrI udkifcsifrI xdcsifrI wwfodem;vnfcsifrI tpkpkonf qE´csnf;wnf;/ oGm,H ukoavok OyÜaEém ukovpäaE´mwd 0kpöwd a,medaomreodum&ork|mewåm/

(r[m#D-2-146/)

'ge jyKvdkrI? vSLcsifrI? oDv aqmufwnfvdkrI? oDv cdkifjrJcsifrI? orm"dudk yGm;rsm;vdkrI? cdkifjrJaom orm"dudk vdkcsifrI? 0dyóemudk yGm;rsm;vdkrI? 0dyóemÓPfudk vdkcsifrI? edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKvdkrI? eAd mÁ euf kdvckd sirf ?I b&k m; jzpcf sirf ?I yapuö A'k g¨ jzpcf sirf ?I t\*o¾ m0u r[mom0u yuwod m0u jzpcf sirf ?I &Sifbk&if jzpfcsifrI? olaX; jzpfcsifrI? ewf jzpfcsifrI? jA[®m jzpfcsifrI? &aoh&[ef; jzpfcsifrI --- þodkYpaom ukodkvf&csifrI rSeforQonfvnf; ukovpäE´yifwnf;/ taMumif;rl xdkukodkvfqE´ = ukovpäE´wdkYonf a,medaomreodum&vQif taMumif;&if;&SdaomaMumihf enf;rSef vrf;rSef ESvkH;oGif;wwfaom olawmfaumif;wdkY\ oEÅmefüom jzpfEdkifaomaMumifhwnf;/ awmf½kHwef½kH vdkcsifrIü qE´um; tm;ao;\ tm;aysmh\? r&rae vdkcsifrI rjzpfrae vdkcsifrIrsm;ü qEu´ m; tm;Bu;D\? ceG tf m;Bu;Drm;\/ þqEu´ kdt&i;fcíH 0&D ,d oeof ejfzi hfyg&rjDznahf wmrf al omaMumihf aemuqf ;Hkü qEa´ wmtf wikd ;f b&k m; jzpaf wmrf &l \? yapuö A'k g¨ jzpaf wmrf &l \? t\*o¾ m0u jzpaf wmrf &l \?

r[mom0u jzpfawmfrl&\? yuwdom0u jzpfawmfrl&\/ vl jzpf&\? ewf jzpf&\? jA[®m jzpf&\/ xyd wf e;foaYkd &mu&f e ftajccqH Er´ Q r&adS o;vQi fxyd wf e;foaYkd &mu&f e fxuof eaf om vvYHk 0&D ,d ukd rnfolrQ jyKMurnfum; r[kwf/ odkYjzpfí rGefjrwfaom tusKd;aus;Zl; wpfckckudk &,lvdkaom qE´"mwf udkum; a&S;OD;pGm jzpfay:vmap&\/ þqE´rsKd;udk tmomqE´ = vdkvm;awmifhwrI[kvnf; ac:qdk\/ xdkaemuf tmomqE´ &Sd½kHrQjzifh qkawmif;yefxGmae½kHrQjzifh rdrdarQmfrSef;xm;onhf txufwef;usonhf xyd wf e;fb0o Ykdr&Eikd af o;aMumi;fu kdem;vnof abmayguvf su fpwd yf gvuyf g 0&D ,d pukd xf wk íf BuKd;yr;f &rnfom jzpf\/

or®moarÁm"dtavmif;tvsm yapöuaAm"dtavmif;tvsm t\*¾om0u r[mom0u yuwd om0u [laom om0utavmif;tvsmBuD;wdkYonfvnf; rdrdwdkYarQmfrSef;xm;onhf aAm"dÓPf toD;to;Du kd&&adS &;twuG f tvtkd momqE ´ jyi;fjypmG jzi hfyg&r D tvvD wD uYkd kdjznuhf siahf wmrf &l ½;kd "rw® mom jzpf\/ yg&rD tvDvDwdkYudk rjznfhusifhbJ aAm"dÓPf toD;toD;udk &&SdMuolwdkYum; r[kwfukef/ rdrdwdkY arQmrf eS ;fon fh txuwf e;fuson fh b0u kd yg&rwD uYkd kd t&i;fwníf t&,al wmrf El ikd of wl oYkd m jzpMfu\/

,cuk mv vUlbu f&iS bhf uüf txuwf e;fa&muaf eMuowl oYkd nvf n;f bek ;fEiS ohf rmÇ xuMfuyyf gí pdwfoGm;wdkif; udk,fygvsuf vdk&m NyD;pD;Edkifaom rdk;usa&Tudk,fawmfrsm;um; r[kwfMuacs? tmomqE´ tvdkuf 0D&d,pdkufvsuf BudK;yrf;xm;olawGom rsm;Mu\/ xdkaMumifh tvGef&cJaom vlUb0udk a&S;uH aumi;f axmurf í &MuNy;D jzpyf gvsu f w;kdwuvf akd om tmomqE ´ xyd wf e;fo Ykda&muvf akd om obm0 "rr® sm; ui;fí tzsi;ftt tysi;fteawoG m jzpaf eygvQi f tyg,af v;buHk q;DBuKdvsuof m &adS ernf jzpaf yon/f xakd Mumi hfrrd ud ,kd uf kd,cbk 0üvn;f txuwf e;fa&mu fr\*vf r;fayguaf tmi faemiof oH &m üvn;f txuwf e;fa&mu f r\*vf r;fayguaf tmi f xuof eaf om tmomqEu´ kd u,kd pf uD ,kd if jzpaf puek f

&monf/

qE´0awm ud H emr e odZÑwd = qE´&SdolrSm rNyD;pD;Edkifaom t&mr&Sd/

tmom zv0wD okcg = awmifhwrIonf BudK;pm;í tusKd;&vQif csrf;omudk jzpfapEdkif\/

xxxxxxxxx

## tukodkvfapwoduf (14) vkH; tydkif;

1/ arm[

1/ arma[m pdwåó tE¨bm0vu©aPm? tnmPvu©aPm 0g?

2/ torÜ#da0"&aom? tm&r®Pobm0päm'e&aom 0g?

3/ tor®my#dywådypöKy|maem? tE¨um&ypöKy|maem 0g?

4/ ta,medaomreodum&y'|maem/ oAÁmukovmeH rlvEdÅ '|aAÁm/

(tbd-|-1-291/ 0dok'¨d-2-98/)

1/ (u)pdwf\ y&rw¬"r® obm0rSefudk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodrjrifEdkifjcif;-

[laom ynmrsufpdumPf;onf\ tjzpf[laom oabm wpfenf; --- ynmrsufpdumPf;aompdwf jzpfaMumif; oabm vu©P?

( c ) wpfenf; --- ÓPf\ qefYusifbuf jzpfjcif; oabm

= y&rw¬"r® obm0rSefudk trSeftwdkif; xGif;azmuf rodrjrifjcif; oabm vu©P?

2/ (u)y&rw¬"r® obm0rSefudk = tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk aumif;pGm xGif;azmufí odjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifonf\ tjzpfESifh jynhfpkHjcif; (orÜwåd) &o? ( c ) y&rw¬"r® tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk zkH;vTrf;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ (u) roifhravsmf rawmfrrSefaom y#dywfusifhpOfudk jzpfapwwfaom oabmw&m; wpfenf; --- aumif;rGefrSefuefpGm rusifhjcif;wnf;[laom tusKd;udk

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| jzpfapwwfaom oabmw&m;  wpfenf; --- or®my#dywfusifhpOf\ | (zv) ypöKy|mef? |
| qefYusifbuf oabmw&m;  ( c ) wpfenf; --- ynmrsufpdumPf;atmif | (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef? |
| jyKwwfaomoabmw&m; | (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef? |

4/ ta,medaomreodum& = tm½kHudk edpö okc twå okb ponfjzifh ESvkH;oGif;rSm;rI - y'|mef/ vuP© --- "r®obm0ó ,mxm0awm t'óeH pdwåó tE¨bma0g/ (r[m#D-2-149/) y&rw¬"r®obm0udk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjcif;oabmum; ynmwnf;/ xdkynmrsufpd r&Sdaom ynmrsufpdumPf;aeaom pdwf"mwf jzpfay:vm&jcif;\ taMumif;&if;rSm arm[wnf;/ odkYtwGuf arm[onf ynmrsufpdumPf;aompdwf jzpfaMumif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdayonf/ rk,SEdÅ awe? o,H 0g rk,Swd? rk,Serwåar0 0g wEdÅ arma[m/ (tbd-|-1-291/ 0dok'¨d-2-98?)

1/ y&rw¬"r®obm0tm½kHü orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk awGa0apwwfaom orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ awGa0aMumif; jzpfaom oabmw&m;onfç

2/ wpfenf; --- y&rw¬"r®tm½kHü rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; awGa0wwfaom oabmw&m;onfç

3/ wpfenf; --- y&rw¬"r®tm½kHü awGa0jcif;rQ jzpfaom oabmw&m;onf arm[ rnf\/

þü awaG 0jci;f[ol n ftm½\Hk oabmreS uf kdrojdci;fyiwf n;f/ wpef n;f --- ÓPof n fy&rw"¬ r®

obm0reS uf kdoad omvf n;f arm[um; xtkd reS uf kdrobd J xykd &rw ¬ obm0reS rf sm;u kdajymi;fjyevf eS íf epd öock tw åobk ponjfzi hftord mS ;avon/f xakd Mumi hfÓP\f qeuYf sibf ujfzpjfci;f oabmw&m; onf arm[\ obm0vu©Pmyif jzpfonf/ þwGif ajymif;jyefvSefí odwwfyHkESifh qufpyfí eda'´o 0g&ü zGifhqdkxm;aom t|uxm #Dum tzGifhwdkYrSm þodkY jzpfMu\/ toEHÅ torÍö AkZÑwDwdyd toarÁma"m/ (tbd-|-1-296/) obm0y#dpäm'e0aoe yuwdtwåm'dtoEÅ\*[Pó tedpöm'DeH edpöm'd0dor\*[Pó p

onm'd0dy&da,oó edó,wåm ]]toEHÅ torÍö AkZÑwD}}wd 0kwåH/ (rlv#D-1-120/) obm0y#dpäm'0aoe (obm0y#dpäm'e0aoe) yuwdtwåm'dtoEÅ\*¾[Pó edó,wåm erd wd wå må toEHÅ AkZÑwd? epd mö '0d od r\*[¾ Pó onm'0d yd &ad ,oó eód,wmå torH AkZÑwDwd arma[m 0kawåm edrdwåó uwåKbma0e Oypm&dwwåm? t,Íö taw¬m 'd|do[dwarm[0aoe '|aAÁm/ {w¬ yuwDwd umydvmeH y"meH/ (tEk#D-1-127/)

## (1) toEHÅ AkZÑwd = xif&Sm;r&Sdonfudk od\/

arm[onf y&rw¬"r® tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk zkH;vTrf; umuG,fxm;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh yuwd0g' tw0å g' pon fhwu,xf i&f mS ;r&adS om 0g'rsm;u kdp,JG jlci;f\r&DS m taMumi;f&i;f jzpaf omaMumi hftoEÅH

AkZÑwd = y&rw¬tm;jzifh wu,fxif&Sm;r&Sdaom yuwd twå owå yk\*¾v ponfudkvnf; odwwf\/

## (2) torH AkZÑwd = rnDrñGwf rnDrrQ od\/

arm[onf tedpö 'ku© tewå tokbw&m; pifppf{uef rSefaom cE¨m (5)yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;udk

edpö okc twå okb[k rnDrñGwf pGJ,lwwfaom ---

1/ onm0dyv’mo = edpö okc twå okb[k trSwfrSm;jcif;ç

2/ pdwå0dyv’mo = edpö okc twå okb[k todrSm;jcif;ç

3/ 'd|d0dyv’mo = edpö okc twå okb[k t,lrSm;jcif; --þ0dyv’mow&m;pk\ rSD&m taMumif;&if; jzpfaomaMumifh torH AkZÑwd = cE¨m (5)yg; = ½kyfemrf w&m;u kdrnrD ñwG frnrD rQ owd w\f [ karm[u kdt|uxmq&mawmuf ziG qhf okd mG ;awmrf jlci;f jzp\f / trwS rf mS ;r I tord mS ;r I t,rl mS ;r I 0yd vm’ ow&m;\ taMumi;f&i;f jzprf uI ykd i f Oypm&tm;jzi hf wipf m;í uwåm;tjzpfjzifh zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (uwåKom"eum; y&rwfodkY rqdkuf? bm0om"eom y&rwfodkY qdkufonf/ xdkaMumifh y&rw¬tm;jzifh wu,fxif&Sm;r&Sdaom yuwd twå owå yk\*¾v ponuf kdojdci;foabmrQonof mvQiçf y&rwt¬ m;jzi hfwu,xf i&f mS ;&adS om cEm¨ (5)yg; = ½yk ef mrwf &m; udk edpöokc twå okb[k todrSm;jcif; oabmrQonfomvQif arm[rnf\ [lvdkonf/) þ teuf oabmw&m;udkvnf; 'd|dESifh ,SOfwJGaeaom arm[\ tpGrf;jzifhom rSwfom;yg/

þt&müvnf; yuwd[lonf umydv0g'orm;wdkY\ y"meyifwnf;/(rlv#D-1-120/ tEk#D-1-127/) arm[onf y&rw¬tm;jzifh wu,fxif&Sm;r&Sdaom yuwd twå owå yk\*¾v ponfudkvnf; od\/ rnDrQaom 0dyv’mooabmudkvnf; od\[laom þpum;udkvnf; Oypm&pum;[k rSwfyg/ arm[on f y&rw"¬ rt® m½\Hk oabmreS uf kd road tmi f z;HkvrT ;f umu,G jfci;f vyk if e;fupd uö kd jyKvyk af y; jcif;om jzpf\/ xif&Sm;r&Sdaom yuwd0g' twå0g' ponfudk pGJ,lrIç cE¨m (5)yg;wdkYudk edpö okc twå okb[k pGJ,lrIwdkYum; w&m;udk,ftm;jzifh 'd|djy"mef;aom orÜ,kwfw&m;pkwdkYom jzpfMu\/ odkYaomf ,i;for,Ü wk wf &m;pwk iG farm[vn;f yg0ivf suyf i f&\dS / ,i;farm[um; cEm¨ (5)yg;w\Ykd oabmreS uf kd y&rw"¬ r ®obm0reS uf kdroEd ikd af tmi fz;HkvrT ;f umu,G xf m;ojzi hf'|d jdy"me;faom or,Ü wk wf &m;pwk uYkd xif&Sm;r&Sdaom yuwd twå ponfudk odjcif;ç rnDñGwfaom 0dyv’mooabmudk odjcif;rsm; jzpfay: vm&ayonf/ odkYtwGuf tusKd;jzpfaom 'd|djy"mef;aom orÜ,kwfw&m;pk\ y&rw¬tm;jzifh xif&Sm; r&Sdonhf yuwd twå ponfudk odjcif; rnDrñGwf odjcif;udk taMumif;&if; arm[tay:ü wifpm;í taMumi;f&i;f arm[uykd i f xi&f mS ;r&odS nuf kdood n f rnrD ñwG f ood n[f k zvyl pm&tm;jzi hfac:a0: oHk;pGJxm;onf[k rSwfyg/ þqtkd ycf NJhy;Daom teuof abmw&m;uvkd n;f '|d Ed iS hf,OS af om arm[\ tprG ;fjziohf m rwS of m; yg/ '|d Ed iS hfr,OS af om arm[jzpyf tHk yikd ;fuukd m; emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG fa&;om; wijfyxm;caJh om oaH ,mZOf (10)yg; jzpfykHtydkif;udk enf;rSD;í od&Sdygav/ þü yuwd[lonf umydv&aoh\ y"me0g'yifwnf;/

&o --- arm[onf edpö okc twå okb[k cE¨m (5)yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkYtay:ü todrSm;rI oabmw&m; jzpfojzifh tedpö 'ku© tewå tokb oabmrSefjzpfaom cE¨m (5)yg; y&rw¬w&m;wdkYudk vn;faumi;fç ,i;fcEm¨ (5)yg;w\Ykd aMumi;f-usK;dquEf ,G rf Iy#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç taMumi;fw&m;EiS whf uaG om ,i;fcEm¨ (5)yg; = ½yk ef mrwf &m;w\Ykd tepd ö'uk ©tewvå uP© mwuYkd vkd n;f aumif;ç taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom ,if;cE¨m (5)yg; = ½kyfemrfw&m; = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ csKyfqkH;&m tocwF "mw fy&rw feAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwuf vkd n;faumi;f x;kdxiG ;fí ojdci;fimS rprG ;fEikd af y/ otYkd wuG f arm[onf y&rw¬"r® obm0rSefudk xdk;xGif;odjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifonhf \*kPfESifh jynhfpkHjcif; orÜwåd&o &Sdayonf/ wpfenf; xdky&rw¬"mwfobm0rSefudk rodrI pdwf"mwfrsm; jzpfay:vm&atmif arm[u jyKvkyfay;ojzifh arm[onf y&rw¬"r® obm0rSefudk aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í odjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifaom pdwfjzpfatmif jyKvkyfay;jcif; udpö&o &Sdayonf/ opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;odjrifaom ÓPfonf pwkopö or®m'd|dÓPf rnf\/ ,if;pwkopö or®m'd|dÓPfjzifh xGif;azmufodjriftyfaom opöm (4)yg; w&m;awmfwdkYum; y&rw¬"r®obm0tm½kH\ [wk rf eS af om oabmw&m;rsm; = oabmreS rf sm;wn;f/ uró®uwm orm® '|d d= uoH mvQi fu,kd yf ikd Of pmö

&\dS [ k x;kdxiG ;fojdriwf waf om orm® '|d Ód Pjfzi hf ojdritf yaf om uok vkd uf Htuok vkd uf EH iS hf,i;fuwH Ykd \ tusK;dw&m;[al om aMumi;f-usK;dquEf ,G rf Iy#pd oö ryk gÜ' foabmw&m;rsm;onvf n;f tm½\Hk oabm rSefrsm;yif jzpfMu\? odkYaomf ,if;oabmrSefrsm;rSm ork',opömaMumifh 'ku©opömjzpfykHudk xGif;azmuf odjrifaom pwkopöor®m'd|düyif tusKH;0ifvsuf &Sdayonf/ ork',opömaMumihf 'ku©opömjzpfykHudk od aom pwkopöor®m'd|dudkyif ur®óuwm or®m'd|dÓPf[lí ac:qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ ,if;trSefw&m; rsm;udk rodatmif umuG,f zkH;vTrf;xm;jcif;onfvnf; arm[\ vkyfief;udpöaywnf;/

ypKöy|me f--- þodkYvQif arm[u tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk rodatmif zkH;vTrf; umuG,frIaMumifh 'kp½dkuf okp½dkufwdkY\ oabmobm0rSefudk aumif;aumif;BuD; oabmayguf em;vnfvsuf &Sdaom ynm&SdBuD;rsm;aomfyif arm[0ifvmonhftcg 'kp½dkufwdkY\ tjypfudk rjrifwnfhEdkifawmhbJ 'kp½dkufwdkYudk vGefusL;rdwwfMuavonf/ odkYtwGuf arm[onf roifhavsmfaomtusihf rrSefuefaomtusihfudk a&S;½SL jzpfapwwf\[k qdkonf? zvypöKy|mefwnf;/

(u) wpfzef pwkopöor®m'd|d[laom todrSef tjrifrSef ÓPfrSef &&Sda&;twGuf usifhaom usifhpOf on form® y#yd wuf siphf Owf n;f/ arm[on form® '|d Ód P\f qeuYf sibf u fjzpof jzi hform® y#-d ywfusifhpOf\vnf; qefYusifbufyif jzpfonf/

( c ) wpzf e f orm® '|d Ód P\f qeuYf sibf ujfzpaf om arm[on f treS uf kdrobd J trmS ;uokd m ooduohJ Ykd orm® y#yd wuf siphf O\f qeuYf sibf u f arm[onvf n;f jrijhfrwrf eS uf eof n fh orm® y#yd wf usiphf Ouf kd rusiahf pb J rmS ;,iG ;fazmujfye f rreS uf eof n fh rpd mä y#yd wuf siphf Ovf r;fuokd m usiahf p wwfayonf/ xdkodkY trSm;rSm; t,Gif;,Gif;rsm;udk usifhojzifhvnf; pwkopöor®m'd|duJhodkYaom aumi;freG rf eS uf eaf om orm® '|d dtoÓd Prf sm; ay:ayguvf mEikd rf nuf m; r[wk af y/ ½yk wf &m;ukd [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG ojdci;fç emrwf &m;u kd[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG ojdci;fç taMumi;fw&m;u kd[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG ojdci;fç tusK;dw&m;u kd [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG ojdci;fç ½yk f + emr f + aMumi;f + usK;d = ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö csu f 'uk t© csu f tewtå csuwf uYkd kd tcsuyf ikd yf ikd f [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG ojdci;f[al om pw-k opoö rm® '|d Ód Pwf iG f tusK;H0iaf om orm® '|d Ód Pwf rYkd mS r\*i¾ f (8)yg; tusijfhrwwf &m;wn;f[l aom aumif;rGefrSefuefonhf or®my#dywfusifhpOfaMumihfom &&SdEdkifaom todxl; ÓPfxl;rsm; jzpMfu\/ otYkd wuG f arm[onf orm® y#yd wuf siphf Ouf kdausmay;vsu frpd mä y#yd wuf siphf Ouf okd m usiahf pwwaf om oabm&&dS um; reS uf eaf om orm® '|d td oÓd P[f al om ynmrsupf ud kdumP;f atmi f jyKwwaf om oabmw&m;[vk n;f a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvwf \Ykd ÓPwf iG f a&;S½SL xivf may onf/ Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefwnf;/ (r[m#D-2-149-Munhf/)

y'|mef --- ta,medaom bdu©a0 reodua&mawm tEkyÜEém ap0 tmo0g OyÜZÆEdÅ? OyÜEém p

tmo0g y0 ×EdÅ/ (r-1-9/)

&[ef;wdkY ...ta,medaomreodum& &Sdol\ oEÅmefü rjzpfay:ao;aom tmoa0gw&m;wdkY onfvnf; = (tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonfvnf;) jzpfay:vmMuukef\? jzpfay:NyD;aom tmoa0gw&m;wdkY onfvnf; = (tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonfvnf;) wdk;yGm;vmukef\/ (r-1-9/) þodkYpaom a'oemawmfrsm;ESifh tnD ESvkH;oGif; rSm;aeonhf ta,medaomreodum& &Sdol\

oEmÅ eüf tuok vkd wf &m;woYkd n fw;kdymG ;jr J"rw® m jzp&f um; ta,mead omreoud m&on farm[jzpzf &Ykd ef teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;w&m; jzpf&ayonf/ t0dZÆm --- þarm[udkyif tcdsKUt&mü t0dZÆm[k trnfwpfrsKd;jzifh a[mawmfrlonf/ þarm[

t0Zd mÆ on f oal wmaf umi;fw Ykdood iohf xd ukd af om opmö (4)yg; pon fht&mXmeu kdrrd d t0Zd mÆ u,kd wf ikd f uvnf; rodwwf? rdrdESifh ,SOfzuf pdwfapwodufrsm;udkvnf;aumif;ç rdrdt0dZÆm udef;0yf&m owå0gudk vnf;aumif; rodapwwfay/ rsufpdü wdrfovm zkH;vTrf;aeolonf wdrfovmtwGufaMumifh jrifoifh jrifxdkufaom t&mXmeudk rjrif&ouJhodkY xdkYtwl t0dZÆm zkH;vTrf;csufaMumihf t0dZÆm tzkH;vTrf;cH&ol owå0gwdkYonf odoifh odxdkufaom opöm (4)yg; paom t&mXmeudk rodEdkifMuacs/ todrSef ÓPfrSef uif;aeolwdkYtzdkY trSm;ESifh trSefudk ra0zef rydkif;jcm;EdkifonhftwGuf 'kp½dkufwHcg;BuD;um; [if;vif; yiG vhf suyf i f &\dS / tuok vkd wf cH g;Bu;Drsm;vn;f [i;fvi;fyiG vhf suyf i f &\dS / trmS ;uvkd n;f treS xf ivf suf jyKvkyfawmhrnf jzpf\/ trSefudkvnf; trSm;xifum ausmcdkif;vsuf rsufESmvJTaeawmhrnf jzpf\/ xakd Mumi hfþarm[u kdcyof rd ;fuek af om tuok vkd wf &m;tm;v;Hkw\Ykd tajcc HtaMumi;f&i;f rvl w&m;[k qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ arm[ (3) rsKd;

xakd rm[on f tEok ,arm[ç y&,d |k mearm[ç 0wD ud rú arm[[ k o;kHrsK;d &adS yon/f uad vom

(10)yg;v;Hkü tEok ,uad vomç y&,d |k meuad vomç 0wD ud rú uad vom[ ko;kHrsK;d jym;ojzi hfuad vom

(10)yg;wdkY\ tpdwftydkif; wpfckjzpfaom arm[üvnf; oHk;rsKd;yif jym;ayonf/ tEko,[laom ygVdonf Nidrf0yfjcif; udef;atmif;aejcif;[k t"dyÜg,f&\/ y&d,k|me[laom

ygVpd um;um; x<ujci;f[ kt"yd gÜ,&f \? xakd Mumi hfow0å gw\Ykd oEmÅ ewf iG f tpOwf pukd f vukd yf gaeaom arm[onf tEko,arm[ rnf\/ wpf&Hwpfcg pdwfESifh wJGzufí jzpfay:vmaom arm[onf y&d,k|mearm[ rnf\/ 'kp½dkufwdkYudk vGefusL;aom tqifhodkYwdkifatmif a&muf&SdoGm;aom arm[onf

0Dwduúrarm[ rnf\/ tEko,arm[ --- tqdyfyifü tqdyfoD;rsm;udk oD;apEdkifaom "mwfowåd yg&SdouJhodkY xdkYtwl owå0gwdkY\ oEÅmefü odoifh odxdkufaom opöm (4)yg; w&m;rsm;udk rodatmif zkH;uG,fwwfaom "mwfowåd wpfrsKd; yg&Sdavonf/ xdk"mwfowådudk tEko,arm[[k ac:\? þtEko,arm[\ zkH; uG,fxm;rIaMumifh 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPfynmrsufpd r&Sdao;aom ykxkZefwdkYonf ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudkvnf; epfepfaemaem ESpfESpfumum rodMu? opöm (4)yg; uvkd n;f xxd rd rd d yyd &d &d d roMdu/ ocgF&w&m;w\Ykd aMumi;f-usK;dquEf ,G rf I y#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;ukd vnf; wyftyfxifxif vif;vif;BuD; rodrjrifMuacs/ þtEok ,arm["mwuf kd yxk Zk ewf Ykd ÓPjfzi hf roEd ikd /f ,cuk mv0, f 0yd óemorm® '|d Ód Puf kd r&&Sdao;aom olwdkYonf pmayusrf;\*ef oifzl;í ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tewå tjcif;t&m ponfudk odonf[k qdkaomfvnf; oifhawmf½kH ceYfrSef;Edkifaom rSef;qodonhf = tEkrme todrsKd;om jzpf\? 0dyóem or®m'd|dÓPfjzifh xdk;xGif;odouJhodkY xdk;xdk;xGif;xGif; &Sif;&Sif;vif;vif; y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif odaom todrsKd;um; r[kwfacs/ aomwmyef ou'g\*grf tem\*grf jzpfonhfwdkifatmif xdktEko,arm["mwfrSm tqifhqifh yg;vSyf½kHom &Sdao;\? ukefum; rukefao;/ &[EÅmtjzpfodkY a&mu&f ydS groS mvQi f ,i;ftEok , arm["mwof n f tuek tf pi f jywaf vawmoh n/f xakd Mumi hf&[EmÅ rjzpfao;orQ ukodkvfjyKaewkef; qJqJ cPrSmyifaomfvnf; tEko,arm["mwfrSm Nidrfouf udef;0yf tikyf"mwftaejzifh xif&Sm;&Sdaeonfom[k rSwfyg/ taMumif; nDñGwfaomtcg jzpfEdkifaom tcGifh tvrf;rsm;onf yGifhvef;vsufyif &Sdaeayonf/

y&,d |k mearm[ --- arm[w&m;on fpwd Ef iS hfwzGJ uíf x<uaomi;fuse;fvmaomtcg tuok vkd -f pdwf raumif;pdwf jzpfaeNyD[k qdk&ayonf/ þy&d,k|mearm[\ zkH;uG,frIaMumifh 'kp½dkuftukodkvf\ aemifa&;aemifwm cHpm;&rnhf raumif;usKd;udkvnf; rodMu&/ ,ck avmavmq,f ,kwfrmnpfnrf; qdk;oGrf;rI tjypfudkvnf; rodMu rodEdkif jzpfwwf\/

0Dwduúrarm[ --- ,if;y&d,k|me udavomarm[\ wGef;tm;aMumifh ,if;arm[ jzpfay:vm aomtcg yifudkrlvu ynm&SdolawmfpifBuD;wdkYyif jzpfvifhupm; tjypfudk rjrifEdkifbJ 'kp½dkuftrIudk jyKrMduavawmoh n/f þarm[on ftuok vkd pf ce;fü tveG qf ;kdorG ;f rudk rf aJ om w&m;wprf sK;dyiwf n;f/ þavmuü rkdufrJrI[lorQonf þarm[üomvQif tajcpdkufvsuf &Sdayonf/

## [&wd pZmwaf wm f(431)

vlewfwdkY\ q&mwpfql jzpfawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sifonf aZw0efausmif;wdkufawmfü oDwif;oHk;

paH eawmrf pl O f weqf mqixf m;aom trsK;dor;DwpOf ;Du kdjriaf wUG&í vxl uG vf akd om &[e;fawmwf pyf g; udk taMumif;jyKí þodkY rdefYMum;awmfrl\/ cspfom;&[ef; ...udavomrnfonfum; xif&Sm;&Sdaeaom \*kPfaus;Zl;udk zsufqD;wwf\? om,mz,G fui;fv\S ? i&üJ jzpaf pww\f ? þooYkd abm&adS om uad vomon ftb,tf aMumi;faMumihf

oifcspfom;udk npfEGrf;atmif yifyef;atmif qif;&Jatmif rjyKvkyfbJ &SdEdkifygtHhenf;? jrif;rdk&fawmifudk wdkufcwfívmaom avjyif;rkefwdkif;onf opf&Gufa[mif;udk wdkufcwfzdkY&ef r&Sufonfom jzpf\/ rSefayonf --- þudavomudk trSDjyKí or®moarÁm"dÓPfawmfjrwf\ aemufodkY xyfMuyfruGm vdkuf ygvsu f yg&raD wmjfrwtf aygi;fu kdjznuhf si hfqn;fy;lvsu&f adS om avmutD bnd mP f (5)yg;EiS hformywf (8)yg;wdkYudk &&Sdawmfrlaom tvGefpifMu,faomtusihf &Sdawmfrlaom a,mufsm;jrwfBuD;wdkYaomfrSvnf;

owdudk a&S;½SL wnfapjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifukefonf jzpfí &NyD;psmefudk uG,faysmufapchJzl;ukefNyD/ --- þodkY rdefYMum;awmfrlNyD;aemuf twdwfZmwfaMumif;udk jyefajymif;í a[mMum;awmfrlavonf/

## ynm&SdBuD; arm[zdpD;yHk

a&tT qi;fEiS whf al om tqi;f &adS omaMumi hf [&wd p trn&f aom b&k m;tavmi;fawmBfu;Donf rdbESpfyg;wdkY uG,fvGefoGm;aomtcg uka# (80) <u,f0aom pnf;pdrfBuD;udk pGefYvTwfvsuf [dr0EÅmodkY awmxGufum &aoh&[ef; jyKvkyfNyD;aemuf yg&rDawmfrsm;udk jznfhusifh qnf;yl;awmfrlav&m (7)&uf twGif;rSmyif psmeftbdnmPfpcef;0,f txufwef;odkY a&mufatmif aygufajrmuf atmifjrifawmfrlcJh avonf/ [dr0EÅm0,f awmopfjrpf opfO opfzk opfoD;0vHvQif tpmtm[m& &Sdvsuf MumjrifhpGm aexikd f owD i;fo;kHawmrf Nly;Daemu f csOqf m; r0DS &J etf viYkd mS [rd 0EmÅ awmirf S ouqf i;fawmrf cl íhJ Am&mPoDjynfodkY <ua&mufawmfrlum bk&ifhO,smOfawmf0,f oDwif;oHk;awmfrlavonf/ xdkAm&mPoD jynhf&Sifum; t&SiftmeE´mtavmif; yg&rDjznfhzuf rdwfa[mif;BuD;yifwnf;/ xdkaMumifh tavmif;awmf &iS &f aouh kd z;ljri&f vQi f z;ljri&f jci;f veG rf i;fpmG Munnf KdomG ;\/ csucf si;f yizhf wd af pí x;DjzL r;kdxm;tyf aom &mZyv’ifxufü oDwif;oHk;apawmfrlNyD;aemuf rGefjrwfaom txl;xl;aom t&om&Sdaom qGrf; abmZOwf jYkdzi hf jyKpvk yk af uR;\/ qrG ;fpm;jci;fupd ö Ny;Dvwaf om f &iS &f aouh tEak rm'em w&m;wpyf 'k uf kd a[mMum;jyo qqkd ;Hkrawmrf \l / Am&mPobD &k iBfu;Duvn;f tEak rm'emw&m;\ tq;Hkü tveG tYf veG f Munnf Kd&um; O,smOaf wmtf wiG ;frmS owD i;fo;kHawmrf &l e f awmi;fye f avQmuxf m;í aeoY epfY i&f mae&m nOofh epfY i&f mae&m ponwf uYkd kdO,smOaf wmüf p&D iNfy;Daemu fO,smOaf pmiuhf kdtvyk tf auR;tjzp fxm;í O,smOfawmfü oDwif;oHk;apawmfrl\/ bk&m;tavmif;awmf&aohBuD;onfvnf; xdkaeYrSpí tjrJrjywf ri;f\ ee;fawmüf yivf Qi fqrG ;fbOk ;fay;awmrf vl su f(12)EpS wf yYkd wvf ;Hk O,smOaf wmüf owD i;fo;kHawmrf \l / tcgwpyf g;üum; wikd ;fpeG jfynef m;0, foyl ek xf aomaMumi hfoyl ek af b;&euf kdb&k iuf ,kd wf ikd fErdS ef i;f &e f xuG cf mG cge;DrmS aumi;frwI n;f[al om rsK;dap\h MucJ spukd yf sK;d&m v,,f majraumi;foz,G f jzpaf wmrf l aom q&m&aohudk rarhravsmh jyKpkvkyfauR;&ef rdzk&m;tm; twefwef rSmMum;NyD;rS xGufcGmoGm;av on/f rzd &k m;Bu;Duvn;f tcsed rf eS rf eS f u,kd wf ikd uf ,kd uf s qrG ;fjzi hfjyKpvk yk af uR;\/ wpaf eaY omeeH urf mS rl q&mawmf&aoh rvmao;onhftwGuf udk,fvuf oeYfpifatmif eYHoma&rdk; aumif;pGmcsKd;í acsmarGU Eke,faom t0wfudk 0wfqifum q&m&aoh tvmudk apmifharQmf&if; avomjyLwif;wHcg;udk zGifhvsuf avnif;cHum ovGefay:rSm acwå avsmif;pufaeavonf/ tavmi;fawm f t&iS &f aooh nvf n;f tbnd mPof rmyw f tprG ;fjzi hfaumi;fuivf r;fu <ujre;f

awmfrlav&m avomeef;wHcg;aygufodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlvm\/ rdzk&m;BuD;onfvnf; &Sif&aohBuD;\ avQmaf woueF ;fouH kdMum;&ojzi hfoveG xf urf SjAKe;fue Jtxvukd wf iG ftjrirf awmaf om u,kd wf pyf ikd ;frS cg;0wf avQmusoGm;avonf/ xdktjcif;t&mudk &aohBuD; jrifvwfaomf oefY&Sif;aom pdwf"mwf0,f ESpfaygif;rsm;pGm udef;0yfvsuf &Sdaom tEko,"mwf arm[onf ½kwfw&uf x<uí y&d,k|mearm[ tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sdvm\/ pdwftpOfwGif x<u aomif;usef;vmaom arm[onf wPSm &m\* &r®ufESifh wJGzufrdojzifh rdzk&m;BuD;\ vufudkqGJum ueYfveYfumwGif;odkY 0ifí ol&Jobufyrm trSm;BuD; rSm;&Sm avonf/ (Zmwut|uxm-3-473-474/)

þ0wK¬ü tEok ,"mw f arm[on f y&,d |k metqiwhf iG f &ywf nrf aeawmbh J &m\*EiS hfaygi;fzuf

vsuf 0Dwduúrtqifhtxd ul;pufoGm;yHkudk owdjyKyg/ þarm[rsKd;om r0ifvmvQif tavmif;awmf &Sif&aohonf xdkuJhodkYaom avmu"r® trnf&onhf rw&m;rIrsKd;udk bk&ifudk,fwdkifu ausauseyfeyf cGifhay;aomfvnf; jyK&ufEdkifrnfum; r[kwfay/ ,ckaomfum; ...arm[ tarSmifxkBuD;onf BuD;rm; aom pGrf;tm;jzifh zdpD; usa&mufvm&um; ,ckb0ü &&Sdrnhf tjypf aemifoHo&mü &&Sdrnhf tjypfwdkYudk rjrifEdkifawmhojzifh roifhaom trIudk jyKrd&Smavonf/ wpfoufvkH; tm;xkwfchJaom psmeftbdnmPf ynmrsm;uvnf; ,ckvdk tcsufaumif;ü tvGef xkxnfBuD;rm;aeaom arm[tarSmifxkudk razmuf

cGJEdkif tEdkifr,lEdkif jzpfaeMu\/ razmufcGJEdkif½kHomru xkxnfBuD;rm;vSaom arm[\ zdpD;rIaMumifh psmef tbdnmPfwdkYuom avQmus uG,faysmufoGm;Mu&avonf/ odkYaomf tavmif;awmf t&Sif&aohum; rlvu yg&rD"mwfcH &ifhoefNyD; jzpfaomaMumifh bk&if ri;fw&m;Bu;D jyeaf &muvf maomtcg veG pf mG oaH 0\*jzpíf avQmusaom psmeuf kd jye&f atmi f tm;xwk f um vlUtem;ü aexdkifrdojzifh þtrIrsKd; jzpf&onf[k aemifw&vsuf vloluif;uGmonhf [dr0EÅmodkY jyef<uavonf/

pwåma&m ar r[m&mZ? avmau twdAvm bkom/

&ma\*g a'gaom ra'g arma[m? ,w¬ ynm e \*g"wd/ (Zmwu-|-3-476/)

1/ &m\* = vdkvm;wyfrufjcif;

2/ a'go = pdwfcufxef Murf;wrf;jcif; zsufqD;vdkjcif;

3/ r' = rmef,pfjcif; tvGef b0ifjrifhjcif;

4/ arm[ = todrSm;jcif; = trSefudk rodjcif;

'g,umawmf rif;BuD; ...&m\* a'go r' arm[[laom þw&m; (4)rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü tvGef pGrf;tifBuD;rm;ukefaom w&m;wdkY jzpfMuukef\? tvGef jyif;xefMuukef\/ pdwftpOf0,f x<u aomif;usef;jcif; y&d,k|metqifhodkY a&muf&SdvmMuukefaom þw&m; (4)rsKd;wdkYü tajymus,fvsuf eufvnf; eufvSpGmaom tvGefa&pD;Murf;aom a&jyifBuD;\ twGif;ü usa&muf arsmygaeolwdkYuJhodkY ynmonf axmuf&m wnf&mudk r&&SdEdkif/ (Zmwu-|-3-476/)

## yrm'w&m;

em[H bdu©a0 tnH {u"r®rdÜ orEkyómrd? a,m {0H r[awm tew¬m, oH0wåwd? ,x,d'H

bdu©a0 yrma'g/ yrma'g bdu©a0 r[awm tew¬m, oH0wåwd/ (tH-1-14/)

&[ef;wdkY ...þarhavsmhjcif; = yrm'w&m;onf rsm;pGm tusKd;rJhjcif;iSm jzpfouJhodkY þtwl rsm;pGm tusKd;rJhjcif;iSm jzpfaom tjcm;wpfckaom w&m;udkrQvnf; igbk&m;onf jrifawmfrrl/ &[ef;wdkY arhavsmhjcif; = yrm'w&m;onf rsm;pGm tusKd;rJhjcif;iSm jzpf\/ (tH-1-14/) uok vkd wf &m;wüYkd arah vsmjhci;f yrm'w&m;[ol n f arm[jy"me;faom tuok vkd f pwd af pwoud f w&m;pyk i f jzp\f / ,i;fyrm'w&m;aMumi hf r;Dao;Gxr;f&on fh b0o Ykd a&mu&f odS mG ;aom oal wmaf umi;f wpfOD;\ taMumif;t&monf oar®m[0daem'eD t|uxmBuD;ü atmufygtwdkif; vm&Sd\/

## rD;aoG;xrf;&ol ynm&SdBuD;

oHk;usdyf twdkif;t&Snf &Sdukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf uvsmPD r[mapwDawmfBuD;udk &Sdcdk; 0wfjyKNyD; aemu f awmtyk wf pcf k twiG ;fü wn&f adS om awmvr;fc&;Djzi hf vr;frBu;Dbuof Ykd a&;S½SLvsu f ouqf i;f vmukefvwfaomf vrf;c&D;pyfMum; wpfae&mü rD;avmifxm;aom v,fawm0,f tvkyfvkyfNyD;í jyevf maom 'g,umwpOf ;Du kdawUGjriMfuuek \f / xokd \l wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkonuf m; r;Dao;GwjYkdzi hfayusHxm; ojzi hf r;Dao;Ga&miuf ohJ Ykdrn;feuaf e\/ r;Dao;GwjYkdzi hf v;lvn;f ayusHvsu f &adS om ze&f nqf ;kdxm;aom t0wfwpfxnfudkvnf; cg;awmif;ajr§mifaeatmifusKdufí 0wfxm;\/ xdkoludk trSwfwrJh Munhfvdkuf aomf rD;avmifxm;aom opfikwfwdkuJhodkYxif&\? rD;avmifxm;onhf opfikwfwdkESifh wlaom xdkolum; wpaf eyY wvf ;Hk ,i;fv,af wmü tvyk vf yk Nfy;Daemu f xu0f u f r;Davmixf m;aom xi;fpn;f wppf n;fukd xrf;í jyefvmjcif; jzpf\/ xdkol\ qHyifwdkYonf xdkol\ ausmukef;xufü z½dkz&J jyefYusJvsuf &SdMu\/

&[e;fawmwf EYkd iS hf&iqf ikd wf ;kdrad omtcg vr;fab;qi;fívmvsu f&[e;fawmwf \Ykd rsuaf rmS uüf &ywf nf ae\/

x&kd [e;fawmwf \Ykd aemuwf iG fwynuhf &kd iif , f= &iS of mraPrsm;vn;f ygvmMu\/ &iS of mraP

wdkYonf xdkoludk jrifaomtcg tcsif;csif; wpfyg;u wpfyg;udk MunhfMuukefvsuf ]]a[h --- u&kd i f --oifhtazç (ightazjzpfvQif) oifhtbdk;ç oifhOD;av;}} --- þodkY &,f&Tef;zwf&Tef; (= &,f&Trf;ywf&Trf;) ajymMuukefvsuf vdkufygvmMu\/ xdk'g,umudkvnf; ]]Oygou ...oifhtrnf b,fvdk ac:ygovJ}}

[k ar;jref;Mu\/ xdk'g,umonf rdrd\ emrnfudk tar;cH&ojzifh pdwfraumif;jzpfí xrf;vmaom xif;pnf;udk ypfcsvdkufí t0wfudk aumif;pGm0wfí rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYudk &Sdcdk;vsuf ]]t&Sifbk&m;wdkY ...acwå &yaf wmrf Mluyguek bf &k m;}}[ k avQmuxf m;\/ rax&jfrwBfu;DwuYkd vn;f cs;Dajrm§ uaf omtm;jzi hf &ywf nf ay;awmrf Mlu\/ &[e;fi, fomraPi,wf oYkd n fvmvwMfuí rax&Bfu;Dw\Ykd a&U aS rmS urf mS yi fjyu&f ,f ajymifavSmifjcif;udk jyKMuukef\/ xdktcg Oygoum'g,umBuD;u þodkY avQmufxm;\/ t&Sifbk&m;wdkY ...t&Sifbk&m;wdkYonf wynfhawmfudk awGUjrif&Muí jyuf&,f ajymifavSmifrIudk

jyKMuuek bf \d ? þrQ twikd ;ft&nS &f adS om oueF ;fu kd0w½f aHk eumrQjziyhf ivf Qi f txwG tf xyd of Ykda&mu&f dS aeMuukef\[k atmufarh rSwfxifMuukefoavm? wynfhawmfonfvnf; [dka&S;,ciftcgwkef;u t&Sifbk&m;wdkYuJhodkYaom &[ef;awmfyif jzpfchJzl;yg\? t&Sifbk&m;wdkY\ oEÅmefü pdawåu\*¾wm trnf &aom pwd wf nMfunrf Iorm"rd Qaomvf n;f r&adS o;yg/ (oUlujkdriíf ajymiaf vmS iaf eojzi hfþo YkdavQmuf xm;aejcif; jzpf\/) wynfhawmfonfum; þ a\*gwrbk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfjrwftwGif;üyifvQif wecf ;kdtmEak bmBfu;Drm;aom &[e;fawmwf pyf g; jzpcf zJh ;lyg\/ aumi;fuiuf kdtm½,Hk íl r[myx0aD jrBu;D jzpfatmif jyKvkyfEdkifyg\? r[myx0DajrBuD;udkvnf; tm½kH,lí aumif;uifjzpfatmif jyKvkyfEdkifyg\? ta0;udk tm½kH,lí teD;jzpfatmif jyKvkyfEdkifyg\? teD;udk tm½kH,lí ta0;jzpfatmif jyKvkyfEdkifyg\? pMu0Vmwdkufaygif; wpfaxmifudk wpfcPcsif;jzifh xkwfcsif;azmuf ta&mufoGm;EdkifchJyg\/ ,cktcgü bk&mhwynfhawmf\ vufwdkYudkyif Munhf½IawmfrlMuygukef? ,cktcgüum; wynfhawmf\ vufwdkYonf arsmuof w0å g\ vuEf iS hfwal eMuyguek \f / wynahf wmof n fþvuwf jYkdziyhf ivf Qi fwpcf sed uf þajrjyif t&yüf xikd vf suyf i f v aewuYkd kd o;kHoyEf ikd cf yJh g\/ þ v aewuYkd kd þajcaxmuwf \Ykd yivf Qi f ywG wf ukd f p&m ajcywG tf ;kdjcr;fu JGjyKí aexikd cf zJh ;lyg\? b&k mwh ynahf wm\f þooYkd abm&adS om wecf ;kd£'y¨d g'of nf uok vkd wf &m;wüYkd arah vsmjhci;f yrm'w&m;aMumi hfu,G af ysmucf &Jh ygonbf &k m; ...? t&iS bf &k m;woYkd nf þomoemawmüf owyd |me f av;yg; pon fh uok vkd wf &m;wüYkd rarah vsmjhci;f owwd &m;u kd vuuf ikd f xm;awmfrlMuí rarhravsmh aexdkifawmfrlMuygbk&m; .../ arhavsmhjcif; yrm'w&m;aMumifh þodkY oabm&Sdaom ysufpD;jcif;odkY a&mufMu&ygukef\/ owyd |me fav;yg;u kdymG ;rsm; tm;xwk jfci;f paom uok vkd wf &m;wüYkd rarah vsmjhci;f tyrÜ m'w&m;

vuuf ikd xf m;Muuek of n f jzpíf þomoemawmüf rwDS i;f aexikd af wmrf Mluuek af om oal wmaf umi;fwYkd on fZmw dZ&m r&P\ tq;Hktyikd ;ftjcm;u kdjyKawmrf El ikd Mfuyguek \f b&k m; .../ xakd Mumi hft&iS bf &k m; wdkYonf wynfhawmfudkyif tm½kHjyKawmfrlMuukefí ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü rarhavsmhjcif; tyÜrm'w&m;udk vufudkifxm;EdkifMuukefonf jzpfawmfrlMuygukefbk&m; .../ þovYkd Qi f r;Dao;Gxr;form; Oygoum 'g,umBu;Du &[e;fawmwf tYkd m; w&m;jzi hfNcrd ;fajcmuíf tqkH;tr Mo0g'pum;udk avQmufxm; ay;oem;avonf/ xdk&[ef;awmfwdkYonf xdkOygoum 'g,umu avQmufxm;aepOf tcsdeftwGif;rSmyif xdwfvefYaMumif; jzpfaom oHa0\*ÓPfodkY a&muf&Sdawmf rlMuukefí 0dyóemur®|mef;udk pD;jzef;awmfrlukefvwfaomf oHk;usdyfaom &[ef;awmfwdkYonf xdkae&m t&yfüyifvQif t&[wåzdkvfodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlMuavukef\/ þodkYvQif orx 0dyóem ÓPfrsm;udk &&SdawmfrlMuNyD;aom olawmfaumif;BuD;wdkY\ oEÅmefü aomvf n;f arm[w&m;u vrT ;fr;kdzpd ;D EydS pf uvf maomtcg jzpaf y:Ny;Duek af om avmuoD rx 0yd óem ÓPfwdkYonfvnf; csKyfysufMuukefvsuf tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhjcif;iSm jzpfay:vmMuukef\[k od&Sdygav/

(tbd-|-2-282-283/)

yrwåó p emr pwåma&m tyg,m oua\*[o'dom/ ("r®y'-|-1-6/)

ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü arharhavsmhavsmh ayghayghqq aexdkifavh &Sdaom arm[ zdpD;aeaomoltzdkY tyg,fav;bkHwdkYonf udk,hftdk;udk,hftdrfESifh wlonf rnfukef\/ ("r®y'-|-1-6/)

## rodwdkif;vnf; arm[ r[kwfyg

rodjcif;oabmudk arm[[k qdkaomfvnf; roifzl;aomtwwf ra&mufzl;aomt&yf rrSwfzl; aomemrn fponwf uYkd kdrord rI sK;drmS ro½d Hkouof uof m jzpíf arm[ r[wk af y/ rrd üd rwS of m;z;laom onm r&SdrIomwnf;/ xdkrodrIrsKd;rSm omrefvlawGudk rqdkxm;bd &[EÅmt&SifjrwfBuD;wdkY\ oEÅmefü aomfvnf; &Sdwwfao;\/ t0dZÆm uif;í &[EÅm jzpfonhftcg avmuD avmukwå&m w&m;tm;vkH;udk ukefpifatmif odNyD [uk m; rrwS ,f ol iahf y/ ood iohf xd ukd of n fh opmö av;yg; ponuf kd ood iohf xd ukd of avmuof m ojdci;f onfomvQif vdk&if;wnf;/ &[EÅmjzpfaomfvnf; y#dordÇ'gywå&[EÅm r[kwfvQif yd#uoHk;yHkudk wrif oi,f yl gr S wwaf jrmuEf ikd of n/f y#d uo;kHyukH kd wwaf jrmuaf omvf n;f owl pyf g;\ tZÑmo,"mwcf uH kd usepmG roEd ikd /f ow0å gw\Ykd tvtkd ZÑmo,"mwcf uH kdoad om tmo,mEok ,ÓPaf wmçf ow0å gw\Ykd £a`E´ tEkHYtxufudk = tEkt&ifhudk odaom £`E´d,ya&my&d,wådÓPfawmf þÓPfawmfwdkYum; om0uwEYkd iS hfrquqf oH n fhoAnÁ Korm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS wf EYkd iS ohf m quqf oH n fhtom"m&PÓPaf wmf (6)rsKd;wdkYwGif yg0ifMu\/ oAÁnKwÓPf&Sif jzpfawmfrlaom bk&m;&SifonfomvQif odzG,ftm;vkH;udk ukefpifatmif odjrifawmfrlEdkifonf/ xdkuJhodkY om0uwdkY\ avmuD avmukwå&m w&m;tm;vkH;udk ukef pifatmif rodjcif;rSm t0dZÆm\ zkH;vTrf;rI r[kwf? rdrdÓPf\ owådenf;yg;rIom jzpfonf/ Oyrm ----aeYv,faMumifawmif0,f ta0;t&yfü wnf&Sdaeaom ½lyg½kHudk rjrifjcif;onf tarSmif\ umuG,frI aMumifh r[kwf? rdrdpu©K\ owådenf;yg;rIom jzpfouJhodkYwnf;/

## txl - tyg;

þt0Zd mÆ on ftqiqhf i hfaxmuqf í txtl yg; ujJGym;\? þum; uok vkd ?f þum; tuok vkd [f k uok vkd rf eS ;f tuok vkd rf eS ;furkd Q road tmi fz;HkvrT ;fxm;aom arm[on f= t0Zd mÆ on ftveG fxyl ed ;faom t0dZÆmwnf;/ ukodkvfrSef; tukodkvfrSef; odwwfí tukodkvftcsuf ay:vmvQif a&Smif&Sm;wwfygrlç ukodkvf[lorQudkvnf; jyKwwfygrl t0dZÆmum; tawmfyg;vSyfavNyD? odkYaomf þrQavmufjzifh t0dZÆm uif;zdkYta&;rSm rsm;pGm a0;ygao;\/ aomwmyef ou'g\*grf tem\*grf tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sdí t&d, opömav;yg; ponfudk xGif;azmuf odjrifEdkifaomfvnf; t0dZÆmrSm yg;onfxuf yg;½kHom &Sdao;\/

&[EÅmtjzpfodkY a&muf&SdygrS t0dZÆmtm;vkH; uif;avonf/ þae&m0, ft&,d moal wmaf umi;fwoYkd n favmuwk &å m t&,d opmö av;yg; ponuf kdoad wmrf l Muonf qdk&müç 0dyóemor®m'd|d ÓPfynmudk &&SdawmfrlMuaom 0dyóemurd®u uvsmPykxkZef olawmfaumif;wdkYonfvnf; avmuD opömav;yg;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odawmfrlMuonf[k qdk&mü ,ckumv oN\*ØK[f o½kyfcGJorm;wdkY\ todrsKd;uJhodkY o½kyf a&wGufwwfonhf todrsKd;um; r[kwfay/ q&mtajymESifh vGrf;&onhf todrsKd;vnf; r[kwfay/ o½kyf a&wGufwwfrIrSm onmod = trSwfodrsKd; omwn;f/ ÓPof dr[wk af o;? 0yd óemorm® '|d dÓPyf nmjzi hf'uk o© pmö xukd af omw&m; or'k ,opmö xdkufaomw&m; ponfwdkYudk y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif odrSomvQif ynmod wu,hftod[k rSwfyg/

tE¨blawm t,H avmaum? wEkauw¬ 0dyówd/ oukaPm Zmvrkawåm0? tayÜg o\*¾g, \*päwd/

þavmuBu;Don fynmpuK© r&odS jzi hftue;ftw djzpíf ae\? þavmuBu;Dü ow0å g ten;fi,fomvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötjcif;t&m ponfudk xl;xl;jcm;jcm; ½IjrifEdkif\/ ydkufuGefrdNyD;rS vGwfxGufEdkifaom iSufonf enf;yg;vSbdouJhodkY xdkYtwl aoNyD;aemuf ewfjynfodkY a&mufEdkifolrSm tenf;i,fom &Sdavonf/ ("r®y'-174/)

## 2/ t[d&du

1/ um,'kpö&dwm'D[d tZd\*kpäevu©PH t[d&duH? tvZÆmvu©PH 0g?

2/ tvZÆemuma&e ygygeH u&P&oH?

3/ tvZÆemuma&e ygyawm toauFmpeypöKy|meH?

4/ twåed t\*g&0y'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-291/ 0dok'¨d-2-98/ r[m#D-2-149/)

1/ raumif;rI tukodkvfw&m; + 'kp½dkufw&m;wdkYudk rpufqkyfjcif; oabm vu©P?

wpfenf; --- raumif;rI tukodkvfw&m; + 'kp½dkufw&m;wdkYrS r&Sufjcif; oabm vu©P? 2/ r&Sufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh raumif;rIwdkYudk jyKjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ r&Sufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh raumif;rIrS rwGefYqkwfwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ rdrdudk,fudk r½kdao rav;pm;jcif; y'|mef/ e [d&d,wd e vZÆwDwd t[d&daum? yk\*¾avmç pdwåHç wHorÜ,kwå"r®ork'ga,m 0g/ ]]t[d&duú}}EdÅ

0wåaAÁ {uó uum&ó avmyH uwGm ]]t[d&du}}EdÅ 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-2-149/) e [d&d,wDwd t[d&daum/ (0dok'¨d-2-98/)

1/ r&Sufwwfaom yk\*d¾Kvfonf t[d&du?

2/ r&Sufwwfaom pdwfonf t[d&du?

3/ t[d&duapwodufESifh ,SOfwJG jzpfaom orÜ,kwfw&m;pkonf t[d&duwnf;/

þwdkifatmif t[d&duapwodufudk t&aumufí r&ao;[k rSwfyg/ t[d&duó bma0g t[d&duH (t[d&duHú)? (0dok'¨d-2-98/)

1/ r&Sufwwfaom yk\*d¾Kvfjzpf&ef taMumif;jzpfaom oabmç

2/ r&Sufwwfaom pdwfjzpf&ef taMumif;jzpfaom oabmç

3/ r&Sufwwfaom orÜ,kwfw&m;pkjzpf&ef taMumif;jzpfaom oabm --þoabmw&m;onf t[d&duapwodufwnf;/ raumif;rI'kp½dkufw&m;ç raumif;rItukodkvf w&m;pwk uYkd kdjyKvyk &f e fr&uS wf waf om y\*k K¾dvwf pOf ;D jzpaf y:vm&e ftaMumi;f&i;frmS t[&d ud apwoud f jzp\f ? r&uS wf waf om pwd "f mwwf pcf k jzpaf y:vm&eçf r&uS wf waf om or,Ü wk wf &m;p k jzpaf y:vm&ef taMumif;&if;rSmvnf; þ t[d&duapwodufyif jzpf\/ þoabmudkyif r&Sufwwfaom yk\*d¾KvfjzpfaMumi;f oabmç r&uS wf waf om pwd jfzpaf Mumi;f oabmç r&uS wf waf om or,Ü wk wf &m;pjkzpaf Mumi;f oabmonf wpfenf; r&Sufjcif;Bud,monf t[d&duapwodufrnf\[k qdkonf/ t[d&duHú[k qdkvdk vsuf u-wpfvkH;udk acsí t[d&duH jzpfonf/

## 3/ taemwåyÜ

1/ um,'kpö&dwm'D[d tom&ZÆvu©PH taemwåyHÜ/ tEkwåmovu©PH 0g?

2/ tEkwåmomuma&e ygygeH u&P&oH?

3/ tEkwåmomuma&e ygyawm toauFmpeypöKy|meH?

4/ ya&ok t\*g&0y'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-291/ 0dok'¨d-2-98/ r[m#D-2-149/)

1/ raumif;rI tukodkvfw&m; + 'kp½dkufw&m;wdkYudk raMumuf&GHUjcif;oabm vu©P? wpfenf; --- raumif;rI tukodkvfw&m; + 'kp½dkufw&m;wdkYudk rxdwfvefYjcif;oabm - vu©P?

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 2/ rxdwfvefYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh raumif;rIwdkYudk jyKjcif;  3/ rxdwfvefYwwfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh raumif;rIrS | (udpö) &o? |
| rwGefYqkwfwwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ olwpfyg;wdkYü (= wdkYudk) r½dkao rav;pm;jcif; | y'|mef/ |

e MowåyÜH taemwåyÜH/ (tbd-|-1-291/) e MowåyÜwDwd taemwåyÜH/ (0dok'¨d-2-98/) raumi;fr I 'pk ½ukd wf &m; raumi;fr I tuok vkd wf &m;wrYkd S rxwd vf ewYf waf om oabmw&m;onf

taemwåyÜapwodufwnf;/

\*grolu&ó 0d, tokpdawm udavomokpdawm tZd\*kpäeH t[d&daue a[mwd? ovbó

0d, t\*d¾awm ygyawm tEkwåmaom taemwåayÜe a[mwd/ (r[m#D-2-149/) raumif;rI'kp½dkufrnfonfç ,if;'kp½dkufwdkY\ taMumif;&if;ppf jzpfaom avmb a'go arm[ paom uad vom tnptf aMu;wrYkd nof n fb&k m;tp&adS om t&,d moal wmaf umi;fw\Ykd ÓPtf jrijfzihf qijfci f pO;fpm;Munvfh ukd af omtcg &&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G f oabmw&m;rsm;om jzpMfu\/ b&k m; tp&adS om t&d,molawmfaumif; oljrwfavmif;wdkY\ tv,fü avmb a'go arm[awG rTefaevQif 'kp½dkufawG jyKrdjyefvQif tvGefYtvGef &SufzG,f&mvnf; jzpf\/ odkYaomf &GmolU0ufrdkuf rpifBudKufodkY t[d&du udef;0yfaeolonf xdkrQavmuf pufqkyf&HG&SmzG,f &SufzG,faumif;vSaom udavom tnpftaMu;rsm; 'pk ½ukd rf sm;uykd i f arm[\ u,G 0f uS af y;raI Mumi hf tarmS ixf k z;HkvrT ;fum rpuqf yk tf m; r&&HG mS tm; r&uS f tm;bJ vGefpGmtm;&rf; ESpfouf&Tifvef;vsuf &Sdavonf/ wpfzef raumif;rIudk jyKrdvQif ---

1/ rdrdudk,fudkyif rdrd rMunfndKEdkifbJ pGyfpGJjcif;[laom twåmEk0g'ab;ç

2/ olwpfyg;wdkYu pGyfpGJ uJh&JUjcif;[laom y&mEk0g'ab;ç

3/ rif;jypf rif;'Pf cH&jcif;[laom '@ab;ç

4/ xdk ab;trsKd;rsKd;wdkYrS twdrf;ta&Smif tykef;tuG,f aumif;vQif vGwfuif;apumrl wrvGefü cH&rnhf 'k\*¾wdab;ç þab;qdk;BuD;wdkYudk awGUMuHK&awmhrnf jzpfí ,if;tukodkvfw&m; 'kp½dkufw&m;wdkYrSm pifppf aMumuf&GHUzG,faumif;aom xdwfveYfzG,faumif;aom w&m;qdk;BuD;wdkYom jzpfMu\? odkYaomf ydk;y&efrsKd; r;Duwkd ;kdo Ykdtaemwyå Üued ;f0ywf naf eo low0å gtrsm;woYkd nvf n;f tuok vkd wf &m; 'pk ½ukd wf &m;wuYkd kd raMumufr&GHU aemufrwGeYfbJ &J&J0hH0Hh pGeYfpGeYfpm;pm; pGrf;pGrf;wrH jyK&ufMujyefavonf/ arm[ t[&d ud taemwyå ÜO'p¨ öw&m;av;rsK;dwuYkd m; tuok vkd wf &m; tm;v;HkwEYkd iS hfquqf aH om

apwodufrsm; jzpfMuojzifh t[d&du taemwåyÜwdkY jzpfvmvQif arm[vnf; yg0ifvsufç arm[ jzpf vQifvnf; t[d&du taemwåyÜwdkY yg0ifMujrJ "r®wm jzpfMu\/ arm[ jzpfvQif t[d&du taemwåyÜ oabmwdkYvnf; yg0ifvmMuojzifh ynm&SdBuD;rsm;yif wpf&Hwpfcg 'kp½dkufrIwdkYudk r&Sufwrf; raMumuf wrf; jyKrdwwfMuavonf/ þpum; rSef-rrSefudk ynm&Sd trnfcHaeol olawmfaumif; tcsKdUwdkY\ udk,fawGU trIrsm;jzifh pOf;pm;í Munhfoifhavonf/

## [&dwp &Sif&aoh\ xkH;

[&dwp&Sif&aoh\ umarokrdpämpm&trIudk jyKrdyHkü arm[oabm t[d&duoabm taemwåyÜ oabmwuYkd m; aygavmay:atmi fxi&f mS ;ae\/ t&iS &f aouh m; psmetf bnd mP&f aom yxrwe;fpm; olawmfaumif;BuD; jzpf\? jyKusifhvdkufrdaom aeYpOfvdkvdk jyKusifhaeaom trIuvnf; eef;awmfBuD;\ twGif;0,f armif;rrdóHwdkY\ tv,fü aeYv,faMumifawmifBuD; ueYfvefYum um&Hí vGefusL;rdaom wu,f &Sufp&m aMumufp&maumif;aom umarokrdpämpm& jypfrIBuD;yifwnf;/ xdkrQavmuf rzG,f&m aom upd uö ykd i farm[uvn;f z;HkvrT ;f t[&d ud uvn;f r&uS wf r;f taemwyå uÜ vn;f raMumuwf r;fyif jzpaf eaomaMumi hfvupf rG ;fuek f ,iG ;frmS ;í wpNfrKdUv;Hk rMum;aumi;f remom jzp&f &mS avon/f oaYkd omf tavmif;awmf &Sif&aoh\ MunfndKzG,f tcsufwpfckum; þodkYjzpf\/

## MunfndKzG,f tjcif;t&m

aom pdaEÅod ]]t,H &mZm ]em[H y&dbkÍÆmrD}wd 0kawåyd rr o'´[dóaw0? £ro®d H avmau opöo'doD ywd|m emr ew¬d/ OZÑdwopöm [d aAm"drlav edoD'dwGm aAm"d HygykPdwkH e oauúmEdÅ? r,m opöar0 uaxwkH 0¥wD}}wd/ aAm"dowåó [d {uapöok Xmaeok ygPmwdygawmyd t'dEém'gerÜd umarokrdpämpma&myd ok&mar&,rZÆygerÜd a[mwda,0? tw¬ab'u0doH0g'eH yk&u©wGm rkom0ga'g emr e a[mwd? wo®m aom opöar0 uaxaEÅm 'kwd,H \*gxrm[ ---

{0arwH r[m&mZ? ,xm aw 0peH okwH/

ukr®\*H¾ y#dyaEémod®? arm[aea,sok rkpdäawm/ (Zmwu-|-3-475/)

&iS bf &k iBfu;Du xokd wi;fpum;u kdMum;í [&wd p&iS &f aoxh oH YkdcsO;fuyíf xokd wi;f reS -f rreS uf kd ar;jref; avQmufxm;\/ xdktcg tavmif;awmf &Sif&aohum; þodkY pOf;pm;awmfrl\ ---

]]þ Am&mPoD bk&ifrif;BuD;onf ]igonf avmu"r® trnf&onhf umr\*kPfudk rcHpm;yg}[k ajymqvkd ukd vf Qivf n;f ig\ pum;u kd,MHkunrf nof m treS jfzp\f ? þavmuü opmö EiS whf al om axmuf &m wn&f mrnof n f r&odS nof mwn;f/ cRw,f iG ;fazmujfye f rreS fueaf om pum;u kdajymqvkd su f ysupf ;D aeaom opömw&m; &SdolwdkYonf aAm"dyifajc jrwfaom yv’ifaAGxufü xuf0,fzGJUacG xdkifaevsuf or®moarÁm"d ÓPfawmfjrwfodkY a&muf&Sdjcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifMuukef? igonf trSefpum;udkom ajymqdk jcif;iSm oifhay\}} --- þodkY pOf;pm;awmfrl\/ rSefayonf --- bk&m;tavmif;awmfonf tcsKdUukefaom t&mXme tcsKdUukefaom bkHb0wdkYü -

1/ ygPmwdygw = olUtouf owfjcif;ç

2/ t'dEém'ge = olwpfyg;ypönf;udk rw&m;,ljcif;ç

3/ umarokrdpämpm& = umrwdkYü rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; usifhjcif;ç

4/ ok&mar&,rZÆyge = ao&nfao&uf rl;,pfaq;0g;udk rSD0Jjcif;ç þjypfrIwdkYudkum; vGefusL;rdonfvnf; &Sdwwf\? odkYaomf tusKd;pD;yGm;udk ysufpD;apwwfaom cRwf,Gif;aom pum;udk ajymMum;jcif;udk a&U SoGm;jyKí rkom0g'pum;rnfonf r&Sdonfom jzpf\/ xdk aMumifh xdktavmif;awmf&Sif&aohonf opömpum;udkomvQif ajymMum;awmfrlvdkonf jzpfí þodkY rdefYMum;awmfrl\ ---

]]'g,umawm fr[m&mZ ...oiMfum;on fhpum;on fMum;ontfh wikd ;f reS yf gayw,?f arm[jzihf awGa0aeaom owå0gtaygif;onf arm[jzifh awGawGa0a0 todrSm;aeaom umr\*kPfwdkYü igonf vnf; awGa0 rkdufrJrdonf jzpfí vrf;rSm;BuD;udk jyKusifhchJrdyg\/}} þodkY rdrd\ tjypfudk trSeftwdkif; xdrfcsefrI r&SdbJ 0efcHvdkufavonf/ owåd&SdygaypG/ odkYaomf þtrIum; tvGefaMumufrufzG,faumif;aom jypfrIBuD; wpfckyif jzpf\/ &Sif&aoh\

tr0I , f aMumu&f UHGz,G uf m; rsm;v\S / rrd ud ,kd uf kd rrd d rMunnf KdEikd af om twmå E0k g'ab;rmS ajymqzkd ,G f &myi fr&adS wmNhy/D ]]b&k i\f q&m &iS &f aouh rzd &k m;u kdjyprf mS ;ow}hJ} [al om owi;fq;kdBu;Dum; &iS bf &k if r&wdS ek ;f0, f wpNfrKdUv;Hkü ysUHEUHSEiS ahf vaomaMumi hfowl pyf g;w\Ykd tpyG pf JGtu&hJ UJc&H jci;f[al om y&mE0k g' ab;vnf; vufiif;'d| awGUMuHKvsuf &SdavNyD/ tu,íf xbkd &k iof m t&iS tf meEm´ tavmi;f yg&rjDznzhf u foal wmaf umi;f r[wk cf yJh gr lMui&f mawmuf kdapmuf m;ontfh wuG f&ao\h touuf kdjruwf pyf iaf vmurf Q yrmPjyKrn fr[wk ?f &iS bf &k iuf oal wmaf umi;fjzpíf om '@ab;r S ooD uD av; vwG cf &Jh avon/f xrkd Qavmu f touaf b;EiS hfta&; wBuD; tvGefYtvGef eD;uyfaeaom umrrIudkyif &m\* arm[ t[d&du taemwåyÜ ponhf tukodkvf w&m;w Ykd0ivf montfh wuG f rnof ul rkd Q \*½rk xm;&uEf ikd af wmbh J vu&f J Zu&f J t&uS uf aJG tmi f jyK&aJ v awmhonf/ ynm&Sdaomfvnf; owdjzpfcJonhf xkH;wpf&yfyif jzpfonf/ þ umrroI m y&od wtf v,üf &uS zf ,G faMumuzf ,G fjzpof n fr[wk af o;? tjyi;ftxe fpwd qf ;kdí [paf tm f aiguif r;f Mur;fwr;fpmG qqJ akd om a'goç EvS ;Hku kdavyiíhf b0ijfriahf om t½;luohJ Ykdrrd ud ,kd f udk rdrd txifBuD;um pdwfxm;jrifharmuf atmufajcvGwfum axmifvTm;wuf<uvsuf olwpfyg;udk tzurf xi f pwd Bfu;D0iaf eaom rmeç jiLpal pmi;fajrmi;f raumi;fjypwf i f u&hJ UJcsiaf om £ómr I ponfh tuok vkd wf &m;[ol rQwoYkd nvf n;f puqf yk &f &HG mS z,G f&uS zf ,G faMumuzf ,G faumi;fvoS ncf sn;fomwn;f??

1/ &Gm0ufonf rpifudk r&GHouJhodkY t&Suf r&Sdolonf raumif;rIudk r&GH/

2/ ydk;y&efaumifonf rD;vQHudk raMumufouJhodkY MowåyÜ r&Sdolonfvnf; raumif;rIrS raMumuf&GHU/

(r[m#D-2-149/) þ t[d&du taemwåyÜwdkY\ vu©P &o ponfwdkYrSm xif&Sm;NyD? ½IuGufrSm ,if;wdkY,SOf&m qdkif &m tukodkvfpdwåu©Pü wnf&Sdaom orÜ,kwfw&m;pkrS ,if;apwoduf wpfckpDudk a&G;xkwfí ½I&ef jzpfonf/ odkYaomf toifolawmfaumif;onf ,if;apwoduf toD;toD;\ vu©P &o ponfwdkYudk

½aI eon fh tcsed of nuf m; 'pk ½ukd wf uYkd kd veG uf sL;aeqtJ csed f r[wk of jzi hf 'pk ½ukd f wpcf ck uk kd veG uf sL;czJh ;l pOfu jzpfay:chJaom pdwftpOfudk tm½kH,lívnf; ½IEdkifonf/ wpfzef --tokpdawm udavomokpdawm tZd\*kpäeH/ (r[m#D-2-149/) þopYkd aom txuwf iG fwijfycaJh om r[m#uD mpum;t& rpirf Mu, f&&HG mS puqf yk zf ,G fuad vom tnpftaMu;wdkYrS rpufqkyfEdkifjcif; raMumuf&GHUEdkifjcif; oabmw&m;wdkYrSmvnf; t[d&du taemwåyÜ oabmw&m;rsm;yi fjzpMfu&m avmb a'go arm[ rmerf me pon fhuad vomjzpaf eus tm½wHk pcf ck Ek iS hf pdwftpOfudk wdkYMunhfvsuf = udavomjzpfaeus tm½kHwpfckckudk vSrf;tm½kH,lí avmb a'go arm[ rmerf me pon fhuad vom tnptf aMu;rsm; jzprf uI kdr&uS rf IraMumurf It[&d ud taemwyå oÜ abmwYkd udkvnf; tm½kH,lí ½IEdkifonfom jzpfonf/ ,if;apwoduf ESpfrsKd;onf tukodkvfpdwftm;vkH;ESifh quf qHaom tukovom"m&Papwodufrsm; jzpfMu\/ tukodkvfpdwf jzpfwdkif; jzpfwdkif; yg0ifMu\/ tukodkvfpdwf jzpfwdkif;vnf; 'kp½dkuf jzpfonfum; r[kwfay/ xdkaMumifh 'kp½dkufudk rvGefusL;cdkuf tuok vkd jfzpvf Qivf n;f ,i;fapwoud fEpS rf sK;dv;Hkw Ykdyg0ivf su f&&dS um; uad vomjzpaf eus tm½wHk pcf ck uk kd vSrf;tm½kH,lí ½IvQifvnf; &Edkifonf[líom qdkjcif; jzpfonf/ xdkodkY ½I&mü avmb a'go arm[ rmerf me pon fhuad vomq;kdw Ykdjzprf uI kdr&uS jfci;foabmw&m;um; t[&d ud wn;f? raMumuvf ejfYci;f oabmw&m;um; taemwåyÜwnf;[k rSwfyg/

## 4/ O'¨pö

O'¨wó bma0g (O'¨wbma0g) O'¨pHö? w H ---

1/ apwaom t0lyorvu©PH 0gwmbdCmwpvZvH 0d,?

2/ te0|me&oH 0gwmbdCmwpv"Zy#mum 0d,?

3/ bEÅwåypöKy|meH ygomPmbdCmwork'¨wboH® 0d,?

4/ apwaom t0lyoar ta,medaomreodum&y'|meH/ pdwå0dau©aygwd '|AÁH/ (tbd-|-1-292/ 0dok'¨d-2-99/)

,ó "r®ó 0aoe O'¨wH a[mwd pdwåH? wHorÜ,kwå"r®m 0g? aom "ar®m O'¨pHö/

(r[m#D-2-150/) txuftxufü wkefvIyfwwfaompdwf\ = ysHUvGifhaompdwf\ = wuf<u wkefvIyfaompdwf\ jzpaf Mumi;fjzp&f m oabmon fO'¨pö rn\f ? wpef n;f txutf xuüf wek vf yI wf waf om or,Ü wk wf &m; taygif;\ = ysHUvGifhaom orÜ,kwfw&m;taygif;\ = wuf<u wkefvIyfaom orÜ,kwfw&m;taygif;\ jzpaf Mumi;fjzp&f m oabmon fO'¨pö rn\f / O'p¨ Eö iS hf,OS zf u fpwd af pwoud fw&m;pwk oYkd n fO'p¨ aö Mumifh tm½kHü rNidrfrouf ysHUvGifhae&\? ,if; pdwfapwodufwdkY\ tm½kHü ysHUvGifhaMumif; oabmw&m;onf O'¨pörnf\ [lvdkonf/

1/ avwdkufcwfrIaMumifh vIyf&Sm;aom a&uJhodkY pdwf rNidrfoufjcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ avwdkufcwfrIaMumifh vIyf&Sm;aom wHcGeftvHuJhodkY pdwf Nidrf0yfpGm rwnfwhHjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ ausmufcJudk ypfcsvdkufojzifh txufodkY vGifhwufaom jymuJhodkY pdwf r&yfrwnf

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| csmcsmvnf wkefvIyfwwfonhf oabmw&m;  4/ pdwf rNidrfouf&m tm½kHwdkYü ta,medaomreodum& jzpfjcif; wpfenf; --- pdwf rNidrfoufjcif;[laom tusKd;aMumihf | ypöKy|mef? |
| ta,medaomreodum& jzpfjcif; | y'|mef/ |

vuP© --- t0lyoarmwd toEdéodEéoAÇm0rm[/ (rlv#D-1-120/) t0lyoarmwd toEdéodEétyÜoEébm0rm[/ (r[m#D-2-150/)

O'¨pöESifh ,SOfaom pdwfonf tm½kHwpfckay:ü NidrfoufpGm rwnfEdkif? txuftxufodkY vGifhum vGifhum wufaeouJhodkY jzpf\/ NidrfoufrI r&SdbJ rNidrfrouf jzpfae\/ rNidrfoufrI t0lyor [ol nf vnf; pdwf\ odkYr[kwf orÜ,kwfw&m;pkwdkY\ tm½kHwpfckwnf;ay:ü pka0;wnfaejcif;\ xif&Sm;r&Sd onf\ tjzpfudk MunfMunfvifvif r&Sdonf\ tjzpfudk qdkvdkayonf/ avt[kef wdkufcwfrIaMumifh a&t,Of\ rNidrfoufjcif;uJhodkY tm½kHudk NidrfoufpGm r,lEdkifjcif;onf O'¨pö\ oabmvu©Pmwnf;/

&o --- ypKöy|me f--- wHcGefwdkifü vTifhxlxm;tyfaom tvHwHcGefonf avwdkufwdkif; vGifhum vGifhumjzifh Nidrf0yfpGm rwnfouJhodkY pdwf\ tm½kHwpfckay:ü Nidrf0yfpGm rwnfwhHjcif;onf O'¨pö\ vyk if e;fupd aö ywn;f/ þ te0|meupd jözi hfO'p¨ \ö qaG y;raI Mumi hf,OS zf u for,Ü wk wf &m;[ol rQwoYkd nf tm½kHudk wnfwhHpGm r,lEdkifMujcif; jzpf\/ {u\*¾wmac:aom orm"donfaomfrSvnf; O'¨pöESifh,SOfcdkuf tm½kHwpfckwnf;ay:odkY usa&muf½kHrQom usa&mufEdkifavonf/ orxbm0empdwfç 0dyóembm0em pdwfç r\*fpdwfç zdkvfpdwfwdkYESifh ,SOfwJGvsuf&Sdaom or®morm"d trnf&aom {u\*¾wmonf orxtm½kH

0yd óemtm½ HkeAd mÁ etf m½wHk uYkd kdususee tcsed Mfumjriphf mG t&nS wf nwf pHh mG ,El ikd of uohJ YkdO'p¨ Eö iS ,hf OS af om {u\*w¾ mum; tm½uHk kd ususee pwd tf pO f wnwf aHh tmi f r,El ikd af cs/ xakd Mumi hf O'p¨ oö n f jymywHk pcf \k twiG ;fo Ykdausmucf wJ pcf uJ kdypof iG ;fvukd of ntfh cg jymrsm; viG whf uvf mouohJ Ykdpwd \f tm½wHk pcf wk n;f ay:ü r&yfwnfbJ vIyfvIyf&Sm;&Sm; ysUHvGifhaMumif; oabmw&m; = pdwf r&yfrwnfbJ csmcsmvnf wkef vIyfwwfaom oabmw&m;[k ,if; O'¨pöw&m;udk ½IyGm;odrf;qnf;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ tod-

ÓPfwGif a&S;½SLxifjcif; ypöKy|mef &Sdayonf/ y'|mef --- apwaom t0yl oarw d eyd gæa'waA Á ya,mZae brk ?®H t0yl oryp,ö bwl H tm&rP® H

0g ]]t0lyoarm}}wd 0kwåH/ (rlv#D-1-120/) edyæga'waAÁ ya,mZae bkrH® ]]pr®o®d H 'DydeH [EDÅ}}wd 0d,? tm&r®PH 0g t0lyoarm zvlypma&e

]]aoarSm \*kaVm}}wd 0d,/ (tEk#D-1-127/) y'|meft&mwGif t|uxmrsm;ü azmfjyxm;aom apwaom t0lyoar --- ü (ar)wGif &Sdaom

o®d H0dbwfonf NyD;aptyfaom tusKd;w&m;wnf;[laom edrdwf teufa[mwnf;/ Oyrm --- ]]pr®o®d H 'DydeH [EdÅ = om;a&aMumihf opfudk owf\ --- [l&mü opf\ ta&cGHonf opfudk owfjcif;aMumifh & tyfaom tusKd;vnf;jzpfí xdktusKd;udk &vdkaomaMumifh opfudk owf&onhftwGuf opfudk owfzdkY&ef edrdwftaMumif;w&m;vnf; jzpfouJhodkY --- xdkYtwl tm½kHudk enf;rSef vrf;rSef ESvkH;roGif;wwfjcif; ta,mead omreoud m&aMumi fhpwd rf Nird of urf It0yl or tusK;dw&m; jzpaf y:vm&\/ ,i;f pwd rf Nird -f ourf I t0yl or tusK;daMumiyfh i f ta,mead omreoud m&vn;f jzp&f jye\f / otYkd wuG f pwd rf Nird of uf jci;f tusK;dw&m;aMumi hf jzpaf y:vm&aom ta,mead omreoud m&onyf i f O'p¨ ö jzpzf &Ykd e f te;Dpyqf ;Hk taMumif;w&m; jzpf&jyefayonf/ wpef n;f pwd rf Nird of urf I= t0yl or\ taMumi;fjzpaf om tm½uHk kdt0yl or[ kzvyl pm&tm;jzihf

qdkxm;\/ Oyrm --- aoarSm \*kaVm = ovdyf[lonf wifvJ = oMum;cJwnf; --- [l&mü ovdyf[laom tusKd;w&m;udk jzpfapwwfaom taMumif;jzpfaom wifvJcJ = oMum;cJudk aorS = ovdyf[k tusKd;\ trnfudk taMumif;ü wifpm;í taMumif;jzpfaom wifvJcJ = oMum;cJudk ovdyf[k ac:qdkouJhodkY tm½kHwpfckckudk tm½kHjyKí pdwfrNidrfoufrI jzpf&mü pdwfrNidrfoufatmif vIHUaqmfouJhodkY jzpfaeaom taMumi;fjzpaf om xtkd m½uHk ykd i f t0yl or = pwd rf Nird of urf [I k qxkd m;on/f tusK;dpwd rf Nird of urf \I t0yl or[al om trnuf kdtaMumi;ftm½üHk wipf m;í taMumi;ftm½uHk kdt0yl or[ kzvyl pm&tm;jzihf ac:qdkxm;onf [lvdk/ þ'kwd,tzGifht& xdk pdwfrNidrfoufjcif;\ taMumif;&if; jzpfaom tm½kHü ta,medaomreodum& jzpfjcif;onfyif O'¨pö jzpfzdkY&ef teD;pyfqkH;taMumif; y'|mef jzpf&onf[k rSwfyg/ jymykHay:ü cJusonhftcg jymrsm; vGifhwufvmouJhodkY tm½kHwpfckck tay:ü NidrfoufpGm rwnf

Eikd bf J[tkd m½oHk Ykda&muvf ukd fontf m½oHk Ykda&muvf ukd fjzpaf ejci;f oabmon fO'p¨ öjzpof jzi hfxOkd 'p¨ Eö iS hf twwl ujGzpaf om pwd of nvf n;f pwd af vpwd vf iG hfjzpíf O'p¨ ötm;Bu;Daeontfh cg u,kd cf Em¨ onvf n;f rNidrfrouf jzpfae&um; [dkoGm;csifovdk onfoGm;csifovdk xcsifovdk xdkifcsifovdkESifh vlavvlvGifh vlUaAmfausmh jzpfaewwfavonf/ w&m;bm0emudk xdkifí ESvkH;oGif;aeaomfvnf; rdrd ESvkH;oGif;aeonhf orxtm½kH odkYr[kwf 0dyóemtm½kHay:odkY pdwfrusa&mufbJ om;a&; orD;a&; pD;yGm;a&; paom ta&; taxGaxGESifh rdrd\ vyk if e;fciG ft&y&f yaf y:ooYkd m pwd tf a&murf sm;aejci;f xtkd m½ HktrsK;drsK;dwuYkd rrd draem'gG&wiG fwpcf Nky;D wpfck wef;pDí vSnfhvnfaejcif;onf O'¨pö\ pGrf;tm;aMumifhyif jzpf\/ eE´rif;om;onf &[ef;jyKNyD;ptcgü Zey'uvsmPDxHodkY rMumcP pdwfa&mufaejcif;rSmvnf;

þO'¨pöESifh ,SOfwJGvsuf&Sdaom &m\*\ pGrf;tm;aMumifhyif jzpf\/ uk'gvy@dw trnf&aom olawmfaumif; wpfOD;onfvnf; aygufwl; wpfvufudk taMumif;jyKí (7)Budrfwdkifwdkif &aoh&[ef; b0rS vxl uG cf &Jh \/ &ao&h [e;fw&m;ay:o Ykdpwd rf a&muEf ikd bf Jayguwf ;luav; wpvf uwf n;f[al om tm½Hk ay:o Ykdpwd uf rMumrMum a&mu&f adS e\? xpkd wd uf kdNird 0f yaf tmi f rwukd zf suEf ikd f rweG ;fveS Ef ikd f jzpaf e\/ &m\*ESifh ,SOfwJGvsuf&Sdaom O'¨pö\ pGrf;tm;yifwnf;/ &[ef;w&m;0,f NidrfoufpGm rwnfjcif;rSm O'¨pö oabmyifwnf;/ odkYaomf (7)Budrfajrmuf &aoh&[ef; jyKaomtcgüum; aygufwl;wpfvuf tay:ü pGJvrf;aeonhf &m\*udk atmifjrifpGm wdkufzsufEdkifojzifh psmeftbdnmPfwdkYudk &&SdoGm;awmfrlavonf/

(Zmwu-|-1-330/) þO'p¨ oö n f oUlyiuf ,kd of abmtm;jzi hfrnof ntfh m½üHk rQ wnwf nwf wHh hHr&?dS [tkd m½oHk Ykda&muf

vdkuf onftm½kHodkY a&mufvdkufESifh ysHUvGifhae&um; raumif;w&m; tukodkvfw&m;[k qdk&apumrl rnof n'fh pk ½ukd uf rkd Q rrd ud O;Daqmiíf xxd rd rd drjyKaomaMumi hfavmb a'go ponwf uYkd ohJ Ykdtyg,of Ykd ypfcsEdkifavmufatmif owådrBuD;acs? jzpfav&m b0wdkYü orm"d enf;yg;í ayghqq trsKd;tpm; jzpf atmifum; pDrHaumif; pDrHayvdrhfrnf/ taMumif;rl þO'¨pö jy"mef;aom tukodkvfapwemonf y0wåd tusKd;udk ay;EdkifaomaMumifhwnf;/

xxxxxxxxx

## 5/ avmb

vkAÇEdÅ awe o,H 0g vkAÇwd? vkAÇerwåar0 0g wEdÅ avmabm/

1/ avmabm tm&r®P\*¾[Pvu©aPm ruú#mavayg 0d,?

2/ tbdo\*F&aom wwåuygav cdwårHoayod 0d,?

3/ ty&dpöm\*ypöKy|maem awvÍÆe&ma\*g 0d,?

4/ oHa,mZed,"ar®ok tóm''óey'|maem/ aom wPSme'Dbma0e 0 ×rmaem oDCaomwm e'D 0d, r[mork'´H tyg,ar0 \*a[wGm

\*päwDwd '|aAÁm/ (tbd-|-1-291/ 0dok'¨d-2-98/) orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ tm½kHudk vdkvm;wyfrufwwfjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom oabmw&m;onf avmb rnf\/ wpfenf; rdrdudk,fwdkif tm½kHudk vdkvm;wyfrufwwfaom oabmw&m;onf avmb rnf\/ wpfenf; tm½kHudk vdkvm;wyfrufjcif;rQom jzpfaom oabmw&m;onf avmb rnf\/

1/ arsmufESJap;uJhodkY tm½kHudk igh[m[lí pGJ,ljcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ avmavmylaom tdk;uif;ü ypfcstyfaom tom;wpfuJhodkY tm½kHü tvGefNiduyfjcif;- (udpö) &o?

3/ t0wfü pGef;xif;aeaom qDrif\ wyfpGJjcif;uJhodkY tm½kHudk

rpGefYvTwfEdkifjcif; oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ oHa,mZOf jzpf&m tm½kHw&m;wdkYü om,mzG,f okb[k ½Ijrifwwfaom 'd|d y'|mef/ vuP© --- tm&r®P\*¾[PH ]]rr £'}}E Åd wPmS bed ad 0o0aoe tbed 0d ód tm&rP® ó

t0dóZÆeH? e tm&r®Pu&PrwHå/ (r[m#D-2-149/) tm&r®P\*[P = avmbu tm½kHudk ,ljcif;[l&mü tm½kHudk ,lumrQrwå tm½kHjyKumrQrwåum; r[wk ?f avmb tBu;Dti,tf vukd fxukd of ntfh m;avsmpf mG tm½uHk kd]]þum; ig[h m}}[ kwPmS bed ad 0o

= wPSmjzifh jrJjrHpGm ESvkH;oGif;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh jrJjrHpGm ESvkH;oGif;í tm½kHudk rpGefYvTwfEdkifjcif;oabmç wrf;wrf;pGJ irf;irf;wuf wyfrufcifrif vdkcsifaom pGJ,lrIrsKd;wnf;/ xdkaMumifh avmb\ tm½kH,lykHudk arsmufESJap;u arsmufudk zrf;,lxm;ykHjzifh OyrmjyMuonf/ a&;Stcg0, f [rd 0EmÅ 0, f ajrn&D m t&ytf csKUdü rqk ;kdrsm;on f arsmuEf aJS p;ac: tap;wprf sK;djzihf

arsmurf sm;u kdaxmiíf zr;f,al v&h MdSu\/ tx;ltqe;fjrivf Qi faqmch siwf waf om vQyaf y:aom arsmuf wpaf umiof n f arsmuEf aJS p;&&dS m te;Dtyg;o Ykda&mu&f vdS m&m vuwf pbf ujfzi hfarsmuEf aJS p;u kdpr;foyf udkifwG,fMunhf\? arsmufESJap;u xdkvufudk ap;uyf zrf;,lxm;\? yxrvufudk uGmatmif usefvuf wpbf ujfzi hfcmG jye\f ? 'wk ,d vuuf vkd n;f arsmuEf aJS p;u ap;uy fzr;f,xl m;jye\f ? vuEf pS bf uvf ;Hkv;Hk u kd umG atmi f yg;pyjfzi hf uukd íf cmG jye\f ? yg;pyuf vkd n;f arsmuEf aJS p;u ap;uy f zr;f,xl m;vukd jfye\f ? vuaf &m yg;pyuf ykd g wpcf gwn;f umG vmatmi f ajcEpS bf ujfzi hf b,jfye f nmjye f weG ;fuejfye\f ? ajcEpS f buuf vkd n;f arsmuEf aJS p;u ap;uy fzr;f,xl m;vukd jfye\f ? xtkd cg u,kd jfzi hfzvd su fcmG jye\f ? wpuf ,kd f vkH;udkyif arsmufESJap;u cGmr&atmif ap;uyf aESmifzGJUxm;ay\/ rkqdk;\ tvdk&Sdwdkif; jyKvkyfEdkifcGifhodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;\/ rD;usD;pkwGif uifí tpm;cH&aom tqifhodkYwdkifatmif qdkufa&mufoGm;\/

(oH-3-128-129/)

þOyrmtwlyif avmbrnfaom oabmw&m;onfvnf; 'Gg& (6)yg; wpfyg;yg;0,f tm½kH (6)

yg; wpfyg;yg;onf xdckdufvmaomtcg xdktm½kHudk wrf;wrf;pGJ irf;irf;wuf NidwG,fum xdktm½kHem;rS rcmG Eikd af tmi favmbued ;f&m ow0å gu kdzr;f,xl m;avon/f arsmuEf aJS p; rad eaom arsmuof w0å gonf aemuqf ;Hk r;Dus;DwiG ;fo Ykdto,af qmicf &H ouohJ Ykdxakd vmbonvf n;f tm½eHk m;u rcmG Eikd of jzi hfwjzn;f jzn;f &iuhf su fw;kdymG ;vmum wPmS jrpBfu;DtoiG ftjzpjfzi hfp;Dqi;fvmc Jhw;kdymG ;vmcaJh om ft[ek jfyi;fpmG pD;qif;vmaom jrpfa&,Ofonf r[mork'´&modkYom a&mufoGm;&ouJhodkY xdktwlyif avmbonf rdrd (avmb) udef;&m owå0gudk tyg,fork'´&modkYom ,laqmifí oGm;wwfayonf[k rSwfyg/

&o-ypKöy|me f --- tdk;uif;ylylay:ü tom;wpfudk ypfcsvdkuf&m tom;wpfonf tdk;uif;ü wpcf gwn;f Niud yaf eouohJ YkdxtYkd wyl i favmbon ftm½wHk pcf Ek iS hfwukd qf ikd of ntfh cg xtkd m½tHk em;rS rcmG Eikd af tmi f Niud yaf eww\f / ,i;fo YkdNiud yjfci;fon f avmb\ vyk if e;fupd yö iwf n;f/ t0wtf xnf tay:ü trqJ Dpuqf Dpon fhtqwD pcf ck ok n fv;lvn;fayusaH evQi fpaJG evQi fv,G vf ,G Ef iS hfpiaf tmif cRwfí r&EdkifouJhodkY --- tvm;wlyif ,if;avmbudk odrf;qnf;½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ todÓPfwGif avmbonf tm½kHwpfckckü pGJvrf;NiduyfaevQif xdktm½kHudk pGefYvTwfEdkifcJaom oabm w&m; rpGefYvTwfEdkifaom oabmw&m;[k a&S;½SL xifvmayonf? Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefwnf;/ y'|mef --- ouf&Sd oufrJh vdkcsifp&m umr0w¬Ktpkpkay:ü wG,fwmrI oHa,mZOf jzpfchJaomf xdk umr0w¬Ktpkpkonf oHa,mZed,"r® = oHa,mZOfjzpf&m tm½kH"r®wnf;/ tbd"r®menf;t&rl tm½kH (6)yg;yifwnf;/ ,if;oHa,mZOf jzpf&m tm½kH"r®wdkYum; bk&m;tp&Sdaom t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY\ ynmrsupf üd tobk w&m;woYkd m pipf p{f ue f jzpMfuuek \f / oaYkd om f y&rw ¬ ÓPyf nmpuK© ui;fowl Ykd um; y&rwfÓPftjrif uif;aeonhftwGuf ,if;ouf&SdoufrJh umr0w¬Ktpkpkwnf;[laom tm½kH (6)yg;u kdom,mz,G fobk [ k½jIriwf wMfu\/ tobk u kdobk [ kt,&l adS om f½jIriwf waf om fxtkd m½wHk Ykd tay:ü vvkd m;wyrf urf I avmbw&m;on f jzpaf y:vmwwaf y\/ xakd Mumi hf oaH ,mZO f jzp&f m tm½Hk "r®wdkYü om,mzG,f okb[k ½Ijrifwwfaom tóm''d|donf avmbjzpfzdkY&ef teD;pyfqkH; taMumif; y'|mef jzpf&ayonf/ tóm'gEkyódaem p wPSm y0×wd/ (oH-1-311/) om,mzG,f tóm'[k ½Ijrifwwfoltm;vnf; wPSmonf wdk;yGm;\/ (oH-1-311/) þü tóm''d|donf avmbjzpfzdkY&ef teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;w&m;[k qdkjcif;rSm 'd|dESifh ,SOfwJG aom avmbtwuG of m jzpof n/f '|d Ed iS hfr,OS af om rmeEiS ohf m ,OS af om avmbç '|d drme EpS rf sK;dv;HkEiS hf r,OS af om avmbwtYkd wuG fy'|merf mS ta,mead omreoud m&yi fjzpof n/f ta,mead omreoud m& onf cyfodrf;aom tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ taMumif;&if; jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ avmbESifhqE´ --- txufyg vu©P &o ponfwdkYt& avmbESifh qE´wdkY\ uGm[rIudk oabm ayguf&m\/ avmb\ tm½kHudk vdkcsifrIü tap;&Sd\? tap;&SdaomaMumifh xdktm½kHü Niduyf\/ qE´\ tm½kHudk vdkcsifrIüum; tap;r&Sd? tap;r&SdaomaMumifh xdktm½kHü rNiduyf/ xdkaMumifh tm½kHudk wG,fwm Niduyf wyfrufrIygaom vdkcsifrI oabmw&m;onf avmbwnf;/ tm½kHudk NiduyfrI r&SdbJ jyKvdk½kHrQ &,vl ½kd rHk Q oabmon f qEw´ n;f/ tm½uHk kdNiud yrf I r&bdS J jyKv½kd rHk Q &,vl ½kd rHk Q[al om pum;jzi hfavmb uJhodkY tm½kHü ]]NiduyfrI}} r&Sd[laom oabmt"dyÜg,fudkom jy\/ t&m&mwdkif;ü avmbavmuf rxuf jru[f kqvkd &kd i;f r[wk of nuf kdowjdyKyg/ avmbEiS hf,OS cf ukd fqEo´ n favmb\ oabmo Ykdvukd af vsm &ojzifh avmbavmuf rxufjruf[k qdk&apumrl or®moarÁm"dÓPf yapöuaAm"dÓPf t\*¾om0u aAm"dÓPf r[mom0uaAm"dÓPf yuwdom0uaAm"dÓPfwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom aAm"dÓPfudk vdkvm;awmifhwrIuJhodkYaom tcsKdUtcsKdUaom ukovpäE´ = ukodkvfqE´awmfrsm;onfum; qE´m"dywd wyvf su fjzpaf y:wwof jzi hfavmbxuyf i fxujfruaf o;on[f krwS yf g/ tveG ftqithf we;fjriahf om b0ç tvGef rGefjrwfaom b0wpfckudk &&Sd&ef jr§ifhwifay;wwfaom tvGef pGrf;tif xufjrufaom "mwfobm0 wpfrsKd;[k rSwfyg/ edAÁmefudk vdkcsifrIç 0dyóemÓPf r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf paom w&m;xl; w&m;jrwuf kdvckd sirf çI y#d upmay wwuf Rr;fcsirf çI 'gejyKvíkd ypnö ;fOpmö u kdvckd sirf Ipaom aumi;frtI &m wdkYü vdkcsifrIrsKd;onfvnf; ukodkvfqE´awmfomwnf;/

## avmb\ toHk;rsm;aom tjcm;trnfrsm;

þavmbudk ayrç wPSmç &m\*ç ork', ponfjzifh trnftrsKd;rsKd; wyfí bk&m;&Sifonf a[m

Mum;awmfrlcJh\/ (tbd-1-215/) ayr[laom pum;vkH;udk --- twåorH ayrH ew¬d? ykwåorH ayrH ew¬d --- ponfjzifh rdrdudk,fudk rdrd

cspfjrwfEdk;rI om;tay:cspfjrwfEdk;rI --- þodkYponfjzifh om;o®D;ç armifESrç nDtpfudkç orD;cifyGef; paom tdrfoltdrfom;csif; aqGrsKd;om;csif; tcsif;csif; cspfcifrIESifh aqGrsKd;uJhodkY cspfcifjrwfEdk;rIwdkYü oHk;EIef;Mu avonf/ ayr[laom pum;ü ]]cspfcifjrwfEdk;jcif;}}[k t"dyÜg,f&\/ þuJhodkYaom cspfcifjrwfEdk;rIrsKd;udk ]]oaH ,mZO}f}[vk n;f avmuü wprf sK;do;kHpMJGuao;\/ oaH ,mZO f (10)yg; &jdSim;aomvf n;f ayr trnf &aom þ wPSmavmbudkyif oHa,mZOf[k todrsm;Mu\/ EGm;wpfaumifESifh tjcm;EGm;wpfaumifudk rcGJEdkifatmif wJGaeatmif csnfaESmifxm;aom BudK;wpfacsmif;uJhodkY owå0gwpfa,mufESifh owå0gwpfa,mufudk rcGJ&uf rcGmEdkifatmif csnfaESmifxm;aom þ wPSmavmb ayrw&m;udkyif oHa,mZOf[k qdkonf/ vlwdkY\ em;vnfaeaom toHk;wnf;/ xrif;qm a&iwfouJhodkY tqif; toH teYH t&om tawGUtxd "r®oabm[laom tm½kH (6)

yg;wdkYü omrefvdkcsif½kHrQrubJ uyfuyfowfowf wef;wef;rwfrwf rGwfodyfqmavmifjcif; iwfjcif; pGJvrf;jcif;udkvnf; wPSm[kyif (tbd-1-215-216/)ü a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ ,if;tm½kHwdkYü qDrif pGef;Nidjcif;uJhodkY tvGefNiduyf wyfrufjcif;udkvnf; &m\*[k a[mawmfrl\/ opmö a'oemawmef n;füum; þavmbuykd i f y"meen;ftm;jzi hf or'k ,[ k o;kHEeI ;fvsu f a[mMum;xm;awmrf al yon/f or'k ,[al om pum;ü ]]'uk j©zpaf Mumi;fw&m;}} -- [ kt"yd gÜ,&f \/ þor'k , ayr wPSm &m\*[k ac:qdk&onhf avmb ruif;EdkifonhftwGufaMumihfom owå0gtaygif;wdkYonf oHo&mxJü qif;&J'ku©ESifh ,SOfwJGí w0Jvnfvnf usifvnfaeMu&jcif; jzpf\/ ,cktcg olol igig awGUae&aom 'ku©BuD;i,f toG,foG,fonf þwPSmavmb ork',aMumifhom jzpf&um; ]]avmb Bu;DvQi f 'uk B©u;D\? avmbi,vf Qi f 'uk i© ,\f ? avmb r&vdS Qi f 'uk © r&adS wmNhy}D} jzp\f / þavmbEiS hf twljzpf&aom pdwfudk ]]avmbpdwfç wPSmpdwfç &m\*pdwfç oHa,mZOfpdwf}}[k ac:qdkí xdkoludkvnf; avmbBuD;ol wPSmBuD;ol &m\*BuD;ol oHa,mZOftm;BuD;ol[k ac:qdkavonf/ þwPmS ayr or'k ,oaH ,mZO[f k ac:a0:&aom avmbon f jzLpijfrijhfrwaf om r\*i¾ f (8)yg;

tusijfhrwwf &m;wn;f[al om w&m;"rj®zi hfrxed ;fcsKyEf ikd bf J rEySd uf yG bf J oUltvtkd wikd ;fom O;Dpm;ay;í tavQmhay;vdkufygrl rnfonhftcgrQ aemufqkwfrnf r[kwf? EGm;uav;\ aygufcgp OD;csKdonf EGm; Bu;Dav &nS af v jzpof uohJ Ykdy#od aEu¨ yi frsK;dapyh gvmcaJh om þwPmS avmbonvf n;f t&,G Bfu;Dav csKdum;avyif jzpf\? xdkuJhodkY avmbudk rwm;qD;Edkifol Z&mtdkBuD;wdkYtwGuf ---

]]a&mifBuD;vQif idkuf? vlBuD;vQif rdkuf}}

]]wlBuD;vQif ay? vlBuD;vQif aw}} --- [k qdkprSwfjyKMuonf/

þor'k , wPmS avmb ayrw&m;on f t&,d r\*wf &m;jzi hf ry,&f mS ;&ao;orQ umvywvf ;Hk

owå0g toD;toD;\ oEÅmefü tEko,"mwf tikwf"mwftaejzifh udef;0yfvdkufygvsuf &Sd\/ xdk tEok ,"mw\f vUHIaqmrf It&edS tf 0gaMumi fhar;Gpuwn;fu pí rbd b;kdbmG ; ntD puf kdarmiEf rS rsm;ukd tpxm;í cspwf wvf m\/ 0r;fwiG ;fyg tEok ,"mw f "rw® &m;u cspcf ijfrwEf ;kdwwrf uI kdvr;fjyaeaom aMumifh a&iwfiwf &Sdí qm;iHa&udk aomufvdkuf&mç aomufNyD;cgrS omí iwfojzifhç iwfonhftwGuf xyíf aomujfyeaf om faomuaf vaomuaf v iwrf ajyo Ykdumr\*Pk ftm½aHk wuG kdiwif w f&ídS vukd pf m; umrS omí iwfNyD;vQif tjypfudk rjrifEdkifbJ ork',yifv,fxJü 0JvSnfhí aeMu&awmh\/

]]qm;iHa&aemuf? iwfwdkif;aomufu? aomufav aomufav? iwfrajyodkY? ayrt&m? wPSm zUJG&p?f xtkd cspvf n;f? tjyprf jri?f rqijfcibf ?J cspvf Qiaf ysmEf ;kd? csppf ysK;don?f csp½f ;kdcsppf O?f cspvf r;fwn;f/ (a&S;ynm&SdysKdU) tyg,fudk ypfcsEdkifonhf pGrf;tm;

avmbon fuok vkd tf axmutf y Hhr&b Jocl sn;fouof u fpO;fpm;vQi fao;i,af om avmbyif jzpfvifhupm; tyg,fodkY ypfcsEdkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sd\? Oyrm --- ausmufcJrSefvQif ti,fqkH; ausmufwkH;uav;yif jzpfvifhupm; a&xJodkY ypfcsvdkufygu epfjrKyfoGm;wwfaomoabm &Sdonfom jzpf\/ xakd Mumi hfaocge;DqqJ üJ or;Dciyf eG ;fcsi;f pvJG r;fr Ior;Dom;EiS hfp;DymG ;Opmö wppf wHk p&f mu kdpvJG r;fraI Mumihf

avmbaZmu r&PmoEéaZm\ ae&mudk ,loGm;aomtcg tyg,fav;bkHodkY a&mufEdkifaMumif;udk atmufyg tm'dwåy&d,m,okwåefwGif bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkif a[mMum;awmfrlcJhayonf/

## tm'dwåy&d,m,okwf aumufEkwfcsuf

&[e;fw Ykd...oiwf tYkd m; tm'wd yå &,d m, rnaf om w&m;a'oemu kdigb&k m; a[mMum;awmrf l ayt?Hh xwkd &m;a'oemu kdemMum;Muuek af vm?h &[e;fw Ykd...tm'wd yå &,d m, rnaf om w&m;a'oemawmf[lonf tb,fenf;?

1/ &[e;fw Ykd ...avmavmyal om &&J Jnad om wajymiaf jymi f awmuyf vsu&f adS om r;Dawmurf ;DvQH ESifhwuGaom oHacsmif;jzifh (yufvuftdyfaeaom) rsufpdudk xdk;azmufvdkufjcif;onf jrwfao;\? pu©K0dnmPfjzifh jrifodtyfukefaom tqif;½lyg½kH trsKd;rsKd;wdkYü ---

(u) a,mufsm;yJ rdef;ryJ vifyJ r,m;yJ om;yJ orD;yJ ajr;yJ ponfjzifh oP²mefedrdwfudk pGJ,ljcif;ç

( c ) vuaf jcoPm² e fjyKH;[e f&,[f e fpaom u,kd tf \*gFtpwd tf yikd ;f trwS vf uP© mtm;jzi hfp,JG jlci;fç þESpfrsKd;aom pGJ,ljcif;onf rjrwfonfomwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdkodkY pGJ,lvdkufonf&Sdaomf aemifwpfzef b0opfü y#doaE¨tusKd;udk ay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sdaom ur®0dnmPf[k ac:qdktyfaom pdwftpOfonf ---

(u) a,mufsm; rdef;r ZeD; r,m; orD; om; paom oP²mefedrdwf wpfckvkH; tay:ü ESpfouf om,mrjIzi hf&pyf waf EmS izf UJGí wnaf eaom pwd tf pOof naf omrf vl n;f jzpaf y: wnaf eav&m\/

( c ) vufajcoP²mef jyHK;[ef &,f[ef paom udk,ft\*Fgtpdwftydkif; trSwfvu©Pmi,f wpfckck tay:ü EpS of uof m,mrjIzi hf&pyf waf EmS izf UJGí wnaf eaom pwd tf pOof naf omrf vl n;f jzpaf y: wnfaeav&m\/

xdkuJhodkY ESpfoufom,mrIjzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUí wnfaeaom xdktcsdeftcgrsKd;ü tu,fírsm;

aoomG ;jim;t?hH þo YkdaoomG ;coJh n&f adS om f i&oJ Ykdjzpaf p wd&pmä erf sK;do Ykdjzpaf p vm;&m\*w d EpS rf sK;dwwYkd iG f wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom vm;&m\*wdodkY a&muf&maom þtaMumif;onf xif&Sm;&Sdae\/ &[ef;wdkY ... þuJhodkYaom tjypfudk jrifawmfrlí igbk&m; þodkYa[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/

2/ &[ef;wdkY ...&J&Jndaom wajymifajymif awmufyaom rD;awmufrD;vQHESifh wuGaom oHcRefjzifh (apmif;vsuftdyfaeaomm) em;ESpfbufudk xkwfcsif;aygufatmif xdk;azmufvdkufjcif;onf jrwfao;\? aomw0dnmPfjzifh Mum;odtyfukefaom toHtrsKd;rsKd;wdkYü ---

(u) a,mufsm; rdef;r ZeD; r,m; orD; om;yJ ponfjzifh oP²mefedrdwfudk pGJ,ljcif;ç

( c ) vuaf jcoPm² e fjyKH;[e f&,[f e fpaom u,kd tf \*gFtpwd tf yikd ;f trwS vf uP© mtm;jzi hfp,JG jlci;fç þESpfrsKd;aom pGJ,ljcif;onf rjrwfonfomwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdkodkY pGJ,lvdkufonf&Sdaomf aemifwpfzef b0opfü y#doaE¨tusKd;udk ay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm; &Sdaom ur®0dnmPf[k ac:qdktyfaom pdwftpOfonf ---

(u) a,musfm; red ;fr Ze;D r,m; or;D om; paom oPm² eef rd wd fwpcf vk ;Hktay:ü EpS of u fom,mrI jzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUí wnfaeaom pdwftpOfonfaomfrlvnf; jzpfay: wnfaeav&m\/

( c ) vufajcoP²mef jyHK;[ef &,f[ef paom udk,ft\*Fgtpdwftydkif; trSwfvu©Pmi,f wpfckck tay:ü EpS of uof m,mrjIzi hf&pyf waf EmS izf UJGí wnaf eaom pwd tf pOof naf omrf vl n;f jzpaf y: wnfaeav&m\/

xdkuJhodkY ESpfoufom,mrIjzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUí wnfaeaom xdktcsdeftcgrsKd;ü tu,fírsm;

aoomG ;jim;t?hH þo YkdaoomG ;coJh n&f adS om f i&oJ Ykdjzpaf p wd&pmä erf sK;do Ykdjzpaf p vm;&m\*w d EpS rf sK;dwwYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom vm;&m\*wod Ykd a&mu&f maom þtaMumi;fon f xi&f mS ;&adS e\/ &[e;fw Ykd ...þuohJ Ykd aom tjypfudk jrifawmfrlí igbk&m;onf þodkYa[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfay\/

3/ &[e;fw Ykd...&&J nJ ad om wajymiaf jymi fawmuyf vsu&f adS om r;Dawmurf ;DvQEH iS whf uaG om xu-f vpS mG aom vuof n;fv;DS"m;i,jfzi hf(EmS acgi;fwiG ;fo Ykd"m;i,uf kdoiG ;fí) aMuraG tmi fx;kdazmuvf ukd jfci;f onf jrwfao;\/ Cme0dnmPfjzifh odtyf erf;½SLtyfukefaom teYH\*E¨m½kH trsKd;rsKd;wdkYü --- (om;i,f orD;i,f ajr;i,f polwdkYudk ayGUzuf erf;½SLaecdkufudk tm½kH,lxm;yg/) ---

(u) a,mufsm; rdef;r ZeD; r,m; orD; om;yJ ponfjzifh oP²mefedrdwfudk pGJ,ljcif;ç

( c ) vuaf jcoPm² e fjyKH;[e f&,[f e fpaom u,kd tf \*gFtpwd tf yikd ;f trwS vf uP© mtm;jzi hfp,JG jlci;fç þESpfrsKd;aom pGJ,ljcif;onf rjrwfonfomwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdkodkY pGJ,lvdkufonf&Sdaomf aemifwpfzef b0opfü y#doaE¨tusKd;udk ay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sdaom ur®0dnmPf[k ac:qdktyfaom pdwftpOfonf ---

(u) a,musfm; red ;fr Ze;D r,m; or;D om; paom oPm² eef rd wd f wpcf vk ;Hktay:ü EpS of uof m,mrI jzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUí wnfaeaom pdwftpOfonfaomfrlvnf; jzpfay: wnfaeav&m\/

( c ) vufajcoP²mef jyHK;[ef &,f[ef paom udk,ft\*Fgtpdwftydkif; trSwfvu©Pmi,f wpfckck tay:ü EpS of uof m,mrjIzi hf&pyf waf EmS izf UJGí wnaf eaom pwd tf pOof naf omrf vl n;f jzpaf y: wnfaeav&m\/

xdkuJhodkY ESpfoufom,mrIjzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUí wnfaeaom xdktcsdeftcgrsKd;ü tu,fírsm;

aoomG ;jim;t?hH þo YkdaoomG ;coJh n&f adS om f i&oJ Ykdjzpaf p w&d pmä erf sK;do Ykdjzpaf p vm;&m\*w d EpS rf sK;dwwYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom vm;&m\*wod Ykd a&mu&f maom þtaMumi;fon f xi&f mS ;&adS e\/ &[e;fw Ykd ...þuohJ Ykd aom tjypfudk jrifawmfrlí igbk&m;onf þodkYa[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfay\/

4/ &[e;fw Ykd...&&J nJ ad om wajymiaf jymi fawmuyf vsu&f adS om r;Dawmurf ;DvQEH iS whf uaG om xu-f vpS mG aom oi"f ek ;f"m;i,jfzi hfvQmu kdv;DSjzwvf ukd jfci;fon fjrwaf o;\? Z0d gS0nd mPjfzi hfotd y fvsutf yf ukefaom &om½kH trsKd;rsKd;wdkYü ---

(u) Muuf 0uf tmvl; ponfjzifh oP²mefedrdwfudk pGJ,ljcif;ç

( c ) ton;ftjrp f ig;y d ig;qyk f ponjfzi hf u,kd tf \*gFtpwd tf yikd ;f trwS vf uP© mtm;jzi hf p,JG jlci;fç þESpfrsKd;aom pGJ,ljcif;onf rjrwfonfomwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdkodkY pGJ,lvdkufonf&Sdaomf aemifwpfzef b0opfü y#doaE¨tusKd;udk ay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sdaom ur®0dnmPf[k ac:qdktyfaom pdwftpOfonf ---

(u) Muu f0u ftmv;l paom oPm² eef rd wd fwpcf vk ;Hk tay:ü EpS of uof m,mrjIzi hf&pyf waf EmS izf UJGí wnfaeaom pdwftpOfonfaomfrlvnf; jzpfay:wnfaeav&m\/

( c ) ton;ftjrp f ig;y d ig;qyk f pon fhu,kd tf \*gF tpwd tf yikd ;f trwS vf uP© mi, f wpcf ck k tay:ü ESpfoufom,mrIjzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUí wnfaeaom pdwftpOfonfaomfrlvnf; jzpfay: wnfaeav&m\/

xdkuJhodkY ESpfoufom,mrIjzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUí wnfaeaom xdktcsdeftcgrsKd;ü tu,fírsm;

aoomG ;jim;t?hH þo YkdaoomG ;coJh n&f adS om f i&oJ Ykdjzpaf p w&d pmä erf sK;do Ykdjzpaf p vm;&m\*w d EpS rf sK;dwwYkd iG f wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom vm;&m\*wdodkY a&muf&maom þtaMumif;onf xif&Sm;&Sdae\/ &[ef;wdkY ... þuJhodkYaom tjypfudk jrifawmfrlí igbk&m;onf þodkYa[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfay\/

«rSwfcsuf --- om;i,f orD;i,f ajr;i,frsm;udk csDydk;ae&jcif;rSm t&omwpfrsKd;yif &Sdwwf\? oarÇm\*&o[k ac:qdk\/ ,if;oarÇm\*&oonfvnf; þü tusKH;0ifonf[k rSwfyg/»

5/ &[e;fw Ykd...&&J nJ ad om wajymiaf jymi fawmuyf vsu&f adS om r;Dawmurf ;DvQEH iS whf uaG om xu-f vpS mG aom vjHSzi hf cEm¨ u,kd uf kd x;kdqvG ukd jfci;fon f = (x;kdqaG ejci;fon)f jrwaf o;\? um,0nd mPjfzihf odtyf awGUxdtyfukefaom tawGUtxd azm|AÁtm½kH trsKd;rsKd;wdkYü --- (awGUxdaeaom tcsdeftcg0,f)

(u) a,mufsm; rdef;r ZeD; r,m; orD; om;yJ ponfjzifh oP²mefedrdwfudk pGJ,ljcif;ç

( c ) vuaf jcoPm² e fjyKH;[e f&,[f e fpaom u,kd tf \*gFtpwd tf yikd ;f trwS vf uP© mtm;jzi hfp,JG jlci;fç (= vufyJ ajcyJ yg;yJ em;yJ ponfjzifh udk,ft\*Fgtpdwftydkif; wpfckckudk pGJ,ljcif;) þESpfrsKd;aom pGJ,ljcif;onf rjrwfonfomwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdkodkY pGJ,lvdkufonf&Sdaomf aemifwpfzef b0opfü y#doaE¨tusKd;udk ay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sdaom ur®0dnmPf[k ac:qdktyfaom pdwftpOfonf ---

(u) a,musfm; red ;fr Ze;D r,m; or;D om; paom oPm² eef rd wd f wpcf vk ;Hk tay:ü EpS of uof m,mrI jzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUí wnfaeaom pdwftpOfonfaomfrlvnf; jzpfay: wnfaeav&m\/

( c ) vufajcoP²mef jyHK;[ef &,f[ef paom udk,ft\*Fgtpdwftydkif; trSwfvu©Pmi,f wpfckck tay:ü EpS of uof m,mrjIzi hf&pyf waf EmS izf UJGí wnaf eaom pwd tf pOof naf omrf vl n;f jzpaf y: wnfaeav&m\/

xdkuJhodkY ESpfoufom,mrIjzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUí wnfaeaom xdktcsdeftcgrsKd;ü tu,fírsm;

aoomG ;jim;t?hH þo YkdaoomG ;coJh n&f adS om f i&oJ Ykdjzpaf p w&d pmä erf sK;do Ykdjzpaf p vm;&m\*w d EpS rf sK;dwwYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom vm;&m\*wod Ykd a&mu&f maom þtaMumi;fon f xi&f mS ;&adS e\/ &[e;fw Ykd ...þuohJ Ykd aom tjypfudk jrifawmfrlí igbk&m;onf þodkYa[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfay\/

6/ &[ef;wdkY ...tdyfaysmfaejcif;onf jrwfao;\/ &[ef;wdkY ...trSeftm;jzifhaomfum; tdyfaysmf aejci;fu kdtou&f iS af eowl \Ykd jrKHaejci;f wprf sK;d[íl igb&k m;a[mawmrf \l ? tou&f iS af eaomowl \Ykd toD;[laom tusKd;w&m;udk rjzpfapwwfaom oabmw&m;wpfrsKd; tcsdeftcg wpfrsKd;[lí igbk&m; a[mawmfrl\/ «tdyfruf rrufbJ b0ifpdwfrsm; qufwdkuf jzpfaejcif;udk tdyfaysmfjcif;[k qdkvdk\? xdk b0ifpdwfrsm;onf aemufxyf rnfonhftusKd; wpfpkHwpf&mudkrQ rjzpfapwwfaom pdwfrsm;wnf;? þoabmu kd&nñf eT ;fxm;on/f» tou&f iS af eowl \Ykd awaG 0jci;f wprf sK;d[íl igb&k m;a[mawmrf \l /

«tEko,"mwf ruif;ao;olwdkY\ oEÅmefü xdkb0ifpdwfrsm; jzpfaecsdef0,f arm[ t0dZÆm\ tEko,

"mwftaejzifh udef;0yf wnfaejcif;udk &nfñTef;xm;awmfrlonf/»

tMuiof Ykdoabm&adS om tMutH pnwf \Ykd tvokd Ykdvukd yf gaomool n f oCH mu kdoi;fcaJG v&m\? xukd ohJ YkdoCH mu kdoi;fcEJG ikd af vmuaf om oabm&adS om tMutH pnwf uYkd kd(xokd Ykdb0ipf wd rf sm; quwf ukd f jzpfaeí tdyfaysmfaecsdefrsKd;ü) rMuHpnfrdav&m/ &[ef;wdkY ...igbk&m;onf touf&SifaeolwdkY\ þuJhodkYaom tjypfudk jrifawmfrlí þodkY tdyfaysmfaejcif;u jrwfao;onf[k igbk&m;a[mawmfrl\/

(oH-2-377-378/) xdkuJhodkYaom tyg,f0#fqif;&J'ku© paom oHo&m0#f'ku© t00wdkYrS vGwfajrmufEdkifa&;twGuf-

1/ 'Gg& (6)yg;ç

2/ tm½kH (6)yg;ç

3/ 0dnmPf (6)yg;ç

4/ zó (6)yg;ç

5/ a0'em (6)yg; --þ½kyfemrfw&m;pkwdkYudk odrf;qnf;vsuf taMumif;w&m;ESifhwuGaom ,if;½kyfemrf"r® ocFg& w&m;pwk uYkd kd vuP© ma&;o;kHwewf iuf m wiG wf iG Bfu;D 0yd óem ½yI mG ;Mu&e f b&k m;&iS of n f quvf uíf ñTefMum;xm;awmfrlayonf/ (tus,fudk oH-2-377-378 - tm'dwåy&d,m,okwåefwGif Munhfyg/)

«a&;Semruf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG f &iS ;fjycoJh ntfh wikd ;f 0wK¬t& bwl ½yk f Oyg'g½yk wf uYkd vkd n;faumi;fç tm½Hk t&vnf; ½kyftm½kH emrftm½kH tm;vkH;udkvnf;aumif;ç 0dnmPf zó a0'emt&vnf; 0dnmPf zó a0'em OD;aqmifonhf emrfw&m;tm;vkH;udkvnf;aumif; odrf;usKH;í t&aumuf,lyg/»

## tEkAsÍÆe\*¾g[ edrdwå\*¾g[

tEkAsÍÆeaom edrdwå\*¾ga[mwd ]][w¬m aombem yg'g aombem}}wd {0H tEkAsÍÆe0aoe

edrdwå\*¾ga[m/ edrdwå\*¾ga[mwd oHoaE´wGm \*[PH? tEkAsÍÆe\*¾ga[mwd 0dbwåd\*[PH/ edrdwå\*¾ga[m ukrDÇvo'daom oAÁar0 \*PSmwd? tEkAsÍÆe\*¾ga[m &wåygo'daom 0dbZdwGm [w¬yg'g'Dok wH wH aum|moH?/ £ar ye a'G \*g[m {uZ0e0ga&yd vAÇEdÅ? ememZ0e0ga& 0wåAÁar0 ew¬d/

(oH-|-3-50-51/)

]]rsuvf ;Hku v\S rsuEf mS u v\S vuuf v\S ajcu v\S }} þopYkd onjfzi hfu,kd tf \*gFtpwd tf yikd ;f wpcf ck uk kd p,JG jlci;fç xtkd \*gFtpwd tf yikd ;f wpcf ck tk ay:ü EpS of uof m,mrjIzi hf &pyf waf EmS izf UJGí wnaf e aom pdwftpOf jzpfaejcif;udk tEkAsÍÆe\*¾g[[k qdkonf/ a,mufsm; rdef;r ZeD; cifyGef; om; orD; ajr; polwdkY\ wpfudk,fvkH;udk a,mufsm;yJ rdef;ryJ ZeD;yJ cifyGef;yJ om;yJ orD;yJ ajr;yJ ponfjzifh pGJ,ljcif;ç xdkodkYpGJ,lonhftwdkif; wpfudk,fvkH;udk ESpfoufom,mrIjzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUí wnfaeaom pdwftpOf jzpaf ejci;fu kdedrdwå\*¾g[[k qdkonf/ xdk tEkAsÍÆe\*¾g[ edrdwå\*¾g[[laom pGJvrf;rI ESpfrsKd;vkH;wdkYonf aZm0g& wpfck\ twGif;üvnf; &&SdEdkifukef\? aZm0g& toD;toD;üum; qdkzG,f&myif r&Sdjzpfawmh\/

(oH-|-3-50-51/)

## xdktcsdeftcgrsKd;ü tu,fírsm; aooGm;chJaomf

wo®d Hap ora, umvH ua&,smwd e aumpd oHudvda|e pdawåe umvH ua&maEÅm emr

tw¬d/ oAÁowåmeH [d b0a\*Fae0 umvud&d,m a[mwd/ udavob,H ye 'aóaEÅm {0rm[/ or,0aoe 0g {0H 0kwåH/ pu©K'Gg&o®dOd§ tmygx\*aw tm&r®aP &wåpdwHå 0g 'k|pdwåH 0g rlV§pdwHå 0g tm&r®P&oH tEkb0dwGm b0\*ø Mow&wd? b0a\*F XwGm umvud&d,H ua&mwd/ wo®d H ora, umvH ua&mEÅó a'G0 \*wda,m yg#ducFg? £ró or,ó 0aoaewH 0kwåH/ (oH-|-3-51/) ow0å gw\Ykd pwk pd wd rf nof n f npEf rG ;faom tuok vkd pf wd [f íl r&pdS aumi;f? npEf rG ;faom tu-k ovkd pf wd jfzi hfaoomG ;aom wppf wHk paf ,muaf om ow0å grnof n f r&pdS aumi;fonof m jzp\f / reS af yon f ow0å gtm;v;HkwoYkd n f b0ipf wd jfziohf mvQi f aoausysupf ;DMu&\/ (b0wpcf 0k , f aemuqf ;Hkjzpf omG ;aom b0ipf wd uf kdpwk pd wd [f kac:on?f ,i;fpwk pd wd uf kd&nñf eT ;fxm;on/f ) uad vomw\Ykd aMumuf ruzf ,G af umi;faom ab;'uk u© kd xi&f mS ;jyawmrf vl okd ntfh wuG f þo Ykdb&k m;&iS uf a[mMum;omG ;awmf rljcif; jzpf\/ wpef n;f --- tcsed tf cg or,\ tprG ;fjzi hfþo Ykdb&k m;&iS fa[mMum;awmrf jlci;f jzp\f / puK©'gG&ü ½lyg½kHonf a&S;½SLxifjcif;odkY a&muf&Sdvmaomtcg ,if;½lyg½kHü wG,fwmwyfrufaom avmbpdwfonf aomfvnf;aumif;ç ,if;½lyg½kHudk zsufqD;vdkaom a'gopdwfonfaomfvnf;aumif;ç tm½kH\ obm0 treS uf kd y&rwof Ykd qukd af tmi f ro d awaG 0aom arm[pwd of naf omvf n;faumi;f tm½\Hk t&omukd oHk;aqmifcHpm;í b0ifodkY ouf\? b0ifü &yfwnfí aojcif;udk jyK\ uG,fvGef\/ xdkodkY r&PmoEaé Zmu avmbaZm orYkd [wk fa'goaZm orYkd [wk farm[aZm apmNy;Daemu fb0iof Ykdouaf &muof mG ; aomtcsdefü aojcif;udk jyKaomoltm; i&J wd&pämef[laom ESpfrsKd;aom \*wdwdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom \*wud okd m tv&kd tdS yaf yon/f þoaYkd om tcsed of r,\ tprG ;fjzi hfþtm'wd yå &,d m,owk eå fa'oemawmfudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum;awmfrltyfayonf/ (oH-|-3-51/) r&PmoEaé Zmon favmbaZm orYkd [wk fa'goaZm orYkd [wk farm[aZm jzpuf = tuok vkd af Zm

jzpuf tyg,af v;bwHk iG fxukd of i&hf m wpbf bHk okH Ykdused ;fao a&muEf ikd af Mumi;f ñeT jfyawmrf al om a'oemawmf wpf&yfyif jzpf\/ ESpfodef;aygif;rsm;pGm i&Jü cHpm;&rnhf 'ku©udk oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfjzifh aumif;pGm jrifawmfrlí þodkY qdkqkH;rawmfrljcif; jzpf\/

## t&Sifaumumvdu\ avmb

tcgwpfyg;0,f bkef;awmfBuD;jrwfawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sifonf om0w¬djynfrGef\ awmiftpGefwGif

aZw0eaf &aT usmi;fü ued ;fatmi;farUGavsm f aepaH ysmaf wmrf al omtcg t&iS af umumvud on f jrwpf mG bk&m;&SifxHawmfodkY csOf;uyfawmfrlvm\/ taMumif;um; þodkYwnf; --- þt&Sifaumumvduum; aumumvduwdkif; aumumvduNrdKUü aumumvduolaX;BuD;\ om;&wem wpfOD;yif jzpf\/ omoemawmfwGif;odkY 0ifa&mufí &Sif&[ef; jyKawmrf Nly;Daemu fzciof al X;Bu;Du aqmuvf yk vf LS'ge;fxm;tyaf om ausmi;fwukd üf yi fpVl aumumvud [laom trnfjzifh oDwif;oHk; aexdkifvsuf &Sd\/ t&Sifa'0'wf\ wynfhausmfBuD; t&Sifaumumvdu r[kwfay/ t&Sifa'0'wf\ wynfhausmf t&Sifaumumvduum; ykPÖm;rsKd; r[maumumvud trnf

&Sdayonf/ b&k m;&iS f om0wjd¬ynaf wmüf owD i;fo;kHpaH eawmrf pl O f b&k m;&iS \f t\*o¾ m0u wynBhfu;D EpS yf g; woYkd n f = t&iS of m&yd wk &å mEiS hf t&iS rf [marm\*v¾ m’ e f u,kd af wmjfrwBfu;DwoYkd n f wynthf jctH & H (500) wEYkd iS hftwwl u GZey'k wf üYkd vnS vhf naf wmrf Mluvsu fomoemjyK c&;DpOuf kd<ucsaD wmrf Mlu\/ 0gq0kd guyf zdkY&ef eD;uyfvmaom tcgüum; ---

1/ um,0da0u = wpfudk,fa& wpfum, uif;qdwfpGm aevdkjcif;ç

2/ pdwå0da0u = psmeformywfwdkYudk 0ifpm;vsuf aevdkjcif;ç

3/ Oy"d0da0u = Oy"dav;jzmwdkY\ uif;qdwf&m edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyKvsuf t&[wåzdkvformywfudk 0ifpm;umaevdkjcif;ç

þuohJ aYkd om 0ad 0u o;kHjzmjzi hfaexikd af wmrf vl Mkduon fjzpíf aemuvf ukd wf yn hf&[e;fawmwf uYkd kd

jyevf wT vf ukd af wmrf Mluí oywd of ueF ;fu kd,al qmiaf wmrf vl su fxakd umumvud Zey'k fxakd umumvud

NrdKU t&SifplVaumumvdu oDwif;oHk;&m ausmif;wdkufodkY <ua&mufoGm;awmfrlMu\/ t\*¾om0u t&SifjrwfBuD; ESpfyg;wdkY xdkausmif;wdkufodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlvmaomtcgü t&Sif

aumumvud u,kd af wmuf vn;f 0wBfu;D 0wif , fto,G of ,G uf kdjznuhf siahf y;awmrf \l / xtkd \*o¾ m0u-

Bu;D EpS yf g;woYkd n f xtkd &iS af umumvud EiS hf 0r;fajrmu0f r;fom pum;rsm; ajymMum;awmrf MluNy;Daemu-f

]]ig&h iS faumumvud ...wynahf wmwf YkdEpS yf g;on fþae&mü 0gwiG ;fo;kHvywvf ;Hk 0gq0kd guyvf suf aexikd vf Mkduyguek \f ? wppf wHk paf ,muof tl m;rQ wynahf wmwf \Ykd taMumi;fu kd (= b&k m;\ t\*o¾ m0u-

BuD; ESpfyg; jzpfaMumif;udk) rajymMum;ygvifh}} þodkYaom y#dnmOf0efcHcsufudk &,lNyD;aemuf 0gqdk 0guyfawmfrlMu\/ 0guRwfí y0g&PmaeYü y0g&PmjyKNy;Daemu f]]wynahf wmwf Ykdjye<fuMuawmrh n fb&k m;}}[ kt&iS af umumvud tm; yeMfum;awmf rMlu\/ t&iS af umumvud uvn;f ,ae Ywp&f urf Q owD i;fo;kHawmrf Nly;Daemu faemuaf eoY Ykda&mu&f ydS grS jyevf n<fuawmrf Mlu&e f avQmuxf m;awmi;fye\f / xokd Ykdawmi;fyeNfy;Daemu f aemuwf paf eoY Ykdta&muf wGif NrdKUwGif;odkY apmapm0ifí 'g,um 'g,dumrwdkYudk þodkYajymqdk\ ---

]]'g,um 'g,dumrwdkY ...oifwdkYonf t\*¾om0uBuD; ESpfyg; þNrdKUodkY þausmif;odkY vmí 0gq kd0guyaf wmrf Mluaomvf n;f roMduuek ?f oiwf xYkd uJ wppf wHk paf ,muaf om orl Qvn;f ypnö ;fav;jzm jzifh zdwfMum;rI r&Sd?}} þodkY ajymqdkvwfaomf NrdKUolNrdKUom;wdkYuvnf; ---

]]rax&fjrwfBuD; ESpfyg;wdkYonf tb,fygenf; t&Sifbk&m;? tb,faMumifh wynfhawmfwdkYtm; rajymMum;Muygukefoenf; bk&m;}} --þodkY avQmufxm;Mu\/

]]ajymjyaevdkY bmxl;awmhrSmvJ? rax&fjrwfBuD;rsm;aexdkif&m ax&moe ae&mxufü oDwif;oHk; xdkifaevsuf &SdMuukefaom &[ef;awmfjrwfBuD; ESpfyg;udk oifwdkY rawGUMuukefoavm? xdkESpfyg;wdkYonf t\*¾om0uBuD; ESpfyg;wdkYyifwnf;}}[k rdefYMum;awmfrlvdkuf\/ xdk'g,um 'g,dumrwdkYonf vsifjrefpGm pka0;Muí axmywf wifvJ ponfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç

ouFef;csKyf&ef ydwfpwdkYudkvnf;aumif; pkaqmif; ,lvmMu o,fvmMuukef\/ t&iS af umumvud \ tMu H--- ]]t\*o¾ m0u rax&jfrwBfu;DwuYkd m; tveG tYf veG ftvekd n;fyg;jci;f tydÜpä\*kPfESifh jynhfpkHawmfrlMuukef\? ypönf;av;yg; vSLcsifvmatmif qJGaqmif ñTefjyjcif; y,kwå0gpm pum;aMumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom vmbvf mbu kdom,mawmrf Mlurnuf m; r[wk uf ek /f rom,muek vf wf aomf tvdkr&Sdvwfaomf ausmif;xdkifudk,fawmftm; vSLvdkufMuyg[k rdefYMum;awmfrlMuayvwåHU}} --þodkYaom pdwftMuHtpnf &Sdojzifh ,if; vSLzG,f0w¬K ypönf;pkwdkYudk ,laqmifí t\*¾om0u

rax&fjrwfBuD;rsm;\ txHodkY ,laqmifoGm;av\/

«y,kwå0gpm --- aqGrsKd; rawmfpyfol 'g,um 'g,dumrrsm;\ txHüvnf;aumif;ç ypönf;av;yg; awmi;fc&H e f rzwd Mfum;xm;o l 'g,um 'g,ud mrw\Ykd txüH vn;faumi;f ypnö ;fav;yg;u kd vLScsivf m atmif qJGaqmifrI ajyma[mrI t&dyfta,mifjyrI paom ypönf;av;yg;udk vSLapvdkrIESifh pyf,SOfaom pum;on fy,wk 0å gpm rn\f / xykd ,wk 0å gpm pum;aMumi hf&&adS om ypnö ;fav;yg;on fowD i;fo;kHabmf

(5)OD;vkH;wdkYtm;yif rtyfay/» t\*¾om0u rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYuvnf; þypönf;rsm;onf y,kwå0gpmaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom

ypönf;rsm; jzpfaMumif;udk aumif;aumif;BuD; odawmfrlMuí --- ]]þypönf;0w¬KwdkYonf igwdkYtm;vnf; rtypf yuf ek ?f aumumvud tm;vn;f rtypf yuf ek }f}[ kEvS ;Hkyukd af wmrf íl tm0goud = ausmi;fxikd uf ,kd -f awm f t&iS af umumvud tm; ay;vLSvukd Mfuyg[ k rajymqrkd ul ek íf y,&f mS ;um <uomG ;awmrf Mluuek \f / xdktcg t&Sifaumumvdu\ oEÅmefü --- ]]rdrdudk,fwdkif tvSLrcHchJygukefrl tb,frnfaom

taMumi;faMumi hfigth m; ray;Muyguek of en;f}}[ k pwd rf csr;fomr I a'greów&m;on f xi&f mS ;jzpaf y: chJav\/ ]]rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkifu tvSLrcH,lvQifvnf; tb,frnfaom taMumif;aMumifh ightm; ray;bJ xGufcGmoGm;bdMuukefoenf;}} --- [k &efNidK;zGJUav\/ x kdt\*o¾ m0uBu;D EpS yf g;woYkd nvf n;f b&k m;&iS fxaH wmof Ykd<uawmrf Mluí aemuwf pBfurd frrd wd \Ykd y&od wuf kdac:aqmiaf wmrf vl su f Zey'k wf üYkd vnS vhf nvf su f omoemjyK <uawmrf Mlu\/ tpOtf wikd ;f c&;Da'opm& D<ucsaD wmrf vl m&m xakd umumvud wikd ;f xakd umumvud NrKdUoyYkd i fwpzf e fqukd af &muaf wmf rlvmMuukef\/ þtBudrf0,f NrdKUolNrdKUom;wdkYu t\*¾om0u rax&fjrwfBuD; ESpfyg;wdkYudk aumif;pGm rwS rf Mduuek of n f jzpíf NrKdUv,üf r@yBfu;D aqmuvf yk uf m y&ud &© mwEYkd iS hf twwl u G vLS z,G f 'ge0wK¬ tpkpkudk pD&ifí tvSL'geudk ay;vSLMuukef\/ t\*¾om0u rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYtm;vnf; y&du©&mwdkYudk quuf yMfuuek \f / rax&jfrwBfu;DwuYkd vn;f &[e;foCH mawmtf m; tyEf iS ;f vLS'ge;fapuek \f / xtkd jyK trludk jrifawGU&aomtcg t&Sifaumumvduu þodkY pOf;pm;rdjyef\ --- ]]þ&[ef;wdkYonf a&S;,cif tcgwek ;fu tvekd n;fyg;cMJhuuek \f ? ,ctk cgüum; avmbw&m;u EydS pf utf yuf ek of n fjzpíf ,wk rf maom tvdkqdk;&SdolwdkY jzpfMuukef\? a&S;,cifwkef;uvnf; tvdkenf;olESifh wlatmif a&mifh&JvG,folESifh wlatmif uif;qdwfrI 0da0uw&m;udk tvdk&SdolESifh wlatmif aexdkifchJMuykHay:\/ þ&[ef;wdkYum; ,kwfrmaom tvdkqdk;&SdMuukefaom rdrdü xif&Sm;r&Sdaom\*kPfudk xif&Sm;azmfjywwfukefaom &[ef;

,kwfwdkYwnf;}} --- þodkY pdwftMuHtpnf jzpfav\/ þrQjzifh &yfweYfíraebJ xdkt&Sifaumumvduonf t\*¾om0u rax&fjrwfBuD; ESpfyg;xHodkY

csO;fuyíf -- ]]ig&h iS wf Ykd...t&iS bf &k m;woYkd n f[akd &;S,citf cgu tvekd n;fyg;owl uYkd ohJ Ykda&mi&hf vJ ,G of l wuYkd ohJ Ykd ui;fqwd rf I 0ad 0u o;kHyg;u kd vvkd m;owl uYkd ohJ Ykd jzpcf MJhuuek \f ? þ,ctk cgüum; t&iS bf &k m;wYkd onf &[ef;,kwfwdkY jzpfaeMuygukefyaum}} --- þodkY ajymqdkNyD;aemuf oydwfouFef;udk ,laqmifvsuf xckd Püyivf Qi f aqmvsipf mG xuG cf mG omG ;í --- ]]þtaMumi;ft&mu kd jrwpf mG b&k m;tm; wijfy avQmuf xm;aytHh}} --- [k ESvkH;ydkufí om0w¬dodkY a&S;½SL c&D;xGufcGmchJ\? tpOftwdkif; <ucsDvmav&m bk&m;&Sif &Sdawmfrl&modkY csOf;uyf qdkufa&mufvmav\/ þum; t&Sifaumumvdu bk&m;&SifxHawmfodkY qdkuf a&mufvm&jcif;\ taMumif;&if;aywnf;/ xdkaumumvdu&[ef;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom

ae&mü xdkifNyD;aomf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; þodkY avQmufxm;\/ ygydpäm baEÅ om&dykwåarm\*¾v’mem? ygydumeH £pämeH 0oH \*wm/

]]jrwfpGmbk&m; ...om&dykMwm arm\*¾v’mefwdkYonf tvdkqdk; &Sdygukef\? ,kwfrmukefaom tvdkqdk; wdkY\ tvdkodkY vdkufygaeMuygukef\}} --þodkY avQmufxm;vdkuf\/ xdktcg bk&m;&Sifu ---

]]rma[0 Haumumvud t0p? rma[0 Haumumvud t0p? yoma'[ daumumvud om&yd wk -å arm\*¾v’maeok pdwHå? ayovm om&dykwåarm\*¾v’mem}}wd/

]]aumumvdu ...þodkY rqdkvifh? aumumvdu ...þodkY rqdkvifh? aumumvdu ...

om&dykMwm arm\*¾v’mefwdkYonf oDvudk cspfjrwfEdk;ukef\? om&dykMwm arm\*v’mefwdkY tay:ü oif\ pdwfudk Munfvifapygavm}} --þo Ykd red MYfum;awmrf \l / EpS Bfurd af jrmuvf n;f aumumvud &[e;fon f jrwpf mG b&k m;tm; --en;fw lavQmuxf m;\? o;kHBurd af jrmuvf n;f en;fw lavQmuxf m;\/ b&k m;&iS uf vn;f o;kHBurd wf ikd wf ikd yf if enf;wl wm;jrpfawmfrl\/

«rSwfcsuf --- bk&m;&Sifonf taqmwvsif qdkufa&mufvmaom xdkaumumvdu&[ef;udk jrifuwn;fu ÓPaf wmjfzi hf qijfciaf wmrf vl wof n&f adS om f--- ]]þaumumvud on f t\*o¾ m0u EpS yf g; wuYkd kdqaJ &; jyprf mS ;víkd qukd af &muvf may\}} --- [ kaumi;faumi;fBu;Dyi foad wmrf \l / igb&k m;onf wm;jrpEf ikd yf gtahH vm[ k qijfciaf wmrf vl waf om f rwm;jrpEf ikd [f k ojdriaf wmrf \l / ]]t\*o¾ m0urax&f wdkYü jypfrSm;í aochJaomf usdef;ao{uef y'kri&Jü jzpfvwåHU}}onfudkvnf; jrifawmfrlí --- ]]om&dykwå&m arm\*¾v’mefwdkY tay:üaomfvnf; jypfrSm;jcif; rnfonfudk Mum;íaomfvnf; wm;jrpfawmf rrlygvm;}} --- [k olwpfyg;wdkY ajymMum;jcif;rS vGwfajrmuf&eftvdkYiSmvnf;aumif;ç t&d,ly0g'uH\ Bu;Drm;aom tjyp&f odS n\f tjzpuf vkd n;faumi;f xi&f mS ;jyawmrf jlci;fimS aumumvud &[e;fawmuf kd bk&m;&Sifu þodkY oHk;Budrfwdkifwdkif wm;jrpfawmfrljcif; jzpf\/» xdktcg aumumvdu&[ef;onf ae&mrS xí jrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif t½dktaojyKum zJcGmoGm;av\? zJcGmoGm;í rMumjrifhrDyif aumumvdu&[ef;tm; rkefnif;aphyrmPrQavmuf &Sdukef aom tzkwdkYonf wpfudk,fvkH; tESHUtjym; jzpfay:í vmMuukef\/ rkefnif;aphyrmP rS yJaemufaphrQavmuf? yJaemufaphyrmPrS ukvm;yJaphrQavmuf? ukvm;yJaph yrmPrS qD;aphrQavmuf?

qD;aphyrmPrS qD;oD;rQavmuf? qD;oD;yrmPrS oQdoQm;oD;rQavmuf? oQdoQm;oD;yrmPrS OoQpfoD;EkrQavmuf? OoQpfoD;EkyrmPrS OoQpfoD;BuD;rQavmuf?

jzpaf y:vmuek \f ? OoQpof ;DBu;DrQavmu f jzpíf ayguuf uJG ek Nfy;DvQi f jynaf o;GwoYkd n f ,pkd ;D xuG f vmMuuek \f / xtkd cg aumumvud &[e;fon f xtkd emaMumiofh mvQi f aoav\/ aoNy;Daom aumumvdu&[ef;onf t&Sifom&dykMwm t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mefwdkYtay:ü jypfrSm;aomaMumifh y'kri&Jü jzpf&av\/ (oH-1-152/ oH-|-1-198-199/ okwåedygw-|-1-194-195/)

yk&doó [d Zmwó? ukXm&D Zm,aw rkac/ ,m, qdE´wd twåmeH? Amavm 'kAÇmodwH baP/ a,m edEd´,H yoHowd? wH 0g edE´wd a,m yoHoda,m/ 0dpdemwd rkace aom uvd ? H uvdem awe okcH e 0dE´wd/ tyÜrwåaum t,H uvd? a,m tau©ok "e y&mZa,m/ oAÁómyd o[omyd twåem? t,ar0 r[EÅwa&m uvd/ a,m ok\*awok reH ya'goa,/ (oH-1-154/)

arG;vmaom a,mufsm;\ yg;pyfxJü "m;rBuD;wpfvuf ygvm\? ,if;"m;rBuD;jzifh vlrdkufonf

raumif;ajymvsuf rdrdudk,fudk rdrd ydkif;jzwfwwf\/ tMuiof ol n fu&hJ UJxukd af omoul kdcs;DrrG ;f\? cs;DrrG ;fxukd af omoul kdu&hJ UJ\? xokd rl ukd of n fyg;pyjfzihf

tjypfudk qnf;yl;onf rnf\? xdkolrdkufonf xdktjypfaMumifh csrf;omokcudk r&Edkif/ a<utefavmif;&mü rdrdcE¨mudk,fESifhwuG pnf;pdrfOpöm tm;vkH;\ qkH;½IH;jcif;onf tenf;i,frQ

rajymyavmuaf om tjypof mwn;f? r\*i¾ f(8)yg;wn;f[al om nñD wG af omtusiufh kdusiahf wmrf Mluuek f aomaMumifh edAÁmefodkY aumif;pGm qdkufa&mufawmfrlMuNyD;ukefaomç Ak'¨ yapöuAk'¨ Ak'¨om0uwnf;[l aom Bu;Dus,jfrijhfrwaf om t&mXmeo Ykda&muaf wmrf MluNy;Duek af om o\*k w trn&f adS wmrf Mluuek af om olawmfaumif;wdkYü jypfrSm;rdaom þtjypfonfomvQif BuD;av;aomtjypf rnf\/

(oH-1-154/ okwåedygw-|-1-197-198/)

t&Sifaumumvduonf t\*¾om0uBuD; ESpfyg;wdkY tay:ü r[kwfrw&m; pGyfpGJrdaom t&d,ly0g'uHaMumifh y'kr rnfaom ESpfta&twGufESifh tnDtrQ t0Dpdi&Jü BuD;pGmaom qif;&J'ku©udk cH&\/ tajccH taMumif;&if;rSm ypönf;av;jzm tay:wGif wG,fwm wyfrufaom wPSmavmbyifwnf;/ tEko,"mwftjzpf udef;0yfaeaom wPSmavmbonf pdwftpOfwGif xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmaom y&d,k|meudavom tqifhodkY wpfqifhwufvm\/ xdky&d,k|me tqifhwGif rESdrfeif;EdkifonhftwGuf ,if; avmbon f a'gotaygi;ftazmuf ykd g &&adS omtcg &eNfiKd;zUJGjci;f r[wk rf w&m; pyG pf jJGci;fwn;f[al om 0Dwduúrudavom tqifhodkYwdkifatmif ul;pufoGm;avonf/ ,if;tukodkvfuHu t0Dpdi&JodkY a&muf atmi f t&iS af umumvud u kd yaYkd qmiaf y;vukd af yon/f avmbEiS hf ,OS af om pwd "f mw\f prG ;ftiuf m;

BuD;rm;vSay\/ toiof al wmaf umi;f\ yg;pyxf üJ vn;f ar;Guwn;fu "m;rBu;Dwpvf u fygvm\? x"kd m;rBu;Du rdrdudk,fudk ydkif;jzwfroGm;atmif owdjyKoifhvSayonf/

## t&Sifaumumvdu\ a&S;jzpfa[mif; atmufarhzG,f

t&Sifaumumvduonf ,ckb0üomvQif yg;pyfudk trSDjyKí ysufpD;&onf r[kwfao;? a&S;a&S;

b0wkef;uvnf; yg;pyfudk trSDjyKí ysufpD;chJ&zl;onfom jzpf\/ t&Sifaumumvdutavmif;vsmonf twdwfb0wpfck0,f [dr0EÅmt&yf tdkifwpftdkifü vdyf

jzpfchJzl;\/ xdktdkifü vma&mufusufpm;aeus [oFmi,f ESpfaumifwdkYonf xdkvdyfESifh cspfuRrf;0ifum jrJjrHaom rdwfaqGrsm; jzpfoGm;Mu\/ wpfaeYwGif [oFmi,f ESpfaumifwdkYu vdyfudk --- ]]rdwfaqG ... igw\Ykd [rd 0EmÅ 0, fpwd uå #k af wmi,f üH a&\*T tl wiG ;f0, faexikd pf &mae&m &\dS ? arUGavsmzf ,G af umi;faom ae&mwpfck jzpf\? igwdkYESifh twloGm;rvm;}} --- [k ar;jref;Mu\/

]]rdwfaqGwdkY ...ig b,fvdkoGm;&rSmvJ}}[k ar;aomtcg [oFmwdkYu --- ]]tu,fí oifonf yg;pyfudk apmifhpnf;Edkifygrl igwdkYonf oifhudk o,faqmifoGm;ukeftHh}} --- [k jyefajymMu\/ vdyfuvnf; yg;pyfudk apmifhpnf;ygrnf[k 0efcHuwd ay;vdkuf\? rdrdudk o,faqmifoGm;&ef awmif;yefpum;vnf; ajymvdkuf\/ [oFmwdkYuvnf; aumif;NyD[k qdkí wkwfwpfacsmif;udk vdyfudk yg;pyfjzifh udkufxm;cdkif;í rrd wd Ykd[omF EpS af umiuf xwkd wk af csmi;f\ tpeG ;fEpS bf uwf uYkd kduukd cf síD aumi;fuiof YkdyswH uof mG ;Mu\/ [oFmwdkY\ ysHoef;oGm;aom t[kefum; tvGef vsifjrefvS\/ &Gmolom;i,fwdkYu jrifawGUMuaomtcg ]][omF EpS af umiwf uYkd vyd wf paf umiuf kdwwk wf paf csmi;fjzi hfo,af qmiof mG ;Muw,}f}[ katmaf jymMu\/ vdyfuvnf; --- ]]ighudk ighrdwfaqGawGu o,faqmifoGm;wm eifwdkYESifh bmqdkifvJ}} --- [k jyefajymcsif\/ oaYkd om f[omF w YkdysoH e;faeaomt[ek uf tveG fvsijfreaf omaMumi hfAm&mPorD i;fee;fawm\f txuf aumi;fui,f oH Ykda&murf Suukd xf m;aom ae&mr Swwk af csmi;fu kdjyeaf jymz&Ykd e fvwT vf ukd rf \d / ri;f&ijfyi-f awmfü usí aMurG ysufpD;oGm;avonf/ ("r®y'-|-2-363/) b0wpcf ük ar;GjrLrad om raumi;f"mwwf oYkd n faemuaf emubf 0rsm;tx dvukd yf gwwyf ukH kdynm&dS

olawmfaumif;taygif;wdkYonf owdjyKoifhvSayonf/

## omuD0ifrif;om; t&SifOyeE´\ avmb

t&iS Of yeEr´ ax&uf m; omu0D irf i;fom; wpOf ;Dvn;f jzp\f ? Oy"od rwÜ Edå iS vhf n;f jynpfh \Hk ? w&m; ta[mtajymüvnf; vdr®m uRrf;usifawmfrl\/ xdkt&SifOyeE´udk taMumif;jyKí ynwfawmfrl&aom oud m© y'k wf vYkd n;f rsm;v\S / &[e;fawmrf sm; a&aT iuG kdtvLSrc&H [ kynwxf m;awmrf al om ½yl ,d oud m© y'k f rSmvnf; t&SifOyeE´\ aiGtvSLcHrIudk taMumif;jyKí ynwfawmfrl&jcif; jzpf\/ &[ef;wpfyg;onf 0gqdkausmif; wpfausmif;üom 0gqdk&efç 0gqdkausmif; ESpfausmif; oHk;ausmif; ponf cGí 0grqdk&ef ynwaf wmrf &l aom oud m© y'k rf sm;rmS vn;f t&iS Of yeEu´ ykd i f taMumi;fjyKí ynwaf wmrf &l jci;f jzp\f / þodkYponfjzifh rsm;vS\/ wpfcsdef t&SifOyeE´onf awmausmif; wpfausmif;ü w&m;a[mawmfrl\/ xdk t&SifOyeE´\

ypnö ;fav;yg;EiS hfpyíf tvekd n;fyg;jci;f = tyÜpd wä m\*Pk çf a&mi&hf vJ ,G jfci;f = oEÅK|\*d Pk fpaom &[e;fawmf rsm;\ NcdK;jcHpGm ypönf;av;yg;udk oHk;pGJyHkESifh pyf,SOfaom w&m;pum;rsm;udk Mum;em&aom &[ef;rsm;pGm wdkYonf xdkt&SifOyeE´udk wdpD0&dufouFef; oHk;xnfwdkYjzifh ylaZmfMuí "kwifusifh0wf y#dywfrsm;udk aqmufwnfawmfrlMuukef\/ xdk"kwifaqmif &[ef;awmfwdkYu pGefYypfvdkufaom y&du©&mtm;vkH;wdkYudk t&iS Of yeEu´ y J ord ;fusK;Hí tm;v;Hk,vl ukd \f / xtkd &iS Of yeEo´ n f 0gq0kd guyzf &Ykd e f e;Duyvf maomtcg Zeyk'f wpfckodkY <uoGm;awmfrl\/ xdktcg xdkt&SifOyeE´udk ausmif;wdkufwpfckü oDwif;oHk;aexdkifvsuf &SdawmfrlMuukefaom &[ef;i,f omraPi,fwdkYu w&m;a[maumif;onhf "r®uxduaumif;[laom cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;jzifh ]]t&Sifbk&m; þausmif;wdkufrSmyif 0gqdk0guyfawmfrlyg}}[k avQmufxm;Mu\/ ]]þ ausmif;wdkufü 0gqdkouFef; b,fí b,frQ &&SdygovJ}}[k ar;jref;Munhfaomtcg oHCmwpfyg;vQif 0gqokd ueF ;f wppf pHk oD m&aMumi;f jyevf naf vQmuxf m;avaom fxakd usmi;fü zed yxf m;cíJh tjcm;ausmi;f wpfckodkY oGm;jyef\/ 'kwd,ausmif;wdkufodkY a&mufaomtcg 0gqdkouFef;ESifh pyfí ar;jref;Munhfjyef vwaf om f0gqokd ueF ;f EpS pf kH&aMumi;f owi;faumi;fu kdajymqakd vQmuxf m;ojzi hfxakd usmi;fü awmiaf 0;S udk xm;chJ\/ wwd,ausmif;wdkufwpfckodkY a&mufaomtcg 0gqdkouFef; oHk;pHk &aMumif; owif;aumif; udk Mum;od&jyefojzifh xdkausmif;ü a&bl;udk xm;chJjyef\/ pwkw¬ausmif;wdkufwpfckodkY a&mufaomtcg 0gqdkouFef; av;pHk &aMumif; owif;aumif;udk Mum;od&ojzifh ]]aumif;NyD ...þausmif;wdkufü

0gqakd yt}hH}[ kq;Hkjzwcf sucf sí xakd usmi;fwukd üf 0gq0kd guyvf su fv'l g,um 'g,ud mrwuYkd vkd n;faumi;f &[e;fawmwf uYkd vkd n;faumi;f w&m;pum;rsm;u kd a[mMum;jyo qqkd ;Hkray;awmrf \l / x&kd iS &f [e;fwEYkd iS hf vl'g,um 'g,dumrtaygif;wdkYonf xdkt&SifOyeE´udk rsm;pGmukefaom t0wfouFef;wdkYjzifh ylaZmfMu uek \f / xtkd &iS Of yeEo´ n f0guRwaf omtcg zed y fawmiaf 0;S ponwf Ykdxm;c&Jh m tjcm;ausmi;fwukd wf üYkd

]]igon f y&ud &© mu kdxm;coJh ntfh wuG f 0gqokd ueF ;fu kd&xukd \f / x0kd gqokd ueF ;fu kdigxh oH YkdyvYkd ukd Mfuyg}} [k owif;pum; ydkYvdkufí xdkouFef;tm;vkH; aqmif,lum vSnf;wpfckvkH; tjynhfwifum oGm;av\/ xtkd csed tf cgwiG fvr;fcvk w fwpaf e&m0, fausmi;fwukd wf pcf kwn&f adS e\/ xakd usmi;fwukd ef m;oYkd ta&mufwGif ajcaxmufudk EG,fwpfacsmif;u Nidrdojzifh vmbf&vdrfhrnf[k twdwfaumufum xdk ausmif;wdkuftwGif;odkY 0ifoGm;\/ xdkausmif;ü &[ef;ESpfyg;wdkY 0gqdk0guyfMu&m zsifMurf;ouFef; = ydwfouFef; ESpfpHkESifh urÁvmouFef; wpfpkH &&SdMu&m ta0roifh jzpfaeMu\/ vrf;c&D;teD;ü xdkifum jiif;cHkaeMu\/ xdk&[ef;i,fwdkYonf t&SifOyeE´ax&f <uvmonfudk jrifMuí ouFef;rsm;udk a0jcrf;í ay;yg&e f wijfy avQmuxf m;Mu\/ t&iS Of yeEu´ t&iS bf &k m;wyYkd J a0ze,f Mluyg[ k jyevf n f red MYfum;\/ t&iS bf &k m;wuYkd om a0zeíf ay;awmrf Mluyg? wynahf wmwf Ykda0jcr;fí r&Eikd f jzpaf eMuygon[f k xyrf H avQmuxf m;Mu\/ xokd jYkdzpvf Qi f]]wynahf wm\f pum;ü &ywf nEf ikd Mfuygrnaf vm}}[ kar;jre;fvukd af om tcg &yfwnfEdkifygaMumif; 0efcHpum; avQmufxm;Mu\/ xdktcg t&SifOyeE´u aumif;NyD[k ajymqdkí xdk&[ef;i,fwdkYtm; ydwfouFef; wpfpkHpDay;um --t,H "r®uxH uaxEÅmeH trSmuH yg½kyem&a[m/ ("r®y'-|-2-89/) þurvÁ moueF ;fon fw&m;a[m"ru® xud jzpuf ek af om igwtYkd m; 0w½f jHkci;fimS avsmuyf w\f þo Ykdajymqíkd rsm;pmG tz;kdxukd wf eaf om urvÁ moueF ;fuykd g ,al qmiíf omG ;jye\f / &[e;fi,f

wdkYvnf; pdwfraumif;Mu pdwfrMunfvifMuojzifh bk&m;&SifxHodkY oGm;um xdktaMumif;t&mudk wifjy avQmufxm;Mu\/ xdktcg bk&m;&Sifu --- ]]&[ef;wdkY ...þOyeE´onf ,cktcgüomvQif oifwdkY\ Opömypönf;udk ,lí oifwdkYudk pdwfrcsrf;ajrUatmif jyKonf r[kwfao;? [dka&S;,ciftcguvnf; jyKchJzl; onfomwnf;}}[k rdeYfawmfrlNyD;aemuf twdwfZmwfaMumif;udk jyefajymif;í a[mMum;awmfrlcJh\/ twdwfb0wpfck0,f jrpfurf;yg; teD;ü usifvnfusufpm;avh&Sdaom zsHwpfaumifç a&eufü

usifvnfusufpm;avh&Sdaom zsHwpfaumif þzsHESpfaumifwdkYonf ig;Muif;BuD;wpfaumifudk &í ta0roi hfjzpaf eMu\/ \*\*gFjrpuf r;f wpaf e&mwiG fjzp\f / xzkd sEH pS af umirf mS oueF ;f ta0rwn hfjzpaf eMuonfh

&[ef;i,f ESpfyg;\ tavmif;vsmrsm;yif jzpfMu\/ t&SifOyeE´tavmif;um; \*\*Fgjrpfurf;yg;wGif usufpm;aeonhf ajracG;wpfaumif jzpfae\/

rm,m0D trnf&Sdaom ajracG;ri,f wpfaumifvnf; olUwGif &Sdae\/ xdkrm,m0Du ig;Muif;om;udk pm;csifygonf[k csifjcif;wyfojzifh OyeE´tavmif; ajracG;crsmvnf; ig;Muif;om; t&SmxGufchJ&\/

«þpmuzkd waf eaom toiof al wmaf umi;füvn;f rm,m0wD pOf ;D &adS umi;f &EdS ikd yf gon/f ped ef m;uyf

0wfcsifygonf[k ylqmí pdefem;uyf &SmykHawmfusL;&onhf ykHpHrsKd;[kyif rSwfyg/» xdkajracG;onf \*\*Fgjrpfurf;yg;wpfavQmufü ig;Muif;om; t&SmxGufvm&m wpfae&mwGif ajcaxmufudk EG,fwpfacsmif;u Nidaeojzifh þae&mwGif vmbf&rnf[k twdwfaumufum \*\*Fgjrpfurf; buof Ykd qi;fomG ;vukd \f / zsEH pS af umiwf uYkd vn;f ig;Mui;fom;u kd a0zeaf y;&e f awmi;fyeMfu\/ ajrac;G uvnf; --- ]]igonf bk&ifrif;jrwf\ w&m;pD&if&m w&m;a&;&mXmeü bk&ifrif;jrwf w&m;olBuD;tjzpf &mx;lcetfY yxf m;o ljzp\f ? xwkd &m;a&;&mXme w&m;p&D i&f mXmeü Mumjriphf mG xikd cf &Jh ojzi hftanmi;fajy vrf;avQmufvmjcif; jzpf\? ,cktcg ighrSm w&m;qkH;jzwfay;&ef tcsdefr&Sdyg}} --- [k jyefajymav\/ zsHESpfaumifwdkYuvnf; twefwef awmif;yefjyefaomtcg --- ]]ig\pum;ü &yfwnfEdkifMuyghrvm;}}--[ k ar;jre;fvukd af omtcg &ywf nEf ikd af Mumi;fu kdzsEH pS af umiwf uYkd jyeaf jymi;fajymqakd omtcg ig;Mui;fukd o;kHyikd ;f yikd ;fí zswH paf umitf m; tNr;Dyikd ;fu kdzswH paf umitf m; acgi;fyikd ;fu kday;í ]]þtv,yf ikd ;fonuf m; w&m;p&D i&f m 0ed pd ,ä Xmeü &ywf naf eaom igw&m;oBlu;DEiS hf ouqf ikd of n}f}[ k qíkd uukd cf suD m xuG f ajy;avon/f xzkd sEH pS af umiwf vYkd n;f pwd rf csr;fomjci;f pwd Ef vS ;Hkrom,mjci;f &MdSuuek vf su fxakd jrac;Gukd Munhfum &yfwnfae&pfMu&ukef\/

## 0goem "mwfaiGU

&[e;fi,Ef pS yf g;woYkd n fzsbH 0uvn;f ig;Mui;fom;u kdta0rwn hfvck zJh ;lMu\? ,cvk n;f urvÁ m ouFef;udk ta0rwnfh jzpfum vk,ufMu&jyef\/ wpfzef t&SifOyeE´onfvnf; ajracG;b0uvnf; ig;Muif;om;udk acgif;yHkjzwfchJzl;\/ ,ckwpfzef &[ef;b0odkY a&muf&Sdjyefyguvnf; urÁvmouFef;udk acgi;fyjkHzwjfye\f / omu0D irf i;fom;vn;f jzpíf &iS &f [e;fvn;f jzpyf gvsu f b&k m;&iS Ef iS vhf n;f awUGMuKH &ygvsuf w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk r&SmazGbJ "r®uxdub0rQjzifh tm;&auseyfum ypönf;av;jzm &&Sd a&;udkom BudK;yrf;chJojzifh omoemawmfu avmvkyÜpm& = ypönf;av;yg;ü vQyfay:avmfvnfaom &[e;f[ k rwS cf sucf sjci;fu kd c,H &l ayon/f xpkd wd "f mwrf sm;u w&m;x;l w&m;jrwEf iS hf tvrS ;fa0;atmif wnfaxmif zefqif;í ay;vdkufojzifh omoemawmfESifh MuHKawGU&aomfvnf; w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfESifh tvGJBuD; vGJoGm;&&Smayonf/ bk&m;&Sifonf þtwdwfZmwfaMumif;udk aqmifawmfrlí ]]þodkYvQif þOyeE´onf oifcspfom;

wdkYudk twdwfb0wkef;uvnf; pdwfrcsrf;omatmif jyKvkyfchJzl;onfomvQifwnf;}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYudk today;NyD;aemuf t&SifOyeE´udk uJh&JUvdkonf jzpfí --- ]]&[ef;wdkY ...olwpfyg;udk qdkqkH;raomol rnfonf a&S;OD;pGm rdrdudk,fudkomvQif oifhwifhavsmufywf aumif;jrwfaomt&mü wnfaptyf\}}[k a[mawmfrlNyD;aemuf atmufyg \*gxma'oemawmfudk a[mawmfrl\/

twåmear0 yXrH? ywd½lay eda0oa,/

txnrEkomao,s? e udvdaó,s y@dawm/ ("r®y'-158/ "r®y'-|-2-88-90/)

ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;onf rdrdudk,fudkomvQif a&S;OD;pGm oifhwifhavsmufywf aumif;jrwfaom \*kPfaus;Zl;ü wnfatmif oGwfoGif;xm;av&m\? xdkaemifrS olwpfyg;udk qdkqkH;rav&m\? ynm&Sd olawmfaumif;[lonf udavom tnpftaMu;wdkYjzifh vl;vnf;ayusHrI r&Sdav&m/ ("r®y'-158/) rdrdudk,fudk xdk\*kPfaus;Zl;ü wnfatmif oGwfoGif;rxm;ESifhOD;bJ oufouf olwpfyg;udkomvQif qdkqkH;raomolonf olwpfyg;xHrS uJh&JUrIudk &&Sdí pdwftpOf npfEGrf;&onf rnf\/ xdk\*kPfaus;Zl;ü rrd ud ,kd uf kd a&;SO;DpmG wnaf eatmi f owG of iG ;fNy;DroS mvQi f owl pyf g;u kd qqkd ;Hkraomool n f aemuyf ikd ;f

umvü cs;DrrG ;fjci;fu kd &&EdS ikd af y\/ xakd Mumi hf pwd rf npEf rG ;f&on f rn\f / þojYkdyKaom f ynm&odS al wm-f aumif;onf udavom tnpftaMu;wdkYjzifh vl;vnf;ayusHrI r&Sdav&m/ ("r®y'-|-2-90/)

## pdÍörmP0dum = pdÍörmP

pÍd rö mPon f oUlAukd uf kd vrd nf mxwk íf b&k m;&iS tf m; r[wk rf w&m; pyG pf cJG \Jh / pÍd rö mP\ þuhJ

oaYkd om pwd "f mwrf sm;rmS twwd fooH &mtquqf uuf uyyf gvmaom avuh surf rI sm;caJh om tEok ,

"mwfaiGUwdkY\ pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEkabmfaMumihfyif jzpf\/ emrnfausmf plVy'krZmwfawmfü y'kraygifwdkESifh arSmifcdkum azmufjym;vsuf a,mufsm;jzpfol r[my'rk ri;fom;u kd acsmuuf r;fyg;xoJ Ykdusatmi f awmixf yd rf S uved qf iíf weG ;fcscoJh rl mS vn;f r,-f rif;BuD;r pdÍörmPtavmif;yif jzpf\/ (plVy'krZmwf-Zmwu-|-2-105-110/)

okokrm&Zmwf --- wpfcsdef bk&m;tavmif;awmfonf wpfckaom b0ü [dr0EÅm0,f arsmufrsKd;ü

jzp&f \/ qiaf jymitf m;u kd aqmiEf ikd \f ? prG ;ftiEf iS hf jynpfh \Hk ? Bu;Drm;aom cEm¨ u,kd f &\dS / wiwhf ,jfci;f tpok Ykda&mu\f / jrpaf uUG awmtyk fwpaf e&mü ae\/ xtkd cgü \*\*gFjrpwf iG ;f0, ft&iS af '0'wtf avmi;f rdausmif;ESifh r,frif;BuD;r pdÍörmPtavmif; rdausmif;r ZeD;armifESHwdkYvnf; &SdMu\/ r,m;jzpfol rad usmi;fru vijfzpof lrad usmi;fztkd m; arsmu\f EvS ;Hkom;u kdpm;vokd n fhcsijfci;fon fjzpaf y:aeaMumi;f rpm;&u ao&awmhrnf jzpfaMumif; wifjy ajymqdkvm\/ Oyg,fwHrsOfjzifh arsmuf\ ESvkH;om;udk pm; &atmi f MuaH qmiaf y;rntfh aMumi;f 0ecf uH wpd um; ajymMum;um EpS of rd ahf pNy;Daemu f b&k m;tavmi;f arsmufonf \*\*Fgjrpfü a&udk aomufí \*\*Fgjrpfurf;em;ü aeaomumvü bk&m;tavmif;\ txHodkY omG ;í ---

]]taqGawmf arsmufrif; ...þt&yfü iSufaysmoD;wdkYudk pm;vsuf usufpm;jrJ t&yfüomvQif oifonf tb,faMumifh usufpm;bdoenf;? \*\*Fg\ wpfbufurf;ü o&uf ydEéJ tp&Sdukefaom csKdNrdef aumif;jrwfukefaom opfoD;BuD;i,fwdkY\ tqkH;tydkif;tjcm;um; r&Sd? tvGef aygrsm;vS\? oifonf xdk \*\*FgwpfbufodkY oGm;í opfoD;BuD;i,fwdkYudk pm;thHaomiSm roifhavoavm}}[k qdk\/

]]rdausmif;rif; ...\*\*Fgjrpfonf a&rsm;vS\? tajymus,f\? eufvnf;euf\?xdk \*\*Fg\ wpfbuf ur;fo Ykdto YkdomG ;Eikd tf eHh n;f}} --- [ karsmuuf q\kd / --- ]]arsmurf i;f ...oiof n ftu,íf omG ;vokd nf jzpfthH? igonf oifhudk ig\ ausmufukef;xufü wifaqmifí xdkrSmbufurf;odkY aqmifMuOf;aythH}} [k rdausmif;u qdkjyef\/ bk&m;tavmif;onf ,kHMunfí aumif;NyD[k 0efcH\? xdkodkYjzpfvQif vmavmh? ig\ ausmufukef;xufodkY wufavmh[k rdausmif;u qdkonf&Sdaomf arsmufrif;onf wufav\/ rdausmif;onf twefi,f aqmif,loGm;í arsmufudk a&ü ESpfav\/ bk&m;tavmif;onf taqG oifonf ighudk a&ü rGef;ap\? xdkodkY a&ü epfrGef;apjcif;onf

taMumif;todkYenf;[k qdk\/ arsmufrif; igonf oifhudk aumif;aomoabm&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifh ,lí roGm;? pifppfum; oif\ ESvkH;om;ü ig\ r,m;tm; csifjcif;onf jzpf\/ ig\ r,m;udk igonf oif \ ESvkH;om;udk pm;apvdk\? xdkaMumifh oifhudk ,lí oGm;\ --- [k rdausmif;u ajymqdkjyef\/ taqGawmf rdausmif; pum;ajymqdkjcif;jzifh aumif;rGef rSefuefonfudk jyKbd\/ igwdkY\ &ifxJü ESvkH;om;onf tu,fí &Sdonf jzpfjim;tHh? opfyifzsm;wdkYü ajy;oGm;vwfonf&Sdaomf rkeYfrkefYnufnuf aMuonjfzp&f m\ --- [k bk&m;avmif;u qdkjyef\/ arsmufrif; oifwdkYonf oifwdkY\ ESvkH;om;udk tb,ft&yfü xm;avukefoenf;[k ar;vwfonf&Sdaomf bk&m;tavmif;awmfu --- teD;ü jrifawGU &aom to;DtyiG Ehf iS hfjynpfh aHk om a&oze;f wpyf iuf kdñeT jfyvsu f]]½MIunafh yawm h...igw\Ykd EvS ;Hkom; wdkYudk xdka&ozef;yifüyifvQif qGJxm;tyfukef\/}}[k qdk\/

]]arsmufrif; ...tu,fí oifonf ightm; ESvkH;om;udk ay;vwåHU? igonf oifhudk rowfyg}}[k rdausmif;u qdk\/ ]]xdkodkYjzpfvQif ighudk xdka&ozef;yif&Sd&m t&yfodkY o,faqmifavavm? igonf oifh tm; a&ozef;yifü csdwfqGJxm;tyfaom ESvkH;om;udk ay;ygthH}}[k bk&m;avmif;arsmufu qdkav\/ xrkd ad usmi;fon fxbkd &k m;avmi;farsmuuf kdo,af qmiíf xakd &oze;fyi f&&dS m t&yof YkdomG ;av\/ bk&m;avmif;arsmufonfvnf; rdausmif;\ ausmufukef;rS ckefwufí a&ozef;yifxufodkY wufoGm; av\/ (Zmwu-|-2-145-146/)

þ0wK¬ü b&k m;tavmi;fawm f arsmurf i;f\ EvS ;Hkom;u kdpm;vokd n[f k csijfci;fwyaf eorl mS vn;f

r,frif;BuD;r pdÍörmPyif jzpf\/ oHo&mwpfavQmufü bk&m;tavmif;tay:ü arSmufrSm;vdkaom pdwf"mwfrsm;um; pdÍörmP\ oEÅmef0,f tBudrfBudrf udef;0yfchJzl;\/ bk&m;tay:ü tavmb"mwfudk rudef;0yfapchJay/

wó raE´m tavmabm avmbH y&d,m'gwkH e oauúmwd/ (tbd-|-1-308/)

= tm;aumif;aeaom avmb"mwfudk tm;EGJUaeaom tavmb"mwfu tEdkif,lzdkY&ef rpGrf;Edkif jzpfae\/ xdkavmbudk rxdef;csKyfEdkifojzifh pdÍörmPonf,aeY i&Jü arGUavsmf pHaysmfae&&Smavonf/

## xkv’eE´m bdu©KeDr\ avmb

t&SifOyeE´udk taMumif;jyKí odu©myk'frsm;pGmudk ynwfawmfrl&ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif xkv’eE´m bdu©KeDrudk taMumif;jyKí ynwfawmfrl&aom odu©myk'fwdkYrSmvnf; rsm;pGmyif &Sdayonf/ xdkodu©myk'f rsm;pGmxJu odu©myk'f wpfckrSm xkv’eE´m bdu©KeDr\ avmbBuD;rIESifh ywfoufí ynwfawmfrl&onhf vokPodu©myk'fyif jzpf\/ wpfcsdef bk&m;&Sifonf om0w¬djynfrGef aZw0efa&Tausmif;ü udef;atmif;arGUavsmf aepHaysmf

awmfrlcdkuf0,f 'g,umwpfOD;u bdu©KeDoHCmudk MuufoGefjzLjzifh zdwfMum;xm;\/ t&SifrwdkY tvdk&Sd oavmuf vSL'gef;yg&ap[k yefMum; avQmufxm;xm;\/ v,fapmifha,mufsm;udkvnf; --- ]]tu,fí bdu©KeDrwdkY vmchJaomf bdu©KeDr wpfyg; wpfyg;tm; MuufoGefjzL ESpfxkyf oHk;xkyf vSL'gef;vdkufyg}} --- [k rSmMum;xm;\/ wpfcsdef om0w¬dü yGJvrf;obifwpfck &Sdae\? xdk'g,um\ v,fawmrS o,faqmif,lvmorQ MuufoGefjzL tm;vkH;ukefoGm;\/ bdu©LeDrwdkYuvnf; xdk'g,umxHodkY csOf;uyfí MuufoGefjzLudk tvdk&Sd aMumif; awmif;cHvmMu\/ xdk'g,umuvnf; MuufoGefjzLrsm; r&SdawmhaMumif; ukefoGm;aMumif;udk avQmufxm;um v,fawmodkY oGm;a&muf tvSLcH,l&ef qufvuf avQmufxm;vdkuf\/ xvk e’ Em´ bud K©erD on fv,af wmo YkdomG ;um twikd ;ft&nS yf rmPu kdrobd Jtrsm;Bu;D aqmi,f l ap\/ v,fapmifha,mufsm;udk tpxm;í vltaygif;wdkYu uJh&JU½Iwfcspum; tjypfwifpum; ajymMum; Mu\/ bk&m;&Sif\ a&Tem;awmftxd aygufa&mufoGm;\/ xdktcg bk&m;&Sifu xkv’eE´m bdu©KeDrtm; u&hJ UJjypwf ipf um;u kdred MYfum;awmrf Nly;Daemu fxvk e’ Em´ \ twwd Zf mwaf Mumi;fu kdjyeaf jymi;fí a[mMum; awmfrl\/

&[ef;wdkY ...xkv’eE´m bdu©KeDronf a&S;wkef;u jzpfchJzl;onfum; --- rxif&Sm;aom ykPÖm; wpfOD;\ r,m; jzpfchJzl;\/ eE´m eE´0wD okE´&DeE´m[k orD;oHk;a,muf &Sd\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdktcg xdk ykPÖm;BuD;onf uG,fvGefNyD;aemuf rxif&Sm;aom [oFmrsKd;ü jzpfav\/ xdk[oFm0,f tm;vkH;aom tawmifwdkYonf a&TjzifhNyD;aom tawmifwdkYom jzpfMu\? xdk[oFmonf xdkvlb0u ZeD;r,m;ESifh orD;wdkYtm; wpfaeYvQif a&TjzifhNyD;aom [oFmawmif wpfckwpfckudk ay;\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdktcgü xkv’eE´monf --- ]]þ[oFmonf igwdkYtm; a&Tawmif wpfckwpfckudkom aeYpOfay;\}}[k tm;r&í xdk[oFmudk zrf;,lí tawmiftm;vkH;udk EIwf,lvdkuf\/ xkd[oFm\ oEÅmef0,f aemufxyf aygufvm aom tawmifwdkYonf tm;vkH; tjzLcsnf;oufouf NyD;pD;jzpfay:vmukef\/

&[ef;wdkY ...xdkb0wkef;uvnf; xkv’eE´mbdu©KeDronf tvGef avmbBuD;aomaMumihf a&TrS qkwf,kwf ysufpD;chJ&zl;\? ,cktcgü MuufoGefjzLrS qkwf,kwf ysufpD;&ayvwåHU/

,H v'H¨ awe wk|AÁH? twdavmabm [d ygyaum/

[Ho&mZH \*a[wGme? ok0PÖm y&d[m,x/ (vokPodu©myk'f) tMuif0w¬Kudk &&Sd\? xdk0w¬Kjzifh ESpfouf auseyfoifh\/ tvGef avmbBuD;olum; ,kwfrmol omwn;f/ [omF ri;fu kdzr;f,íl tawmiwf uYkd kdtuek Ef wI ,f rl ad omaMumi hfa&rT Sqwk ,f wk fysupf ;Dc&Jh \/

(0d-2-339-340/)

## &owPSm\ pGrf;tm;

bk&m;&Sifonf &mZN\*dK[fNrdKUudk trSDjyKí a0VK0efausmif;wdkufawmfü oDwif;oHk; pHaeawmfrlpOf pn;fprd rf sm;pmG <u,0f csr;fomaom oal X;Bu;D wpOf ;D\ wpOf ;Dwn;faomom; jzpaf om wódowoYkd m; on fa0VK0eaf usmi;fwukd af wmof oYkd mG ;um b&k m;&iS \f w&m;awmuf kdem,&l avaom f&iS &f [e;fjyKvakd om pdwfrsm; wzGm;zGm; ay:aygufvmchJ\? rdbwdkYxH0,f cGifhyefaomfvnf; &Sif&[ef;jyKcGifh r&ojzifh &|ygv trsKd;aumif;om;uJhodkYyif (7)&ufwdkifwdkif tpmiwfcHí qE´jyygrS rdbwdkYu &Sif&[ef;jyKzdkY&ef cGifhjyKMu avonf/

b&k m;&iS xf üH &iS &f [e;fjyKawmrf \l / b&k m;&iS of n fxwkd ódu kd&iS &f [e;f jyKay;apNy;Daemu fv0uf

cefYrQ a0VK0efausmif;wdkufawmfü oDwif;oHk;awmfrlNyD;vQif aZw0efausmif;wdkufawmfodkY <ucsDawmf rlavonf/ xdktrsKd;aumif;om; wdó&[ef;awmfonf "kwif (13)yg;wdkYudk aumif;pGm aqmufwnfí om0wNd¬rKdUwiG ;fü trd pf Otf wikd ;f qrG ;fc<Hujci;f oy'ge"wk iuf kdaqmuwf nuf m qrG ;ftviYkd mS vnS vhf nf awmfrlvsuf tcsdefudk ukefvGefapchJ\/ plVyd@ygwduwdórax&f[laom trnfjzifh aumif;uifjyifü vjynhf0ef;uJhodkY Ak'¨omoemawmfü xif&Sm; ausmfMum;awmfrlavonf/ xtkd csed tf cgü &mZN\*Kd[NfrKdUü euw© yf oJG biwf pcf k qi,f iuf si;fyvwaf om f pVl y@d ygwud wód rax&\f rbd woYkd n f om;jzpof l vbl 0u 0wqf icf aJh om vu0f wwf eqf m[ol rQwuYkd kd &wemviyf e;f wpcf ük xnufh m &icf iG üf yukd vf su f ]tjcm;aom euw© yf oJG biwf üYkd euw© yf oJG bi f upm;vwuf ek af omf igw\Ykd om;on fþweqf mtrsK;drsK;djzi hfweqf mqiuf m euw© yf oJG biuf kdupm;c\Jh ? &[e;fa\*gwronf igwdkY\ xdkwpfOD;wnf;aomom;udk ac:aqmifí om0w¬dNrdKUodkY <uawmfrl\? xdkom;onf ,cktcgü tb,fae&mü aexdkifavoenf;? tb,fae&mü &yfwnfaeavoenf;} --- þodkYponf ajymqdkí idka<u; jrnfwrf;aeMu\/ xdktcg ½kyf&nf tawmftoifh jynhfpkHaom jynhfwefqmrwpfOD;onf xdktdrfodkY oGm;um olaX;-

uawmBfu;DxoH YkdcsO;fuyvf su fiakd <u;&jci;f taMumi;f&i;fu kdaxmuvf rS ;fvukd af omtcg tusK;dtaMumi;f tptkH viuf kd uek pf iaf tmi f o&d odS jzi hf xjkdynwhf eqf mru xokd al X;uawmBfu;Dtm; --- ]]þtrd üf &adS om pnf;pdrfOpöm tm;vkH;udk &SifwdkYu uRefawmfrtm; ay;Muygukefrl uRefawmfronf t&SifwdkY\ om;udk ac:aqmifay;ygrnf}} --- [k ajymqdkav\/ olaX;uawmfBuD;uvnf; aumif;NyD[k 0efcHum &du©mtm;vkH; vkHavmufatmif ay;vdkufí rsm; pGmaom ta>ct&H y&dowfESifhwuG xdkjynhfwefqmrudk --- ]]oGm;acsç rdrd\ pGrf;tm;jzifh ighom;udk tyg ac:aqmifchJacs}} --- [k tac:vTwfvdkuf\/ xtkd rsK;dor;Don f z;Hktyk xf m;aom ,mOtf wiG ;fu xikd uf m om0wod¬ Ykdta&muof mG ;um pVl y@d -

ygwud wódrax& fqrG ;fc<Hu&mvr;fü trd wf pvf ;Hku,kd íl (rbd ) oal X;trd rf Svukd yf gvmowl uYkd kdrax&f rjriaf tmi fxm;í rrd \d ta>ct&wH jYkdziohf m jc&H vH su fqrG ;fc0H ivf maom wódrax&tf m; reG jfrwaf om ,m\*k rGefjrwfaomqGrf;[laom &owPSmjzifh pwifí aESmifzGJUav\/

(xukd ohJ Ykdrav;G&onrf mS MumNy D jzpaf om wódu,kd af wmjfrwof nvf n;f xvkd r;fo YkdqrG ;fc H r<u& raeEdkifojzifh aeYpOfyif xdkvrf;odkY <uawmfrl\/) wjznf;jznf; &yfudk,fawmf tqifhrS xdkifudk,fawmf tqiohf Ykda&muaf tmi fao;Gaqmi fjzm;a,mi;fum trd wf iG ;fo Ykdyiahf qmiíf qrG ;fvSLjye\f / wódu,kd -f awmjfrwuf vn;f &owPmS jzi hfaEmS izf UJGrad eojzi hftomwMunyf i f MunjfzLpmG xikd uf ,kd af wmtf jzpof Ykd u;lajymi;fvukd \f / xtkd rsK;dor;Duvn;f wódu,kd af wmjfrw\f rrd \d tvokd Ykdvukd af vsmEikd af vmuof nfh oabmudk od&Sdaomtcg zsm;emonhf vlema,mifaqmifí tdyfcef;wGif;ü tdyfaeav\/ wódrax&jfrwof nvf n;f qrG ;fccH sed üf trd pf Otf wikd ;f qrG ;fc<Huvmawmrf vl waf om ftrd wf cH g;oYkd qdkufa&mufawmfrlvm\? qGrf;jzifh jyKpkvkyfauR;aeolwdkYonf rax&f\oydwfudk vSrf;,lí rax&fudk trd wf iG ;fü aexikd af p\/ rax&jfrwvf n;f Oygoud mru kd rjriof jzi hf xikd vf Qixf ikd rf jdci;f --- ]]Oygoud mr on f tb,rf mS en;f}}[ k ar;jre;fawmrf \l / t&iS bf &k m; ...Oygoud mron f zsm;emaeygon?f t&iS -f bk&m;udk zl;awGUvdkaeygonfbk&m;[k tdrfazmfwdkYu avQmufxm;Mu\/ xdkplVyd@ygwduwdórax&fonf &owPSmjzifh taESmiftzGJUcHae&onf jzpfí rdrd\ aqmuf wnfxm;aom "kwifusifh0wf y#dywfudk zsufqD;vsuf xdkOygodumr\ vJavsmif;&m tdyfcef;wGif;odkY wpfyg;csif; 0ifa&mufawmfrlav\/ xdkOygodumronf rdrd\ vmchJ&if; taMumif;ppfudk ajymif;vSpf avQmuxf m;um xrkd ax&uf kd trsK;dor;Dw\Ykd y&,d m,rf m,mjzi hf jzm;a,mi;f ao;Gaqmiaf vvwaf omf &owPSm tpdk"mwfjzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUrIudk cHae&aom udk,fawmfacsm\ oEÅmefü vlxGufvdkaom pdwftpOfwdkYonf jrpfa&t,OfuJhodkY woGifoGif pD;qif;vmawmh\/ tEko,"mwftjzpf udef;0yfvsuf &adS om wPmS avmb umarmC a&,Oaf MumBu;Don f x<uvmavawm\h ? xtkd cg xOkd ygoud mru a&uT ,kd af wmuf kdv0l wvf cJ ikd ;fNy;Daemu frrd \d tvqkd Eü´ &ywf naf pí ,mOxf uüf xikd af eapum rsm;pmG aom tjcHt&HESifh wuG &mZN\*dK[fNrdKUodkYomvQif jyefvnf ac:aqmifoGm;avonf/ olaX;orD;yHktoGif zefqif;xm;aom jynhfwefqmrwpfa,muf\ aemufodkY aumufaumufygatmif vdkufygoGm;av\/ xokd wi;fum; omoema&;avmuwiG ftveG fxi&f mS ;omG ;ayon/f xtkd cg b&k m;&iS uf vn;f ]]&[e;fwYkd þ&[e;fon f ,ctk cgüomvQi f &owPmS jzi hf aEmS izf UJGc&H on f jzpíf xtkd rsK;dor;D\ tvokd Ykd vukd yf g chJ&onf r[kwfao;? a&S;,cif twdwfb0wkef;uvnf; xdktrsKd;orD;\ tvdkodkY vdkufygchJzl;onfom vQiwf n;f}} [ k red >Yfruaf wmrf Nly;DvQi f a&;Sjzpaf [mi;f atmuaf rzh ,G f twwd Zf mwaf Mumi;fu kdjyeaf jymi;fí aqmifawmfrlavonf/ ysm;vl;jruf

vGefavNyD;aom twdwfb0wpfck0,f Am&mPoDjynhf&Sif jA[®'wfrif;tm; oÍÆ, (= odÍÆnf;) rnfwGifaom O,smOfapmifhwpfOD; &SdchJavonf/ xdktcgü avuJhodkY vsifjrefaomt[kefjzifh ajy;oGm;Edkif aomaMumifh 0gwrd\* trnfwGifonhf orifwpfaumifonf xdkrif;O,smOfodkY vmvwfaomf oÍÆ,udk jrifí xGufajy;av\/ oÍÆ, O,smOfrSL;uvnf; xdkavorif = 0gwrd\*udk Ncdrf;ajcmufí armif;rxkwf vukd af y/ xokd riof n ftzezf e fvmí O,smOaf wmüf omvQi fusupf m;ae\/ O,smOrf LS;uvn;f tx;lx;l tjym;jym;aom tyGifhtoD;wdkYudk qGwfcl;vsuf aeYwdkif;aeYwdkif; bk&ifrif;jrwftm; qufo&\? xdktcg xOkd ,smOrf LS;u kdwpaf ewY iG f Am&mPobD &k iuf -- ]]tcsi;f O,smOrf LS; ...O,smOaf wmüf wppf wkH pcf ak om tMhHoz,G uf kdawUGjriyf govm;}}[ kar;Mun\fh / t&iS rf i;fjrw ftjcm;wppf wHk p&f muakd wm hrjri&f yg? oaYkd omf

0gwrd\* trnf&aom avorifwpfaumifonf vma&mufí O,smOfawmftwGif;ü usufpm;aeyg\? xdkorifudkum; awGUjrifae&yg\[k oHawmfOD;wifav\/ xdkavorifudk zrf;,ljcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifygrnf avm[k bk&ifrif;jrwfBuD;u ar;jref;awmfrlaomtcg --- t&Sifrif;BuD; ...ysm;&nf tenf;i,fudk &chJygrl eef;awmfwGif;odkY wdkifatmifaomfvnf; xdkorifudk aqmifMuOf;jcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifav&myg\ --- [k oHawmfOD;wifav\/ Am&mPoDbk&ifuvnf; O,smOfrSL; tvdk&Sdoavmuf ysm;&nfrsm;udk ay;oem; awmrf vl ukd \f / xokd Í,Æ on f xykd sm;&nuf kd o,af qmiíf O,smOaf wmof oYkd mG ;um 0gwr\*d avori\f usufpm;&m ae&mü wnf&SdMuaom jrufwdkYudk ysm;&nfjzifh vdrf;usHNyD;aemuf wpfae&mwGif ykef;atmif; vsuf apmifhqdkif; Munhf½Iaeav\/ 0gwrd\*orifonf vmvwfí ysm;vl;jrufwdkYudk pm;avaomf &o wPSmjzifh aESmifzGJUcH&onf jzpfí tjcm;t&yfwpfyg;odkY roGm;rlí O,smOfawmfodkYomvQif oGm;av\/ O,smOfrSL;uvnf; xdkorif\ ysm;vl;jrufwdkYtay:ü avmvkyÜwPSmjzifh rcGJ&uf rcGmEdkifatmif pGJruf vmonfudk od&Sd&aomtcg wjznf;jznf; rdrdudk orifjrifatmif udk,fa,mifjyay;vdkuf\/ xdk0gwrd\* orifonf xdkO,smOfrSL;udk jrifaomtcg ESpf&uf oHk;&ufcefYavmufawmh xGufajy;ao;\/ odkYaomf cPcP awGU&zef rsm;vmaomtcgü xGufrajy;awmhbJ O,smOfrSL;ESifh wpfpwpfp cspfuRrf;0ifjcif;odkY a&muf&SdoGm;\/ wjznf;jznf; O,smOfrSL;\ vufay:ü wifxm;aom ysm;vl;jrufwdkYudkyif pm;zdkY&ef

BudK;pm;tm;xkwfavawmh\/ xOkd ,smOrf LS;on fx0kd gwr\*d ori\f cspuf Rr;f0ivf mroI abmu kdaumi;faumi;fBu;D jriof vd maom

tcg O,smOfawmfrSonf rif;eef;awmfodkYwdkifatmif vrf;ab;ESpfbufwdkYü ESD; zsmwdkYjzifh 0ef;&Humvsuf xdkxdkae&mü opfudkif; tcuftvufwdkYudk csxm;vsuf ysm;&nfbl;udk ycHk;xufü vG,fum jrufpnf; wppf n;fu kdayUGyukd vf su fysm;v;ljruwf uYkd kdori\f a&U rS Sa&U rS SMujJzeuYf m ri;fee;fawmwf iG ;fowYkd ikd af tmiyf if ac:aqmiof mG ;av\/ ee;fwiG ;fo Ykd0gwr\*d ori f0ivf ukd of nEf iS hfwpNfyKdief u fwcH g;u kdywd vf ukd Mfuuek \f / 0gwrd\*orifonf vlwdkYudk jrifawGU&aomtcg rif;&ifjyifawmf twGif;ü [dk[dk'D'D vSnfhywfí ajy;ae av\/ Am&mPobD &k iof n f jymom'xf urf S ouqf i;fcíJh wek wf ek &f &D D aMumuvf eaYf eaom x0kd gwr\*d orifudk jrifawGUavaomf ---

]]0gwrd\*orifrnfonf vludk wpfBudrfjrifzl;u xdkvludk jrif½kHjrifrd&m t&yfodkY (7)&ufwdkifwdkif b,fawmhrS rvmay? aMumufveYfí ajy;zl;aom ae&modkYum; toufxufqkH; b,fawmhrS rvmay/ þodkYoabm&Sdonf pifppfjzpfaom awmtkyfBuD;twGif;üom rSDwif;aexdkifavh&Sdaom xdk0gwrd\*orif on f &owPmS jzi hftaEmS itf zUJGc&H on f jzpíf ,ctk cgü þooYkd abm&adS om ri;f&ijfyiaf wmtf &yof Ykd wikd af tmi fa&mu&f vdS mc\Jh ? tcsi;fw Ykd...avmuü &owPmS xu fomveG f,wk rf maomt&mrnof nf pifppf r&Sdonfomwnf;}} --- [k þodkY ajymqdkNyD;aemuf atmufyg \*gxm w&m;a'oem wpfyk'fudk a[mMum;awmrf al von f ---

e ud&wd¬ &ao[d ygyda,m? tm0gao[d 0 oE¦a0[d 0g/ 0gwrd\*H \*[eedódwH? 0ormaeod &ao[d oÍÆa,m/

tjraJ exikd &f m t&ywf üYkd Ze;Dr,m; or;Dom; powl EYkd iS hftjr,J OS wf vGJ su faexikd &f ruI kdvvkd m;wy-f rufrI oarÇm\*&oonfvnf; ,kwfrm\? xdkoarÇm\*&oxufvnf; tqt&mtaxmif todef;ru

ZD0dwda`E´[k ac:qdkaom toufudkom xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufvdkaom OD;wnfcsuf r&SdbJ &owPSmjzifh tpmtm[m&udk rSD0Jjcif;onfum; omvGefí ,kwfrm\/ 0gwrd\*orifonf awmtkyfBuD;twGif;ü rSDwif;aexdkifaom om;aumifyif jzpfvifhupm; &owPSmjzifh taESmiftzGJUcH&aomaMumifh oÍÆ, O,smOrf LS;\ vuwf iG ;fo Ykdusqi;f ouaf &mu&f ayon/f vvkd m;wyrf ujfci;f qE&´ m\*jzi hf&om½tHk rsK;drsK;d wdkYudk rSD0JoHk;aqmifjcif;xuf omvGefí ,kwfrmaomt&mrnfonf r&Sdawmhay/ --- [k w&m;pum;udk a[mMum;um xdk0gwrd\*orifudk awmwGif;odkYyif jyefydkYapav\/ þZmwf0w¬Kü 0PÖ'goD trnf&aom jynhfwefqmrrSm xdktcsdefu oÍÆ,O,smOfrSL;yif jzpfchJ\/ 0gwrd\*orifonf plVyd@ygwduwdórax&fyif jzpfchJ\/ (Zmwu-|-1-172-175/) toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; ysm;vl;jrufudk pm;zl;aumif; pm;zl;ayvdrfhrnf? xdkysm;vl;jruf

aMumifh rcGJ&uf rcGmEdkif jzpfaeyHkudk oHa0\* ,loifh\/ þ&owPSmaMumifhyif t&uftrsKd;rsKd;udk aomufMu\? þ&owPSmaMumifhyif owå0gwdkY\

toufudk owfjzwfcg pm;aomufMu\/ þ&owPSmudkyif taMumif;cHí 'kp½dkuftrsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk vGefusL;rdwwfMu\/ xdktukodkvfuHwdkYaMumifh i&JodkY a&mufMu&jyef\? xdkaMumifh &owPSm\ qdk;0g;yHkudk txufyg Zmwfawmfü Am&mPoDbk&if jzpfonhf bk&m;tavmif;awmfu rdefYqdkjcif; jzpfay\/

'-k o-e-aom [ k tord sm;aom oal X;om; av;O;DwoYkd n f umr\*Pk f a&,Oaf Mum0, f wPmS pek f epfarsmí taysmfBuD; aysmfchJMuojzifh ,aeY avm[ukrDÇi&Jü cHae&wkef;yif &Sdao;\/ txufwGif wifjyxm;aom plVyd@ygwduwdórax&fum; 'g½ku©aE¨myrokwåeft&rl edAÁmef

wnf;[laom ork'´&modkY ñGwfudkif;½Idif;aeonhf pD;qif;aeonhf r\*¾if (8)yg; tusihfjrwfw&m;wnf;[l aom \*\*gFjrpaf &,Oaf Mumü arsmygvmaom opwf ;Hkwpwf ;Hkyi fjzp\f / &om½wHk n;f[al om xrkd mS buuf r;f odkY uyfrdonhftwGuf vlq,foGm;ojzifh edAÁmefqdkonhf r[mork'´&modkY ra&muf&SdoGm;jcif;yif jzpf\/ ysm;vl;jruf\ tpGrf;xufjrufyHkudk owdjyKoifhvSayonf/

## ukodkvftultnD &vQif tyg,frcsEdkifyHk

wpaf ,muEf iS hfwpaf ,mu f cspcf ijfrwEf ;kdr I wPmS ayrw&m; xi&f mS ;jzpaf eMuaomvf n;f uok vkd f aumif;rI tultnDudk &vQif xdkwPSmayru tyg,fodkY ypfcsEdkifavmufatmif pGrf;tif tm;raumif; awmhacs/ Oyrm -- ausmufcJonf olcsnf;oufoufqdkvQif a&xJü ypfcsvdkufu epfjrKyfoGm;Edkifaomf vn;f av\S tutl nuD &kd vQi f a&xüJ repjfrKyaf wmbh J av\S tvukd s avaS y:rmS yg&ouohJ wYkd n;f/ xdkaMumifh ZmwfedygwfwdkYü wPSmayr ruif;olcsif; &if;ESD;pGm tusKd;ay;vsuf yg&rDjznfhzufrsm; jzpfMu onfudk rsm;pGmyif awGUEdkifayonf/ a&S;OD;pGm okar"m&Sif&aohESifh okrdwåmtrsKd;orD;wdkY\ xkH;udkyif Munhfyg/ okar"m &Sif&aoh

vGefchJaom av;oacFsESifh urÇmwpfodef;xufu okar"mynm&Sdolawmfaumif;onf jrwfaom

jymom'fxufodkY wufí xuf0,fzGJUacG xdkifaevsuf þodkY pOf;pm;chJ\/ --ynm&Sdolawmfaumif; ...wpfzef b0opfü y#doaE¨ wnfae&jcif; rnfonfum; qif;&JvS\/

tvm;wlyif jzpfav&m jzpfav&m bkHb0ü cE¨mudk,f\ aoaus ysufpD;&jcif;onfvnf; qif;&JvS\/ igonfvnf; y#doaE¨ wnfaejcif; Zmwdoabmw&m; xif&Sm;&Sdaeolom jzpf\? tdkjcif; Z&mw&m; xif&Sm;&Sdaeolom jzpf\? zsm;em&jcif; Asm"dw&m; xif&Sm;&Sdaeolom jzpf\/ aojcif; r&Pw&m; xif &mS ;&adS eool m jzp\f / þo Ykd y#od aE ¨ t kd em ao ab;q;kdBu;Dw Ykd xi&f mS ;&adS eao;aom igon f y#od aE¨ rae&m rtdk&m rem&m qif;&Jr&Sd&m csrf;om&m at;jr&m rao&m tNrdKufedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udk &SmrSD;jcif;iSm oifhvSay\? rcRwf{uef trSeftm;jzifh b0rS vGwfajrmuf&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; wpfckaom vrf;aumif;onf &Sdoifhav&m\/

Oyrmrnfonfum; --- rpifwGif;ü epfjrKyfaeaom a,mufsm;onf cyfvSrf;vSrf;ü ta&mif ig;rsKd;

&Sdaom y'kr®mMumyef;wdkYjzifh zkH;vTrf;vsuf &Sdaom wpfbufqnfueftdkifBuD; wpfckudk jrifawGUae&ygvQif ]]tb,fvrf;c&D;jzifh þtdkifBuD;odkY oGm;&ygrnfenf;}} --- [k xdktdkifBuD;odkY oGm;&mvrf;udk &SmazGoifh\/ xakd ,musfm;\ xtkd ikd Bfu;Do YkdomG ;&mvr;fu kdr&mS azjGci;fon fxtkd ikd Bfu;D\ tjypuf m; r[wk /f xakd ,musfm; \ tjypfom jzpfav&m\/ þOyrmtwlyifvQif udavom tnpftaMu;wdkYudk jzLpifoefY&Sif;atmif aq;aMumokwfoif&m jzpfaom rao&m tNrdKufedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;wnf;[laom wpfbufqnf uetf ikd Bfu;Don fxi&f mS ;&adS eon fjzpyf gvsu fxrkd ao&m tNrKduef Ad mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwBfu;Do YkdomG ;aMumi;f jzpfonhf vrf;aumif;BuD;udk r&SmazGjcif;onf rao&m tNrdKufedAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;wnf;[laom wpfbufqnfueftdkifBuD;\ tjypfum; r[kwfay/

OyrmwpfrsKd;aomfum; --- cdk;om;"m;jywdkYjzifh 0ef;&HcHae&aom a,mufsm;onf xGufajy;zdkY&ef vr;fayguof n f xi&f mS ;&adS eon f jzpyf gvsu f tu,íf rajy;cjJhim;t?hH xokd Ykd rajy;jci;fon f vr;fc&;D\ tjypfum; r[kwfay? a,mufsm;\ tjypfomvQif jzpfayonf/ þOyrmtwlyifvQif udavomwdkYu 0ef;&Hvsuf tzrf;cHae&aom a,mufsm;onf udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmuf&m at;jrvSayaom edAÁmefodkY omG ;&mvr;faMumi;fBu;Don f xi&f mS ;&adS eon f jzpyf gvsu f eAd mÁ eof Ykd omG ;&mvr;fu kd r&mS azjGci;frnof nf eAd mÁ eof Ykd omG ;&mvr;f\ tjypuf m; r[wk ?f eAd mÁ eof oYkd mG ;&m vr;fu kd r&mS azoG \l tjypof m jzpaf yon/f Oyrmwprf sK;daomuf m; --- zsm;emjci;f Asm"wd &m;jzi hftEydS pf ucf aH e&aom a,musfm;on fzsm;emjci;f Asm"dw&m;udk ukpm;wwfaom tema&m\*g aysmufaMumif; aq;q&maumif;onf xif&Sm;&Sdaeygvsuf xdkaq;q&mudk &SmrSD;í zsm;emjcif; Asm"da&m\*gudk tu,fí rukpm;onf jzpftHh? xdkodkY rukpm;jcif;onf aq;q&m\ tjypuf m; r[wk ?f xakd ,musfm;\ tjypof mvQi fjzpaf yon/f þOyrmtwyl ivf Qi fuad vomwnf;[laom tema&m\*gjzifh tn§Of;yef; tESdyfpufcHae&aom tMuifa,mufsm;onf udavom wdkY\ Nidrf;at;aMumif; tusihfvrf;aumif;ü uRrf;usifvdr®maom q&morm;onf xif&Sm;&Sdaeygvsuf tu,fí q&morm;udk r&SmazGonf jzpftHh? xdka,mufsm;\omvQif tjypfjzpfav&m\? udavomudk zsufqD;ay;wwfaom vrf;aumif;udk ñTefMum;jyo qdkqkH;rwwfaom q&morm;\ tjypfum; r[kwf onfomwnf;/

OyrmwpfrsKd;aomfum; --- vSvSyy wefqmqifxm;aom a,mufsm;onf vnfyif;ü qGJxm;aom oal oaumiyf yk uf kdpeG yYf pEf ikd cf aJh om fcsr;fomjci;f ock &odS \l tjzpof Ykda&mu&f adS v&m\/ þOyrmtwyl if igonfvnf;yJ þ ig\cE¨mudk,fwnf;[laom tykyfaumifBuD;udk pGefYypfí ihJuGufwG,fwmrI r&SdbJ edAÁmefwnf;[laom a&TNrdKUawmfBuD;odkY 0ifa&mufxdkufvSay\/

OyrmwpfrsKd;aomfum; --- trsKd;om; trsKd;orD;wdkYonf rpifpGefY&m t&yfü usifBuD;usifi,fudk pGefYNyD;aemuf xdkusifBuD;usifi,fudk cg;yHkpxJü xnhf,lívnf;aumif;ç ykqdk;pGef;jzifh xkwf,lívnf;aumi;f romG ;Muuek ?f &&HG mS puqf yk Mfuuek vf su f iuJh uG wf ,G wf mr I r&MdSuuek bf oJ mvQi f peG yYf píf omG ;Mu ukef\/ þOyrmtwlyifvQif igonfvnf;yJ þcE¨mudk,f tykyfaumifBuD;udk ihJuGufwG,fwmrI r&SdbJ pGefYypfxm;chJí rao&m tNrdKufedAÁmefNrdKUBuD; twGif;odkY 0ifa&mufoifhvSay\/

OyrmwpfrsKd;aomfum; --- avSolBuD; rnfolwdkYonf ,dk,Gif; aqG;jrnhfvsuf&Sdaom avStdkBuD;udk iuJh uG wf ,G wf mr Ir&bdS JpeG yYf píf omG ;Muuek of uohJ YkdþOyrmtw ligonvf n;fy Ju;kdaygu'f gG& trm0wrYkd S wpDpD,dkusvsuf&Sdaom avStdkBuD;ESifh wlaom þudk,faumifBuD;udk pGefYypfí ihJuGufwG,fwmrIr&SdbJ edAÁmefwnf;[laom NrdKUBuD;\ twGif;odkY 0ifa&mufí oGm;aytHh/

OyrmwpfrsKd;aomfum; --- &wemtrsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk ,laqmifí cdk;om;"m;jywdkYESifh twlwuG vrf;c&D; wpfckudk oGm;rdaom a,mufsm;onf rdrd\ &wemtrsKd;rsKd;wdkY\ ysufpD;qkH;½HI;rnhf ab;rS aMumufaom aMumi hfxckd ;kdom;"m;jywuYkd kdpeG yYf píf ab;ui;faomvr;fu kd,íl omG ;ouohJ YkdþOyrmtw lu&Zum, trnf&aom þ½lyum,BuD;onfvnf; &wemtrsKd;rsKd;udk vk,uf zsufqD;wwfaom cdk;om;"m;jyESifh wvl \S / igon f tu,íf c;kdom;"m;jyEiS hf wal om þcEm¨ trd Bfu;Dü w,G wf mruaf rmr I wPmS w&m;ukd xi&f mS ;jyKaeon f jzptf ?hH eAd mÁ eof oYkd mG ;&m vr;faMumi;f jzpof n fh t&,d r\*uf ok vkd f w&m;&wemBu;Donf ig\oEÅmefü aysmufysufí oGm;ayvwåHU? xdkaMumifh igonf cdk;om;"m;jyESifh wlaom þ½lyum, cE¨m udk,fBuD;udk pGefYypfxm;chJí edAÁmefwnf;[laom NrdKUBuD;twGif;odkY 0ifa&mufjcif;iSm oifhawmfawmhonf omwnf;/

þodkYvQif okar"m&Sif&aohonf Oyrm trsKd;rsKd;wdkYjzifh aeu©r®"mwfESifh qufpyfaeaom teuf oabmu kd pO;fpm;qijfciaf wmrf íl rrd ad etrd f twiG ;fü twikd ;ftwm yrmP r&adS om pn;fprd Of pmö puk kd peG vYf wT cf íJh Bu;DpmG aom tvLS'geu kdjyKí 0wK¬umr uad vomumrwuYkd kdy,&f mS ;í tr&0w Drnaf om aejynfawmfrS xGufcGmchJí wpfOD;xD;wnf;yif [dr0EÅmt&yfü "rd®u rnfaom awmifudk trSDjyKí ocFrf;ausmif; aqmufvkyfum xdkae&mü opf&Gufrdk; ausmif;udkvnf;aumif;ç pBuøudkvnf;aumif; zefqi;fí psmetf bnd mPwf uYkd kdBuKd;pm;tm;xwk af wmrf &l m ormyw f(8)yg; avmutD bnd mP f(5)yg;wuYkd kd

&&Sdawmfrlavonf/ (Zmwu-|-1-3-7/)

wpcf sed foak r"m&iS &f aooh n f'yD u&F mb&k m;&iS Ef iS hfoCH mawm f(4)oed ;fw Ykd<uawmrf rl n fhvr;fay:

0, f&UTHñeG tf xuüf rrd ud ,kd uf kdwwH m;toiG xf m;vsu ftvsm;armS uvf suof mvQi frsuvf ;HkwuYkd kdziG vhf suf 'DyuF&mbk&m;&Sif\ Ak'¨toa&awmfudk aumif;pGm zl;ajrmf&aomtcg þodkY pOf;pm;awmfrl\ ---

]]tu,fí igonf tvdk&Sdjim;tHh? tvkH;pHkaom udavomwdkYudk avmifuRrf;atmif ½IdUNrdKufí 'DyuF&mbk&m;&Sif\ ti,fqkH;aom wynfhom0u oHCmi,f wpfyg; jzpf&í &r®NrdKUwGif;odkY <u0if&aytHh? rxif&Sm;aom toGifjzifh ightm; udavomwdkYudk avmifuRrf; ½IdUNrdKufapí edAÁmefodkY oGm;a&mufjcif; upd oö n f r& dS jzpcf \Jh ? u,kd af wmtf m; (10)yg;ç ÓPaf wmtf m; (10)yg;wEYkd iS hf jynpfh aHk wmrf al om 'yD u&F m bk&m;&SifuJhodkY tomqkH; tjrwfqkH; jzpfonhf or®moarÁm"dÓPfawmfjrwfodkY a&muf&Sdí w&m;"r®puf wn;f[al om avxS uof Ykdwuaf &muíf vrl sm;taygi;fu kdooH m&or'k &´ mxrJ S xwk af qmi f u,wf iíf aemufrS y&dedAÁmefpHawmfrl&aomf aumif;avpG? þodkY oAÁnKwÓPf or®moarÁm"dÓPfawmfjrwfudk

&&Sdatmif jyKjcif;onfomvQif ightm; oifhwifhavsmufywf aumif;jrwfvSay\/}} (Zmwu-|-1-17/) þtxuyf g oak r"m&iS &f ao\h pO;fpm;ce;fü reG jfrwaf om tveG tYf veG f tqithf we;f jrirhf m;vS aom ukodkvfqE´awmfrsm;um; udef;0yfvsufyif &Sdae\/ xdkukodkvfqE´awmfrsm;\ vIHUaqmfrIaMumifh orm® oarmÁ "Ód Paf wmjfrwBfu;Du kdqxk ;lyexf mG awmrf al v\/ 'yD u&F mb&k m;&iS uf vn;f aemiaf v;oacsF EiS hfurmÇ wpof ed ;fxuüf a\*gwr trn&f adS om b&k m;&iS fjzpaf wmrf rl n fhtaMumi;fu kde,d wAsm'wd pf um; rsm;udk rdefYMum;awmfrlvsuf &Sd\/ þukodkvfqE´awmfwdkY\ aemufqG,fwGifvnf;aumif;ç av;oacFsESifh urÇmwpfodef; rwdkifrDrS pí ed,wAsm'dwf &NyD;aemuf av;oacFsESifh urÇmwpfodef;wdkY umvywfvkH; jznfhusifh qnf;yl;awmfrl tyaf om yg&raD wmjfrwtf aygi;fw\Ykd aemuqf ,G üf vn;faumi;f oAnÁ KwÓP form® oarmÁ "Ód Paf wmf jrwBfu;Du kd &&EdS ikd of n fh b0u kd w,G wf mwyrf urf I wPmS avmbw&m;um; t0Zd mÆ EiS hf wvGJ su f uyyf gae ay\/ xdkwPSmavmbrSm oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwfBuD;udk &aMumif; yg&rD taqmuftODtaygif;wdkYudk

jznfhusifhqnf;yl;Edkifonhf b0udk &ap a&mufapEdkifonhf pGrf;tm;rQom &Sd\? tyg,fodkY ypfcsEdkifavmuf atmif tm;aumif;aom wPSmavmbum; r[kwfay/

## okrdwåmtrsKd;aumif;orD;\ avmb

okrdwåmtrsKd;aumif;orD;uvnf; 'DyuF&mbk&m;&Sif\ ajcawmf&if;wGifyif 0yfpif;í okar"m &iS &f ao\h oAnÁ KwÓP f = orm® oarmÁ "Ód P f &&adS &;twuG f unl íD yg&rjDzn&hf vakd Mumi;f qak wmi;f yefxGmchJ\/ okar"m&Sif&aoh\ ajrmufom;awmf jzpfvdkaom ajrmufom;awmfb0udk wG,fwmwyfruf aom wPmS avmbw&m;on fork wd må trsK;daumi;for;D = ,aom"&m ax&rD \ tavmi;fvsmoEmÅ eüf xi&f mS ;&cdS oJh n f reS af omvf n;f xukd ohJ aYkd om wPmS avmbum; tyg,of Ykd ypcf sEikd af vmuaf tmi f tm;raumif;ay/ okar"m&Sif&aoh\ yg&rDq,fyg; tjym;oHk;q,f pGefYjcif;BuD;ig;&yf p&d,oHk;oG,f ponhf oAÁnKwÓPfawmf or®moarÁm"dÓPfawmfjrwfudk &&m&aMumif; yg&rDtaqmuftOD w&m;taygif; wdkYudk ulnDí jznfhqnf;yl;ay;vdkaom ukodkvfqE´awmfrsm;\ taxmuftul taMumif;w&m;rQom jzpfayonf/

,aom"&max&tD yg'ge f t&r l-- ,i;fajrmuof m;awmbf 0u kd qak wmi;fyexf mG awmrf cl ohJ nrf mS 'yD u&F mb&k m;&iS \f a&U aS wmaf rmS uof Ykda&mu&f adS omtcgr Spwiíf qak wmi;fcoJh nuf m; r[wk ?f 'yD u&F m bk&m;&Sif ryGifhrD yGifhoGm;awmfrlNyD;Muaom bk&m;&Sif odef;aygif;rsm;pGmwdkYxHüvnf; qkawmif;yefxGmchJ aMumi;f vm&adS yon/f xokd Ykd yg&r D jznuhf siphf O f b0rsm;pmG wiG f--- tavmi;fawm\f orm® oarmÁ "Ód Pf oAnÁ KwÓP f &&adS &;twuG f ---

1/ toufudk pGefYvTwf vSL'gef;chJ&aom b0awGvnf; rsm;pGm &SdchJ\/

2/ rsufvkH;tpHkudk xkwfí vSL'gef;chJ&aom b0awGvnf; rsm;pGmyif &SdchJ\/

3/ udk,ft\*FgBuD;i,f toG,foG,fwdkYudk pGefYvTwf vSL'gef;chJ&aom b0awGvnf; rsm;pGmyif &SdchJ\/

4/ om;i,forD;i,fwdkYudk pGefYvTwf vSL'gef;chJaom b0awGvnf; rsm;pGmyif &SdchJ\/

5/ rrd ud ,kd wf ikd uf tvtkd momqE ´r&ydS gbvJ su ftavmi;fawm\f tvqkd Et´ wikd ;f owl pyf g;wtYkd m; om;r,m;tjzpf pGefYvTwf vSL'gef;vdkufojzifh olwpfyg;\ om;r,m;b0odkY a&muf&SdoGm;&aom b0awGvnf; rsm;pGmyif &SdchJ\/

6/ ouf&SdoufrJh umr0w¬K tpkpkwdkYudk pGefYvTwf vSL'gef;chJ&onhf b0awGvnf; rsm;pGmyif &SdchJ\/

7/ ovD yg&r D aeur© y® g&r D paom tjcm;tjcm;aom yg&raD wmwf uYkd kd jznuhf si hf qn;fy;lawmrf cl ahJ om b0awGvnf; rsm;pGmyif &SdchJ\/ (ty'geygVd-2-267/) otYkd wuG f ajrmuof m;awmbf 0u kd weG ;ftm;ay;aeaom t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'gewf oYkd n f txuyf g uok vkd of cgF& trsK;drsK;dwuYkd kd jzpaf y:vmatmi f weG ;ftm;ay;aeaom tajcc H taMumi;f&i;f wp&f yof m jzpaf yon/f tavmi;fawmof ak r"m\ orm® oarmÁ "Ód P f oAnÁ KwÓP f &&adS &;twuG f unl íD yg&rD jznahf y;Eikd af om yg&rwD &m;taygi;fu kd jyn0fh pvHk iaf paom tajcc H taMumi;f&i;f wp&f yrf Qom jzpaf y on/f otYkd wuG f toiof al wmaf umi;fon f b&k m;&iS uf kdrrd \d zcitf jzp f owrf wS Ef ikd vf Qi f ,aom"&m ax&uD vkd n;f rcd itf jzp f owrf wS of ivhf aS yon/f tavmi;fawmjfrw\f oAnÁ KwÓP f orm® oarmÁ "d ÓPf &&Sda&;twGuf olUaus;Zl;awGum; rsm;vSayonf/ vlomreftrsKd;orD;wdkY jyKEdkifcJaom t&mrsm; udk raMumufr&HGU &J0hHpGm jyKpGrf;Edkifol wpfOD;yif jzpfayonf/ tvm;wlyif t&Sifom&dykwå&mç t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mefç t&Sifr[muóyç t&SiftEk½k'¨gç t&Sif tmeE´mç t&Sif&m[kvmç acrmax&Dç OyÜv0Pfax&D paom olawmfaumif;BuD;wdkYonfvnf; tavmi;fawm\f yg&ruD kdrrd wd qYkd ikd &f m u@ to;Dto;Dr S yg0iíf unl jDznchf oJh rl sm;yi f jzpMfu\/ xukd ohJ Ykd yg&rDjznfh qnf;yl;ay;Edkifonhf b0rsKd;udkvnf; vdkvm; wyfrufchJMu\/ odkYaomf ,if;uJhodkYaom b0wPmS rmS rrd d rrd wd Ykd arQmrf eS ;fxm;on fh t\*o¾ m0uaAm"Ód Pçf r[mom0uaAm"Ód Pçf yuwod m0u aAm"Ód Pwf uYkd kd &&zdS &Ykd e f tajcc H taMumi;f&i;f wp&f yrf Qom jzp&f ayon/f ynk mbod cgF& tmaeÍmÆ bd ocFg& trnf&aom yg&rD taqmuftODwdkY\ taMumif;&if; wpfckrQom jzpfayonf/

t&iS rf [muóytavmi;f oal wmaf umi;fEiS hfr,bf 'g´tavmi;f trsK;daumi;for;DwoYkd nvf n;f y'krkwå&bk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfrSonf a\*gwrbk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfodkYwdkifatmif urÇmaygif; oed ;fEiS chf síD yg&ruD kdtwjlznchf oJh rl sm; jzpMfu\/ t&iS rf [muóy\ "wk i f(13)yg;u kdaqmiof ntfh &m wiG f tomq;Hk tjrwqf ;Hk {w'\*bf UJGx;lu kd qijfre;fEikd of n fh r[mom0uaAm"Ód Puf kd &nof eíf yg&rD jznfhusifhchJolrsm; jzpfMu\/ oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©rS xkwfaqmif u,fwifEdkifonhf pGrf;tm; tjynhft0 &adS om aAm"Ód Paf wmjfrwuf kd&&m&aMumi;f a&mu&f ma&muaf Mumi;f yg&rwD &m;taygi;fwuYkd okd m twl pak qmi;f &mS azvG akd om pwd "f mwrf Qom jzpaf yon/f xxkd bkd 0u kdw,G wf mr Ixi&f mS ;&odS n freS af omvf n;f xdkb0wG,fwmrI wPSmavmbonf ukodkvfqE´awmf\ aemufvdkufom jzpf&ayonf/ ,if;ukodkvf qE´"mwfawmfwdkY\ pGrf;tm; yg&rDawmfwdkY\ pGrf;tm;aMumifh wpfOD;udkwpfOD; pGefYvTwfEkdifonfh pGrf;tm; tveG Bfu;Dus,af om ou&f odS urf hJumr0wK¬ tppk wk uYkd kdpeG vYf wT Ef ikd af om prG ;ftm;rsm;vn;f wpyf gwn;f ued ;f0yvf mayon/f xokd Ykd ued ;f0yvf montfh wuG f aemuqf ;Hkb0wiG f wpOf ;DEiS whf pOf ;D cspMfunEf ;laom pdwf"mwfrQ vkH;0 rudef;chJpzl;ay/ t&iS rf [muóytavmi;f yyd vÜ vd vk iuf vn;f a&tT qi;fuohJ Ykd0g0i;faomtqi;f &odS n fhtveG f vyS wiwhf ,of l csr;fom<u,0f o l wpOf ;D jzpcf \Jh / r,bf 'g´uvn;f (12)awmiwf ukd cf e;f0, f r;DrxeG ;fbJ vif;aeonhf udk,fa&mifudk,f0g &Sdol tvGef tqif;vSol tvGef csrf;om<u,f0olwpfOD;yif jzpfchJ\/ rdbwdkY\ pDrHaqmif&Gufay;rIaMumifh ZeD;armifESHb0odkY a&muf&Sd&aomfvnf; wpftdrfwnf;ü twlyif aexdkif&aomfvnf; wpfOD;udkwpfOD; cspfMunfEl;aompdwfxm;jzifh wpfBudrfwpfcgrQ rMunhfchJzl;olrsm; jzpfMu\/ wpaf ewY iG f tveG Bfu;Dus,af om ou&f odS urf hJumr0wK¬ tppk wk uYkd kdpeG vfY wT uf m b&k m;&iS wf tYkd m; &nñf eT ;fí EpS Of ;Doabmw l&ao&h [e;f jyKum awmxuG cf MJhu\/ vr;fcvk w fwpaf e&mwiG fvr;fEpS cf uG kd awGUaomtcg wpfOD;ESifhwpfOD; vrf;cGJ&ef wlnDaom qE´jzifh vrf;cGJoGm;Mu\/ ydyÜvdvkvifu vufsm vrf;odkY r,fb'´gu vuf0Jvrf;odkY vdkufum vrf;cGJoGm;Mu\/ wpfOD;tay:wpfOD; ihJuGufrI wG,fwmrI pdwf"mwfwkefvIyfrIum; vkH;0r&Sd jzpfchJ\/ þr[myx0DajrBuD;onf puú0gV\*d&d[k ac:qdkaom jrif;rdk&f awmiBfu;Duykd i faqmixf m;jci;fimS prG ;fEikd af omvf n;f xokd al wmaf umi;fBu;D EpS Of ;Dom;w\Ykd \*Pk af us;Z;lukd aqmifxm;jcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifonhftwGuf oGufoGufcgatmif wkefvIyfchJavonf/ (tH-|-1-141/) þqckd NJhy;Daom oal wmaf umi;fwuYkd m; oal wmaf umi;fOpmö (7)jzmwEYkd iS hf jyn0fh pvkH iaf om oal wm-f pifBuD;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ olawmfaumif;ESifh tqifhqifh aygif;oif;&vdkjcif;rSm wrifwum qkawmif;,l &aom uok vkd qf Ea´ umi;faywn;f/ xtkd &iS wf oYkd n f rrd wd YkdarQmrf eS ;fxm;on fhaAm"Ód P f to;Dto;Dukd

&&adS pEikd of n fhyg&rwD &m;taygi;fwuYkd kdjznuhf si hfqn;fy;laeawmrf Mluon fhovD &odS rl sm;vn;f jzpMfu\/

£ZÑwd bdu©a0 oDv0awm apawmyPd"d 0dok'¨wåm/ (tH-3-71/) ovD piMfu,af eonthf wuG af Mumi hf ovD &odS rl mS awmiwhf wikd ;f jynpfh wHk w\f / uok vkd of rm® qE´

&SdvQifvnf; b,ft&mrqdk NyD;pD;Edkif\/ xdkaMumifh xdkolawmfaumif;wdkYü wpfa,mufESifh wpfa,muf ruGJuGm&atmif wG,fwmaom

wPmS ayr &SdMurn fjzpaf omvf n;f peG vYf wT Ef ikd of n fhprG ;ftm;&odS n fhBu;Drm;aom uok vkd qf Ea´ wmaf Mumihf tavmif;vsmwdkY\ tvdkusatmif jyKorQ yg&rDukodkvfuHwdkYu wJGzufí pDrHMuojzifh OruGJ odkufruGm yg&rDjznfhzufrsm; jzpfMu&í pGefYvTwfEdkifolwdkYvnf; jzpfMu&ayonf/

## eukvydwm ESifh eukvrmwm

b&k m;&iS \f vuxf uaf wmtf cg0, f b\*w¾ ikd ;f ook rk m&NrKdUü euvk ywd m[ k xi&f mS ;aom o<lu,f EiS hfeuvk rmwm[ kac:wiG af om o<lu,uf awmwf oYkd n fa&;Sa&;S b0rsm;pmG uyi frurJG umG jzpvf mMuí

,ckb0ü bk&m;&Sifudk yxrqkH; zl;jrif&onhf tcsdefuyif aomwmyef jzpfchJMuavonf/ xdkZeD;armifESH EpS Of ;Dv;Hkyi f b0aygi;frsm;pmG u b&k m;tavmi;fawm\f rbd tjzpçf O;DBu;D rBdu;D tjzpçf O;Dav; a':av; tjzpjfzi hftwal ec&Jh aomaMumi hfb&k m;&iS uf kdom;toiG fcspcf iuf m veG pf mG tuRr;f0iaf v&um; b&k m;&iS f tm; avQmuxf m;v&kd mu kd cRi;fcsurf & dS avQmuxf m;av&h MdSuayon/f xakd Mumi hf tcgwpyf g;ü o<lu,uf þo Ykd avQmuxf m;\/ ---

,awm ar baE Åeuvk rmwm \*[ywme D'[&aó0 '[&m tmewD m? embZd memr deuvk rmw&H \*[ywmed H reomyd twdp&dwm? ukawm ye uma,e/ £apä,smr r,H baEÅ 'da| ap0 "ar® tnrnH yódwHk? tbdorÜ&m,Íö tnrnH yódwHk/ (tH-1-372/ tH-|-1-308/) t&Sifbk&m; ...wynfhawmfonf i,f&G,fpOftcguyif i,f&G,fol eukvrmwm ol<u,frudk xrd ;fjrm;vuxf yvf su faqmi,f cl yJh gon fjrwpf mG b&k m;? oUlu kdord ;fyukd cf oJh nrf Spí pwd rf Qjziahf omvf n;f eukvrmwm ol<u,frudk vGefusL;í tjcm;olwdkYü usifhrSm;rdonf[k wynfhawmfonf rodchJpzl;yg? udk,fjzifhrlum; tb,frSmvQif qdkzG,f&m &SdEdkifygtHhenf;/ t&Sifbk&m; ...wynfhawmfwdkYonf ,ckb0 üvnf; tcsif;csif; ½Ijrifvdkygukef\? aemifwrvGefb0üvnf; tcsif;csif; ½Ijrifvdkygukef\bk&m; .../ þum; euvk ywd m 'g,umBu;D\ avQmuxf m;csu f jzp\f ? xpkd um;u kd euvk rmwm 'g,ud mrBuD;u Mum;vQif tm;usrcH olUpdwf&if;twdkif; avQmufxm;jyefonfrSm ---

,awm[H baEÅ eukvydwkaem \*[ywdó '[&aó0 '[&m tmeDwm? embdZmemrd eukvydw&H \*[ywd H reomyd twdp&dwm? ukawm ye uma,e/ £apä,smr r,H baEÅ 'da| ap0

"ar® tnrnH yódwHk tbdorÜ&m,Íö tnrnH yódwHk/ (tH-1-372-373/) t&iS bf &k m; ...euvk ywd mo<lu,of n f i,&f ,G pf Ouf yi f i,&f ,G of l wynahf wmrf u kd xrd ;fjrm; vufxyfvsuf aqmif,lchJygonf jrwfpGmbk&m;? wynfhawmfrudk olu odrf;ydkufchJonfrS pí pdwfrQjzifh aomfvnf; eukvydwmol<u,fudk vGefusL;í tjcm;olwdkYü usifhrSm;rdonf[k wynfhawmfronf rodchJ pzl;yg? udk,fjzifhrlum; tb,frSmvQif qdkzG,f&m &SdEdkifygtHhenf;/ t&Sifbk&m; ...wynfhawmfwdkYonf

,ckb0üvnf; tcsif;csif; ½Ijrifvdkygukef\? aemifwrvGefb0üvnf; tcsif;csif; ½IjrifvdkMuygukef\/

[k avQmufxm;\/ xdktcg bk&m;&Sifu atmufyg pum;awmfudk rdefYMum;awmfrl\/ tmuacF,sKH ap \*[ywa,m Oabm Zmedywa,m 'da| ap0 "ar® tnrnH yódwHk tbdorÜ&m,Íö tnrnH yódwHk? Oabm0 tók oro'¨g oroDvm orpm\*g orynm? aw 'da|0 "ar® tnrnH yóEdÅ? tbdorÜ&m,Íö tnrnH yóEdÅ/ (tH-1-373/)

'g,umwdkY ...ZeD;armifESH ESpfOD;wdkYonf ,ckb0üvnf; tcsif;csif; ½IjrifMu&efç wrvGefb0 üvnf; tcsif;csif; ½IjrifMu&ef tu,fí tvdk&Sdukefjim;tHh? ZeD;armifESH ESpfOD;vkH;wdkYonf wlrQaom o'¨gw&m; &Sdukef&m\? wlrQaom udk,fusifhoDv &Sdukef&m\? wlrQaom pGefYMuJrI pm\*w&m; &Sdukef&m\? wlrQaom ynmw&m; &Sdukef&m\/ (0dyóemynm r\*fynmrsm;udk txl; &nfñTef;xm;onf/) ,if;odkY jzpaf om fxZkd e;DarmiEf HSEpS Of ;DwoYkd n f,cbk 0üvn;f tcsi;fcsi;f ½jIriMfu&uek \f ? aemiwf rveG bf 0üvn;f tcsif;csif; ½IjrifMu&ukefvwåHU --- [k rdefYawmfrl\/ trd &f iS uf o'g¨w&m; aumi;fouohJ Ykdtrd of ul vn;f o'g¨w&m; aumi;f&rn/f trd &f iS uf ovD pif Mu,of uohJ Ykdtrd of ul vn;f ovD piMfu,af p&rn?f wpaf ,muaf ,muuf peG MYfuaJ y;ur;f vLS'ge;fvvkd Qif wpaf ,muuf rwm;jrp&f ? r,uf vLSr l armiMfunjfzLíç armiuf vLS'ge;f r,&f iT vf e;f&rn?f totd vrd m® ÓPyf nmcsi;fvn;f tx;lojzi hf 0yd óemÓP f r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf Pcf si;fvn;f t&m&m wnl aD p&rn[f k qdkvdk&if; jzpf\/ þt"dyÜg,fudk &nf&G,fí yÍöm0k"ysKdUü atmufygtwdkif; rdefYqdkxm;av\/ vlUajr&yfcGif? tdrf&Siftdrfol? jrwf&nfwlvsuf? qk,lnDrQ? vSL'geESifh? oDvr,dkif? o'¨gNydKifrl? bkef;-

vIdif ausmfMum;? rdk;ewfom;ESifh? aqG0g;teD;? ewforD;odkY? aomif;csD;tHh&m? pkrd&Smvsuf? oHomaemifvnf; cspfpnf;rajy? &SnfMumav\/ (yÍöm0k"ysKdU) þ0w¬Kü aomwmyef jzpfNyD;aom ZeD;armifESHwdkY\ tjyeftvSef cspfcifMuyHkudk pOf;pm;Munhfyg/

xukd ohJ YkdvvkH aHk vmuaf vmu fcspcf iMfuontfh wuG frrd wd Ykdtcsi;fcsi;fr SvíJG tjcm;oEl iS hfazmujfym;rzd &Ykd ef pdwfrQjzifhaomfvnf; rMuHpnfrdMuav/ xdkrQavmuf oDv&Sd&Sdjzifh pdwfxm;jzLpif jrifhjrwfMuojzifhvnf; wpOf ;Dtay:wpOf ;D yrkd íkd jrwEf ;kdum wpof oH &mv;Hkü rcrJG cmG vbkd J tjraJ wUGjrivf Mkduayon/f þuohJ Ykd awUGjrivf Mkdu&mü avmb t&i;fcaH om qEy´ i fjzpvf iuhf pm; xokd al wmpf iwf \Ykd wPmS ayr avmbonf owl cYkd si;f rurJG umG atmi fcsnaf EmS iNfy;DvQi fjyKjyKorQ 'ge ovD orx 0yd óem bm0emuok vkd tf aygi;f u t&[wåzdkvfwdkifatmifaom aumif;jrwf&mb0odkY a&mufatmif ydkYaqmifay;Muvdrfhrnfomwnf;/ odkYaomf --- rpif[lorQonf tenf;i,fyif jzpfcsifjzpfygap? &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f oabmom {uef

&SdouJhodkY b0[lorQonf tenf;i,fyif jzpfcsifjzpfygap rnfonhfb0udkrQ igbk&m; rcsD;rGrf;yg (tH1-36/) --- [k wpfbufuvnf; bk&m;&Sifonf todÓPf ay;oem;xm;awmfrlavonf/ taMumif;rl b0[lorQonf a,bk,stm;jzifh Zmwd Z&m Asm"d r&P aomu y&da'0 'ku© a'greó Oyg,mo wnf;[laom 'ku©wkH; 'ku©tpktyHkBuD;u txGwfwyfvsuf &SdaomaMumifhyif jzpf\/

## Oyedó,ypönf;\ pGrf;tif

tukoavm "ar®m ukovó "r®ó Oyedó,ypöa,e ypöa,m/ yuwlyedóa,m --- &m\*H Oyedóm, 'geH a'wd? oDvH orm'd,wd? OaygoxurH® ua&mwd? psmeH OyÜga'wd? 0dyóeH OyÜga'wd? r\*¾H OyÜga'wd? tbdnH OyÜga'wd? ormywåd H OyÜga'wd/ y / &ma\*g o'¨g,? oDvó? okwó? pm\*ó? ynm, Oyedó,ypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-149/)

= tukodkvfw&m;onf ukodkvfw&m;tm; tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó,ypö,owådjzifh jzpfay: vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKay;\/

yuwyl eód, --- &m\*u kdtm;Bu;Daomr&DS m jyKí 'geu kday;vLS\? ovD u kdaqmuwf nuf siohf ;kH\? OykofuHudk usifhoHk;\? psmefw&m;udk jzpfap\? 0dyóemÓPfudk jzpfap\? r\*fÓPfudk jzpfap\? tbdnmPuf kdjzpaf p\? ormywuf kdjzpaf p\/ ,i;f&m\*on fo'g¨w&m;tm; ovD w&m;tm; owk w&m;tm; (= emr½yl y&ad p'ä ÓP fyp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPtf m;) pm\*w&m;tm; ynmw&m;tm; (= 0yd óemynm r\*yf nm tbdnmPfynm ormywdåynmtm;) tm;BuD;aomrSD&m Oyedó,,ypö,owådjzifh jzpfay:vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKay;\/ (y|me-1-149/) tvm;wlyif &m\*udkyif w&m;udk,f aumuf,l&aom qkawmif;yefxGmrI yw¬emw&m;uvnf; o'¨g oDv okw pm\* ynm w&m;toD;toD;tm; tm;BuD;aomrSD&m Oyedó,ypö,owådjzifh jzpfay: vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKonfom jzpfayonf/ (y|me-1-149/) xdkxdkbkHb0ç xdkxdktm½kHç xdkxdkowå0gwdkYtay:ü wG,fwmrufarmrI &m\*w&m;udk tajcwnfí

taMumif;cHí 'ge oDv Oaygox psme 0dyóem r\*¾ tbdnm ormywdåwnf;[laom tvGef tqifh twe;f jrirhf m;vaS om uok vkd wf &m;wuYkd kdqn;fy;l &mS r;DScaJh om fqn;fy;l &mS r;DSí &&cdS aJh om f,i;f&m\*w&m; u ,i;fyg&ruD ok vkd ftvvD tD m; tveG Bfu;Drm;aom prG ;ftm;jzi hf= Oyeód,yp,ö owjdåzi hfjzpaf y:vm atmi faus;Z;ljyKay;\/ txuwf iG fwijfycaJh om orm® oarmÁ "td avmi;fawm ft\*o¾ m0u r[mom0u yuwod m0u tavmi;fawmBfu;Drsm;\ yg&r D jznuhf siahf wmrf ol n fh x;Hka[mi;frsm;uykd i f ouaf ot&m xm;í oabmusav&monf/

oak r"mtavmi;fawmjfrwuf m; orm® oarmÁ "Ód Paf wmjfrwBfu;D &Eikd of nbfh 0u kd&nof e fawmihf

wawmrf cl \hJ / ork wd må trsK;daumi;for;Dum; oak r"m&iS &f ao\h oAnÁ KwÓP f &z&Ykd etf aMumi;f yg&rD w&m;taygif;wdkYudk ulnDí jznfhpGufay;Edkifonhfb0udk wG,fwmrufarmchJjyef\/ t&Sifom&dykwå&m tavmi;f oal wmaf umi;fu vusfm&tH \*o¾ m0ub0ç t&iS rf [marm\*v¾ m’ etf avmi;f oal wmaf umi;fu vu0f &J tH \*o¾ m0ub0ç t&iS tf meEm´ tavmi;f oal wmaf umi;fu b&k m;&iS tf m; jyKpvk yk af uR;ciG hf &Eikd f onhfb0ç t&Sif&m[kvmtavmif; olawmfaumif;um; bk&m;&Sif\ om;awmfb0 --- þodkYponfjzifh xokd al wmaf umi;fw\Ykd oEmÅ eüf jzpaf y:caJh om &m\*on fxxkd akd Am"Ód Pof Ykda&muaf Mumi;f yg&ruD ok vkd f w&m;taygif;wdkYudk jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef tm;BuD;aomrSD&m Oyedó,ypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;vsufyif &Sdayonf/ tjrwfqkH;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk rsm;pGm taxmuftul jyKay;aom &m\* wpfrsKd;yif jzpf ayonf/

## t\*Fyl q&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ arm&okwftrTef;

Zmwut|uxm 'kwd,wJG pmrsufESm (29) ponfwdkYü vm&Sdonhftwdkif; &m\*ausmhuGif;\ owå0gwdkYtm; npfEGrf;qif;&Jatmif n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufykH tjcif;t&mudk ay:vGifxif&Sm;atmif tvuFm \*kPfajrmufpGmjzifh zGJUoDíxm;awmfrlcJhaom rlvr[m'Gg&edum, yÍöromoemydkif t\*Fylq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ t\*yF l uAsmth jrKawusr;f yxrw GJ - pmrsuEf mS (8-20)wrYkd S xwk Ef wk íf a&;om;wijfytyf ygonf/

## earm Ak'¨ó/

1/ rek yd 0&? trw omued ?f &mZEd m´ buvf wG ?f pu0ú waf oQmiyf e?f ajymitf vQ0H ,?f acgirf eS &f edS vf sm;? tcsed rf sm;aom? ped yf wjårm;wuYkd ohJ ?Ykd xed <fum;<um; yokH iG 0f ,?f o&d fimG ;imG ; pvkH iaf tmi?f &edS rf m;rm;\*Pk tf iEf iS ?hf cwkH iíf ½rI 0Eikd af om? twvk pwH pqf ul ?kd ru#k o,rÇL[?k nqH ql l 0eS vf udI íf ? wukd pf u0ú g? ½udk of uG cf g atmif? cdkufvsufjzm ausmfcwfaom? avmuemxf jrwfpGmbk&m;ocifonf ...?

2/ r,OS &f m\*?D oÍmÆ v0D ,?f wiuf mr DSt;kHpuvf ?Ykd viG Af m[ D½ek ;frxuG &f atmi?f &iT of mMun fjyKH;vsuEf iS ?hf ykef;0Sufcg aysmfavhojzifh? an§mfaiGUudav? r&SdapbJ? vSpfacRxdef;tkyf? uodPef y&duHudk? owdÓPf ,drf;rvIyf&atmif? odrf;csKyfaom uwGw¬ESifh? o0w¬ trnf&aom? oDv0 &aohausmf\? arGUavsmf&m {uef? tajcrSefaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; ...?

3/ £Ee´ vD m? 0Z&D mEiS ?hf \*0D ga&mi"f mw?f ajymiaf jymivf Qyaf om? aqmijfymom'wf EYkd iS whf u?G acgief 0&wf uÍöemjzifh? r\*Fvm atmifajruGef;0,f? b0ifrSm avmifa<uuRrf;atmif? r,SOfom a&mifawGvTrf;í? ajymifa0&Tef; jrykvJwdkY\? o[JrSDum? EJTnDnmvsuf? jrJ&SnfpGm tppf? pGJwnf&m jzpfaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; ...?

4/ ,if;ESpfAsKyÜwf? [kwft[wfaMumifh? yk'fygXf c&m? ½kyf"mwfvmESifh? o'´ge,nf;? pmurÁnf;udk? wpcf gwn;f vyd cf wíf ? wqH yd rf wS friof m;vsu?f xi&f mS ;pmG \*Pk &f ídS ? om0w d¬rnaf c:aom? jynaf wm\f teD;? c&D;aqmifñTef? awmiftpGef0,f? atmifwHcGef rdk;edrfhatmif? a&mift0Sef NzdK;vSdrfhí? acgiftvGef NiKd;Nird rhf Q? wecf ;kdzrd hf oa&veG af om? aZw0e f ausmi;fxuüf ? avsmi;fpuuf m ,myxjzi?hf omrQawmrf ql J tcg ...?

5/ aovm\*Edkif? a[rmNrdKif0,f? axGum,dkif acGarmrQ? ajzygEdkif ayGaZmESifh? ajraMumrSm ukeftpfí? rek ,f paf om awmqi½f ikd ;fuohJ ?Ykd rqikd ;frqwk ?f yikd ;frcsKybf ?J ridI ;ftyk ,f uS uf m? ½ikd ;ft,wk rf u fwPmS aMumi?hf &uS pf &m avmurmS ? cuAf smyg aomuEiS ?hf arm[aw G ual EmS vsu?f yal Zmr;Djzm? rr;DSomw?hJ Bu;DpmG oyl ek ?f umr\*kPfaMumifh? tmo0Hk jrpfaMum0,f? wPSm[kef &pfaESmí? omtpkef epfarsmojzifh? [pfarmum MuHKEGrf;vsuf? ukefqef;aom &dyfocFrf;rSm? pdwfyifyef; Asm&ESifh (= Asmyg&ESifh)? &m\*xl>yrf;í? rlqef;aom &[ef;wpfyg;udk? bk&m; jrifawmfrlavvQif ...?

6/ wiwf iwf pqf ?l oiG of iG rf ul ?kd jrijfriof al i;? ro-rjyi?f jrwyf vi’ 0f ,?f vtS ,O f,OS af zmaf 0;&aom? &ifawmfaoG; &m[kvmESifh? yrmrjcm;? owå0grsm;udk? n§moem; Ek',monf? urkMum taemwwf0,f? u½Pk m awmrowbf ?J aZmxyíf ymG ;awmrf al omaMumi?hf rrmS ;oirhf ?I rsm;&iEhf uk ?kd om;EiS ½hf It&nS &f níf ? ajrr[ D acvG nuf sK;davmuaf tmi?f ayyG v D arCuD ;kde,uf ? a'0& D a&pT nEf ;dINy;DvQi?f a&Munrf ;kd &mG oeG ;f ouJhodkY? ZmvTrf;aom zJuwDå0,f? oJMunfaom pum;jzifh? w&m;a&;vSdrfh? om;aoG;pdrfhatmif? em;at; Nidrfh tNrdKufaq;udk? wdkufauR;awmfrlNyD;rS ...?

«bdu©K rmwk\*garm emr uo®m wkrSm'domeH pdwåH emvkaVówd? ayg&mPuy@dwmerÜd [d rmwk\*gró o'H´ okwGm owå 0óowmed tork'gpdPÖudavom MoumoH vbdwGm caPae0 ork'gp&ðok/ 0dok'¨gyd owåm oHudvdóEdÅ? Owår,oor\*Øaemyd tm,ousH ygykPEdÅ? ya\*0 ty&dok'¨g/ (Zmwu-|-2-29/)

cspfom;&[ef; ...rmwk\*gr rif;rdef;r rnfonfum; oifwdkYuJhodkY ½Ityfaom oabm&Sdukefaom

olwdkY\ pdwf"mwfudk tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh vIyfacsmufcsm;atmif rjyKvkyfEdkifbJ &SdEdkifygtHhenf;? rSefayonf --- a&S;ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkY\ oEÅmefüaomfrSvnf; ESpfaygif; (700)wdkY umvywfvkH; pdwf tpO0f , fjzpyf mG ;usupf m;r Ir&adS om uad vomwoYkd n frmw\*k gr\ touH kdMum;&í jzpfcGifhudk &Muuek íf wpcf Pcsi;ftwiG ;frmS yivf Qi f pwd tf pOwf iG f jzpyf mG ;um usupf m;czJh ;luek Nfy/D piMfu,uf ek af om oal wm-f aumif;wdkYaomfrSvnf; udavom tyl"mwfaMumifh pdwftpOf npfEGrf;chJMu&zl;ukef\/ rGefjrwfaom \*Pk of wi;fEiS hf jynpfh aHk wmrf Mluon fh oal wmaf umi;fwoYkd naf omrf vS n;f \*Pk of wi;f t&edS tf 0grjhJci;foYkd a&muf&SdawmfrlMu&ukef\? udavom tnpftaMu;wdkYonf vl;vnf;ayusHMuvsuf &Sdojzifh rpifMu,f Muaom owå0gwdkY tzdkYrSmrlum; tb,frSmvQif qdkzG,f&m &SdEdkifygukeftHhenf; --- þodkYponfjzifh em; at;Nidrfh tNrdKufaq;udk wdkufauR;awmfrlNyD;rS ...»

7/ b0a0;pmG ? a&;Stcg0,?f oPG mÖ arm&? tavmi;foep?f a'gi;ftppvf Qi?f jzpuf mvü? em,uowm¬ ? igjrwfpGmonf ...? wPSmavmb? umarmC0,f? AsmaZm<u &r®ufaMumifh? om aomutcufESifh? toufawmif qkH;a<uUrQ? EkH;acGUaom 'ku©ESifh? ½kyfrvS qlxdefvsuf? usLtdrfudk ol&defarS;ouJhodkY? yl&Sdef aqG; ckefvIdufí? wkef[dkufatmif cufcJaom? &SufyGJBuD; MuHKchJ&avNyD .../ þodkY aemufa[mif;? atmuftaMumif;udk? axmufpaumif; &dyft>rufrQ? csdwfqufum ñTef;jyí? cGef;r[ ydwfwydwfESifh? wdwfwqdwf aeawmfrlaomtcg ...? &Spfjzm&mcH? orÇmvQHonhf? tmeefnDrSL;? rax&fxl;wdkYonf? MunEf ;laom pwd jf'yjfzi?hf twwd Zf mw fpaH [mi;fu?kd jyeaf nmi;fawmrf yl gb&k m;[?k avQmuxf m;awmi;fye?f taMumif;cHaMumifh? aumif;rSefaom pdwfESvkH;jzifh? wdwfxkH;udk AsmvSdrfhí? omrdefYawmfrlonfrSm ...?

8/ wxm\*w? ybm0vQvH çl reS uf xl #G xf m;? wrwG of m;aom? igb&k m;jrwpf mG on?f a[rm&\*?kH a<uum xwkH ?hJ p\*kH Eikd vf ,?f bNHkrKdipf ,G rf mS ? v,S wf ysUHysUH? rx,whf x, f(= rxnwfh xn)f ? jy,whf jy,0f ,?f pr,Ü ef EH iS ?hf MuUHMuUH,rd ;fEUJG? wrd ;fouohJ ?Ykd prd ;fvthJ ao;G? riS yf ';kHaw G(= riyf ';kHaw)G ? csOof ;kHa>cv?Ykd yivf ;Hka0 ax;GMuw,?f ar;T&e HYwBuKdiBfuKdi?f at;ure YfwvidI vf idI Ef iS ?hf ,ikd af cuG m avviG vhf su?f ajrjrirhf mS ayqG iíhf ? a<uviG uhf m ,uS uf ;l? roe Yfwoe?Yf zewYf zerYf mS ? wewYf eaYf 0 ridI rf ;lrQ? NyKdizf ;laom ti\*f rek ;fEiS ?hf wpyf ivf ;Hk ord ;foUJGatmi?f oZifuHk; ydef;vSnhfí? pdrf;rSnhfawG yifxufrSm? b0ifouf0,f &TifvsufESifh? Muifoufv,f wif,SufvdkY? cifrufzG,f iSufaus;uvnf;? >rufa<u;wJh oHpHk/ avnif;nHhnHh? a>coGif;jzefYvdkY? aiGESif;wefY wrHIrHIESifh? tptkH p kHa&pmaygaom? a[rmaMum awmtv,üf ? acsmo,G of ,G f ½yk tf qi;fEiS ?hf tyk of i;fa& G pak ygi;faom? Oa'gif;\ trsKd;ü? tusKd;uH aphaqmfojzifh? arGUavsmfum oaE¨rSD;cJhaomf ...?

9/ tNrD;&Snfvsm;? a0zm;zm;0,f? aiG,rm; csL;wGefYESifh? aoGrjym; OD;ñGefYü? jrL;uGefYuGefY a&mifvQHonf? avmifr[ef &Sdef0gEkaom? £E´m0k oufwifa&;uJhodkY? tarG; tawmif? aoG;pum;a&mif0,f?azG;ajymif vufvuf? b,uft[ef? uGufoP²mefrSm? rsufzmvfpHk ,SufNyD;vQif? eufrifaoG;y tvQHü? jruwef

0ef;&pfí? xGef;opfopf a&Trdv’mudk? acGvdrfum arSmifpGef;ojzifh? ajymif&Tef;&Tef; vif;xdefvsuf? qif;rrSdef ,kefeef;udk? e0if;tdrf bkHcef;ü? rHIoef;um odefcsJUí? tdrfzJGUonhf \*kPfrmefESifh? ykHpHwl ½Iranmif;aom? Oa'gif;rif; jzpfawmfrlvwfí ...?

10/ &pfywf a>c&H? aAGurf;yg;,H0,f? a&tjyef prf;auGUESifh? aoGrvSef csrf;ajrUatmif? urf;ajyUajyU

NydKifpD;aom (= urf;jynhfjynhf NydKifpD;aom)? tdkifBuD;odkY ,Gif;ruGufbJ? qif;oufum ajcaxmufí? a&aomufawmfrlavaomf ...? aowk'uH? a&pkrSef0,f? a<uvI[ef EGJUaysmif;aom? a&TEkvQH vJharmif;udk? iJhapmif;um azmfpkESifh? arQmf½IawmfrlpOf ...? ,Ofwrlopf? bk&ifwpfql? oGifZrÁLudk? jrifool b0if epfatmif? MuifcspfzG,f &SdaMumif;jzifh? aumif;aumif;BuD; jrifodavu? owdawmf aqmfyifhí? azmfESifh twl? aysmfvifhrlum;? vltMuHaumuf? wpfÓPfavSmufí? uHajrmufatmif zsufqD;chJaomf? ysufpD;jcif; a&muf&monf[k? t&SnfrMum? rtDomzl;? ynmawG;axmuf? aqG;pavmufyif? a&;ra&mufcif? a0;ajrmufaom NrdKifcGifodkY? NydKif,SOf&ef cdkrSD;zdkY? wpfudk,fwnf; xGufajy;rS? oufab;u vGwf&monf[k? wnfMunfaom pdwfESvkH;jzifh? wdwfwdwfykef; MuHqí? ysH<uawmfrlcJhaomf ...?

11/ aArG a[m fciwf e;f? toiG qf e;fEiS ?hf ,Orf ce;fatmi?f yief e;fanmi0f ,?f armiaf c:r,Ef UJG? to;DtyiG ?hf BuD;t&ifhudk? rSD;toifh cl;wJhí? rl;iJhiJh ai;tidkufrSm? jrL;wGJUwGJU aw;tvdkufESifh? usL;oJhoJh a<u;p½dkufyg? ax;Gyukd uf m awmitf yk vf ?Ykd aqmipf rwk foukd ef e;fu? 0ukd of e;fum vnEf UJG? tcsr;f aiUGum? pr;fauUGnmrmS ? ye;farUG&m jzeMYfuvJ su?f oaJ omijfye Yfa&Mun0f ,?f 0aJ qmiof e YfavjynEf iS ?hf acvG nvf n fwikd ;froad tmi?f vIdif;tdtd ,ufazG;? &DjymrarSmif? MunfpGm avmifonhf? oDvmawmif eHab;0,f? eDvma&mif tarG;ESifh? ,Ofaus;ykH oGifaoG;0,f? rifaq;pHk wifa&;ouJhodkY/ b0ifaqG;zG,f iSufwpfcsKdUuvnf;? oufwpfudk,fh ai;[efYvsuf? aw;'sHUjrnfjyef? wnDwnm? 0oDygi,f? yvDum jr§L[efESifh? yl&efajz pHkaMumrSm? qlnHa0 qHkMovsuf? rloHawG yHkajymvdkY? ukefarmzG,f tcef;cef;jzifh? tqef;qef; cGef;qifh? rm\*"maw;? [m[m a[;v?Ykd bmoma<u; veG ;fviT vhf su?f xeG ;fwiwhf , f trhH Ny;Dojzi?hf cBHhu;Daom ajrtacgi0f ,?f aeta&mif pHrrQí? '@uyAÁwm[k? vQyfyrm a0ajymifnD;aom? a&TawmifBuD; teD;ü? ,SOfrSD;rjywf? usifhqnf;uyf vsu?f o[o&f oH ?D jrwbf ecf sn[f ?k ewpf wH n faqmiuf eG ;fon?f yw&f vH n fawmiuf Re;fo?Ykd a&mivf rT ;fum [&doAfjzifh? owywf y'kr®mudk? wkefcgcg tkHygpGifhatmif? yGifhapaom umv0,f ...?

12/ tEÅ&m,f&d>yrf;? rNidpGrf;aom? vSnfh0ef;uGufrSwf? "r®puf"mwfü? &ufrjywf ½Iaví? Oa'w,H? raI jccuH ?kd Eak &ÓT P fwuyf mG ;atmi?f qak 0ze f>ruof m;vsu?f usupf m; qi;fawmrf Nly;DvQi f...? a0[\*rF m? uÍöem rlod&f? yl&dSef vQyfvQyf? ol&d,fewfudk? jrLwdrfxyf cdk;tkyfí? rdk;csKyfaom nOhftajc0,f? wifhoa& &dyfqef;wJh? tdyfwef;odkY wufNyD;rS? pufBuD;yrm? uGufqD;umom;? enf;emraoG? 0g,marjzifh? tayw,H tajccuH ?kd ba,&e f vwG uf i;fatmi?f t&nS Mfu H cRwrf ,iG ;fw?hJ ZwG wf i;fum 0wwf ,íf ? &wG of &ZÑm,f nnf;oef;vsuf? pD;jzef;awmfrl&Smavownf;/

13/ xdktcg0,f? 0g&mPoD? Am&mjynfwGif? jzmjzmpD>yrf; (= jzmjzmpnf>yrf;¿)? om,mnDcsrf;ojzifh? bkHeef;jrifh rSef&a0rSm? ukefqef;wifh ÓPfua0ESifh? pHoa& a&mifrn§dK;aom? acgifowdk; 0ifhra&SmifwJh? bk&ifhaemif apmjA[®'wfonf? avmu"mwf ywfuHk;ü? aomreof rjywfjyHK;avmufwJh? aZmw&of (= aZmw&wf = rPdaZmw ywåjrm;&wem/) tjrwfqkH;uJhodkY? ouwfzkH;vSnhf a0qmatmif? 0daoom 0ef;&Hí? bdaoum oGef;cHvsuf? xGef;tvQH yy0if;aom? jrjroif; \*Zmowfxuf? vm"r®owf azGenf; rljzifh? aiGxD;jzL rdk;tkyfí? pdk;csKyfawmfrl&Smavownf;/

14/ y'®goeif? Mumyv’ifxuf? nmwifxm;tyf? aMunmr[D? a&TpmpDí? acrm0D ac:rSwfaom? aZm wew?f a&rG LS;ciof n?f aAOG ;Dui fo[D mormS ? nvD mc oe;f&vH su?f ee;freS jfri hfai&G yd af rm0f ,?f a&pT wd af wmf azsmfajzaMumif;[k? azmfa&Gaygif; vStrsm;ESifh cpm;awmfrl&Smav\/

15/ tcgwpyf g;?br&mzsm;0,?f r[mzmG ; nmewaf ron?f Mum,yaf i G 0e;fumí? xeG ;f&wem vi;frarmS iaf om? twiG ;faqmi f eoHY mee;f0,?f y,i;fa&mi f pum;0gye;fEiS ?hf omqe;faom zaJ rUG&mü? 0aJ 0USum n§if;oefYvsuf? wif;rcefY oif;ysHUa0atmif? ESif;eHYawG a>cowfwJh? av&[wf Mumjcnfudk? acGwpfywf omcsnfí? ZmuwD tHk;xufu? cHk;rsufawmif axG;,Sufojzifh? arS;pufawmfrlcJhaomf ...?

16/ avmS pf iaf &mizf wd ?f armS irf rwdS af om? awmi&f yd tf e;D? r;DSp&H maA?G \*Em¨ ajc0,?f a&ZT rLÁreS ?f a0bjlyeEf iS ?hf o&l ue f a&minf ;D? weaf qmirf ;DwoYkd n?f ajymiaf jymiBfu;D jyi;f&edS vf su?f vi;fxed xf ed f xeG ;fouohJ ?Ykd ñeT ;faqmifwifh &\*kHajrrSm? \*kPfoa& ukefqef;wJh? bkH&a0 jrHKeef;ü? yHkzrf;í pHr&atmif? [eftvS oGifvsm armfESifh? t\*Fgawmf acGEkaysmif;aom? a&TOa'gif; arm&\? "ar®mZ aq;zdkvf0,f? oabmus aoG;rndKbJ? raemu at;csKdvsuf? av;y[dk&f umvanmif;rQ? em&aMumif; tdyfrufudk? pdefueuf oÍÆmay:rSm? jrif&SmawmfrlaomaMumifh? pdk;aESmifh tmom? yl&wufaZm? csif&ufrjy,f? cifrufwG,fí? b0ifouf0,f a<uavsmatmif? acGarmum EGrf;&Smí? yef;Asmyg yltm;ESifh? rlxm;aom taMumif;udk? ¤if;rif; jA[®'wf onf? vif;twwf jrifodavu ...?

17/ y-rIef rarS;? v-,kefa&;ESifh? yHkaoG;EIdif;qG,f? ,Ofjyuawh? MuifrarhEdkifwJh? cifavhr,fi,f ...? jc,af i G&Zw? br&ee;fjyi?f MuieS ;fciG Ef iS ?hf qe;foiG fax&G m? &a0nm§ rmS ? a0'em qe;fjym;? acwG aysmah ysm?h a<urawmhvdkESifh? a&GaMumhzsm;rSm? jcm;wJhjzpftif? \*wdrauGU? vSnfhra0SUESifh? &Sdoa&GU Asmqif[k? &mbk&if OuúXfu? tw¬KyÜwf jzpfa&;udk? ppfaq;um ar;aomaMumifh? awG;ajzmifh oabm? taMumif; oepf?

apmif;r&pfbJ? aygif;ppfum ajym&mwGif ...?

18/ raemr,? aZmw&uJhodkY? avmujrKaw? ra[oDqkH;? a'0DEIef;aywJh? bkef;arari,f ...? aAoG [D maqmi?f nvD mabmi0f ,?f aqmiof rQNy;D? acgiof rmÇ h x;Dygub?J rnn;fnLavmu?f raotG pp?f oajyacwfrSm? {u&mZf ajrmufygrifh? bmavmufrQ rSwfygbl;? jrwfr[maqG? AsmrayGESifh? &SmazG,lzrf;? rlwpfeef;0,f? yloef;MunfarGU? þ,aeYyif? onfa&U Sra0;? ra&SmifraoG? acgifwpfaqGi,f? ta&mifawG a0armif;wJh? a&Ta'gif;udk ay;rnf[k? at;Munf tm;oef? pum; zefvsuf? r,m;xH ajymNyD;vQif .../ awmBuD;NrdKifawmif? \*Edkifacsmif0,f? vdkPfajr§mif ,Sufpyf? uGufrvyfaom? iSufcwf rkqdk;wdkYudk? tkyfpdk; aom trdefYawmfjzifh? vSdrhfaqmfum aoGrqdkif;apbJ? apcdkif;awmfrlvdkuf&m ...?

19/ rukd pf mG uaJ cgi?f o&l aJ EmS iwf vYkd n;f? paJG qmivf uef u?f oMdum;ypcf sed ?f tm;opEf rdS wf ?hJ 0&Zed pf uof ?Ykd tdrfxGufusarmif;? acsmif; ,EÅ&m;? wef;xm; uGef&uf? uRefxuf0yfpif;? rcRwf,Gif;Edkifaom? ñTwfuGif; ydkufaygif;wdkYjzifh? pdkufaqmif;um axmifavMuaomfvnf;? awmifaov &dyfcg;yef;rSm? aqmifaeus pdwfrEGrf;Edkifaom? atmifaZ,s y&dwfyef;aMumifh? &dyfzrf;rQ cgrrdbJ? Asmzdaom 'ku©ESifh? ½kyfu&Z cE¨mtdrf0,f? csKyfor, tcgBudrfonfESifh? Z&mESdrf csKyfn§dK;vsuf? rkqdk;aygif; zdkarmí? xdkawm0,f aoqkH;

Muavukef\/

20/ a&TbkH Am&m? &mZ"m0,f? br&mzGm;? nmwpfyg;vnf;? Mumrsm;&nfiHh? rSmxm;onhf tcefYwGif? Asm yGm;pnf rwefYESifh? qnf;[efYxm;Edkif (= rxm;Edkif)? wtm;,dkifí? pum;cdkif a<uavsmhodkY? rpm;Edkif ayG aqmhvsuf? acGaysmhum Ekaysmif;ojzifh? Oa'gif;rif; qE´aMumifh? ur®Z½kyf ta[mif;onf? [efr&

csKyfpaumif;aomf? bkwftaygif; &yfqdkif;í? ewfwdkif;odkY pHawmfrl&Smavownf;/

21/ jynfBuD; OuúXf? orkewfvnf;? ZmwforÇmwl? nmwpfqlaMumifh? Asmyl&wuf? ½Iranmif;zG,f? ckawmif;&G,fwJh? Oa'gif;i,f twGufaMumifh? toufenf;yg;? ysufpD;jim;aomf? rsufrD;yGm; a'goESifh? arm&u MumiHkudk? aum"e omxkHvsuf? &mZ\*kPf rmefwufí? &efbufBuD; xifrSwfawmfrlojzifh? vlESifh a0;umG ? ao;G&wemon?f a&;SMurm® ujHriíhf ? &evf iG uhf m aevijhfim;aomvf n;f? aemiof m;awm fajr;jrpwf ?Ykd a&;Soep f vr;fBu;Du?kd aw;Grvp f reS ;fNy;DvQi?f jir;fr;DSum tpOvf idI ;fojzi?hf b&k iwf ikd ;f trzd r;fu? \*wvd r;f cRw,f iG ;fcg0,?f ñwT uf iG ;frmS acEG ;Hkvsu?f aoq;Hkjci;f a&mu&f mon[f ?k wnMfun f at;jr? taw;G&EiS ?hf arT;oaom eef;opfanmif0,f? aqG;<uaZm rSef;vSpfaqmifí? zrf;&pfatmif enf;emudk? urÜnf;pm rif om;vsu?f wixf m;awmrf Nly;Dr?S jzLx;Dr;kdum? ow;kdnm§ on?f nK§d;cEm¨ jywcf e;fí? ewef e;fpaH wmrf al v\/

22/ rif;zsm; a&Tbkef;? aewEIef;onf? aoqkH;onhfaemuf? ajcmufqufajrmufatmif? wpfa,mufrQ rzr;fEikd bf ?J ee;fc½idk f tv;Hku?kd ord ;f½;Hkum MuO;faqmiaf om? Mwi;fajymi f jA['® w[å ?k owrå ajrmuvf wf aom?f awm&yvf r;fciG ?f pce;fpOüf ? uRr;fusiaf om rqk ;kdwpaf ,muuf ?kd a&U aS wmaf rmS u f ac:xm;í? tred -Yf awmf rSwfom;avonfrSm ...?

23/ urÇmtp cgor,u? xm0&eef;½dk;? MuiSef;pdk;wJh? ab;bdk;vmpOf? &mbk&ifwdkY? Mumyv’ifeef;? Zmoicf e;fü? qe;forukd jfzm? we;fpukd uf mjzi?hf oukd pf ma&;xm;? awmiaf wmtf apmi;f? a&miaf om farmi;fw?hJ a'gi;ftom;u?kd pm;&oo?l rtrkd ao? u,kd tf aejzi?hf Avkd af jcvül ? ZrLÁp;kdjre;f? Munpf wd of eof e?f &n"f |d mef tyaf om? jynef Ad mÁ e fatmiaf jree;fuohJ ?Ykd jcn&f yd vf Q HarmS iaf >cor;fNy;DvQi?f a&miaf 0vQr;f wecf ;kdxevf su?f acgiaf ewe;f ow;kdrmejfzi?hf p;kdpuH m ae&on[f k (= p;kdpuH m ae&rn[f )k ? a&&T nrf idI ;fviG ?f orikd ;fjyixf u?f

EIdif;qif owd? urÜnf; rifom;? enf;xif&Sm;udk? igum; ,ckawGU&Sdonf? r&d ryef;? &SdtpGrf;jzifh? trdzrf; MuHzefí? \*wdvrf; rSefrSefESifh? tjrefqufo&rnf[k? >ruf[apmzsm;? ajympum;udk? awmom;,kwfrsKd;? irkqdk;vnf;? ikyfvQKd;um emcHí? tMuHjyKonfrSm ...?

24/ ,ckawmif;tyf? Oa'gif;jrwfudk? aoewf ,EÅ&m;? ypfcwfjim;aomfvnf;? vm;vm;rQ rrdacs? \*wd armS urf mS ;? wPmS t[ek ?f umr\*Pk [f ?k tm½EHk iS hfjzm;&vQi?f twe;fom; rad wmrh n[f ?k MupH n fa&;Gaumu?f at;pavmufudk? ta&;a&mufwJhatmif? awG;axmuf qifjcifí? t,OftvS? qifrobJ? jriforQ iSuftaygif;wdkYonf? Muifr0 rufpaumif;avmufaom? Oa'gif;r wpfaumifudk? a&Smifwcif &SmMuHí? toH-tu? [efyef&atmif? oP²mefjy oifMum;vsuf? awmzsm;NrdKifaAG? \*Edkifajc0,f? a&Ta&mif 0if;0if;? ajymifvif;vif;ESifh? a'gif;rif;&Sd&m t&yfwGif? avsmufywfaom ajrtxG#f? acGñTwfpyfjcH? ywfywf&Hí? rjywfoH Munfat; vsOf;atmif (= rjywfoH Munfat; vsOfatmif)? jrnfa<u;jcif; jyKapvsuf? opfcuf tkyfrdk;? irkqdk;vnf;? qkwfwdk;um ykef;atmif;ojzifh? acsmif;ajrmif;í aeav\/

25/ aA\*G Em¨ v,?f p&H me,rf mS ? b,nf m jrL;u? t&,G tf oiG ?f wu,,f Owf ?hJ w,wf ni f(= wnwf ni)f a'gi;fruvn;f? acgi;f<uvntf rd ?hf ayaG y Gvnvf n?f ajzajz qníf ? wnrf Nird ahf tmi ftzD rd zhf rd hfajy;[nf vsuf? at;rMunf aqG;onfy&,fvdkY? aw;yvD a&;pDjyouJhodkY? a[;[&D a<u;jrnfoNyD;vQif? arT;&nfc NzKd;a0vQvH ?Ykd t;kda0o H nrH pbJ ?J [eEf uTJ m e,n;fjimvsu?f Nr;Dcgcg tveG xf ;lojzi?hf weG jfrL;aom touH ?kd tzefzef a<uvIapmif;rQ? a&TOa'gif; Mum;avaomf ...?

26/ <um;<um;&Tifvef;? rqdwfrvyf? y&dwfjrwfudk? edpöywf rqifjref;EdkifbJ? Zifyef;rIef xHkESdyfwJh? jrHK&dyfv, fXmeu? &m\*rql e;fon?f x>lyr;fum ao;Gaqmiaf om?f ab;ra&mS i ftpm;ciwf ?hJ ig;toiG fruaf rmí? oufavsmum ysHqif;vsuf? rmefjyif;pGm tukefNiD;ojzifh? wpf[kefwnf; ZGwfwif;vdkufaomf? ñTwfuGif;ü

&GJywåjrm;uJhodkY? t&TJom; rdav\/

27/ BwOd u|ú ? A'k a¨ vmi;fvsm? a'gi;f&wemvn;f? aMumi;f&mt&?dS apmi;fumMunufh ? aumi;fpmG ojdrif awmrf vl Qi?f ytl iyf mG ;vp?f tom;epaf tmi?f tm;opuf m usi;fyí? jyi;fjypmG ½ek ;faomvf n;f? om;v;Hka& pkwfjywfojzifh? ½kyfuvmyf emrfcE¨m0,f? toHjym idkaZmESifh? rMuHom zdkarmí? ydkaomu yef;[dkufvsuf?

EGrf;vIdufvIduf aoqkH;rQ? acGEkH;a<u nmapmif;ojzifh? omavsmif;um vJavownf;/

28/ xtkd aMumi;f? ¤i;frqk ;kd? t,wk rf sK;dvn;f? iyk vf QK;dvQK;d acsmi;fajrmi;fumjzi?hf aMumi;f&mu kdjriof jdim; aomf? ESpfyg; rdwfvm;? oem;pdwf yGm;aomaMumifh? tem;odkY csOf;uyfvsuf? wif;Muyfaom ñTwfuGif;udk? 0ypf i;fum jzKwxf iG vf su?f A'k u¨ lF a'gi;fjrwtf m;? aMumi;f&yuf kd jyeMfum;Ny;DvQi?f awmzsm;o YkdvwT af v\/ aqGorkavmif;? a&TOa'gif;vnf;? rapmif;rvGef? taMumif;0efudk? aumif;rGefpGm odMum;u? wpfyg;odkY roGm;bJvQif? pum;wHkY jyefqifonfrSm ...?

29/ t&Siftkyfpdk;? oifrkqdk;ü? tusKd;NyD;vwf? owdk;ewfvnf;? NzdK;jrwfqE´? MuHjynhf0atmif? ightm; MuOf;aqmifí? rif;acgifxH qufo&rnf[k? rdefY&nf&Tifarm? jyefvnfum ajymvwfaomf ...? awm rkqdk; vl<um;u? oem;aom u½kPmjzifh? tcgcg vTwfygjim;aomfvnf;? tyg;u roGm;bJ? pum;wHkY jyefjrJyif? yefqifawmfrlavownf;/

30/ jzLjzL ajzmiahf jzmi?hf rrl aEmS iwhf ?hJ oal umiohf m;vn;f? oem;&uyf i?f ,il iaf qmiMfuO;fí? ri;fBu;Dtm; quof av\/ jynaf xmi foei;f? tacgicf si;faom? atmiMfwi;fcw?f ri;fjA['® wvf n;f? 0i;fvQy fueum? y'®goeif? &mZyv’ifESifh? om,SOfypöL? vSpfxlrdk;jzefY? wefcdk;[efYvsuf? trsKd;oefY vmpOfaom? nmobif Mumeef;0,f? r[m0if pmwrf;udk? urÇmwGif cE¨mqef;&efzdkY? omvSrf;um awG;ajrmfvsuf? a&;aysmfaysmf uwtD ;Hkxu?f &,jfyKH;aom rsuEf mS EiS ?hf uuG &f wem pak ygi;fw?hJ Oa'gi;fu kd Mun½fh aI wmrf pl O?f b&k iwf pqf ?l oiG Zf rLÁvn;f? wijfrL§vpS cf mG ? piwf r l csppf mG EiS ?hf arwmå zse;fa0? brl ód&? v'l Ad tÁ m;? jzL&yd vf G ee;f&a0u? zrf;apaom ta&;udk? ar;jref;awmfrlav\/

31/ bk&ifrif;zsm;? wpfpif; zGm;vnf;? oGif;xm;qE´? ordkuf,Sufum? odkufxGufvmwJh? pmt&jzifh? <u<upufaiG? ueufaAG0,f? usufoa& yGm;qifh? <um;<um;jrifhvsuf? tusihfrrSm;? toifhtm;jzifh? csifh tom;udk? pm;umrsufarSmuf? tdkzG,f t&Sif;? ysKdi,fqif;ESifh? vdk&G,f&if; aoGuGif;aysmufwJh? [dke,fwGif; aorif;aemufodkY? wpfacgufrQ rvdkuf&m[k? odkufpmqdkxGuf? xdktcsufaMumifh? odkr0Suf Adkvfajcvif;wJh atmif? udk,ftouf tdkaouif;&efzdkY? a'gif;rif;\ tom;udk? aygif;oif;&Sd trsm;ESifh? aumif;jcif;\ tvm;aMumi?hf pm;víkd zr;fapon[f ?k MunEf ;laom yokH iG jfzi?hf &npf ;laom \*Pk tf iuf ?kd pvkH ipf mG jyeaf jym u? pHarm& a&TOa'gif;onf? a>canmif;um oHNidrfhí? jyefrdefYawmfrlonfrSm ...?

32/ a&GwpfnDvm? aAGoD[m0,f? 'DygaoXfeif;? bkef;pufta&mif? EIef;xGufajymifí? tacgifeif;onhf? rif;rif;OuúXf? apmaeewf ...? rSwfavmh rdefYa&;? zdrfhzdrfharT;pdrfh? Nidrhfav; cgcg? pdapö;emavmh ...? ig\tom;? pm;&tdS m;jzi?hf owpf m;caJh cs? igwn;fao&? pm;orl vS Qi?f b,af Mumi;ftiaf Mumi?hf aEmS i;fpOf ae&? raoMuvdrfh ...?

33/ azqG þrmS ? jynAf m&m0,?f r[mtavmi;f? ormÇ anmi;fw?hJ iga'gi;fri;fon?f aumi;fjci;f rsuEf mS ? vu©PmESifh? pMumocif? r,Gif;orI? wpif;wkí? rif;jyKpOfu? bk&ifrif;zsm;? oDvxdef;apmifh? ,drf;rarSmifhwJh? taMumif;tm;aMumifh? &xm;a&mufvm? wefcdk;vQyfvQyf? owdk;ewf[k? rdk;&yfjzm? 'DyguRef;vkH; pdk;zl;onf/ --- xl;vnf trsm;? þ&xm;udk? wpfyg;rif;ESifh? cif;roifh[l? oGif;vifhodkxm;? a&ueftwGif;? a&TvQH 0if;wJh? rif;&xm;onf? xif&Sm;,ck &Sdavonf/

34/ vlUjynf ,Gif;vwf? rif;\ZmwfrS? uif;jywfcE¨m? xyfvQrf; 0ifh0ifh? vQyfyef;yGifhuJhodkY? ewfeef;jrifh pn;fprd [f mu?kd r;DSNird pf mG cpH NHy;Dr?S uzH ewf ;D tuok vkd af Mumi?hf ,cvk kd t[wd rf eS wf ?hJ w&d pmä e f þb00,?f rcDS um oaEr¨ íl ? ÓPaf jc, l nrD Qo;kHcwJh ?hJ uaH r[G l ovD bek ;faMumi?hf Munrf Qq;Hk wprf ol paf om? ZrLÁ&pf a&pT iaf wmiuf ohJ ?Ykd aAjGyief abmi ftuek vf i;fEikd wf ?hJ aevvk iaf &mi fyrHk ,iG ;faom? \*Pk tf qi;f ig&odS n/f

35/ pDpOfjyxm;? ighpum;udk? trsm;,Hkap? cHkoufaoum;? usufoa&,if&m? tpOfvmwJh? r\*Fvmuef? a&\twGif;? ajrxdcsif;í? oGif;xm;cH? rif;pH&xm; jzpfawmhonf? at;Munfraem? aoG;&nfaESmí? oabmEpS NfcKdu?f jyqtkd &?dS &v\kd [?k owyd ukd uf ? oiüf w&m;? pOvf ukd yf mG ;í? rrmS ;nrD Q? cek p&f uaf vmu?f vGefwufajrmufatmif? apmifha&SmufuvQif? oDvuHk;&pf? wEIef;vSpfí? bkef;opfawmf aqmfEId;ojzifh? arQmfudk; &nfiHhaom? r[DjyefY puf&xm;udk? xGufoGm;um om,lí? nmZrÁL oajyacwfrSm? {u&mZf ajrmufawmfrlvdrfhrnf[k? rdefY&nfcsKdarT;? tvdkat;atmif? zdkvfaq; jrwfw&m;udk? a[mMum;awmfrlav ownf;/

36/ a&Tjyn fEiS ;fvw?f ri;fjA['® wvf n;f? qi;fewuf vsm? r[ma&nG ?D ra[o[D ?k a'0&D xm;? rzd &k m;EiS hf wuG? w&m;yÍöoD? tpOfrSDí? &TifNyD tmom? &mZ"m0,f? tcgcg armif;cwfvsuf? aumif;jrwfaom a&T &xm;u?kdaorG jcm; azm,f íl ? avmS Zf rLÁ a'gi;fjrwtf m;? aygi;fpyuf m tÍvÆ jDzi?hf wicf suD m rmeaf vsmvh su?f uefawmh onf;cHapNyD;vQif? aiG&dyfjzLumzGifhwJh? &myv’if (= &mZyv’if) 0daoomudk? bdaoum >ruf[ vsuf? qufo ylaZmfjyefavownf;/

37/ oa& pkaygif;? a&TOa'gif;[k? avmif;aAm"dowf? arm&dewfvnf;? jA[®'wfrnfac:? tMunfawmf tm;? t&SnfarQmf axmufxm;ojzifh? nDtavsmf aemufrrSm;&atmif? av;yg; o\*F[? 'o&mZ"rf? em,uHajcmuf\*kPf? ckepfpkHty&d[med,? jywnf rrSm;? ponftm;jzifh? w&m;pnfBuD;? q,fhwpfcGif&yf? oGJUivsif cwfouJhodkY? csJUxGifvwf atmfnnf;vsuf? yhJwifxyf awmf[D;atmif? aqmfwD;aomtm;? ajympum;jzi?hf a[mMum;x;Hkjy? q;Hkr em,al pNy;DvQi?f ,ciuf ri;ftjzpuf ?kd ,iG ;frvp fjyeaf qmiEf iS ;fvsu?f atmifjcif; ,if&m? obifjimatmif? r\*FvmaqmifysH<urS? uÍöema&mif vQHyaom? '@u a&TawmifodkY? aoGa&SmifcGm &efrcbJ? jyef<uawmfrl&Smavownf;/

38/ þtaMumi;f&y?f tavmi;fZmwüf ? a'gi;fjrwof al wm?f ZrLÁavmS of n?f jzLavsm fpwd rf eS ;f? y&wd yf e;fu?kd tyd wf e;fqi;fou?f ,iG ;frysubf ?J ni§ ;fnu f&wG tf ?H 0wtf reS af Mumi?hf vwG &f eaf b;bsr;f? ar;Sror;fvsu?f at;csr;fcsKNdrwd ?f ,,kd zkd wd rf Q? u,kd pf wd af wm f ryiyf e;fojzi?hf &iT vf e;faom rxl ;Hku?kd ,ul sK;Hum EvS ;Hkyukd íf ? o;kHwukd af om armS icf e;fr?S atmiyf e;fawm feAd mÁ euf ?kd yeqf iaf wmrf &l atmi?f jzLvvG Gpwd xf m;EiS ?hf rwd rf jcm; vltaygif;wdkYonf? Oa'gif;rif; y&dwfjrwfudk? edpöywf csD;rGrf;í? pD;jzef;awmfrlMuygukefavmh .../

## cufqpf t"dyÜg,frsm;

þwiG ft\*yF ql &mawmbf &k m;Bu;D\ arm&owk fy&wd rf eT ;fon fNy;Dq;HkNy Djzpof n/f cuqf p ft"yd gÜ,f

a&;om;&mü rSwfom; vG,fulapjcif;iSm ,if;y&dwfrTef;udk pmydk'fa& (38)ydk'f cGJí wifjyxm;ygonf/ trSwf (1) pmydk'fwpfckvkH;\ twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom pmvkH;rsm;\ cufqpft"dyÜg,fudk trSwf (1) eHygwf atmuüf pak ygi;fí (u-c-\*) pon fcuJG m a&;om;wijfyxm;ygon/f trwS f(2) pmy'kd fponwf üYkd vn;f en;fwyl i f rwS yf g/ ,i;fcuqf p f t"yd gÜ,rf sm;u kdygVpd mayü ruRr;fusiof wl tYkd wuG of m inhJ m§ í a&;om; wifjyjcif; jzpfygonf/

1/ (u)rek yd 0& = rek wd umwwYkd iG f= &[e;fwwYkd iG ftomq;Hk tjrwqf ;Hk jzpaf wmrf al om jrwpf mG b&k m;?

( c ) trwomued f= rao&m tNrKduef Ad mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwuf kd&&adS wmrf al om a&mu&f adS wmrf al omç owå0gwdkYtm;vnf; enf;vrf;jyvsuf ay;oem;awmfrlwwfaom omuD0ifEG,fzGm; jrwfpGmbk&m;?

( \* ) &mZdE´m bufvGwf = wkbuf vGwfuif;vsuf &[ef;wdkYudk tpdk;&awmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;? (C)twkv pHwpfql = twkr&Sdaom pHwpfql?

( i ) ruk# o,rÇL = ocFg& 0dum& vu©P edAÁmef ynwfwnf;[laom odoifh odxdkufaom an,s"rfw&m; ig;yg;wdkYudk q&mrul o,rÇLÓPfjzifh rdrdtvdkvdk udk,fawmfwdkifomvQif aumif;pGm xGif;azmufodjrifawmfrlaom vloHk;yg;wdkY\ rudk#fo&zl jzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;?

2/ (u)r,SOf&m\*D = &m\*ESifh r,SOfaom = &m\*uif;aom?

( c ) vGifAm[D ½kef;rxGuf&atmif = jyifytm½kH trsKd;rsKd;odkY pdwfysHUvGifh ½kef;xGufroGm;&atmif?

( \* ) uodPef = uodkPf; (10)yg;?

(C)y&duH = pD;jzef;jcif;?

( i ) uwGw¬ = uodkPf;y&duHudk pD;jzef;jyKvkyfwwfaom teufoabm?

3/ (u)£E´eDvm = ywåjrm;ndK = ywåjrm; (24)rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;wnf;/ ( c ) 0ZD&m = 0ZD&m pdefausmuf?

( \* ) \*D0ga&mif"mwf = jymom'fvnfyif;\ ta&mif = jymom'fxGwf\ ta&mif?

(C)e0&wf = e0&wfausmufrsuf&wem? ( i ) uÍöem = a&T?

4/ (u)yk'fygXf c&m = yk'f ygXf tu©&m?

( c ) ,myx = avsmif;-xdkif-&yf-oGm; = av;yg;aom £&d,mykxf?

5/ (u)aovm\*Edkif = ausmufawmif ausmufaqmif xlxyfonhf awmNrdKifBuD;?

( c ) a[rmNrdKif = qD;ESif; xlxyfaom awmNrdKifBuD;?

( \* ) tmo0kHjrpfaMum0,f = tmoa0gw&m; av;yg;wnf;[laom jrpfa&,OfaMum0,f?

6/ (u)Ek',m = u½kPm = Muifemoem;jcif;?

( c ) urkMum = ukrkj'mMum?

( \* ) taemwwf = [dr0EÅm0,f &Sdaom taemwwftdkif?

(C)arCD = rdk; = &GmoGef;aeaom rdk;?

( i ) a'0&D = rdk;udk &GmoGef;apwwfaom rdk;ewfom;?

7/ (u)oGPÖm arm& = ok0PÖ + arm& = a&Ttqif;&Sdaom Oa'gif;rif;/ okrS O-udk acs? o-udk 0odkY uyfí oGPÖ[k a&;onf/ PÖmü tm-um; a&S;tcg0,f [laom a&S;um&efodkY vdkufí pum;ajyjypfjcif; = 0gpmodvd| tusKd;iSm tm-'DCjyKxm;aom oEd¨um&d,wnf;/ ( c ) em,u ow¬m = vloHk;OD;wdkY\ tBuD;trSL; q&mwpfql jzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;?

( \* ) umarmC = umrwPSm a&,OfaMum?

(C)ol&def = ae? (usLx&Htdrfudk aerif;BuD; arS;aeouJhodkY/)

( i ) &Spfjzm&mcH = bk&m;&SifxHrS qk (8)yg; cH,lawmfrl&aom t&SiftmeE´mudk,fawmfjrwf?

## &Spfjzm&mcH &Siftmeef

1/ A[kókw {w'\*f = tMum;tjrifrsm;jcif;wGif xdyfwef;\*kPfxl;?

2/ owdrEÅ {w'\*f = owdaumif;jcif;wGif xdyfwef;\*kPfxl;?

3/ \*wdrEÅ {w'\*f = ÓPfaumif;jcif;wGif xdyfwef;\*kPfxl;?

4/ "dwdrEÅ {w'\*f = vHkYvBuD;jcif;wGif xdyfwef;\*kPfxl;?

5/ Oy|mu {w'\*f = bk&m;&Siftm; tvkyftauR; tjyKtpkwGif xdyfwef;\*kPfxl;/ þo Ykd{w'\* fig;weuf kd&&adS wmrf al om t&iS tf meEm´ \ q&k pS yf g;um; y,qf ak v;yg;ç ,ql ak v;yg;

jzpf&m y,fqkav;yg;um; ---

1/ jrwpf mG b&k m;&iS of n f wynahf wm f (t&iS tf meEm´ )tm; rrd d &awmrf al om oueF ;f taumi;ftreG f rsm;udk ray;&efç

2/ qGrf;cJzG,f abmZOfudk ray;&efç

3/ \*E¨uk#dwdkufcef; wpfcef;wnf;ü aecGifhray;&efESifh

4/ yifhzdwf&modkY ac:í roGm;&efwdkY jzpfMuí ---

,ql ak v;yg;um; ---

1/ jrwfpGmbk&m;&Sifonf wynfhawmf (t&SiftmeE´m) yifhzdwf&modkY <uawmfrl&efç

2/ wdkif;jcm; jynfjcm;rS jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; zl;ajrmf&ef a&mufvmaom y&dowfudk a&mufqJcPrSmyif jrwfpGmbk&m;&Siftm; zl;ajrmfapEdkifcGifh &&efç

3/ tvdk&SdvQif csufcsif; jrwfpGmbk&m;&SifxHodkY csOf;uyfEdkif&efESifh

4/ wynahf wm f (t&iS tf meEm´ )\ rsuuf ,G üf a[mawmrf ol rQ w&m;wuYkd kdwpzf ejfyeaf [mjy&ewf yYkd if jzpfMu\/ (tH-|-1-229-230/)

( p ) orÇmvQHonhf = bkef;orÇmESifh jynhfvQHaom?

8/ (u)wxm\*w = a&S;bk&m;&SifwdkYuJhodkY aAm"dr@dKifodkYwdkifatmif aumif;aom vmjcif; &Sdawmfrl aomç a&S;bk&m;&SifwdkYuJhodkY edAÁmefodkY aumif;pGm <uoGm;jcif; &Sdawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;?

( c ) ybm0vQvH l = u,kd af &miuf ,kd 0f g tvQaH jymiaf jymi f xeG ;fvi;f awmuyf awmrf al om jrwpf mGbk&m;?

10/ (u)aowk'uH = aow + O'uH = jzLazG; = Munfvifaom + a&/

11/ (u)'@u yAÁwm = '@u a&Tawmif?

( c ) o[of&HoD = a&mifjcnfwpfaxmif&Sdaom aerif;?

( \* ) [&doAf = a&Ta&miftm;vkH;?

(C)owywf y'kr®m = yGifhcsyfvTm (100) &Sdaom y'kr®mMumyef;?

12/ (u)Oa'w,H = Oa'w, H puK©rm --- þopYkd onjfzi hfarm&owk üf vm&adS om \*gxm? (tyd wf e;fqif;\*gxm?)

( c ) a0[\*Frm = aumif;uifü oGm;vmEdkifaom?

( \* ) 0g,marjzifh = vHkYvBudK;ukwf tm;xkwfjcif;jzifh = 0D&d,jzifh?

(C)tayw,H = tayw,H pu©Krm --- ponfjzifh arm&okwfü vm&Sdaom \*gxm? (tdyfwef;wuf\*gxm?)

13/ (u)0g&mPoD = 0ge&oDo-yk'frS e-udk &-ESifh aU&Saemuf ajymif;jyef 0dy&dwfjyK? e-udk P-jyK? &ü&Sdaom t-udk tm'DCjyK? oDo-ü&Sd o-udkacs? 0g&mPoD-jzpfonf [l\/ 0g-ü 0-udk AjyKu Am&mPoD-jzpf\/ --- arsmufOD;acgif;ESifh wlaom awmifxG#f &Sdaom awmif/ xdkawmif teD;wGif &Sdaom NrdKU --- [lowwf/

( c ) 0daoom = tbdodufcHyGJü txl;&Gufaqmifay;&aom yk\*d¾KvfBuD;rsm;?

( \* ) \*Zmowf = qi½f yk af y:wiG f ½adk opmG orkd ;DS ord ;fqn;fxm;tyaf om a&;Sa[mi;f"ro® wrf sm;/

14/ (u)y'®g oeif = Mumyv’if?

( c ) aZmwewf = rPdaZmw jynfwefjruJhodkY ewforD;uJhodkY ESpfouf jrwfEdk;tyfaom rdzk&m;? ( \* ) oD[mo = jcaoFh½kyf cHxm;aom oD[moeyv’if?

15/ (u)br&mzsm; = ysm;ydwkef;cHaom ukwifanmifapmif;ay:ü?

16/ (u)\*E¨majc = arT;BudKifaom &eYHwdkYjzifh oif;ysHUBudKifvIdifvsuf &Sdaom awmifajc? ( c ) "ar®mZ = "r® + MoZm = w&m; tqDtESpf?

17/ (u)&Zw = aiG?

( c ) &mbk&if OuúXf = xD;aqmif;rif;aygif; (100)wdkYwGif tjrwfqkH;jzpfaom bk&if?

18/ (u)raemr, aZmw& = pwd of mG ;wikd ;f u,kd yf gí v&kd mu kdNy;Dapaom = jynpfh aHk paom rPad Zmw ywåjrm;&wem?

( c ) avmu jrKaw = avmu tjrKaw?

( \* ) ra[oDqkH; = t\*¾ra[oD = tjrwfqkH; rdzk&m;acgif?

19/ (u)½kyfu&Z cE¨mtdrf = blw½kyf Oyg'g½kyfwdkY\ taygif;tpk jzpfaom cE¨mtdrf?

20/ (u)&mZ"m = &mZ"meD = rif;aejynfawmf?

21/ (u)ZmwforÇmwl = trsKd;Zmwfcsif; bkef;orÇmcsif; wlnDaom?

( c ) arm&u = Oa'gif;i,f = a&TOa'gif;?

( \* ) aum"e = trsufaum" = &efNidK;zGJUjcif;?

27/ (u)BwdOuú| = vloHk;OD;wdkYwGif tBuD;tjrwf jzpfawmfrlaom?

30/ (u)0if;vQyf ueum = ueum = a&T?

( c ) blrdó& = a&ajrudk tpdk;&aomrif;?

( \* ) vl'dAÁ = orkwdewfjzpfaom vlrif;?

31/ (u)ueufaAG0,f = a&Teef;awmf tv,f0,f?

32/ (u)aAGoD[m0,f = eef;awmf tv,fü wnf&Sdaom jcaoFhcHaom oD[moeyv’if/

( c ) 'DygaoXfeif; = ZrÁL'Dyg uRef;tvkH;udk tpdk;&aom tjrwfqkH;rif;?

34/ (u)ZrÁL&pfa&T = ZarÁme'a&T = avSmfNyD; OD;NyD; eDjref;aom a&T/ (Zmwu-|-7-166/)

35/ (u)r[DjyefY-r[D= ajrBuD;/

( c ) nmZrÁL = ZrÁL'Dyg vufsmawmifuRef;?

37/ (u)arm&dewf = Oa'gif;rif; = bk&m;tavmif; a&TOa'gif;?

( c ) av;yg; o\*F[ = o\*F[w&m; (4)yg;?

( \* ) 'o&mZ"rf = rif;usifhw&m; (10)yg;?

(C)em,uH ajcmuf\*kPf = em,u\*kPf (6)yg;?

( i ) ckepfpkH ty&d[med, = rif;wdkY\ rqkwf,kwf rysufpD;aMumif; ty&d[med,w&m; (7)yg;?

## (c) o\*F[w&m; (4) yg;

&[ef;wdkY ...csD;ajr§mufaMumif; ]]o\*F[0w¬K}}wdkYonf þav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;

[lrl ---

1/ 'ge = ay;urf;jcif;?

2/ ay,s0ZÆ = cspfzG,fpum;udk ajymMum;jcif;?

3/ tw¬p&d,m = tusKd;pD;yGm;udk usifhjcif; = &Gufaqmifay;jcif;? 4/ ormewåwm = udk,fESifh xyfwljyKjcif; = wef;wl qufqHjcif;?

&[ef;wdkY ...csD;ajr§mufaMumif; ]]o\*F[0w¬K}}wdkYonf þav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

þavmuü ay;ur;fjci;fvn;faumi;fç cspzf ,G pf um;u kd qjkdci;fvn;faumi;fç tusK;dp;DymG ;u kd usihf

jcif;vnf;aumif;ç xdkxdktaMumif;wdkYü xdkufonftm;avsmfpGm udk,fESifh xyfwljyKjcif;vnf;aumif; xdk o\*[F 0wK¬ av;rsK;dwoYkd n f omG ;aeaom &xm;\ em;apmi hf= eyepf eG ;fuohJ Ykdavmuu kdcs;Dajrm§ uuf ek \f / tu,fí xdko\*F[0w¬K av;rsKd;wdkYonf r&Sdukefjim;tHh? trdonf om;[laom taMumif;aMumifh ylaZmfjcif; jrwfEdk;jcif;udk r&&m/ tzonfvnf; om;[laom taMumif;aMumifh ylaZmfjcif; jrwfEdk;jcif;udk r&&m/ xdko\*F[0w¬K av;yg;wdkYudk ynm&SdwdkYonf aumif;pGm ½IqifjcifMuukefaomaMumifh jrwfonf\

tjzpfodkY a&mufukef\? xdkynm&SdwdkYonf csD;rGrf;xdkufolwdkY jzpfukef\/ (tH-1-341/)

## o\*F[0w¬K (4) yg;

1/ oóar" = q,fcdkifhwpfcdkif tcGefawmf aumuf,ljcif;ç

2/ yk&doar" = 0efxrf;wdkYtm; vc&du©may;jcif;ç

3/ or®mygo = qif;&Jom;wdkYtm; oHk;ESpfwdkifwdkif twdk;r&Sd &if;ESD;&ef Opömxkwfay;jcif;ç

4/ 0gpmay,s = cspEf pS vf zdk ,G af om pum;u kdajymqjkdci;fç (t-H 3-2/ t-H |-3-193-194/ arwmå owkf?) (\*) 'o &mZ"rf = rif;usifhw&m; (10) yg;

'geH oDvH y&dpöm\*H? tZÆ0H r'´0H wyH/

tauúm"H t0d[d oH Íö? cEdÅ H p t0da&m"eH/ (ck-6-97/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ 'ge | = tvSLay;jcif; = 'ge0w¬K (10)yg;vQif wnf&m&Sdaom ukodkvfapwem? |
| 2/ oDv | = ig;yg;oDv? q,fyg;oDvwdkYudk apmifhxdef;jcif;? |
| 3/ y&dpöm\* | = ay;urf; pGefYMuJjcif;? |
| 4/ tZÆ0 | = pdwfxm; ajzmifhrwfjcif;? |
| 5/ r'´0 | = pdwfxm; El;nHh aysmhaysmif;jcif;? |
| 6/ wy | = OykofoDwif; apmifhoHk;jcif;? |

7/ tauúm" = arwåm aU&SoGm; jy"mef;aom pdwfxm;&Sdí trsufa'go rxGufjcif;?

8/ t0d[d Ho = wdkif;oljynfom;wdkY tay:ü u½kPma&U SoGm; jy"mef;aom pdwfxm;&Sdí rn§Of;yef;

rESdyfpufjcif;?

9/ cEdÅ = onf;cHjcif;?

10/ t0da&m"e = wdkif;oljynfom;wdkYESifh qefYusifbuf rjyKvkyfjcif;? þum; rif;usifhw&m; (10)yg;wnf;/ (Zmwu-|-5-403/)

## (C) em,u\*kPf (6) yg;

1/ crm = onf;cHjcif; = cEDÅw&m; &Sdjcif;?

2/ Zm\*&d,mEka,m\* = Edk;Mum;rIESifh ,SOfjcif; = Edk;Edk;Mum;Mum; &Sdjcif; = atmufxpfqHk;tm;jzifh nOfh oHk;,mrf wpf,mrfrQom tdyfpufí <uif;aom tcsdefwdkYü orx 0dyóem tpjzmonhf &[ef;w&m;wdkYudkom BudK;pm;tm;xkwfjcif;?

3/ O|me = i,fom;wdkYxuf wynfhom;ajr;wdkYxuf tqrsm;pGm omvGefí x<uvHkYv 0D&d, &Sdjcif;?

4/ o0H bd m\* = cjJGcm;a0zevf su fcs;Dajrm§ u faxmuyf jhHci;f = aemuvf ukd if ,of m; wynohf m;ajr;wtYkd m; avsmufywfavsmfuef awmfwefovdk ypönf;vmbfvmbwdkYudk cGJjcm;a0zefí csD;ajr§muf axmufyHhjcif;?

5/ ',m = olwpfyg;tm; udk,fESifhrjcm; oem;Muifemwwfjcif;?

6/ £u©em = tvkH;pHkaom tcGifhta&;[lorQudk awG;awmajrmfjrif Munhf½I qifjcifwwfaom ÓPf ynmESifh jynhfpkHjcif;?

x<uç Edk;Mum;? oem;ç onf;cH? a0zefç Munhf½I? þajcmufckum;? BuD;olusifh&m w&m;wnf;/

## (i) ckepfpHk ty&d[med, = rif;wdkY\ rqkwf,kwfaMumif;w&m; (7) yg;

xpkd Otf cgü t&iS tf meEm´ on fjrwpf mG b&k m;u kd,yaf vcwaf y;vsu fjrwpf mG b&k m;\ aemuaf wmüf

wnf&Sdae\? xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf t&SiftmeE´mudk rdefYawmfrl\ --tmeEm´ ...0ZrÆD i;fwoYkd n f rMumrMum pn;fa0;uek \f avm? tBurd rf sm;pmG pn;fa0;uek \f avm? oitf b,of YkdMum;o&d oen;f[ k ar;awmrf \l / --- t&iS bf &k m; ...0ZrÆD i;fwoYkd n f rMumrMum pn;fa0; uek \f ? tBurd rf sm;pmG pn;fa0;uek \f --- [ k wynahf wm f Mum;&ygonbf &k m;[ k avQmuxf m;\/ tmeEm´ 0ZrÆD i;fwoYkd n f rMumrMum pn;fa0;vsu f tBurd rf sm;pmG pn;fa0;aeMuorQ umvywvf ;Hk 0ZrÆD i;fwtYkd m; BuD;yGm;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/ --- þodkYponfjzifh rif;wdkY\ rqkwf,kwfaMumif;w&m; (7)yg;wuYkd kdr[my&ed Ad mÁ eowk eå wf iG f b&k m;&iS of n f a[mMum;xm;awmrf cl \hJ / ,i;fa'oemawmtf wikd ;f twdkcsKyfrSm þodkYjzpf\/

1/ rif;wdkYonf rMumrMum pnf;a0;Mujcif; tBudrfrsm;pGm pnf;a0;Mujcif;?

2/ rif;wdkYonf tnDtñGwf pnf;a0;ukefvsuf tnDtñGwf tpnf;ta0;rS xukefvsuf wdkif;a&; jynfa&; udpöwdkYudk tnDtñGwf aqmif&Gufukefjcif;?

3/ rif;wdkYonf a&S;a[mif;rif;wdkYonf rynwfchJaom t&mudk rynwfbJç ynwfNyD;aom t&mudk ry,fzsufbJç ynwfxm;orQ a&S;a[mif;rif;wdkY\ usifhxkH;udk vdkufemí usifhjcif;?

4/ rif;wdkYonf toufBuD;aom rif;wdkYudk t½dktaojyKukefjcif;ç tav;jyKukefjcif;ç jrwfEdk;ukefjcif;ç xdktoufBuD;olwdkY\ pum;udkvnf; em,loifhonf[k xifrSwfí aeMujcif;?

5/ rif;wdkYonf trsKd;orD;BuD; trsKd;orD;i,fwdkYudk twif;qGJiifí tEdkiftxuf rodrf;ydkufMujcif;?

6/ rif;wdkYonf NrdKUwGif;NrdKUjyif&Sd rif;wdkY\ ewfuGef; = apwDwdkYudk t½dktaojyKvsuf tav;jyKvsuf jrwfEdk;vsuf ylaZmfvsuf xdkewfuGef; = apwDwdkYtm;vnf; a&S;u ay;vSLjrJjzpfaom jyKjrJjzpfaom w&m;ESifh avsmfaom Avdewfpmudk rqkwf,kwfapjcif;?

7/ rrd wd \Ykd wikd ;fEikd if oH Ykdr<uvmao;aom &[EmÅ woYkd n f<uvmjci;fimS ç <ua&muvf mNy;Daom &[EmÅ wdkYonf rdrdwdkY\ wdkif;EdkifiHü csrf;ompGm ae&jcif;iSm rif;wdkYonf &[EÅmwdkYtm; w&m;ESifhtnD apmifha&Smuf umuG,fvsuf vHkjcHKrIudk aumif;pGm pDrHay;aeMujcif;?

þonfwdkYum; rif;wdkY\ rqkwf,kwfaMumif; ty&d[med,w&m; (7)yg;wdkYwnf;/('D-2-62-63/) þwiG ft\*yF ql &mawmbf &k m;Bu;D\ arm&owk yf &wd rf eT ;f\ cuqf p ft"yd gÜ,rf sm; Ny;Dq;HkNy Djzpof n/f

umr\*Pk fñwT uf iG ;fü ZwG tf wi;f rjdim;aomvf n;f vwG uf i;fatmi f½ek ;fxuG Ef ikd af om a&;Soal [mi;fw\Ykd aMuuGJzG,f xkH;a[mif; wpf&yfyif jzpfayonf/ þtxufwGif wifjychJaom aAm"davmif;vsm toD;toD;wdkYum; wpfOD;ESifhwpfOD; o'¨g oDv pm\* ynm aMumi;fav;jzmw Ykdaygi;fpnk nD mvsu f &MdSuojzi hfOruoJG ukd rf umG b J ooH &mc&;Dü ,OS wf uGJ m yg&raD umi;fruI ok vkd wf uYkd kdjznuhf siEhf ikd cf &Jh onuf m; reS \f / oaYkd om fxokd al wmaf umi;fBu;Dw\Ykd x;Hka[mi;f udk tm;usvsuf o'¨g oDv pm\* ynm aMumif;av;jzmwdkY aygif;pknDnmrI r&Sdao;aom toifolawmfaumi;fonvf n;f ooH &mwpaf vQmuüf OruoJG ukd rf umG on fhr0l g'u kdvucf Husiohf ;kHvykd gu OEiS vhf n;f rcGJcsifç todkufESifhvnf; rcGmcsifygu atmufyg a&S;jzpfa[mif; atmufarhzG,f twdwfZmwfaMumif; wpfckudk xyfavmif;í zwf½IMunhfapvdkygonf/

## tóuZmwfawmf aumufEkwfcsuf

,cuk mv 'vk b’ 0wMfu&m0, ftrd &f iS rf wuYkd vxl uG cf ikd ;fMuon fhypHk rH sK;dtwikd ;fyi fb&k m;&iS vf u-f xufawmftcguvnf; &[ef;awmf wpfyg;udk tdrf&Sifra[mif;u vlxGufygrnhftaMumif; jzm;a,mif; ojzifh þtóuZmwfawmfudk a[mMum;ay;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ vGefavNyD;aomtcg umodwdkif;0,f yg#vdNrdKUü tóu trnf&Sdaom rif;onf rif;jyK\/ xdk tóurif;tm; Oy&D trnf&Sdaom cspfjrwfEdk;pGmaom rdzk&m;wpfOD; &Sd\? xdkOy&Donf tvGef tqif; v\S ? ½cI sizf ,G f &\dS ? Munnf Kdz,G \*f Pk uf kd aqmiEf ikd \f ? vrl ed ;fr\ tqi;fu kd veG \f ? ewwf \Ykd tqi;fukd um; rrwDS waf y/ t\*r¾ a[o D awminf mpaH '0yD i f jzp\f / wpaf ewY iG f xOkd y&rD zd &k m;on f u,G vf eG of mG ; av\/

xOkd y&rD zd &k m; u,G vf eG of mG ;jci;faMumi hf tóuri;fon f aomujzi hf tjyi;ftxe f tEydS pf ucf &H

on fjzpíf tBu;Dtus, fu,kd qf i;f& Jpwd qf i;f&aJ e&\/ xtkd óuri;fon fxOkd y&rD zd &k m;\ tavmi;fawmfudk wvm;ü avsmif;apí qDESpfudk xnhfapNyD;aemuf ukwifanmifapmif;atmufü xm;um tpm rpm;bJ idka<u;jrnfwrf;vsuf tdyfae\/ r,fawmf crnf;awmf aqGawmf rsKd;awmf rdwfawmf aqGawmf ponofh wl uYkd ---

]]t&Sifrif;jrwf ...pdk;&drfaomu jzpfawmfrrlygvifh? ocFg&w&m; rSeforQwdkYonf jzpfNyD;vQif ysuf wwfonhf tedpöw&m;wdkYom jzpfMuygukef\/}} þopYkd onjfzi hfrnof yYkd i fem;csMuaomvf n;f ajzrqnEf ikd facvG ,DS ikd af rmumjzi hfyal Zm<uvsuof m

&Sdae\/ tcsdefum; (7)&uf vGefajrmufoGm;NyD jzpf\/ xdktcsdefwGif bk&m;tavmif;awmfonf avmuDtbdnmPf (5)yg; psmeformywf(8)yg;wdkYudk &&Sd

awmfrlonhf &Sif&aoh jzpfí [dr0EÅmü aeawmfrlcdkuf 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPfÓPf\ pGrf;tm;&Sdefapmf tmEak bmaf Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom vi;fa&mijfcnuf kdw;kdymG ;atmi fjyKjyiaf wmrf Nly;Daemu f'Ad pÁ uK©tbnd mPf ÓPjfzi hfZrLÁ'yd wf puf Re;fv;Hku kdjzeMfYuuvf su fMun½fh aI wmrf vl waf om fxtkd óuri;f xukd ohJ Ykdiakd <u;ae onfudk jrifí --- ]]igonf xdktóurif;\ rSDcdktm;xm;&m yk\*d¾KvfwpfOD;awmh jzpfoifhNyD}}[k ESvkH;ydkuf awmrf vl su f£'0d¨ "d tbnd mPwf ecf ;kdjzi hfaumi;fuicf &;Dü yswH uíf ri;fO,smOaf wmüf qi;fouNfy;DvQif r\*Fvmausmufzsmxufü a&Tqif;wkuJhodkY xdkifí oDwif;oHk;aeawmfrl\/ xdktcg ykPÖm;vkvifwpfOD;ESifh awGUí ykPÖm;vkvifrSwqifh ]]ig&Sif&aohonf xdkOy&Drdzk&m;\ jzpf&mt&yfudk ajymMum;Edkifí tóurif;\ txHüomvQif xdkrdzk&m;udk pum;qdkaptHh}} --- [k owif; pum; rSmMum;vdkuf\/ tóuri;fu xokd wi;fu kd Mum;o&d aomtcg Oy&rD zd &k m;EiS hf jriaf wUG&awmrh n fh ta&;u kd arQmf

awG;vsuf ESpfouf&Tifvef; 0rf;yef;womjzifh O,smOfawmf&Sd &Sif&aohxHodkY tjrefqdkufa&mufvm\/

&Sif&aohu þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrl\/ --om acg r[m&mZ ½lyod® aH ,0 rwåm yrm'rm\*r® uvsmPurH® tuwGm £ro®d aH ,0 O,smae

a\*gr,ygPua,med,H edAÁwåmwd/ (Zm-|-2-143/)

'g,umawmf rif;BuD; ...xdkOy&Drdzk&m;onf rdrd\ ½kyftqif;üyifvQif tqif;rmef,pfonf jzpíf uok vkd af umi;frwI üYkd arah rah vsmah vsm haygah ygqh q aexikd uf m tm;u;kdxukd of n fhaumi;fruI ok vkd -f xl;udkvnf; rqnf;yl;rdchJonhftwGuf (rdrd\ ½kyftqif;ü rufarmaejcif; avmbaZmu r&PmoEéaZm\ ae&mudk ,loGm;ojzifh) þO,smOfawmf twGif;üyifvQif EGm;acs;ydk;\ trsKd;ü jzpfae\[k trdefYawmf&Sdvdkuf\/ xtkd óuri;f ,MHkunEf ikd af tmi f b&k m;tavmi;fawm&f aoBhu;Du (uwyåD gabmv;HkuohJ Ykd0e;f0ikd ;f

vsuf&Sdaom) EGm;acs;pdkifcJudk azmufcGJvsuf EGm;acs;zdkçr ESpfOD;om;wdkYonf a&U SawmfarSmufodkY vma&muf apownf; --- [k tbdnmPfwefcdk;jzifh "d|mefawmfrlum ac:,lawmfrlvdkuf\/ xdkEGm;acs;ydk;rudkvnf; vlwdkYbmompum;jzifh pum;wkHYjyef&ef t"d|mefxm;awmfrl\/

&Sif&aoh / / Oy&D[k ac:awmfrlvdkuf\/

EGm;acs;ydk;r / / t&Sifbk&m; ...tb,fudkjyKtHhenf;/

&Sif&aoh / / oifonf vGefavNyD;aom b0u tb,ftrnf &Sdygoenf;/

EmG ;acs;y;kdr / / t&iS bf &k m; ...tóuri;f\ awminf mpaH '0 Dt\*r¾ a[o DOy& Dtrn&f ydS gon/f &Sif&aoh / / ,cktcgü oifonf tóurif;udkwnf; cspfoavm? xdkodkYr[kwfrlum; EGm;acs;ydk;zdkudkwnf; cspfoavm/

EGm;acs;ydk;r / / baEÅ aom r,SH yk&drZmwd,m omrdaum? w'g t[H £ro®d H O,smae awe o'¨ð ½lyo'´\*E¨&oazm|aAÁ tEkb0rmem 0dp&d H/ £'ged ye ar b0oacFy\*wumvawm y|m, aom ud H a[mwd? t[Od§ £'ged tóu &mZmeH rma&wGm wó \*vavm[dawe r,SH omrduó a\*gr,ygPuó yga' rau©,sH/

(Zmwu-|-2-143/) t&iS bf &k m; ...xtkd óuri;fon f a&;S,ci f vjlzppf Otf cgwek ;fu trd &f iS f viaf ,musfm; jzpcf Jh zl;onfum; rSef\/ xdkvljzpfpOftcgwkef;u wynfhawmfronf þO,smOfawmfü tóurif;ESifh twwl u G½yl o' ´\*E ¨&o azm|A[Á ol n fhig;jzmtm½ Hkumr\*Pk wf uYkd kdtpOwf pukd fcpH m;vsu ftaysmBfu;D aysmuf m vnS vhf n f usupf m;czJh ;lyg\/ ,ctk cgüwrul m; b0wpcf jkzi hf z;HkvrT ;fjci;fo Ykd a&mu&f vdS maom xdktcsdeftcgrS pí b0csif; jcm;aeaom xdktóurif;onf wynfhawmfrtzdkY tb,ftusKd; &SdEdkifyg awmhthHenf;/ (xdktóurif;onf wynfhawmfrtwGuf bmvkyfawmhrSmvJ/) xdkaMumifh ,cktcg0,f wynahf wmrf on f tóuri;fu kd owíf xtkd óuri;f\ vnaf csmi;fao;Gjzi hf wynahf wmrf \ Mui-f &mawmf topfpufpuf jzpfaom EGm;acs;ydk;zdk\ ajcaxmufwdkYudk aq;aMumay;vdkyg\/ þum; EmG ;acs;y;kdruav;\ tavmi;fawm&f aoBhu;Dtm; tóuri;f\ a&U aS rmS uwf iG f y&od wf

pHkonhf vlyHktv,fü avQmufxm;aeaom pum;yifwnf;/ ylAsmygaomu tylaZm<uvsuf tvGrf;BuD; vGrf;um taqG;BuD; aqG;ae&&Smaom tóurif;twGuf tvGefYtvGef &ifeifhzG,faumif;aom pum; wdkYyifwnf;/ odkYaomf r,frif;BuD;ru þrQjzifh tm;&awmfrrlao;bJ xyfavmif;í avQmufxm;jyef onrf mS ---

t,róu&maZe? a'aom 0dp&dawm rr/ tEkumr,umare? yda,e ywdem o[/

ea0e okc'kau©e? ayg&mPH tyd"D,wd/ wo®m tóu&anm0? uDa#m yd,wa&m rr/

t&iS bf &k m; ...þ arUGavsmzf ,G af umi;fvaS om O,smOaf wmtf &yfonuf m; [akd &;S,ci fvjlzppf Of tcgu b&k mwh ynahf wmrf on ftóuri;fEiS hftwwl u GvnS vhf n fusupf m;czJh ;laom ae&ma[mi;fBu;D wpcf k jzpyf g\/ xtkd óuri;fu kdtveG tYf veG f cspjfrwEf ;kdvsu&f adS om wynahf wmrf on f wynahf wmrf uvkd n;f tveG f cspjfrwEf ;kdvsu&f adS om xtkd óuri;fEiS hf twwl u G EpS Of ;Dom;w YkdMunEf ;lí r0Eikd af om ae&ma[mif;BuD;yif jzpfyg\/ t&Sifbk&m; ...,cktcgü trSefw&m;udk avQmufxm;&ygrl topfjzpfay:vmaom okcu t-

a[mif;jzpfaom okcudkç topfjzpfaom 'ku©uvnf; ta[mif;jzpfaom 'ku©udk zkH;vTrf;xm;tyfyg\/ topfudkawGUawmh ta[mif;udk arhaeyg\/ þuJhodkY topfudkawGUí ta[mif;arhjcif;onfum; wpfavmuv;Hk\ "rw® m wpcf ok m jzpyf g\/ xakd Mumi hfb&k m; wynahf wmrf on ftóuri;fxu ftqt&m tqtaxmifru EGm;acs;ydk;zdkudkomvQif tvGefYtvGef omvGefí cspfjrwfEdk;yg\/

þum; y&dowfpHkonhf vlyHktv,fü tavmif;awmf&Sif&aohtm; vlwdkYbmompum;jzifh trsm; em;vnfatmif Mum;Edkifatmif avQmufMum;aeaom EGm;acs;ydk;r\ rkom;rpGufonhf aMuuGJzG,f pum; rsm;yiwf n;f/ bom;acsmBu;D tóuu iykd BJGu;D qiEf aJG e&on fh tvrG ;fBu;D vrG ;fí taq;GBu;D aq;Gae &on fhtcsed wf iG fr,rf i;fBu;Dr Oy&uD o\l Mui,f m toppf upf u fEmG ;acs;y;kdzukd av;\ ajcaxmuuf kd tóubom;acsm\ vnaf csmi;fao;Gjzi hfajcaq;ay;aecsi\f / tveG &f ief izhf ,G fjriuf iG ;fus, fwpcf yk if jzpfygonf/ bk&m;&Sifonf þ"r®a'oemawmfudk aqmifawmfrlí xdkaemif opömav;yg;ESifh pyfaom w&m;

pum;wdkYudk qufvufí a[mMum;awmfrl\/ xdkopöma'oemawmf\ tqkH;ü vlUb0u r,m;a[mif; u vlxGufzdkY&ef jzm;a,mif;ojzifh vlxGufvdkaom &[ef;awmfonf aomwmywådzdkvfü wnfoGm;awmf rlavonf/ þZmwfawmf0,f aomwmyef jzpfoGm;awmfrlaom &[ef;awmfrSm tjcm;olr[kwf wpfcsdefu Oy&Drdzk&m;twGuf taqG;BuD;aqG;um tylBuD;ylvsuf tidkBuD;idkchJ&aom tóurif;yif jzpfonf/ vxl uG zf &Ykd e f jzm;a,mi;fvmaom r,m;a[mi;frmS vn;f tjcm;orl [wk f r,rf i;fBu;DrOy&yD i f jzpof n/f tóurif;\ vnfacsmif;aoG;jzifh EGm;acs;ydk;zdk\ ajcaxmufudk ajcaq;ay;csifaom EGm;acs;ydk;ryif jzpfayonf/ (Zm-|-2-142-144/) þb0wiG f þvi f þom; þr,m;EiS hf taysmBfu;D aysmEf ikd af omvf n;f [bkd 0wiG f [vkd i f [okd m; [rkd ,m;EiS hftaysmBfu;D aysmwf wof nçfh o'g¨ ovD pm\* ynm aMumi;fav;jzmw Ykdaygi;fpnk nD mr Ir&adS om wpfavmuvkH;\ xkH;a[mif;BuD; wpfckudk tvGef&cJaom vlUb0udk &&Sdaeaom tvGef&cJaom &[ef; b0u kd&&adS eaom tveG fawUGcvJ pS mG aom omoemawmBfu;DEiS hfMuKHawUGae&aom toiof al wmaf umi;f onfvnf; rarhoifhvSay/

## a&S;b0u aygif;azmfchJzl;jcif;

b'´g uk@vauomax&D trnf&Sdaom &[EÅmax&Drtavmif;\ vlUb0u jzpfpOfrSmvnf;

oHa0\*,lzG,f tcsufwpf&yfyif jzpfayonf/ b'´gum; uka# (40)rQ <u,f0csrf;omaom rdbwdkY\ wpOf ;Dwn;faom or;D&wemwpOf ;D jzp\f / wpaf ewY iG f ao'Ptf jyp f tred cYf srwS cf &H aom c;kdom;"m;jy wpfOD;udk b'´gwdkY\ tdrfaU&SrS jzwfausmfvsuf okomefocFsKdif;odkY owf&ef xkwfaqmifoGm;\/ xdkolcdk;udk jrifonfESifh wpfNydKifeuf r,fb'´gonf ]]þolcdk;udkrQ r&vQif ao&ayawmhrnf}}[k qdkum tdyf&mü Aek ;fAek ;fvaJ wm\h / rbd wuYkd vn;f NrKdU0euf kd vuaf qmixf ;kdum or;D\tvqkd Eu´ kd twwEf ikd qf ;Hk vukd -f avsmum xdkolcdk;ESifh vufxyfxdrf;jrm;vsuf bkH (7)qifh txufü twlxm;ay;vdkufMu\/ þü ajymvdkaom tcsufum; r,fb'´g\ olcdk;udk r&vQif raeEdkifatmif tdyf&mxJü Akef;Akef;vJ &jcif;yif jzpf\/ þrQ jyif;xefaom wPSm&m\*onf r,fb'´g\ oEÅmefü tb,faMumifh jzpfay:vm& ygoen;f[rl l - yak A0Á oE0éd go [al om a&;Sa&;Sb0u aygi;fazmcf zJh ;ljci;fonyf i f taMumi;f&i;f jzpaf e ayon/f þr,bf 'g´um; trsK;dor;Dtyikd ;fwiG f t&[wzå vkd uf kd tjreqf ;Hk x;kdxiG ;fojdriMfuon fh trsK;daumi;for;D b&k m;&iS \f wynohf m0ud mrwwYkd iG ftomq;Hk tjrwqf ;Hk jzpof n fhcyd gÜbnd {w'\*bf UJGx;lukd &&Sdonhf olawmfaumif; wpfOD;yif jzpfonf/ þuJhodkYaom &[EÅm jzpfrnhf olawmfaumif;BuD;wdkY\ oEÅmefüaomfvnf; þwPSmonf &[EÅm rjzpfcif tcsdeftwGif;ü &[EÅm jzpfawmhrnhf b0rSmyif tvGeftrif; vdkufí 'ku©ay;aeao;wwfayonf/ (ax&D\*gxm-391-392/ tH-|-1-283-288/) þr,bf 'g´um; cyd gÜbnd {w'\*bf UJGx;lu kdqijfre;fEikd &f etf wuG fy'rk wk &å b&k m;&iS \f omoemawmf

rSpí a\*gwrbk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfodkYwdkifatmif urÇmwpfodef;ESifh csDí yg&rD jznfhusifhchJol olawmaf umi;fBu;D wpOf ;Dyi f jzpaf yon/f xukd ohJ aYkd om oal wmaf umi;fwpOf ;Duykd i f þwPmS avmbonf &[EÅmjzpfawmhrnhf b0wGifaomfrSvnf; tdyf&mxJü tvsm;arSmufum idkyGJBuD; qif&avmufatmif Akef;Akef;vJapEdkifaom pGrf;tm;&SdchJygrl xdkrQ tpGrf;xufjrufvGef;vSaom wPSmavmbudk oHo&m0#f qif;&J'ku©rS ausmfvTm; vGefajrmufvdkaom olawmfaumif;wpfOD; taejzifh rdwfaumif; aqGaumif; wpfOD;uJhodkY oabmxm;um aygif;azmf,SOfwJG rSD0Jqnf;uyf&ef oifh-roifhudk txl;qifjcif pOf;pm; oifhvSayonf/ xdkwPSmonf r,fb'´guJhodkYaom olawmfaumif;wpfOD;udkyif Akef;Akef;vJapEdkifaom pGrf;tm;&Sdaeao;vQif toifuJhodkYaom olawmfaumif;wpfOD;udkvnf; tb,faMumifh Akef;Akef; rvJap Eikd bf J &EdS ikd yf gtehH n;f/ trsK;dor;Dyikd ;fwiG f 0ed n;fu kd aqmiMfuuek af om bud K©e D wynohf m0ud mr taygi;f wdkYwGif {w'\*fbGJUxl;udk qifjref;rnhf y#mpm&max&Drtavmif; trsKd;aumif;orD;udk t½l;rb0odkY a&mufatmif ydkYaqmifay;vdkufaom taMumif;w&m;rSmvnf; þwPSmavmbyif r[kwfygavm/ qm;iHa&aemufudk iwfwdkif; raomufrdzdkY txl; owdjyKoifhvSayonf/

xxx

## rm,m - omaX,s

oEÅa'goy#dpäm'evu©Pm rm,m? toEÅ\*kPorÇm0evu©PH omaX,sH/ (r[m#D-1-84/) rm,monf rdrdü xif&Sm;&Sdaom tjypfudk zkH;vTrf;jcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\/ omaX,sum; rdrd ü xif&Sm;r&Sdaom\*kPfudk csD;rGrf;jcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\/ þrm,mESifh omaX,st& wPSmavmb udkyif w&m;udk,f aumuf,l&\/

rm,monf rsufvSnfhorm;ESifh wl\/ rsufvSnfhorm;onf ausmufcJudk aumuf,lí a&TwkH;a&TcJ

xifatmif vSnfhpm;EdkifouJhodkY þrm,monfvnf; vlwpfbufom; txifrSm;atmif rdrdrSm&Sdaom tjypuf kdz;Hku,G wf waf von/f rrd rd mS tjyp&f ydS gvsu fr&odS v kd[eaf qmiwf waf yon/f aMumiof al wm[f k vltrsm;u avmuü ac:a0:oHk;pGJaeaom pdwf"mwf wpfrsKd;yif jzpfonf/ bk&m;tp&Sdaom t&d,m olawmfaumif;wdkYum; rdrdü xif&Sm;&Sdaom tjypfudk tjypftm;avsmfpGm xifpGm jyKjcif; ukpm;jcif;udkom

ESpfNcdKufawmfrlMu\/ rdef;rwdkYrm,m oJudk;zsm --- a&S;oa&mtcg wuúodkvfjynf0,f 'domygarmu©q&mBuD;ü wynfh

wpfa,muf &Sdavonf/ xdkwynfh\ rdef;ronf tjcm;a,mufsm;ESifh azmufjym;avh&Sd\/ xdkazmufjym; aomaeüY um; rrd \d ciyf eG ;fu kd cgwikd ;fxu f yíkd ,,k \? razmujfym;&aomaeüY um; uReuf ohJ Ykd oabm xm;vsuf apmfapmfum;um; jyKrl qufqHavh&Sd\/ xdkuJhodkY xl;jcm;aom trlt&mudk em;rvnf&Smí pwd ½f yI af x;Gvmaom wynuhf rrd qd &mBu;Du kd ajymjyav&m q&mBu;Du red ;frw\Ykd jyKrwl wyf Hk obm0rSefudk ÓPfjzifh EIdif;qí trSeftwdkif; ajymjyavonf/ þ0w¬Kü vm&Sdaom trsKd;orD;onf tjcm;a,mufsm;ESifh azmufjym;aomaeY0,f rdrd\ tjypfudk uG,fumvdkaomaMumifh cifyGef;&if;tay:rSm rsm;pGmMuifem[efaqmifavonf/ xdkMuifem[efaqmifroI n fþrm,myiwf n;f/ þrm,muykd i ftcsKUdt&mü = wcPF yk wÜ Óåd P f= ½wk wf &u fjzpaf y:vmaom ÓPf[kvnf; ac:a0:oHk;pGJMu\/ trSefrSm ÓPf r[kwfyg/ rm,myif jzpfonf/

&ao hrm,m --- trsK;dor;DwüYkd om rm,m&odS n fr[wk /f a,musfm;,wk wf üYkd vn;f rm,m&odS nof m jzpf\/ a&S;oa&mtcg &Gmwpf&Gm0,f 'g,umwpfa,muf udk,f;uG,f qnf;uyfxm;aom q&m&aoh wpOf ;D &cdS zJh ;lavon/f c;kdoal b;aMumi hfa&pT ief ud w© p&f mu kd&aouh r|® me;fausmi;f te;Dtyg;ü jrK§yxf m; NyD;vQif ]]t&Sifbk&m; ...owdjyKvdkufyg}}[k rSmxm;oGm;\/ xdktcg q&m&aohu ]][Jh 'g,um ... &ao&h [e;fwuYkd kd,cvk kdMun½fh &I p&f e f rrmS aumi;fz;l/ igwtYkd zuYkd m; owl pyf g;\ Opmö ü avmbrnof nf r&Sdyg/}} --- [k rdefYMum;vdkufavonf/

xdkaemuf &aoh tMuHjzpfonfrSm --- ]]a&Tpifedu©wpf&mavmufqdkvQif vlUabmifrSm acsmifacsmif

v,fv,f &SdNyD/}} --- [k MuHvsuf xdka&Trsm;udk rdrdoGm;rnhf vrf;teD;ü a&TUajymif; jr§Kyfxm;vdkuf\/ aemufwpfaeYeHeuf qGrf;pm;tNyD;wGif --- ]]'g,um ...'g,umwdkYudk trSDjyKí aechJ&onfrSm tawmf Mumanmi;fcaJh vNy/D MumveG ;fawmvh n;f oaH ,mZO fjzpwf wof n/f ojYkdzpíf wpjfcm;t&yof YkdomG ;O;Drn}f} [k ajymjyav&mç 'g,umuvnf; tcgcg wm;awmfrlav&Smonf/ b,fvdkyif tcgcgwm;aomfvnf; wm;r&aomaMumifh &GmwHcg;xdatmifyif vdkufí ydkY&Smvdkufao;onf/ xakd emu ftweMfumatmi fawmaf wmuf av; c&;DomG ;a&muNfy;Dumr Swpzf ejfyevf mí --- ]]'g,um oiwf tYkd rd \f tr;kdu ouif ,jfru fwprf Qiof n fig\ quH sptf Mum;ü Niud yíf ygvmon/f &ao&h [e;f qwkd m yikd &f iS wf uYkd ray;rvLStyaf omt&mu kdjruwf pyf irf Qaomvf n;f r,al umi;fyg}} --- [ kajymjyav\/ ½dk;om;&Smaom 'g,umuvnf; ]]ig\ q&m&aohonf odyfNyD; oDv&SdwmbJ}} --- [k av;av;yifyif

MunfndKoGm;avonf/ odkY&mwGif xdktcgü xdk'g,um\tdrf0,f tavmif;awmfynm&Sd jzpfonhf tawmfyg;eyfaom {nfhonfwpfa,muf a&muf&Sdaeojzifh xdk{nfhonfu --- ]] rdwfaqG ...rdwfaqG\ q&mhxHrSm bmrsm; tyfESHxm;ygovJ/ tyfxm;vQif xdkypönf; &Sdao;\ r&Sdao;\udk oGm;Munhfprf;yg/}} --- [k owday;rS omG ;í Munafh v&m a&rT sm; r&adS wmíh {nohf nEf iS thf w l &aoah emuof Ykdtjrevf ukd Mfuaomtcg a&rT sm;

ESifhwuG &aohudk vuf&zrf;rdMuavonf/ (Zmwu-|-1-398-399/ uk[uZmwf/) þ0w¬Kü &aoh\ rdrda&Tcdk;rI ay:rnfpdk;í oufi,fjruf wpfyifudkyif jyefíay;jcif;onf þ rm,myif jzpf\/ þodkYvQif y&d,m,frm,monf &aoh&[ef;tcsKdUodkYwdkifatmif ysHUESHUvsuf &Sd&um; ,ckuJhodkY ]]y&d,m,fwpfaxmif rm,mwpfodef;ç tyvdef;teEÅ oJudk;zsm ravmufvdkY &Sm;udk;yifu &Sm; &uG af wuG kd a&maEmS uíf a&wuG &f on/f }} [al om ÓPef ÓD Pef u f taytG vaD w G aygrsm;veG ;fvaS om rm,mawG a&vdkavvdk aygrsm;aeaom acwfumvü vkH;0yHkí ,kHMunfxdkufol enf;yg;aomaMumifh ½dk;om;ajzmifhrwfol olawmfaumif;rsm;ESifh aygif;oif;qufqHrdzdkY ta&;rSm ykaAÁ p uwyknwm puf

[laom a&S;uHaumif; axmufrrSomvQif jzpfEdkifMuayvdrhfrnf/ omaX,s --- tjcm;owl YkdtxiBfu;Datmi f rrd rd mS r&adS om \*Pk uf kd&[dS eaf qmiwf waf om avmb

wprf sK;duykd i fomaX,s[ kac:on/f rm,mum; &adS omtjypuf kdz;Hku,G íf rrd rd mS tjypuf i;f[eaf qmi\f / omaX,sum; rdrdrSm r&Sdaom \*kPfudk &Sd[efaqmifonf/ xdkESpfrsKd;vkH;yif tvdrfÓPf tyvDÓPf taumufÓPfrsKd;csnf;wnf;/ oDv r&SdbJ oDv&Sd[efç orm"d r&SdbJ orm"d&Sd[efç ynm r&SdbJ ynm &Sd[efç tusihf raumif;bJ tusihfaumif;[efç pmayusrf;\*ef rwwfbJ pmayusrf;\*efwwf[ef [ef aqmifjcif;[lorQonf omaX,scsnf;yifwnf;/ val vmuüvn;f ovD orm" dynm r&ydS gbvJ su f&adS v[eaf qmirf çI bUJG r&b JbUJG&[eaf qmirf çI

ypönf;Opöm r&SdygbJvsuf ypönf;Opöm &Sd[efaqmifrIç vlwumtxifBuD;atmif olwpfyg;\ vuf0wf weqf m ped af &&T wem tjzmjzmwuYkd kdimS ;&r;f0wqf irf çI prG ;f&nof w dår&bdS J ow&åd [dS eaf qmirf çI [wd [f ef xkwfrI ponfwdkYonfvnf; omaX,syifwnf;/

## AdVm&0w Zmwfawmf

o;kHavmuxwG xf m; oAnÁ Korm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS of n f aZw0eaf &aT usmi;fü ued ;fatmi;farUGavsmf aepHaysmfawmfrlqJtcgwGif oDv orm"d ynm odu©moHk;&yf tusihfjrwfwdkY rdrdoEÅmef0,f xif&Sm;r&Sdyg bvJ su f &adS e[eaf qmiaf om 'g,um 'g,ud mrw\Ykd pwd tf pO0f , f tzhH ,G of & J jzpaf pwwaf om &[e;f wpfyg;udk taMumif;jyKí þAdVm&0wZmwfawmfudk a[mMum;awmfrlavonf/ twwd bf 0wpcf 0k , f b&k m;tavmi;fawmof n f <uurf sK;dü y#od aE ¨ wnaf e&aom f wjzn;fjzn;f Bu;Djyi;fvmaomtcg cEm¨ u,kd uf m; tveG Bfu;DxmG ;ojzi hf0uif ,wf paf umiEf iS hfwol njfzpíf rsm;pmG aom

<uuftaygif; jcH&Hvsuf awmxJü ae\/ wpaf ewY iG fajrac;Gwpaf umiof n fxxkd þkd þ vnS vhf nuf supf m;&i;fyi f<uutf aygi;fu kdjriaf wUG &í --- ]]þ<uufwdkYudk vSnfhywfjzm;a,mif;vsuf pm;aytHh}} --- [k pdwftMuH jzpfí <uufwdkY\ ae&mESifh rvrS ;frur;f wpaf e&mwiG faebuof YkdrsuEf mS rvl su favuakd omuvf su fajcwpbf uwf n;fjzi hf&ywf nf ae\/

b&k m;tavmi;fawm<fuuof n f tpm&mS az&G etf viYkd mS vnS vhf nvf waf om f xakd jrac;Gu kd awUGjrif

aomtcg --- ]]þolum; oDv&Sdol jzpfayvdrhfrnf}} --- [k ,kHMunfí xdkajracG;xHodkY oGm;a&mufum ]]t&iS bf &k m; ...t&iS bf &k m;on f tb,tf rn&f ydS goen;f}} --- [ kavQmuxf m;Munafh omtcg ]]"ru®d}} trnf&SdaMumif; ajracG;u jyefajymav\/ ajcaxmuf av;acsmif;vkH;wdkYudk ajrBuD;ay:ü &yfwnfrxm; b J tb,af Mumi hf ajcaxmu f wpaf csmi;fwn;fjziohf mvQi f &ywf níf aeygoen;f[ k ar;jre;faomtcg ]]ig\ tajc av;acsmif;wdkYudk ajrBuD;ay:ü csxm;vdkufaomf r[myx0DajrBuD;onf ighudk &Gufaqmif xm;zdkY&ef rpGrf;EdkifaomaMumifh ajcaxmuf wpfacsmif;wnf;jzifhomvQif &yfwnfae&yg\}} --- [k jyef ajymav\/

]]yg;pyfudk zGifh[í tb,faMumifh &yfwnfaeygoenf;}}[k ar;Munhfaomtcg --- ]]igonf tjcm; aom tpm;tpmudk rpm;yg? avudkom pm;yg\}} --- [k tajzay;jyef\/ xdkodkYjzpfvQif tb,faMumifh aeudk rsufESmrlvsuf &yfwnfaeygoenf;[k ar;aomtcg ]]aeudk

&Sdcdk;yg\}}[k ajzqdkjyef\/

bk&m;tavmif;awmf<uufonf xdkajracG;\ pum;udk Mum;í ]]þajracG;onf oDv&Sdaomol

jzpfayvdrhfrnf}}[k ESvkH;ydkufí xdkaeYrS pí <uuftaygif;ESifh twlwuG nOfh eHeuf xdkajracG;tm; qnf;uyfcpm;\/ xtkd cg ajrac;Gtm; <uutf aygi;fu qn;fuycf pm;vmaomtcg0, fajrac;Gon faemuqf ;Hkbwd f <uufwpfaumifudk zrf;pm;NyD;aemuf yg;pyfudkokwfí &yfwnfae\/ wjznf;jznf; <uuftaygif;onf enf;yg;vm\/ xdktcg <uufwdkYu þodkY pOf;pm;rdMu\ --- ]]a&S;,ciftcgwkef;u igwdkY\ þae&monf rqefY jzpfae\/ tMum;tvyfr&Sd wnfaeMu\/ ,cktcgüum; avsmhavsmh&J&J usKd;usKd;uJsuJs wnfae Mu&\? þodkY wnfae&aomfvnf; igwdkY\ wnfae&monf (= <uufwGif;onf) rjynhf jzpfae\? þ taMumif;um; todkYenf;}}[k pOf;pm;rdMu\/ bk&m;tavmif;awmftm;vnf; xdktaMumif;udk ajymjyMu\/ bk&m;tavmif;awmfonfvnf; pOf;pm; qifjcifawmfrlvwfaomf ajracG;tay:ü oHo,ruif; jzpfaeojzifh ajracG;udk pl;prf;zdkY&ef qkH;jzwfcsuf csvdkuf\/ ajracG;xHodkY qnf;uyfcpm;&ef oGm;aomtcgü tjcm;<uufwdkYudk a&U Su oGm;apí rdrdu aemufrS vdkufoGm;\/ ajracG;onf xdkbk&m;avmif;<uuf\ txufü ckeftkyfzdkY&ef bk&m;avmif; <uufxHodkY ajy;vm\? bk&m;avmif;<uufuvnf; rdrdudk ckefzrf;zdkY&ef ajy;vmaom xdkajracG;udk jrifí aemufodkYjyefqkwfum ---

]]takd jrac;G ...oi\f þusi0hf wuf kdaqmuwf nxf m;jci;fon fw&m;awm\f aumi;faom w&m; "r® jzpfaomaMumifh þusifh0wfudk aqmufwnfí usifhonfum; r[kwf? olwpfyg;wdkYtm; n§Of;qJvdk ontfh wuG f w&m;u kd wcH eG tf v H jyKí vnS vhf nuf supf m;b\d /}} --- þo Ykd ajymqíkd atmuyf g \*gxmukd

&wG qf akd v\ ---

a,m a0 "rH® "ZH uwGm? ed\*laV§m ygyrmpa&/

0dómo,dwGm blwmed? AdVm&H emr wH 0wH/ (Zm-|-1-486/) tMuifolonf pifppftm;jzifh ukodkvfur®yxw&m; (10)yg;wnf;[laom w&m;wHcGef tvHudk awmifxGwfuJhodkY tav;\*½kjyKum aqmif;rdk;pdkufxlvsufç ]]þolum; oDv&Sdolwnf;}}[laom trSwf onmjzi hftuRr;f0iaf tmi fjyKvyk íf raumi;fruI kdvQKUd0uS uf m jyKusiahf e\? þuohJ Ykdw&m;wn;f[al om

tvwH cH eG uf kdpukd xf al qmi;fr;kdvsu fqwd uf ,G &f mü raumi;frwI uYkd kdjyKaeaomool nuf m; pipf ptf m;jzihf aumufuspfpOf;vJaomtusihf &Sdaom aMumifolawmfyifwnf;/ (Zmwu-|-1-486/) xdktcgu ajracG;onfum; ,cktcgü oDv orm"d ynm ponf tusihfjrwf r&SdygbJvsuf &[dS eaf qmiuf m 'g,um 'g,ud mrw YkdtxiBfu;Datmi fjyKr&d mS aom u[k ubud K© ac:aom &[e;fawmf

yif jzpfayonf/ b0wpfckü vufcH usifhoHk;chJaom "mwfaiGUwdkYum; t&Sdeft0g rukefao;orQ oHo&m tqufqufü uyfí ygvmwwfonfudk owdjyKoifhvSayonf/ þ rm,m omaX,swoYkd n f jzp½f ;kdjzppf O f vckd sirf I avmbxuyf i f avmuü omveG íf q;kd0g;\/

wpfOD;wpfa,mufudk jzpfap vltrsm;udk jzpfapç wpfwdkif;wpfjynfvkH;udk jzpfap bk&m; r[kwfygbJvsuf bk&m;vkyfaeol wdw¬dBuD;rsm;wdkYuJhodkY wpfurÇmvkH;udk jzpfap vSnfhywfwwfav&um; tvGef,kwfrm q;kd0g;aomw&m;[ kqxkd ukd af yon/f xrkd Qavmu fq;kd0g;aomvf n;f ,cuk mvü trsm;tjym;yi fjzpvf suf &adS omaMumi hfrrd ud ,kd uf kdyg&r&D iS foal wmpf i[f kq;Hkjzwxf m;owl oYkd n fxrkd m,m omaX,sorm; vtl rsm; wiG fryg0iMfuapb Jr½;kdrom; q;kd0g;aomw&m;wuYkd kdrrd od EmÅ erf mS vn;f rjzpaf tmi frrd Ed iS hfquof ,G of l rsm;üvnf; rjzpfap&atmif txl;owdxm;NyD;vQif jzLpif xufjruf oGufvuf ajzmifhrwf jrifhjrwfaom pdwfxm;&Sdolcsnf;om jzpfatmif BudK;pm;oifhMuayonf/

xxxxxxxxx

## 6/ 'd|d = rdpäm'd|d

rdpäm'd|Dwd t,mxm0'd|d? 0d&ZdÑwGm \*[Pawm 0g 0dwxm 'd|d rdpäm'd|d? tew¬m0[wåm y@daw[d Zd\*kpdäwm 'd|Dwdyd rdpäm'd|d/ rdpämouFyÜg'Dokyd {ao0 ea,m/ tydp rdpäm yóEdÅ wm,ç o,H 0g rdpäm yówdç rdpäm'óerwåar0 0g {omwd rdpäm'd|d/

1/ ta,medaom tbdeda0ovu©Pm rdpäm'd|d?

2/ y&mrmo&om?

3/ rdpämbdeda0oypöKy|mem?

4/ t&d,meH t'óeumrwm'dy'|mem/

y&rH 0ZÆEdÅ '|AÁm/ (tbd-|-1-290/ 0dok'¨d-2-98/)

1/ rdpäm'd|d[lonfum; r[kwfrrSefaomtm;jzifh odjrifwwfaom t,lwnf;/ (þenf;ü rdpämo'´gonf t,mxm0 teufa[mwnf;/)

2/ wpfenf; --- cRwf,Gif;í vGJacsmfí pGJ,ljcif;aMumifh cRwf,Gif;azmufjyef rrSefaomt,lonf rdpäm'd|dwnf;/ (þenf;ü rdpäm-o'´gonf 0dwx teufa[mwnf;/)

3/ wpfenf; --- tusK;dp;DymG ;ruhJ kd &uG af qmiwf wof ntfh wuG f ynm&wdS oYkd n f puqf yk tf yaf om t,l 0g' jzpfjcif;aMumifh rdpäm'd|d rnf\/ (þenf;ü rdpäm o'´gonf Zd\*kpäe teufa[mwnf;/)

4/ wpfenf; --- orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ y&rw¬"r®obm0tm½kHudk rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; odjrifjcif;\ taMumif;&if; jzpfaom oabmw&m;onf rdpäm'd|d rnf\/ wpfenf; --- rdrd rdpäm'd|d udk,fwdkifu y&rw¬"r®obm0tm½kHudk rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; jrifwwfaom oabmw&m; jzpfjcif;aMumifh rdpäm'd|d rn\f / wpef n;f --- y&rw"¬ ro® bm0 ...tm½uHk kdrmS ;rmS ;,iG ;f,iG ;f jrijfci;frQ oabmw&m;onf rdpäm'd|d rnf\/

rdpämwd "r®obm0ó 0dy&DwH? edpöm'dawmwd taw¬m/ (r[m#D-2-149/) y&rw¬"r®obm0tm½kHudk rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; jrifrI[lonf ½kyf emrfocFg& y&rw¬"r®wdkYum; tedpö 'ku© tewå tokbw&m;wdkYom pifppf jzpfMuukef\/ rdpäm'd|dum; xdk½kyfemrf ocFwy&rw¬"r®wdkYudk edpö okc twå okb[k rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; jrifrIwnf;/

1/ y&rw¬"r®tm½kHudk edpö okc twå okb[k rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; ESvkH;oGif;jcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ y&rw¬"r®tm½kHudk edpö okc twå okb[k rSm;aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyfjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ y&rw¬"r®tm½kHudk edpö okc twå okb[k rSm;aomtm;jzifh vGefvGefuJuJ

pGJjrJpGm ESvkH;oGif;wwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ bk&m;tp&Sdaom t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkYudk zl;jrifjcif;iSm tvdkr&Sdol jzpfjcif; y'|mef/

## vu©P - &o - ypöKy|mef

1/ tedpöjzpfonhf cE¨mig;yg;udk edpö[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ 'ku©jzpfonhf cE¨mig;yg;udk okc[kvnf;aumif;ç

3/ tewå trSefjzpfonhf edAÁmefESifhwuGaom y&rwfw&m;tm;vkH;udk twå[kvnf;aumif;ç

4/ tokb cE¨mig;yg;udk okb[kvnf;aumif; ---

pGJvrf;rSwfxifrIrsm;onf tm½kHudk (= y&rw¬"r®tm½kHudk) rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; ESvkH;oGif;jcif; oabm

vuP© myiwf n;f/ xokd YkdrwS xf iof ntfh wikd ;f xtkd m½rHk sm;u kdtm½jHkyKaejci;f -- ]]rmS ;aomtm;jzi hfo;kHoyf jci;fu kdupd }ö}[ k qokd n/f xokd YkdrmS ;aomtm;jzi hftzezf e f txyxf y f o;kHoyaf ejci;faMumiyhf i f þrpd mä '|d d apwoud uf kd½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f ÓPwf iG fy&rw"¬ rt® m½uHk kdrmS ;aomtm;jzi hfveG vf eG uf uJ J pGJjrJpGm ESvkH;oGif;wwfaom oabmw&m;[k a&S;½SLxifvmonf/ y'|mef --- reS uf eaf om opmö (4)yg; w&m;wuYkd kd u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdriaf wmrf Mlu Ny;Daom b&k m;tp&adS om t&,d moal wmaf umi;fwuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç t&,d ya0'wd trn&f aom b&k m; tp&adS om t&,d moal wmaf umi;fwoYkd n f a[mMum;jyo qqkd ;Hkrawmrf tl yaf om oal wmaf umi;fw&m; wdkYü tMum;tjrif A[kokw rsm;jym;Muukefaom ykxkZefolawmfaumif;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; rjywfrvyf zl;awGU&vQif olawmfaumif;w&m;rSefudk rMumrMum emcH&ojzifh ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHESifh xdkuH\ tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk usepGm em;vnfEdkifjcif;wnf;[laom ur®óuwmÓPf = ur®óuwmor®m'd|dudk &&SdEdkifayonf/ xdkur®óuwmÓPf = ur®óuwmor®m'd|d tay:ü &yfwnfvsuf wpfqifhwufí orx 0yd óembm0emwuYkd kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk cf aJh om fyg&rtD m;avsmpf mG --- psmeorm® '|d çd 0yd óemorm® '|d çd r\*o¾ rm® '|d çd zvorm® '|d wd n;f[al om tqithf we;f tjrirhf m;q;HkwiG fwn&f adS om orm® '|d dtoxd ;l

ÓPfxl;rsm;udk &&SdEdkifayonf/ or®mt,lrsm; tqifhqifh jzpfay:vmEdkifayonf/ xdkuJhodkYaom t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkYudk rzl;rawGUvdkbJ rsufESmvJTí aejcif;onf xdkor®mt,l

r&b J rpd mä t, l &&zdS &Ykd m te;Dpyqf ;Hk taMumi;fy'|me f jzp&f ayon/f cikd jfroJ n fhorm® t, l r&odS wl oYkd nf rdpämt,l &SdolwdkYESifh tjrJtpGJ aygif;oif;aexdkifygrlum; rdpäm'd|d t,l0g'rsm; jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef ydkíyif eD;pyfzG,f&m &Sdayonf/ pwok poö rm® '|d ud ohJ Ykdopmö av;yg;u kd[wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG xiG ;fazmuof jdriwf wof n fhorm® '|d Ód Prf eS f &&Sda&;twGuf or®morÁK'¨bk&m;&SifESifh yapöuAk'¨bk&m;&SifwdkYuvGJvQif om0urSeforQonf y&awmaCmo = b&k m;tp&adS om t&,d moal wmaf umi;fwxYkd rH Sopmö av;yg;EiS phf yaf om oal wmaf umi;fw&m;ukd Mum;em&jci;fwn;f[al om taMumi;fwp&f yof n ftaMumi;frsm;pmG xuJ r&rdS jzp f&&dS rn fh{uetf aMumi;f wpf&yfyif jzpfonf/ or®m'd|dÓPfrSef &&Sda&;twGuf y&awmaCmo[laom taMumif;taxmuftyhH aumif;udk &&Sd&efrSm olawmfaumif;udk qnf;uyfrSom zl;ajrmfcGifh &rSom &&SdEdkifaom tcGifhtvrf;wpfck yif jzpfonf/ olawmfaumif;wdkYudk rsufESmvJTaeolwdkYum; or®m'd|dtodÓPfudkvnf; rsufESmvJTaeol wdkYom jzpfMuonf/ owå0gwpfOD;\ oEÅmef0,f or®m'd|dÓPfrSef r&&Sdao;orQ umvywfvkH; rdpäm'd|d wnf; [laom wHcg;BuD;rSm tjrJwrf; [if;vif;yGifhaernfom jzpfayonf/

þ'd|donf ]]r&Sdonfudk t&Sdç &Sdonfudk r&Sdç r[kwfonfudk t[kwfç [kwfonfudk r[kwf}}[k

odjrif½kHru ]]ight,lom trSefç olwpfyg;t,lawGum; trSm;}}[k olwpfyg;udkyif pGyfpGJwwfavonf/ xdkwGif þurÇmavmuBuD;ESifh owå0gawGudk zefqif;ol = £ó& r&SdygbJvsuf zefqif;&Sif &Sd\ [k odjrifjcif;ç owå0gwdkY\ udk,fcE¨mtwGif;ü twåac:aom toufaumif r&SdygbJvsuf twå &Sd\ toufaumif vdyfjymaumif 0dnmPfaumif twåaumif &Sd\[k odjrifjcif;onf ]]r&Sdonfudk t&Sd}} odjrifaom 'd|dwnf;/ owå0gwdkY\ oEÅmefü jyKjyKorQ ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHrSeforQonf aemiftcgü (ta[moduH rjzpfao;orQç y&dedAÁmef rpH&ao;orQ) tusKd;ay;&ef pGrf;tifur®owåd usef&Sdygvsuf xdkukodkvfuH tukodkvfuH r&Sd[k odjrifjcif;ç xdkuH\ aumif;usKd; qdk;jypfrsm;udk cHpm;&ygvsuf xdkuH\ tusK;d r&[dS k ojdrijfci;fç ½yk ef mr"f r ® ocgF&w&m;reS of rQw\Ykd tpow f csKyNfird ;f&m eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwf Bu;Don f xi&f mS ;&adS eon f jzpyf gvsu f eAd mÁ e f r&[dS k ojdrijfci;fç eAd mÁ eof Ykd ra&mu&f &dS ao;orQ umvywf v;Hk aemuxf y fcçHp&H rn fhb0 xi&f mS ;&adS eygvsu fwrveG bf 0 aemubf 0on fr&?dS b0[ol n fyck uEf iS hf acgif;tMum;rSmom &Sd\? aovQif jywf\? acgif;[dkbuf bmrQr&Sd[k odjrifjcif;onf ]]&Sdonfudk r&Sd}}[k odjrifaom 'd|dwnf;/ owå0gawGudk owfí ,ZfewfylaZmfMujcif;onf tifrwef BuD;us,faom aumif;rIukodkvfBuD; aywn;f/ tveG af t;jraom umvü a&csK;djci;fç tveG yf tl ukd af om umvü aevY naf Mumiaf wmi0f ,f rD;av;zdkwdkY\ tv,fü wnfaeí udk,fudk rD;uifjcif; = rD;av;zdkESifh aeyl[laom ig;rsKd;aomtyl = yÍmö wy tusiufh kd usijhfci;fç EmG ;vakd ejci;fç ac;Gvakd ejci;f paom tjyKtrrl sm;on f uad vompiMfu,zf Ykd taMumi;f aumi;fjrwaf om tusirfh sm;wn;f/ aumi;fjrwaf om tcsed tf cg0, f \*\*gFjrpaf &ü tjypaf wG udk arQm&jcif;onf jyKrdchJaom tjypfrsm;\ pifMu,fzdkYtaMumif; aumif;jrwfaom tusihfwnf;? þodkY ponfjzifh odjrifjcif;onf ]]r[kwfonfudk t[kwf}}[k odjrifaom 'd|dwnf;/

'ge oDv orx 0dyóem tpjzmonhf aumif;rIukodkvfrsm;udk = jzLpif jrifhjrwfaom r\*¾if (8) yg; tusijfhrwwf &m;wuYkd kd o\*k wbd 0o Ykd a&muaf Mumi;f eAd mÁ eof Ykd a&muaf Mumi;f e,d smeud w&m;aumi;f r[kwf[k odjrifjcif;onf ]][kwfonfudk r[kwf}}[k odjrifaom 'd|dwnf;/ þodkYponfjzifh 'd|d\ trSm; odyHkrSm vGefpGm t&mus,favonf/ avmuü r\*i¾ f (8)yg; tusijfhrwwf &m;wn;f[al om e,d smeud w&m;aumi;fu kd tntD ñwG f

aumif;rGefrSefuefpGm usifhMuojzifh &[EÅmtjzpfodkY bk&m;&SiftjzpfodkY a&muf&SdawmfrlMuukefaom þ avmu wrvGefavmu taMumif;udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifí a[mMum;Eikd af om oal wmaf umi;fwuYkd kd vurf cEH ikd af om t,tl qrmS vn;f þrpd mä '|d yd i f jzpaf yon/f

## rvGJacsmfEdkifaom usifhpOf

þwGif tcgtcGifh oifhaeojzifh bk&m;&Sif\ ynmay;pepf wpfckudk qufvufí wifjyyg&ap -

wpfcsdef bk&m;&Sifonf rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl aumovwdkif;ü c&D;a'opm&D <ucsDawmfrl&m omv trnf&Sdaom ykPÖm;&GmwpfckodkY qdkufa&mufawmfrl\/ xdkomv&Gmum; aumovwdkif;\ A[dk tcsuftcsmusaom c&D;vrf;rBuD;ab;wGif wnf&Sdí awmtkyfBuD;wpfck\ t0if0ü wnf&Sd\/ orP jAm[®P trnfcH 0g'rsKd;pHk yk\*d¾Kvfaygif;pHk q&maygif;pHk qdkufa&mufzl;aom ae&ma'o wpfck jzpf\/ xakd cwqf ikd &f m tEd ,´d \ 'óeud ynm&iS tf m;v;Hkvvkd kd x&kd mG o Ykd a&muzf ;lMuojzi hf tEd ,´d \ 'óe0g' trsK;drsK;du kdemMum;ciG hf&&adS eMuorl sm; jzpMfu\/ b&k m;&iS of n f'óeud ynm&iS tf m;v;Hkw\Ykd aemuqf ;HkrS a&muf&SdoGm;awmfrl\/ bk&m;&SifxHodkY qnf;uyf cpm;vmMuukefaom omv&Gmol&Gmom;wdkYudk bk&m;&Sifu --tw¬d ye a0g \*[ywa,m aumpd remayg ow¬m? ,o®d H a0g tmum&0wD o'¨g y#dv'¨g/

(r-2-63/)

]]'g,umw Ykd...cikd vf akH om taMumi;fjycsuEf iS hf jynpfh aHk om ,MHkunrf I o'g¨w&m;u kd &apEikd af om (= taMumif;jycsuf cdkifcdkifvHkvHkjzifh ,kHMunfcsuf o'¨gw&m; tjynhft0jzifh) udk;uG,f qnf;uyfaeaom wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom ESpfoufjrwfEdk;tyfaom q&morm;onf oifwdkYrSm &Sdygoavm/}} --- þodkY ar;jref;awmfrl\/ r&Sdao;ygaMumif;udk 'g,umwdkYu jyefvnfavQmufxm;aomtcg ---

]]'g,umw Ykd...EpS vf jkdrwEf ;kdz,G af om q&mwpqf ul kdr&&MdSuuek af o;aom oiwf oYkd n ftyPuÖ"r® trnf&aom rvGJacsmfEdkifaom þusifhpOfudk aqmufwnfí usifhxdkufay\/ rSefayonf --- 'g,umwdkY ...jynhfjynhfpkHpkH aumif;pGmaqmufwnfí usifhtyfaom rvGJacsmfEdkifaom tyPÖu"r®onf &\dS ? xtkd yPuÖ "ro® n foiwf tYkd m; aenY Oohf oH &m &nS jfriphf mG aom tcsed tf cgywvf ;Hk tp;DtymG ;tviYkd mS csrf;omtvdkYiSm jzpfayvwåHU --- 'g,umwdkY ...xdktyPÖu"r®[lonf tb,fenf; ---

'g,umwdkY ...

1/ ay;vSLtyfaom tvSL'ge\ tusKd;w&m;onf r&Sd/

2/ tvSLBuD; ay;vSLjcif; = ,ZfBuD; ylaZmfjcif;\ tusKd;w&m;onf r&Sd/

3/ vufaqmifyPÖm ay;jcif; paom tvSLi,f\ tusKd;onf r&Sd/

4/ aumi;fpmG jyKxm;tyaf om uok vkd uf ry® xw&m; (10)yg; = opk ½ukd f (10)yg;w\Ykd ç raumi;fojzihf jyKxm;tyuf ek af om tuok vkd uf ry® xw&m; (10)yg; = 'pk ½ukd f (10)yg;w\Ykd tusK;dzsm; tusK;d&i;f onf r&Sd/

5/ wrvGefavmurS vm&mjzpfaom þavmuonf r&Sd/

6/ þb0 þavmurS oGm;&m wrvGefavmuonf r&Sd/

7/ trdtay:ü jyKusifhtyfaom aumif;usKd;qdk;jypfonf r&Sd/

8/ tztay:ü jyKusifhtyfaom aumif;usKd;qdk;jypfonf r&Sd/

9/ pkawNyD;aemuf y#doaE¨ wnfaeMuukefaom owå0gwdkYrnfonf r&Sdukef/

10/ þavmuuvkd n;faumi;fç wpyf g;aom wrveG af vmuuvkd n;faumi;f u,kd wf ikd f x;laomÓPf jzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a[mMum;Edkifukefaom ajzmifhrSefaom t&d,r\*fodkY qdkufa&mufukef aom ajzmirhf eS pf mG oud ek af om eAd mÁ etf m;avsmaf om tusiufh kd aumi;fpmG usiuhf ek af om xokd rP

jAm[®PwdkYonf (= bk&m; &[EÅmwdkY[lonf) avmuü r&Sdukef/

þodkY ajymqdkavh 0g' &SdMuukefaom þodkY cH,lcsuf &SdMuukefaom tcsKdUaom orP jAm[®P

wdkYonf &SdMuukef\/ «þ0g'um; ew¬du'd|d t,l0g'wnf;/»

'g,umwdkY ...xdkorP jAm[®PwdkYwGifyif tcsKdUaom orP jAm[®PwdkYonf tcsif;csif; xdyfwdkufajzmifhajzmifh qefYusifbuf 0g' &Sdukef\? xdk orP jAm[®PwdkYum; ---

1/ ay;vSLtyfaom tvSL'ge\ tusKd;w&m;onf &Sd\/

2/ tvSLBuD; ay;vSLjcif; = ,ZfBuD; ylaZmfjcif;\ tusKd;w&m;onf &Sd\/

3/ vufaqmifyPÖm ay;jcif; paom tvSLi,f\ tusKd;w&m;onf &Sd\/

4/ aumi;fpmG jyKusixhf m;tyuf ek af om uok vkd uf ry® xw&m; (10)yg; = opk ½ukd f(10)yg; uok vkd wf &m; w\Ykd ç raumi;fojzi hf jyKusixhf m;tyuf ek af om tuok vkd uf ry® xw&m; (10)yg; = 'pk ½ukd f (10)yg; tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ tusKd;zsm; tusKd;&if;onf &Sd\/ 5/ wrvGef avmurS vm&mjzpfaom þavmuonf &Sd\/

6/ þb0 þavmurS oGm;&m wrvGefavmuonf &Sd\/

7/ trdtay:ü jyKusifhtyfaom aumif;usKd;qdk;jypfonf &Sd\/ 8/ tztay:ü jyKusifhtyfaom aumif;usKd;qdk;jypfonf &Sd\/

9/ pkawNyD;aemuf y#doaE¨ wnfaeMuukefaom owå0gwdkYrnfonf (edAÁmefodkY ra&mufao;vQif)

&Sd\/

10/ þavmuuvkd n;faumi;fç wpyf g;aom wrveG af vmuuvkd n;faumi;f u,kd wf ikd f x;laomÓPf jzi hf oíd rsuaf rmS ujfyKvsu f a[mMum;Eikd uf ek af om ajzmirhf eS af om t&,d r\*of Ykdqukd af &muaf wmf rlMuukefaom ajzmifhrSefpGm odawmfrlMuukefaom edAÁmeftm;avsmfaom tusihfudk aumif;pGm usifh awmfrlMuukefaom (bk&m;tp&Sdukefaom t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY[laom) xdkorP jAm[®P wdkYonf avmuü &Sdukef\/ þo Ykdajymqakd v h0g' &MdSuuek af om þo Ykdc,H cl su f&MdSuuek af om tcsKUduek af om orP jAm[P®

wdkYonfvnf; &SdMuukefonfomwnf;/ 'g,umwdkY ...xdkt&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuukefoenf;? þorP jAm[P® woYkd n ftcsi;fcsi;f xyd wf ukd af jzmiahf jzmi hfqeuYf sibf u f0g' &MdSuuek of nrf [wk af vm [ kb&k m;&iS uf ar;awmrf \l / 'g,umwuYkd vn;f ]]t&iS bf &k m; ...reS yf g\}} --- [ kavQmuxf m;Muuek \f /

'g,umwdkY ...xdkt,l ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif --- ay;vSLtyfaom tvSL'ge\ tusKd;w&m;onf r&Sd -þodkYponfjzifh ajymqdkavh &SdMuukefaom ,lqavh &SdMuukefaom (ew¬du'd|d t,l0g'orm;) orP jAm[P® wtYkd m; um,opk ½ukd f 0poD pk ½ukd f raemopk ½ukd wf n;f[al om þo;kHyg;uek af om uok vkd wf &m; wuYkd kdazmucf zJG suqf ;Dí um,'pk ½ukd f0p'D pk ½ukd fraem'pk ½ukd wf n;f[al om þo;kHyg;uek af om tuok vkd f w&m;wuYkd kdaqmuwf nvf su fusiMhfuuek vf wUHå[al om þtjypuf kdrcRw{f ue ftv&kd tdS yaf y\/ tb,f aMumifhenf; --- xdkt&Sif orP jAm[®PwdkYonf tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ tjypf ,kwfnHhykH npfnL;yHkudk rjrifMuukef? ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ tukodkvfrS xGufajrmufjcif;ü tusKd;udk jzLpifaomtzdkYudk rjrifMu ukefaomaMumifhwnf;/

xi&f mS ;&odS nof mvQi fjzpaf om wrveG af vmuu kd]]wrveG af vmuon fr&}dS}[ kxokd rl mS t,&l \dS ? xokd \l xtkd ,ol n f rmS ;aomt, l jzp\f / xi&f mS ;&odS nof mvQi f jzpaf om wrveG af vmuu kd]]wrveG f avmuon f r&}dS}[ k Mu\H ? xokd \l xtkd MuoH n f rmS ;aomtMu H jzp\f / xi&f mS ;&odS nof mvQi f jzpaf om wrveG af vmuu kd]]wrveG af vmuon fr&}dS}[al om pum;u kdajymq\kd ? xokd \l xpkd um;on frmS ;aom pum; jzp\f / xi&f mS ;&odS nof mvQi fjzpaf om wrveG af vmuu kd]]wrveG af vmuon fr&}dS}[ kajymq\kd ? þool n fwrveG af vmuu kdoad wmrf ljriaf wmrf Mluuek af om &[EmÅ t&iS wf tYkd m; xyd wf ukd qf euYf sibf uf twdkuftcHjyKjcif;yifwnf;/ xif&Sm;&SdonfomvQif jzpfaom wrvGefavmuudk ]]wrvGefavmuonf r&Sd}}[k olwpfyg;udk odap\? xdkol\ xdkodapjcif;onf rolawmfw&m;udk odapjcif; jzpf\? xdkrolawmf w&m;u kdoad pjci;fjzivhf n;f rrd ud ,kd uf kdcs;Dajrm§ u\f ? owl pyf g;u kd½wI cf s\? þovYkd Qi fxokd \l oEmÅ e0f ,f (ewud¬ '|d od rm;\ oEmÅ e0f ,)f a&;SrquG yivf Qi faumi;faom oabmw&m;on fy,xf m;Ny;D jzpaf e\/ raumif;aom oabmw&m;onf a&S;½SLwnfae\/

1/ þrSm;aom t,lç

2/ rSm;aom tMuHç

3/ rSm;aom pum;ç

4/ t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkYESifh xdyfwdkufqefYusifbuf twdkuftcHjyKvkyfjcif;ç

5/ rolawmfw&m;udk olwpfyg;wdkYtm; odapjcif;ç

6/ rdrdudk,fudk csD;ajr§mufjcif;ç

7/ olwpfyg;udk ½Iwfcsjcif; ---

þodkY rsm;pGmukefaom ,kwfrmukefaom þtukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf rSm;aomt,l[laom t-

aMumif;aMumifh = rSm;aomcH,lcsuf rdpäm'd|dwnf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh xdkol\ oEÅmef0,f jzpfay: vmukef\/

'g,umw Ykd...xtkd ,0l g' EpS rf sK;dwwYkd iG fynm&adS om a,musfm;wpaf ,muof n fþo Ykdqijfci\f ?

wrveG af vmuon ftu,íf r&odS n fjzpjfim;t?hH þo Ykdr&jdSzpcf aJh om fþt&iS fa,musfm;on fu,kd cf Em¨ ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü rdrdudk,fudk csrf;omatmif jyKEdkifayvwåHU/ wrveG af vmuon ftu,íf xi&f mS ;&adS eon fjzpjfim;t?hH xokd Ykd&cdS yJh gr lþt&iS fa,musfm;onf

udk,fcE¨mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü csrf;om[lí jrLaiGUrQ r&Sdaom raumif;rIjyKol 'kp½dkuf orm;wdkY\ vm;a&muf&m jzpfaom tvdktmomqE´ uif;vsuf z½dkz&J NydKuGJysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m jzpfaom i&JodkY a&muf&ayvwåHU/ wrveG af vmuon ftu,íf r&odS nyf ixf m;O;Dawm?h &adS pO;Dawm?h xtkd &iS of rP jAm[P® w\Ykd

pum;onf rSefonfyif jzpfapOD;awmh &SdapOD;awmh? xdkodkYyifjzpfaomfvnf; þt&Sif a,mufsm; yk\*d¾Kvf onf rsufarSmufaomudk,f\ tjzpfüyifvQif --- ]]oDvr&Sdaom rSm;aomt,l&Sdaom ew¬du0g'&Sdaom a,mufsm;wnf;}} --- [k odawmfrl jrifawmfrlMuonhf bk&m;tp&Sdukefaom ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkY\ tuJh&JUudk cH&\/

wrvGefavmuonf tu,fí &SdonfomvQif jzpfjim;tHh? þodkY&SdchJaomf þt&Sif a,mufsm;

yk\*d¾Kvfonf ---

1/ rsufarSmufaom udk,f\ tjzpfüvnf; odawmfrl jrifawmfrlMuonhf bk&m;tp&Sdukefaom ynm&Sd olawmfaumif;wdkY\ tuJh&JU cH&jcif;ç

2/ udk,fcE¨mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü csrf;om[lí jrLaiGUrQ r&Sdaom raumif;rIjyKol 'kp½dkuform;wdkY\ vm;a&muf&m jzpfaomç tvdktmomqE´ uif;vsuf z½dkz&J NydKuGJysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m jzpfaom i&JodkY a&muf&jcif; --þotYkd m;jzi hfEpS yf g;p Hkq;Hk½;HI\ = ypKöyeÜ üf vn;f ½;IH\? wrveG üf vn;f ½;HI\/ þovYkd Qi f xakd ,musfm; \ raumif;aomtm;jzifh pGJ,l aqmufwnfxm;tyfaom rvGJacsmfEdkifaom tyPÖu"r® trnf&aom ew¬du0g'udk vufudkifxm;í jyKusifhxm;tyfaom tusihfw&m;onf rdrd\ ew¬du0g'wpfckoufouf twGufom wpfzufowf ESHUí wnf\? ukodkvft&mudk qdwfokOf;ap\ = a&SmifMuOf\/ (ou0g'ac: on fh rrd \d ewud¬ 0g'twuG of m ou0f iwf naf eí y&0g'ac:on fh owl pyf g;\ orm® '|d d jy"me;faom uH-uH\tusKd;w&m;onf wu,f xif&Sm;&Sd\[k vufcHaom twd¬ut,l0g'twGuf ESHUí rwnf/)

'g,umwdkY ...xdkt,lESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif ---

1/ ay;vSLtyfaom tvSL'ge\ tusKd;w&m;onf &Sd\/ y /

10/ þavmuuvkd n;faumi;fç wpyf g;aom wrveG af vmuuvkd n;faumi;f u,kd wf ikd f x;laomÓPf jzi hf oíd rsuaf rmS ujfyKvsu f a[mMum;Eikd uf ek af om ajzmirhf eS af om t&,d r\*of Ykdqukd af &muaf wmf rMluuek af om ajzmirhf eS pf mG oad wmrf Mluuek af omç eAd mÁ etf m;avsmaf om tusiufh kd aumi;fpmG usihf awmfrlMuukefaom (bk&m;tp&Sdukefaom t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY[laom) xdkorP jAm[®P woYkd n f avmuü &udS ek \f / xokd rP jAm[P® woYkd n f þypKöyeÜ af vmuuvkd n;faumi;fç wrveG f avmuudkvnf;aumif; udk,fwdkif xl;aomÓPfjzifh odí w&m;awmfudk a[mMum;awmfrlukef\

[ k---

þodkY ajymqdk,lqavh&Sdukefaom orP jAm[®PwdkY\ oEÅmefü um,'kp½dkuf 0pD'kp½dkuf raem 'kp½dkufwnf;[laom þoHk;yg;ukefaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk azmufcGJzsufqD;vsuf um,okp½dkuf 0pD opk ½ukd fraemopk ½ukd wf n;f[al om þo;kHyg;uek af om uok vkd wf &m;wuYkd kdaqmuwf níf usiuhf ek vf wUHå[laom tusKd;w&m;udk rcRwf{uef tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ tb,faMumifhenf; xdkt&Sif orP jAm[®P woYkd n f tuok vkd wf &m;w\Ykd tjypuf vkd n;faumi;fç ,wk nf yhH ukH vkd n;faumi;fç npnf L;yukH vkd n;faumi;f jrifMuí ukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ raumif;rIwdkYrS xGufajrmufjcif;ü tusKd;tmedoifudkvnf;aumif;ç jzLpif jrifhjrwfaom tzdkYbm\*udkvnf;aumif; jrifMuukefaomaMumifhwnf;/ wpfzef xif&Sm;&SdonfomvQif jzpaf om wrveG af vmuu kd]]wrveG favmuonxf i&f mS ;&\dS }}[ kxokd \l oEmÅ eüf t,&l adS e\? xokd \l xdkt,lonf rSefuefaom or®m'd|dt,l0g' jzpf\/ xif&Sm;onfomvQif jzpfaom wrvGefavmuudk ]]wrvGefavmuonf &Sd\}}[k MuHpnf\? xdkol\ xdktMuHonf rSefaomtMuH or®mouFyÜ jzpf\/ xif &Sm;&SdonfomvQif jzpfaom wrvGefavmuudk ]]wrvGefavmuonf &Sd\}}[laom pum;udk qdk\? xdkol\ xdkpum;onf rSefaompum; or®m0gpm jzpf\/

xi&f mS ;&odS nof mvQi fjzpaf om wrveG af vmuu kd]]wrveG af vmuon fxi&f mS ;&\dS }}[ kajymq\kd ? þool n f wrveG af vmuu kd oad wmrf l jriaf wmrf ul ek af om &[EmÅ y\*k K¾dvwf tYkd m; xyd wf ukd qf euYf sibf uf twukd tf c H rjyKvyk /f xi&f mS ;&odS nof mvQi f jzpaf om wrveG af vmuu kd ]]wrveG af vmuon f &\dS }}[k olwpfyg;udk odap\? xdkol\ xdkodapjcif;onf olawmfaumif;w&m;udk odapjcif; jzpf\/ xdkolawmfaumi;fw&m;u kdoad pjci;fjzivhf n;f rrd ud ,kd uf kdrcs;Dajrm§ u fowl pyf g;uvkd n;f r½wI cf s/ þovYkd Qi fxokd \l oEmÅ e0f , fa&;SrquG yivf Qi fraumi;faom ovD ui;frohJ n fh'ókvD soabmon fy,xf m;Ny;D jzpaf e\? aumif;jrwfaom oDv &Sdaom okoDvsoabmonf a&S;½SL wnfae\/

1/ þrSefuefaom t,l = or®m'd|dç

2/ rSefuefaom tMuHtpnf = or®mouFyÜç

3/ rSefuefaom pum; = or®m0gpmç

4/ t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkYESifh rqefYusifjcif;ç

5/ olawmfaumif;w&m;udk odapjcif; = o'¨r®onwådç

6/ rdrdudk,fudk rcsD;ajr§mufjcif;ç

7/ olwpfyg;udk r½Iwfcsjcif; --þodkYponfjzifh rsm;pGmukefaom þukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf rSefuefaom t,l0g' or®m'd|dwnf; [laom taMumif;aMumifh xdkol\ oEÅmef0,f jzpfay:vmMuukef\/

'g,umwdkY ...xdkt,l ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif ynm&Sdaoma,mufsm;onf þodkY qifjcif\ --- wrvGef avmuon f tu,íf &odS n f jzpjfim;t?hH þo Ykd &cdS aJh om f þt&iS f a,musfm; y\*k K¾dvof n f u,kd cf Em¨ ysuf p;Dí aoNy;Donrf Saemuuf mvü aumi;frjIyKowl \Ykd vm;a&mu&f m jzpaf om ewjfynaf vmuo Ykda&mu&f ayvwåHU/ wrvGefavmuonf tu,fí r&Sdonfyif xm;OD;awmh &SdapOD;awmh? xdkt&Sif orP jAm[®P

wdkY\ pum;onf rSefonfyif jzpfapOD;awmh &SdapOD;awmh? xdkodkY jzpfaomfvnf; þt&Sif a,mufsm;onf rsufarSmufaomudk,f\ tjzpfüyifvQif ]]oDv&Sdaom rSefaom or®m'd|dt,l&Sdaom uH-uH\tusKd; w&m;on f &\dS [ k ou0f i,f MHkunaf om twud¬ 0g'&adS om a,musfm;y\*k K¾dvwf n;f}}[ k oad wmrf l jriaf wmf rlMuonhf bk&m;tp&Sdukefaom ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkY\ tcsD;rGrf;udk cH&\/ wrvGefavmuonf tu,f í &SdonfomvQif jzpfjim;tHh? þodkY &SdchJaomf þt&Sif a,mufsm;

yk\*d¾Kvfonf ---

1/ rsuaf rmS uaf omu,kd \f tjzpüf yivf Qi f oad wmrf l jriaf wmrf Mluon fh b&k m;tp&udS ek af om ynm&dS olawmfaumif;wdkY\ tcsD;rGrf;cH&jcif;ç

2/ udk,fcE¨mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufumvü aumif;rIjyKolwdkY\ vm;a&muf&m jzpfaom ewfjynfavmuodkY a&muf&jcif; --þodkYtm;jzifh ESpfyg;pkHatmifjrif\/ ypöKyÜefüvnf; ynm&SdwdkY\ tcsD;rGrf;udkcH&\? wrvGefüvnf; ewjfynof aYkd &mu&f \/ þo Ykdxokd \l aumi;fpmG p,JG laqmuwf nxf m;aom rvaJG csmEf ikd af om tyPuÖ "r® trnf&aom þ {ueftusKd;&Sdaom tusihfw&m;onf ESpfyg;pkHaomtzdkYudk ESHUí wnf\? tukodkvf t&mudk MuOfa&Smif\ qdwfokOf;ap\/ (r-2-62-66/)

## ESpfbufvkH;ü t½IH;rxGufyHk

þ orm® '|d d jy"me;faom twud¬ 0g'um; ou0g'wn;f = omoemawmwf iG ;f 0g'wn;f/ rpd mä '|d d jy"me;faom u-H u\H tusK;du kdypyf ,af om ewud¬ 0g'um; y&0g'wn;f = omoemy 0g'wn;f/ orm® '|d d jy"mef;aom uH-uH\tusKd;w&m;onf &Sd\[k vufcHaom tw¬du0g'um; ou0g' y&0g' ESpfckvkH;udk ysHUESHUouf0ifí wnfae\/ tu,fí wrvGefavmu &SdvQifvnf; þtw¬du0g'u csrf;omokcudk &Gufaqmifay;rnfom jzpf\/ BudKwif jyifqifxm;aomaMumifh BudKwifí usifhxm;aomaMumifhwnf;/ tu,íf wrveG af vmu r&vdS Qivf n;f þtwud¬ 0g'on fynm&odS al wmaf umi;fw\Ykd tcs;DrrG ;fc&H um u,kd uf siohf vD aumi;freG of ntfh wuG f csr;fompmG yi f aexikd Ef ikd &f um; csr;fomock u kd &uG af qmiaf y;Eikd f onfom jzpf\/ ypöKyÜef wrvGef ESpfbufvkH;ü r½IH;Edkifaom aumif;usKd;udkom {uef&Edkifaom rvGJacsmf Eikd af om tyPuÖ "r ® trn&f aom usiphf Oyf iwf n;f/ ,i;fuohJ YkdrvaJG csmEf ikd af om usiphf Orf sK;du kd aqmuf wníf usi&hf e fb&k m;&iS uf omv&mG om; 'g,um 'g,ud mrwtYkd m; ynmay;awmrf al yon/f <ui;faom rdpäm'd|d0g'wdkYüvnf; enf;rSD;í oabmaygufyg/ (r-|-3-82/)

## ed,wrdpäm'd|dorm;

ew¬du'd|d tud&d,'d|d ta[wku'd|d[k rdpäm'd|dBuD; oHk;rsKd;&Sd&m ---

1/ ew¬du'd|dum; uH\ tusKd;w&m;udk wm;jrpf\/

2/ tud&d,'d|dum; tusKd;udk jzpfapwwfaom taMumif;uHudk wm;jrpf\/

3/ ta[wku'd|dum; uH-uH\tusKd; ESpfrsKd;vkH;udkyif wm;jrpf\/ xokd ;kHrsK;dwwYkd iG ftaMumi;fu Hr&[dS kuuH kdwm;jrpaf om y\*k K¾dvof nvf n;f uaH Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmrnfh

tusK;dw&m;uvkd n;f wm;jrpNfy;Dyi fjzp\f / u\H tusK;dw&m;0yd guuf kdr&[dS ktusK;d0yd guuf kdwm;jrpaf om vufrcHaom yk\*d¾Kvfonfvnf; tusKd;udk jzpfapwwfaom taMumif;uHudkvnf; wm;jrpfNyD;yif jzpf\/ xakd Mumi hfþ0g'Bu;D o;kH&yvf ;HkwoYkd nvf n;f w&m;u,kd f teuof abmtm;jzi hfu-H u\H tusK;d EpS rf sK;dv;Hk udkyif wm;jrpfMuaom vufrcHMuaom ew¬du0g' ta[wku0g' tud&d,0g'wdkY jzpfMuukef\/

tMuifyk\*d¾KvfwdkYonf xdk\*dkPf;q&mBuD;wdkY\ ,if;rdpäm'd|d 0g'qdk;BuD; wpfckckudk jzpfap tm;vkH;udk

jzpaf p vucf ,H íl nOohf e&Yf m aeoY e&Yf m ae&mwpcf ük xikd af evsu f xtkd ,0l g'u kd&wG zf w f o&ZÑm,Mfu ukef\ pl;prf; qifjcifMunhfMuukef\? xdkyk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ oEÅmefü ---

1/ ew¬d'dEéH = tvSL'ge\ tusKd;w&m;onf r&Sd?

ew¬d,d|H = tvSLBuD; ay;vSL&jcif;\ tusKd;w&m;onf r&Sd/

2/ ua&mawm eu&d,wd ygyH = raumif;rIudk jyKaomfvnf; jyKonf rrnf/

3/ ewad¬ [w kewyd¬ p,ö m = ow0å gw YkdnpEf rG ;fz&Ykd eçf ow0å gw YkdjzLpiof e&Yf iS ;fz&Ykd e fwukd ½f ukd fjzpaf y:apwwfaom a[wktaMumif;w&m;ç tm;ay;axmufyhHwwfaom OyxrÇutaMumif;w&m;onf r&Sd/

þodkYponfjzifh xdktm½kHü rSm;,Gif;aom rdpämowdonf aumif;pGm wnfvm\/ pdwfwnfMunfrI {u\*w¾ mon fjzpaf y:vm\? rpd mä '|d djy"me;faom tuok vkd favmbral ZmwoYkd n fapmuek \f ? yxraZm üvnf; ukpm;íum; &Edkifao;ukef\? tvm;wlyif 'kwd,aZmtcdkuf ponfwdkYüvnf; ukpm;íum; &Eikd af o;uek \f ? owrå aZmwikd f qukd af &muof mG ;aomtcgüum; t&|d &[e;f uPu³ omraPwuYkd ohJ Ykd b&k m;&iS wf aYkd omrf vS n;f upk m;í r&Eikd af om jyevf njfci;foabm r&adS om tyg,of aYkd &muzf &Ykd e fused ;fao jrJaom tqifhodkY a&muf&SdoGm;\/ xrkd pd mä '|d Bdu;D o;kHrsK;dwwYkd iG f wpaf ,muuf m; rpd mä 'óe wpcf ok Ykdou0f iof mG ;\? wpaf ,muuf m; rpd mä 'óe EpS cf wk oYkd ?Ykd wpaf ,muuf m; o;kHcvk ;HkwoYkd Ykdou0f iof mG ;\? wpcf ük aomvf n;faumi;fç EpS cf wk üYkd aomvf n;faumi;fç o;kHcvk ;HkwüYkd aomvf n;faumi;f ou0f iwf naf eaomvf n;f e,d wrpd mä '|d djzpof nof m wn;f/ ,i;fe,d wrpd mä '|d od Ykdqukd af &muNfy;Daom y\*k K¾dvuf kd,i;fe,d wrpd mä '|d ud ew&f mG o\*k w d= aumi;f&mok\*wdodkY ra&mufatmifvnf; wm;xm;\/ xdked,wrdpäm'd|d 0g'udk vufcHaom xdkcE¨mudk,f twåabm\ ew&f mG o\*k wod YkdomG ;jci;fimS vn;f rprG ;fEikd ?f r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf Pef Ad mÁ eof Ykda&mu&f &dS euf m; tb,f rSmvQif qdkzG,f&m &SdEdkifawmhtHhenf;/ þowå0gum; yx0D a\*gyu trnf&aom r[myx0DajrBuD;udk tjraJ pmiahf e&aom ooH &m0#qf i;f&'J uk \© opif wk Bfu;D rnaf y\/ þy\*k K¾dvof n f wpcf ak omb0üom vQif tyg,fü usa&mufjcif;oabm jrJavoavm? odkYr[kwf tjcm;aomb0üvnf; usa&mufjcif;oabm jraJ voavm[ kar;&e f&\dS / wpcf ak omb0üomvQi fjr\J ? oaYkd om fx0kd g'u kdtzezf e ftxyxf yf rSD0Jjcif; = tmao0e\ tpGrf;jzifh b0wpfyg;ü xdkrdpäm'd|d0g'udk ESpfoufjrwfEdk;aeonfomvQif jzpf\/ rSefayonf --- þodkYoabm&Sdaom yk\*d¾Kvftm; a,bk,stm;jzifh tyg,fb0rS xajrmufjcif;rnfonf r&SdEdkifawmhay/

wo®m tuvsmPZeH? tmoD0dorda0g&\*H/

tm&um y&d0aZÆ,s? blwdumarm 0dpu©aPm/ (r-|-3-85/)

xdkaMumifh rdrd\ BuD;yGm;wdk;wufrIudk vdkvm; awmifhwvsuf&Sdaom ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;onf rolawmf rdpäm'd|d0g'orm;rSeforQudk tqdyfjyif;aom a>rayG; a>ra[mufuJhodkY a0;pGm a&SmifMuOfav&m onf/ (r-|-3-85/)

## ew¬du'd|dorm;BuD; eE´u

ok&|wdkif;udk tpdk;&aom yd\*Fvrif;0,f eE´u trnf&Sdaom ppfolBuD;wpfOD; &Sd\/ yd\*Fvrif;ESifh eE´uppfolBuD; ESpfOD;wdkYum; uH-uH\tusKd;w&m;udk vkH;0vufrcHMuaom ed,wrdpäm'd|d = ew¬du'd|d orm;Bu;Dw YkdjzpMfu\/ ow0å g to;Dto;D\ oEmÅ eüf tw å&\dS ? xtkd woå n frysurf p;Db JtjrwJ n\f / ow0å gwpOf ;DtwuG frnof ntfh csed üf aumi;fusK;drsm;u kdcpH m;&rn[f vk n;faumi;fç rnof ntfh csed tf cgü q;kdusK;drsm;u kdcpH m;&rn[f vk n;faumi;f tjroJ wrf wS xf m;Ny;D jzp\f ? r[muyaf ygi;f (&pS of e;fav;oed ;f)

Mumaomtcg ow0å gon ftvtkd avsmu fjywpf oJ mG ;\[ kþuohJ aYkd om Oap'ä '|d 0d g'u kdvucf H,MHkun-f xm;orl sm; jzpMfu\/ owl pyf g;w\Ykd 'ge paom aumi;fruI ok vkd wf uYkd vkd n;f wm;jrpcf oJh lu&hJ UJ ½wI cf scoJh l rsm;vnf; jzpfMu\/ wpfaeYwGif eE´uppfolBuD;onf uG,fvGefoGm;\? rdrd\ ew¬du'd|dwnf;[laom ed,wrdpäm'd|dudk rpGefYvTwfbJ &if0,fydkufum uG,fvGefoGm;&Sm\? Nydwåmb0odkY a&muf&SdoGm;\/ eE´uppfolBuD;ü Owå&m trnf&Sdaom orD;wpfOD; &Sd\/ Owå&mum; &wemoHk;yg;udk udk,f;uG,f qnf;uyfaom aomwmyef OygodumrwpfOD; jzpf\/ zcif eE´uppfolBuD; uG,fvGefoGm;aomtcg rdrd\ tdrfaU&SodkY £a`E´odu©m jynpfh pHk mG jzi hfqrG ;fc<Huvmawmrf al om &[e;fawmwf pyf g;u kdtrd af y:o Ykdyiwhf iuf m rek wYf pyf EJG iS hfaomu-f awmfa& wpfcGufudk qufuyfvSL'gef;NyD;vQif ---

ydwm ar umvuawm baEÅ? waówH OyuyÜwk/

= t&Sifbk&m; ...wynfhawmfr\ zcifonf uG,fvGefoGm;yg\? þaumif;rIonf xdkzciftm; uyfa&mufygapownf;/ þo Ykdaumi;fruI ok vkd f jyKum trQtwr;f ay;a0vukd \f / xckd PrmS yi f eEu´ Nywd må on f yanmif yifBuD; wpfyif0,f ewfpnf;pdrfuJhodkY BuD;rm;aom pnf;pdrfokcudk &&Sd cHpm;&avonf/ odkYaomf jyóem um; &Sdaeao;\/ o&k |wikd ;f&iS f b&k iyf \*d vF ri;fon f "rm® aomuri;fw\Ykd ri;fqujfzpaf om arm&,d ri;fwuYkd kdtceG f

yPmÖ quof Ny;D cpm;Ny;D tjyewf iG f eEu´ Nywd må \ wecf ;kdaMumi hfp;Dvmaom &xm;on f eEu´ Nywd må &&dS m yanmiyf iof Ykdqukd af &muof mG ;\/ eEu´ Nywd må uvn;f ewpf n;fprd wf rQ Bu;Drm;aom pn;fprd wf uYkd kdxi&f mS ; jyvsuf {nhfcHauR;arG;\/ yd\*Fvrif;u tusKd;taMumif; ar;jref;aomtcg rdrdrSm ewf r[kwfaMumif;ç eE´uNydwåm jzpfaMumif;ç eE´uppfolBuD;b0u vufcHchJaom Oapä''d|d = ew¬du'd|d tukodkvfuHaMumifh Nywd må b0o Ykda&mu&f vdS maMumi;fç or;DOw&å m\ aumi;fruI ok vkd jfyKí trQtwr;f ay;a0raI Mumi hf þrQ

BuD;us,fcrf;em;aom pnf;pdrfwdkYudk cHpm; pHpm;&aMumif; ponfwdkYudk ajymjy\/ odkYaomf --- þpnf;pdrfrsm;udk aemufxyf (6)vom cHpm;&awmhrnf jzpfaMumif;ç (6)vjynhfu t0Dpdi&JodkY usa&muf&awmhrnf jzpfaMumif;wdkYudkvnf; 0rf;enf;aMuuGJpGm qufvufí ajymjy&Smav onf/

yd\*Fvrif;udkvnf; &wemoHk;yg;udk udk,f;uG,fqnf;uyf&ef ig;yg;oDvjrJ&efç 'gejyK&ef aumif;rI ukodkvfjyK&efwdkYudkyg wdkufwGef;pum; ajymMum;vdkufavonf/ yd\*Fvrif;uvnf; rdrd\ rdpäm'd|d0g'udk pGefYvTwfum &wemoHk;yg;udk udk,f;uG,fqnf;uyfrnhftaMumif; ig;yg;oDv apmifhxdef;rnhftaMumif; aumif;rIukodkvf jyKrnhftaMumif;wdkYudk 0efcHpum; ajymMum;um jyefoGm;avonf/

(ayw0w¬K-201-206/) þum; e,d wrpd mä '|d 0d g'u kdaoonwfh ikd af tmi frpeG vYf wT yf gu tyg,af v;boHk Ykdused ;fao a&muf

&Sdonf[laom cdkifvHkaom om"uwpf&yfyif jzpfayonf/ tu,íf toiof al wmaf umi;fon fu-H u\H tusK;dw&m;u kdvurf cvH bkd Jy,&f mS ;vokd n fjzptf ?hH tenf;qkH;yrmPtm;jzifh aMumif;-usKd;qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;wdkYudk or®m'd|dÓPfynm jzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif BudK;pm;tm;xkwfNyD;ygrSomvQif qkH;jzwfcsufcsyg[k wdkufwGef;yg&ap/ tvGef&cJaom vlUb0udk &cdkuf tvGeftzdk;wefaom omoemawmfjrwfBuD;ESifh qHkawGUcdkuf0,f txufwGif wifjychJonhftwdkif; tyPÖu"r® trnf&aom rvGJacsmfEdkifaaom olawmfaumif;usifhpOf rsm;udk usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfawmfrlEdkifMuygap/

xxxxxxxxx

## 7/ rme

rnwwD drmaem/

1/ rmaem OEéwdvu©aPm?

2/ orÜ\*¾[&aom?

3/ auwkurswmypöKy|maem?

4/ 'd|d0dyÜ,kwåavmby'|maem/

Or®ma'g 0d, '|aAÁm/ (tbd-|-1-297/ 0dok'¨d-2-99/) igwum;[k axmifvTm;jyKvsuf rSwfxifwwfaom oabmw&m;onf rme rnf\/

1/ axmifvTm; wuf<ujcif;oabmç pdwf"mwf wuf<u jrifharmufjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk csD;ajr§mufjcif; = ajr§mufay;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ wk&if rSefuif;uJhodkY jyKvdkonhfoabmw&m;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| = t&m&mwGif tom,lvdkonhf oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ 'd|dESifh r,SOfaom avmb | y'|mef/ |

ww¬ uwar e0 0d"m rmem/

1/ ao,só ]]aoa,sm[roD®}}wd rmaem/

2/ ao,só ]]o'daom[ro®D}}wd rmaem/

3/ ao,só ]][Daem[ro®D}}wd rmaem/

4/ o'doó ]]aoa,sm[ro®D}}wd rmaem/

5/ o'doó ]]o'daom[ro®D}}wd rmaem/

6/ o'doó ]][Daem[ro®D}}wd rmaem/

7/ [Deó ]]aoa,sm[ro®D}}wd rmaem/

8/ [Deó ]]o'daom[ro®D}}wd rmaem/

9/ [Deó ]][Daem[roD®}}wd rmaem/

£ar e0 0d"m rmem/ (tbd-2-404/)

]]aoa,sm[ro®D}}wd rmaemw d Owrå a|e ]]t[ H aoa,sm}}w d {0 H OyEÜ ré maem/ ]]o'daom[ro®D}}wd rmaem wd orora|e ]]t[H o'daom}}wd {0H OyÜEérmaem/ ]][Daem[ro®D}}wd rmaem wd vmrua|e ]]t[H [Daem}}wd {0H OyÜEérmaem/ {0H ao,srmaem o'dormaem [Dermaem wd £ar wa,m rmem wdPÖH ZemeH OyÜZÆEÅd/ ao,sómyd [d ]]t[H aoa,smç o'daomç [Daem}}wd wa,m rmem OyÜZÆEÅd o'doómyd [Deómyd/ ww¬ ao,só ao,srmaem0 ,mxm0rmaem? £wa& a'G t,mxm0rmem/ o'doó o'dormaem0/ y / [Deó [Dermaem0 ,mxm0rmaem? £wa& a'G t,mxm0rmem/ £rdem ud HuxdwH¿ {uó wa,m rmem OyÜZÆEwDÅ d uxwd /H ck'´u0w¬Kau (tbd-2-366/) ye yXrurmebmZeDa, {aum rmaem wdPÖH ZemeH OyÜZÆwDwd uxdawm/

(tbd-|-1-403-404/)

vuP© --- ao,sm'd0aoe Opöawm ereH OEéwd/ (r[m#D-2-151/)

Opöm pnf;pdrf ynm \*kPfod&f tqif; toH a>c&H ponftm;jzifh tm;vkH;jzpfapç wpfbufbufu

jzpfap ---

1/ olrsm;xuf igonf jrwf\? om\ --- [k rSwfxifjcif; = rmefrljcif; = ao,srmefç

2/ igon f orl sm;EiS hf we;fw\l [ k rwS xf ijfci;f = rmerf jlci;f = o'od rme f = ('i;fwEYkd iS hf ig bmx;lovJ ponhf rmefrsKd;wnf;/)

3/ igonf olrsm;atmufus\[k rSwfxifjcif; = rmefrljcif; = [Dermef = ('if;wdkYatmufusvdkYaum bmta&;pdkuf&rSmvJ ponfh rmefrsKd;wnf;/)

þovYkd Qi frmerf me (3)rsK;d &adS yon/f xrkd me f(3)rsK;dwoYkd n fy\*k K¾dv f(3)rsK;dw\Ykd oEmÅ eüf jzpaf y:wwf Muukef\/ yk\*d¾Kvf (3)rsKd;[lonf avmuü ---

1/ ao,syk\*d¾Kvf = tjrwfpm;yk\*d¾Kvf?

2/ o'doyk\*d¾Kvf = olrsm;ESifhwef;wl tvwfpm;yk\*d¾Kvf?

3/ [Deyk\*d¾Kvf = olrsm;atmuf tqifhedrfhusaom yk\*d¾Kvf[k (3)rsKd; &Sd\/

xdkyk\*d¾Kvf (3)rsKd;wdkYwGif yk\*d¾KvfwpfrsKd;wpfrsKd;\ oEÅmefü rmef (3)rsKd;pD &SdMu\/

## ao,syk\*d¾Kvf\ rmef (3) rsKd;

ao,syk\*d¾Kvf\ oEÅmefü ---

1/ rdrdatmuf Opömpnf;pdrf ynm\*kPfod&f ponfwdkY edrfhusoludk tm½kHjyKí ]]igonf oif;wdkYxuf om\ jrwf\}}[k rSwfxifjcif; rmefrljcif; ao,srmefç

2/ we;fwol ul kdtm½jHkyKí ]]igon foi;fwEYkd iS hfw\l = twwl yl }J}[ krwS xf ijfci;f rmerf jlci;f o'od rmeçf

3/ rdrdxuf t&m&mwGif omvGefol txufwef;usoludk tm½kH,lí --- ]]igonf oif;wdkYatmuf edrfh us\? atmufus\ = atmufusvdkYaum bmta&;pdkufp&m &SdovJ}} ponfjzifh rSwfxifjcif; rmefrljcif; [Dermef ---

þodkY (3)rsKd; &Sdayonf/ tvm;wlyif o'doyk\*d¾Kvf\ oEÅmefü rmef (3)rsKd;yif &Sd\/

## o'doyk\*d¾Kvf\ rmef (3) rsKd;

1/ rdrdatmuf Opömpnf;pdrf ynm\*kPfod&f ponfwdkY edrfhusoludk tm½kHjyKí ]]igonf oifwdkYxuf om\ jrwf\}}[k rSwfxifjcif; rmefrljcif; ao,srmefç

2/ wef;wloludk tm½kHjyKí ]]igonf oifwdkYESifh wl\[k = twlwlyJ}}[k rSwfxifjcif; = rmefrljcif; o'dormefç

3/ rrd xd u ft&m&mwiG fomveG of ltxuwf e;fusoul kdtm½,Hk íl -]]igon foi;fwaYkd tmu ferd uhf s\

= atmuuf svaYkd um bmta&;pukd pf &m &odS v}J} --- ponjfzi hfrwS xf ijfci;f = rmerf jlci;f [eD rme[f k (3)rsKd;yif &Sd\/

## [Deyk\*d¾Kvf\ rmef (3) rsKd;

[Deyk\*d¾Kvf\ oEÅmefüvnf; ---

1/ rdrdatmuf Opömpnf;pdrf ynm\*kPfod&f ponfwdkY edrfhusoludk tm½kHjyKí ]]igonf oif;wdkYxuf om\ jrwf\}}[k rSwfxifjcif; rmefrljcif; ao,srmefç

2/ wef;wloludk tm½kHjyKí --- ]]igonf oif;wdkYESifh wl\ = twlwlyJ}}[k rSwfxifjcif; rmefrljcif; o'dormefç

3/ rdrdxuf t&m&mwGif omvGefol txufwef;usoludk tm½kH,lí --- ]]igonf oif;wdkYatmuf edrfh us\ atmuuf s\ = atmuuf svaYkd um bmta&;pukd pf &m&odS v}J} ponjfzi hf rwS xf ijfci;f rmerf l jcif; [Dermef --- [k (3)rsKd;yif &Sd\/ (tbd-2-404/) xdk (9)rsKd;wdkYwGif ao,syk\*d¾Kvf\ ao,srmefrljcif;ç o'doyk\*d¾Kvf\ o'dormefrljcif;ç [Deyk\*d¾Kvf\ [eD rmerf jlci;fon f[wk rf eS of ntfh wikd ;f rmerf jlci;f = ,mxm0rme rn\f / þ,mxm0rmeu kdt&[w-å r\*uf om y,Ef ikd \f / rrd Ed iS hfrweaf om tjcm;rme f(2)rsK;dpoD n fr[wk rf reS af om rmerf jlci;f = t,mxm0 rme rnf\/ þt,mxm0rmefudk aomwmywådr\*fwkef;uyif y,fEdkifNyD/ (toifolawmfaumif;onf rdrdudk,fudk rdrd aomwmyef[k ,lqvQif þt,mxm0 rmefrmew&m;rsm;onf rdrd\ oEÅmefü &Sd-r&Sd udk ÓPfynmpu©Kjzifh aphaphikik aocsmpGm Munhf½Ií qef;ppfMunhfyg/ rdrd\ pdwfaepdwfxm;rsm;udk tucJ wMfunyfh g/) xtkd v;HkpakH om rmeon fcyaf xmiaf xmi fcy<fu<u cy<fum;<um; cyrf mrmEiS hfpwd "f mwf wuf<ujrifharmufjcif; tom,lvdkjcif; axmifvTm;jcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdayonf/

Opömcsif; ,SOfí tom,lvdkonhfoabm ynm\*kPfod&fcsif; ,SOfí tom,lvdkonhfoabmç om;csif;ç orD;csif;ç ZeD;csif;ç cifyGef;csif; ,SOfí tom,lvdkonhfoabmç aemufqkH; ukefukefajym&vQif w&m;csif;yif ,SOfí tom,lvdkonhfoabmrsm;onf þrme\ oabmrsm;omwnf;/ rme"mwfcH&Sdolonf wHcGeftvHudk pdkufaxmifí xm;ouJhodkY trsm;tay:ü armufarmfvdk\? <uww &Sd\? &mxl;\*kPfod&f pnf;pdrfOpöm ynm tqif; a&m\*guif;jcif; paom \*kPfwdkYjzifh olrsm;xuf omaeaomtcg --- ]]oif;wdkYESifh wlovm; wefovm;}}[k udk,hfudk,fudk txifBuD;um olwumudk txifao;wwf\/

orl sm;xurf omb Jwe;fwjlzpaf evQivf n;f rme"mwcf H&adS eowl rYkd mS --- ]]oi;fe YJige YJbmx;lao;v?J

olavmufawmh igvJ &wmyJ}}[k wef;wlxm;vsuf rmefwufwwfjyef\/

&mxl;\*kPfod&f pnf;pdrfOpöm ponfwdkYu atmufwef;usjyefvQifvnf; rme"mwfcH&SdaeolrSm --]]owl uYkd igxh uof mvaYkd um igu bmta&;pukd &f rmS v?J u,kd &f rdS Su,kd pf m;&wmb?J u,kd vf yk rf Su,kd &f wmy?J b,folUudk cc,, vkyfae&rSmwkef;}}[k tHrwkEdkifaomfvnf; rmefjyKvsufyif &Sd\/

## trsm;jzpfwwfaom rmefrsm;

Zmwrd me f --- trsKd;Zmwf jrifhjrwfonhftwGuf rmefrmewufjcif;udk ]]Zmwdrmef}}[k ac:onf/ ,ckacwfü tawmftwef trsKd;aumif;olawG &Sdygayonf? odkYaomf rmefwufavmufatmifç [efBuD; yefBuD; vkyfavmufatmifç wpfbufom;udk ajcz0g;atmufu xm;avmufatmif trsKd;Zmwf jrifhjrwf oul m; &mS ;vaS yon/f r[mao;G r[mE,G f r[mrsK;d jzpíf trsK;dZmw f jrijhfrwof nqf Okd ;Dawmçh xtkd rsK;d jrifhjrwfolu rmefrmerwufbJ ppfrSefaom arwåmw&m;ç jzLpifajzmifhpif;aom u½kPmw&m;wdkYudk aU&S xm;um ajyajyjypjfyp fE;lE;lnnHh Hhaysmah ysmah ysmi;faysmi;f nunf uaf nmanmEiS hftajymcsKud m t&m&mwiG f vdkufavsmnDaxG usifhwwfygrlum; atmufwef;usolwdkYu ydkrdkí cspfcif MunfndK av;pm;um jrwfEdk;

Murnf r[kwfygavm/

## twk,lzG,f bk&m;&Sif\ r[mu½kPmawmf

t&iS of ek wd rax&f\ tavmi;fvsmjzpaf om trsK;daumi;fom;on f wpcf ak omb0wiG f pVl ur-® 0bd \*oF wk eå f a'oemawmEf iS hf tn D rmerf me tveG f Bu;Drm;c[Jh e f wal yon/f þaemuqf ;Hkb0wiG uf m; rpibf iuf sK;Horm; tjzpjfzi hf touaf r;G&o l trsK;dZmw f ,wk nf ohH wl pOf ;D jzp&f \/ wpaf ewY iG f b&k m;&iS f onf r[mu½kPmawmformywfudk 0ifpm;awmfrlNyD;aemuf avmuudk Munhf½Iawmfrl&m okedw trsKd;aumi;fom;on fb&k m;&iS \f ÓPuf eG &f utf wiG ;fü xivf mayon/f t&[wzå vkd f&Eikd af om yg&rrD sK;daph aumif;rsm; okedw trsKd;aumif;om;\ oEÅmefü udef;0yf wnfaeonfudkvnf; jrifawmfrlavonf/ b&k m;&iS of n f&mZN\*Kd[NfrKdUwiG ;fo Ykd&[e;foCH mawmtf aygi;f jc&H aH wmrf vl su foek wd trsK;daumi;fom; rpifbifusKH;vsuf&Sdaom aemufaz;vrf;Mum;wGif;odkYwdkifatmif <u0ifoGm;awmfrl\/ usKH;NyD;aom rpirf sm;u kdqikd ;fxr;fy;kdjzi hfo,af qmiíf vmaom oek wd trsK;daumi;fom;EiS hfvr;fcvk w fwpaf e&mwiG f qpkH n;frad wmrf \l / rvrJT a&mS iof maom oek wd trsK;daumi;fom;onvf n;f rpiqf ikd ;fxr;fBu;Du kd tom csum bk&m;&Siftm; vuftkyfcsDum rwfwwf&yfvsuf t½dktaojyKaeay\/ xdktcg tvGefYtvGef

Muifemaeaom r[mu½kPmawmftoHjzifh okedw ...[k bk&m;&Sifu ac:awmfrlvdkuf\/ wpaf vmuv;HkwiG ftbubf urf SrEidI ;f,OS of matmi ftomq;Hk tjrwqf ;Hk jzpaf wmrf ol n fhb&k m;&iS \f tveG tYf veG f Muief m,,k aom r[mu½Pk mawmtf ojHzi hf oek wd ...[ k ac:awmrf vl ukd af om tcgç vUlavmuwiG f terd qhf ;Hktqiwhf iG of m &ywf ncf iG hf &&adS eaom rpibf iuf sK;Horm;Bu;D oek wd tzYkd tNrdKufa&pifjzifh oGef;avmif;csvdkufbdouJhodkY yDwdjy"mef;onhf ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjcif; aomreó yef;wdkYonf wpfudk,fvkH;odkY pdrfhxHkysHUESHUvsuf yGifhvef;í aeayonf/ wpaf vmuv;HkwiG ftomq;Hk tjrwqf ;Hk jzpaf wmrf al om oal wmaf umi;fwpOf ;D\ Muief m,,k vsuf &adS om toaH wmof n fvUlavmuwiG ftveG ftqithf we;f erd uhf saeaom rpibf iuf sK;Hb0wiG f&ywf nf ae&aom owå0gwpfOD;twGuf wefzdk;rjzwfEdkifaom aq;aumif;wpfcGuf jzpfoGm;\/ b&k m;&iS uf oek wd ...[ k ac:awmrf vl ukd af omtcg oek wd tavmi;f trsK;daumi;fom;uvn;f ]]t&iS bf &k m; ...}}[ k jyevf nuf m x;lawmrf vl ukd \f / xtkd cg b&k m;&iS uf ]]&iS &f [e;f rjyKcsizf ;lvm;}}[k xyqf i hfar;jre;fawmrf vl ukd af omtcg jyKvykd gaMumi;f jyeaf vmi;fí avQmuxf m;vukd \f / xtkd cg b&k m;&Sifu vusfmvufawmfudk qefYwef;awmfrlvsuf ---

{[d bdu©K ...oGmu©mawm "ar®m? p& jA[®p&d,H or®m 'ku©ó tEÅud&d,m,mwd/

]]cspfom;&[ef; ...vmayawmh? igbk&m;onf tp tv,f tqkH; oHk;yg;tpHk aumif;jcif;\*kPfESifh jynhfpkHaom w&m;awmfudk aumif;pGm a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyf\? oHo&m0#fqif;&J'ku©\ tqkH;tydkif; tjcm;u kd jyKjci;fimS ovD orm" d ynm oud m© o;kH&y f tusijfhrwjfzi hf ord ;fusK;Ha&wuG tf yaf om omoejA[®p&d,ESifh r\*¾jA[®p&d,udk aumif;rGefpGm usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfavavm}} þodkYvQif rdefYMum;awmfrlvdkuf\/ þodkY rdefYMum;awmfrljcif;udkyif {[dbdu©K ac:awmfrlonf[k

qokd n/f xtkd cg rpibf iuf sK;Horm;Bu;D oek wd trsK;daumi;fom;on fy&ud &© m (8)yg; qijfre;fxm;Ny;Donfh 0g (60) &NyD; rax&fBuD;uJhodkY tvGefwifhw,faom {[dbdu©K &[ef;awmfwpfyg; jzpfoGm;awmfrl\/ b&k m;&iS of n foek wd &[e;fawmuf kdausmi;fawmof Ykdac:aqmiof mG ;awmrf Nly;Daemu fur|® me;fw&m;rsm;ukd ay;oem;awmfrl\/ okedwt&Sifjrwfonfvnf; ur®|mef;w&m;udk tjyif;txef BudK;pm;tm;xkwfawmf rl&m rMumrDtcsdefumvtwGif;rSmyif &[EÅm jzpfoGm;awmfrl\/ &[EÅm jzpfoGm;awmfrlaomtcg ewf jA[®m taygif;wdkYonf pk½kH; a&muf&Sdvmum &Sdcdk; OD;ñTwfMuavonf/ (ax&\*gxm-310/) wpaf vmuv;HkwiG f tbubf urf S ,OS NfyKdiíf r&Eikd of n fh twvk pwH pqf l jzpaf wmrf al om b&k m;&Sifu vlUavmuwGif tedrfhusqkH;aomtqifhwGif &yfwnfcGifh &&Sdaeaom rpifbifusKH;orm; wpfOD;udk vlewfjA[®mwdkY OD;cdkufylaZmf&onhf &[EÅmtjzpfodkY a&mufatmif csD;ajr§mufrp ay;oem;awmfrlEdkifao; vQifç bk&m;&Sif\ om;awmf orD;awmftjzpf cH,laeaom toifuJhodkYaom olawmfaumif; wpfOD;onf vnf; tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh rdrdatmuf ,kwfedrfhaeaom tm;EGJUaeolwpfOD; tay:ü Muifem,k, csKod maompum;ç jzLpiaf jzmiphf i;faom pwd xf m;jzi hfrquqf EH ikd bf J&&dS rmS v¿J tu,wf wd dynmrsupf jdzihf Munhf½Ivdkufygu acs;xkyfBuD;udk xrf;um oHo&mü vrf;ovm;aeolwdkYcsnf; r[kwfygvm;¿

]]ta&m0iaf wm ht½tdk aowe}f} qokd uohJ YkdtcsKUd½ikd ;fpikd ;fowl uYkd ta&m0iíf t½tkd aoweaf umi;f weaf yvrd rfh n?f oaYkd om f xtkd ½tkd aowerf tI wuG f xtkd ½tkd aoweof Ultjypof m jzpíf xokd yl i f epef m ayvdrhfrnf/ þodkYvQif t&m&mwGif a&U Saemuf pdppfvsuf Zmwdrmef rwufrdatmif owdaqmifoifhMu ayonf/ rmeBuD;jcif;onf oHo&mwGif trsKd;Zmwf ,kwfnHhjcif;\ taMumif;&if;wpfck jzpfonfudkum; rdrdtusKd;udk vdkvm;olwdkif;onf rarhoifhvSay/

"ermef --- txukd tf vukd fpn;fprd Of pmö &odS wl \Ykd rmeuf kd]]"erme}f}[ kac:\/ ,ctk cgwiG ftawmf twef Opöm&SdolawGvnf; &Sdwefoavmuf &SdMuygay\/ odkYaomf ]]ay;í rukef vSLí rcef;Edkifavmuf atmi}f} aygrsm; jynpfh MHkuonuf m; tveG &f mS ;yg;rnof m jzpaf yon/f Opmö en;fyg;orl sm; qi;f&oJ m;rsm;EiS hf twlroGm;Edkif twlrpm;Edkif twlpum;rajymEdkifavmufatmif rukefEdkif rcef;Edkif aygrsm;Muonfum; r[kwfyg/ ]]jrpfrjrifzl;awmh rl;jrpfxif}} qdkouJhodkY rdrdudk,fudk olaX; ol<u,f[kyif xifapOD;awmh qi;f&EJ rG ;fyg;owl \Ykd tay:rmS oabmxm;Bu;DpmG jzi hfoem;Muief mum u½Pk mouwf wyf gvQi fomíyif \*kPf&Sdonf r[kwfygavm/ xdkodkY jyKrlqufqHojzifh rdrd\ pnf;pdrfOpömüf ab;tEÅ&m,f rxlatmif tultnDyif &Edkifao;onf/ "e&SifwdkY\ jyKH;&TifaomrsufESm csKdomaom pum;wpfvkH;onf qif;&Jom; ausmrGJwdkYtwGuf tNrdef&SufqkH;aom tjrdKufaq;wpfcGuf jzpfEdkifayonf/ xakd Mumi hf a&;Suok vkd uf H axmurf í wpof uvf smtwuG f &&vdS maom pn;fprd uf av;u kd aemi-f

ooH &mta&;0, f trsK;dtE,G f atmuuf somG ;ztYkd aMumi;f raumi;faom rmerf me\ atmucf H jynzf ;Hkum;ozG,f rjzpfapbJ "e&SifyDyD wnfMunfaom pdwfxm;jzifh trsm;\ udk;pm;&mjzpfatmif BudK;pm;í owdaqmifoifhMuayonf/ a&Ttdrfeef;ESifh? MuiSef;vnf;cH? rwfaygif;&Hvsuf? aysmfpH&dyfNidrf? pnf;pdrfruGm? rif;csrf;omum;? ork'´&m? a&rsufESmxuf? cPwufonhf? a&yGufyrm? wpfoufvsmwnf;/ (teEÅol&d,trwf/) bk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfum; trsKd;Zmwf cGJjcm;rIudk wdkufzsufaom omoemawmfom jzpf\/ trsKd;Zmwfjrifhjrwfol trsKd;Zmwf,kwfol jzpfMuonhf rif;rsKd;ç ykPÖm;rsKd;ç olaX; ol<u,frsKd;ç olqif;&JrsKd; wn;f[al om trsK;dav;yg;woYkd n fomoemabmiof Ykd0iaf &muíf &iS &f [e;f jyKvmMuaomtcg tm;v;Hk omu0D irf i;fom; b&k m;om;awmcf sn;f jzpof mG ;Mu\/ touof ud m© Bu;Djrwof ul okd m oud m© 0g i,&f ,G of l wdkYu t½dktaojyKum &Sdcdk; 0wfjyKMu&\/ qwåmonf jzpfzl;onhf 0denf;t&mü {w'\*f&awmfrlonhf t&SifOygvdrax&fjrwfudk odu©m0g BuD;jrwfawmfrljcif;udk tpGJjyKí t&SiftEk½k'¨g t&SiftmeE´m t&Sif b'd´, paom trsKd;jrifhjrwfolwdkYu t½dktao jyKawmfrlMu&\/ bk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfwGif;ü ovD orm" d ynm oud m© o;kH&y f tusijfhrwwf \Ykd jyn0fh uvkH jkHci;fonof mvQi f jrijhfrwof wl pOf ;D jzpzf &Ykd ef v&kd i;fyrmP jzpof n/f trsK;dZmw fjrijhfrwaf omvf n;f u,kd uf siohf vD csKUdwyhJ supf ;Daeygu 0ov o,l wk -f rm wpfOD;om[k omoemawmfu todtrSwf jyKvsufyif &Sdayonf/ (0ovokwåefudk Munhfyg/) ynmrmef --- opmö av;yg;u kd x;kdxiG ;fojdriaf wmrf ol n fh pwok poö rm® '|d Ód Puf okd mvQi f ynm[k omoemawmuf totd rwS jfyKvsuyf i f &ydS gon/f þü qvkd okd n fhynmrmS ,i;fpwok poö rm® '|d d ÓP-f ynmudk rqdkvdkyg/ y&d,wådynm ponfjzifh ac:a0:oHk;pGJaeaom y&d,wådw&m;awmf ponfwdkYudk avvh mqn;fy;l&mü vrd m® uRr;fusiof n fhonmw&m;uykd i f &nñf eT ;fí ynmrme[f k ac:a0:o;kHpvJG &kd i;f jzpfayonf/ pmaywwfuRrf;olwdkY\ rmefudk ]]ynmrmef}}[k ac:\/ y&d,wådpmayynm[lonf roifh onfudk roifhrSef; odí a&SmifMuOfEdkif&efç oifhonfudk oifhrSef; odí vdkufemjyKusifhEdkif&ef todtvdr®m ay;aom twwyf nm&yrf sm;aywn;f/ oyYkd gvsu fxykd &,d wwdå wuf Rr;fruI kdtaMumi;fjyKí rawmrf w&m; Bu;Drm;aom rmerf me jzp&f jci;frmS veG pf mG yi f &uS zf ,G af umi;fvaS yon/f ,cuk mv orl sm;xrH S wpqf ihf oif,lí wwfod&aom pmayynmrsm;onfvnf; tvGef xl;jcm;aom twwfynm&yfrsm;um; r[kwf vaS o;yg/ taMumi;fnñD wG íf q&morm;aumi;ftxüH oiMfum;&ygvQi f trsm;yi f wwuf Rr;fEikd af om ynm&ywf prf sK;dyi f jzpaf yon/f ojYkdzpíf taMumi;frnñD wG of jzi hfoiMfum;ciG hfr&&odS çl tx;lÓPxf ikd ;f olrsm;udk awGUjrif&aomtcg armufarmf 0g<um;rnhftpm; oem;Muifem u½kPmoufzdkYom odkYr[kwf wpfqifh oifMum;jyoay;zdkYom oifhwifhvSayonf/

## tv\*'´Lyr pmoifenf;

y&d,wådw&m;awmfudk oif,lykH enf;pepfonf oHk;rsKd; &Sdayonf/

1/ tv\*'´Lyrmy&d,wfç

2/ edó&Pw¬my&d,wfç

3/ b@m\*g&duy&d,wf ---

þodkYvQif y&d,wfw&m;awmfudk oifMum;yHk enf;pepfonf oHk;rsKd; &Sdayonf/

## 1/ tv\*'´Lyrmy&d,wf pmoifenf;

ao,sxmyd bdu©a0 yk&daom tv\*'´wd¬aum tv\*'´\*a0oD tv\*'´y&da,oeH p&rmaem? aom yaó,s r[EÅH tv\*'´H? wareH abma\* 0g e\*Fka| 0g \*aPS,s? wó aom tv\*a'´g y#dy&d0wdåwGm [aw¬ 0g Am[m, 0g tnw&o®d H0g t\*Fyapöa\*F !Hao,s? aom wawmed'geH r&PH 0g ed\*apä,s r&PrwHå 0g 'kuH©/ wH udó a[wk? 'k\*¾[dwwåm bdu©a0 tv\*'´ó/ {0ar0 acg bdu©a0 £a"uapö armCyk&dom "r®H y&d,mykPEdÅ okwåH a\*,Hs a0,smu&PH \*gxH O'geH £wd0kwåuH ZmwuH tAÇKw"r®H a0'vH’/ aw wH "r®H y&d,mykPdwGm awoH "r®meH ynm, twH¬ e Oyy&du©EdÅ? awoH aw "r®m ynm, twH¬ tEkyy&du©wH e edZÑmeH crEdÅ? aw Oyg&rÇmedoHom ap0 "r®H y&d,mykPEdÅ £wd0g'yÜarmu©medoHom p? ,ó pw¬m, "r®H y&d,mykPEdÅ/ wÍöó twH¬ emEkabmEdÅ? awoH aw "r®m 'k\*¾[dwm 'DC&wHå t[dwm, 'ku©m, oH0wåEdÅ/ wH udó a[wk? 'k\*¾[dwwåm bdu©a0 "r®meH/

(r-1-186/)

&[ef;wdkY ...jzpfoifhjzpf&m EIdif;cdkif;zG,f&m avmuOyrmaomfum; a>rqdk;udk tvdk&Sdí a>rqdk;udk &mS r;DSaom a,musfm;on fa>rq;kdu kd&mS az&G e fvnS vhf nof mG ;vmvwof n f&adS om fBu;Drm;aom a>rq;kdukd awGUjrifav&m\/ xdka>rudk udk,füvnf;aumif;ç tNrD;üvnf;aumif; udkifzrf;,lrdav&m\? xdkoltm; xdka>ronf jyefvSnfhí vufüjzpfapç vufarmif;üjzpfapç wpfckckaom t\*FgBuD;i,füjzpfap udkufvdkuf av&m\/ xokd ol n fxokd Ykda>rtuukd cf vH ukd &f jci;fwn;f[al om taMumi;faMumi hfaojci;foaYkd omvf n;f aumi;fç aoavmuaf om qi;f&oJ aYkd omvf n;faumi;f a&mu&f m\? xokd jYkdzpjfci;fon f tb,tf aMumi;f aMumifhenf; [lrl --- &[ef;wdkY ...a>rudk raumif;ojzifh zrf;,lrdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/

&[e;fw Ykd...þOyrmtwyl ivf Qi f þomoemawmüf tcsKUdaom r\*zf vkd rf S tcsn;fE;DS jzpMfuuek f aom a,mufsm;wdkYonf ---

1/ okwå = okwå trnf&aom ygVdawmfç

2/ a\*,s = \*gxmESifhwuGaom okwåygVdawmfç

3/ a0,smu&P = \*gxmrzuf oufoufaom pum;ajyygVdawmfç 4/ \*gxm = pum;ajyrzuf oufoufaom \*gxmygVdawmfç

5/ O'ge = 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om >rufqdkawmfrltyfaom \*gxmESifh ,SOfaom okwåygVdawmfç

6/ £wd0kwåu = £wd0kwfygVdawmfç

7/ Zmwu = ZmwfygVdawmfç

8/ tAÇKw"r® = tHhMozG,f taMumif;t&mESifh qufpyfí a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom okwå

ygVdawmfç

9/ a0'v’ = todxl; ÓPfxl;ESifh ESpfoufMunfEl;rIudk &&Sdonf jzpfí tar; tajz jyKum a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom okwåygVdawmfrsm; ---

þt\*gF (9)weEf iS hfjynpfh aHk wmrf al om y&,d wwdå &m;awmuf kdoi,f Nly;DvQi fxwkd &m;awm\f teuf t"dyÜg,fudk ynmjzifh rpl;prf; rqifjcifukef (= tEkaAm"ÓPf y#da0"ÓPfwdkYjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmuf xiG ;fazmu f ojdriaf tmi f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk rf I r&udS ek /f ) teutf "yd gÜ,uf kdynmjzi hfrp;lpr;f rqijfciuf ek /f y&d,wfw&m;awmf\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk ynmjzifh rpl;prf; rqifjcifMuukefaom xdkr\*fzdkvfrS tcsnf;ESD; jzpMfuuek af om xakd ,musfm;wtYkd m; xykd &,d wwf &m;awmwf oYkd n ft<ui;fr hJ½qI ijfciwf waf om ÓPuf kd rcHhukef = ÓPfü rxifvmukef = or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmuf rodjrifukef/ xdkr\*fzdkvfrS tcsnf;ESD; jzpfukefaom a,mufsm;wdkYonf olwpfyg;wdkY\ 0g'ü tjypfa'goudk wifjcif; uyfí ESdyfpuf zsufqD;Edkifjcif; = csKyfcs,fEdkifjcif; tusKd;tmedoif &Sdukefonfvnf;aumif;ç þy&d,wf w&m;awmuf kd oi,f jlci;fjzi hf owl pyf g;wuYkd witf yaf om 0g'r S vwG af p½rHk Q tusK;dtmeod i f &udS ek of nf vnf;aumif; --- þrQavmufaom tusKd;w&m;om &Sdonfjzpfí y&d,wfw&m;awmfudk oif,lukef\/ tMuif r\*fzdkvftusKd;iSmvnf; y&d,wådw&m;awmfudk oif,lukef\/ (= oDv orm"d ynm odu©moHk;&yf tusihfjrwfudk vufawGUusifhjcif;jzifh r\*fzdkvfudk &&Sd&eftvdkYiSm y&d,wfw&m;awmfudk oif,lukef\/) xdkoif,lxm;aom y&d,wfw&m;wdkY\ xdkr\*fzdkvftusKd;udkvnf; rcHpm;Mu&ukef/ xdkolwdkYtm; raumif; ojzi hfoi,f xl m;aom rreS uf eaf om O;Dwncf sujfzi hfoi,f xl m;aom xwkd &m;woYkd n f &nS MfumpmG aom tcsdefumvywfvkH; tpD;tyGm;rJhjcif; qif;&Jjcif;iSm jzpfukef\? xdkodkY jzpfjcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;? &[e;fw Ykd ...xykd &,d wwf &m;wuYkd kd raumi;fojzi hf = rreS uf eaf om O;Dwncf sujfzi hf oi,f xl m;on\f tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/ (r-1-186/) pmaywwfvQif emrnfBuD;vmvdrhfrnf? pmar;yGJrsm; atmifjrifojzifh \*kPf&Sdol jzpfvmvdrhfrnf? tcsD;rGrf;cH&rnf? tylaZmfcH&rnf? tjrwfEdk;cH&rnf? vSL'gef;csifolrsm; aygrsm;vmvdrhfrnf? qGrf; ouFef; ausmif; aq; ypönf;av;yg;wdkY taumif;trGefcsnf; &vdrhfrnf/ txufwef;usus rsufESmyef;vSvSjzifh ae&vdrhfrnf? olwpfyg;tay:üvnf; armufarmfEdkifvdrhfrnf/ pmay wwfuRrf;vQif rnfolUudkrQ vlrxifbJ vkyfcsif&mudk vkyfEdkifvdrhfrnf --- þodkYponfjzifh avmb a'go rmefrmeudk tajccHí pmay usr;f\*euf kd oiMfum;\/ wwaf jrmuvf montfh cgüvn;f rvl &n&f ,G cf sutf wikd ;f vmbvf mb aygrsm; atmif BudK;pm;í olwpfyg;tay:ü armufarmf apmfum;\/ xdkol\ y&d,wfw&m;awmfudk oif,lrI wwfodem;vnfrIrsm;onf atmufvrf;oGm;zdkYtaMumif; raumif;rIcsnf;om jzpf\/ tv\*'´Lyrmpmoifenf;yif jzpfonf/

## t\*Fg (9) wef &Sdaom y&d,wfw&m;awmf

þü y&d,wåd tajccH tm;enf;olrsm;twGuf t\*Fg (9)wefESifh jynhfpkHawmfrlaom y&d,wådw&m;-

awmf taMumif;t&mudk tenf;i,f xyfrHí &Sif;vif; wifjytyfygonf/

1/ owk å--- 0denf;ig;usrf;ç okwåedygwfygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom r\*Fvokwå &weokwå emvuokwå wk0¥uokwåç tjcm;wpfyg;aom okwå trnf&Sdaom bk&m;&Sif\ w&m;pum;awmf rSeforQudkvnf; okwå[lí od&Sdygav/

2/ a\*,s --- \*gxmEiS whf uaG om = \*gxmvn;f yg0iaf om owk eå af 'oemawmuf kda\*,s[ ko&d ydS gav/ txl;ojzifh oH,kwåedum,fü o\*gxm0\*¾oH,kwf wpfckvkH;udk a\*,s[lí od&Sdygav/

3/ a0,smu&P --- tbd"r®myd#u tm;vkH;ç \*gxm rygaom okwåefç tjcm;tjcm;aom t\*Fg (8) yg;wdkYjzifh ra&wGuftyfaom bk&m;&Sif\ pum;awmfrSeforQudk a0,smu&P[lí od&Sdygav/

4/ \*gxm --- "r®y'ygVdawmfç ax&\*gxmygVdawmfç ax&D\*gxmygVdawmfç okwåedygwfygVdawmfü vm&Sdaom okwå[laom trnfudk r&&Sdaom \*gxmoufoufrsm; --- þw&m; tm;vkH;udk \*gxm[lí od&Sdygav/

5/ O'ge --- EpS of u&f iT vf e;f 0r;fajrmujfci;f aomreó jy"me;faom ÓPaf wmaf Mumi hfNy;Dp;D jzpaf y: vmukefaom = 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om usL;&ifhxm;awmfrlukefaom (82)ckukefaom okwåefwdkYudk O'ge = O'gef; [lí od&Sdygav/

6/ £wd0kwåu --- 0kwåaO§wH b\*0wm = bk&m;&Sifonf þokwåefudk þodkY a[mMum;awmfrl\ --[k þodkY paomenf;jzifh jzpfay:vmukefaom £wd0kwfygVdawmfü rSwfwrf;wifxm;aom okwåefaygif; (100)ausmfwdkYudk £wd0kwåu[k od&Sdygav/

7/ Zmwu --- (550) Zmwef yd gwaf wm[f ktord sm;aom Zmwyf gVad wmrf sm;u kdZmwu[íl o&d ydS gav/

8/ tAÇKw"r® --- tvGef tHhMozG,faumif;aom rjzpfpzl; tOD;topf jzpfay:vmaom w&m;"r®ESifh qufpyfí jzpfay:vmaom okwåefw&m;awmfrSeforQudk tAÇKw"r®[lí od&Sdygav/

9/ a0'v’ --- plVa0'v’okwåefç r[ma0'v’okwåefç or®m'd|dokwåefç ouúyO§okwåefç ocFg&bmZeD, okwåefç r[mykPÖrokwåef tp&Sdukefaom todxl; a0'udkvnf;aumif;ç ESpfoufauseyfrI wk|dw&m;udk vnf;aumif; &&Sdonfjzpfí tar;tajz okwåeftm;vkH;wdkYudk a0'v’[lí od&Sdygav/(tbd-|-1-27?)

## 2/ edó&Pw¬my&d,wf pmoifenf;

,m ye ok\*¾[dwmç oDvu©E¨m'dyg&dyl& daH ,0 tmucFrmaee y&d,myk#m? e Oyg&rÇm'da[wk?

t, Hedó&Pw¬m/ ,H oE¨m, 0kwåH --- ]]awoH aw "r®m ok\*¾[dwm 'DC&wHå [dwm, okcg, oH0wåEdÅ/ wH udó a[wk¿ ok\*¾[dwwåm bdu©a0 "r®me}}EdÅ/ (tbd-|-1-24/)

&[e;fw Ykd...jzpof ijhfzp&f m EidI ;fcikd ;fz,G &f m avmuOyrmaomuf m; --- a>rq;kdu kdtv&kd ídS a>rq;kdukd &SmrSD;aoma,mufsm;onf a>rqdk;udk &SmazG&ef vSnfhvnfoGm;vwfaomf a>rqdk;udk awGUjrifav&m\/ xdk a>ru kd qwd cf mG oPm² e f &adS om vwHS jHzi hf aumi;fpmG zEd ydS xf m;av&m\/ qwd cf mG oPm² e f &adS om vwHS jHzihf aumif;pGm zdESdyfí vnfyif;ü aumif;pGm udkifzrf;av&m\/ &[ef;wdkY ...tu,fívnf; xdka>ronf xdka,mufsm;\ vufudk jzpfapç vufarmif;udk jzpfapç wpfckckaom t\*FgBuD;i,fudk jzpfap udk,fjzifh &pfywfjim;tHh? xdkodkY &pfywfaomfvnf; xdkolonf xdktaMumif;aMumifh aojcif;odkYaomfvnf;aumif;ç aoavmufaom qif;&JodkYaomfvnf;aumif; ra&mufEdkifav&m/ xdkodkY jzpfjcif;onf tb,ftaMumif; aMumifhenf; [lrl --- &[ef;wdkY ...a>rqdk;udk aumif;pGm zrf;,lxm;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/

&[e;fw Ykd...þOyrmtwyl ivf Qi fþomoemawmüf tcsKUdaom trsK;dom;woYkd n fowk çf a\*,sç a0,smu½Pk ;fç \*gxmç O'ge;fç £w0d wk çf Zmwçf tAÇKw"rç® a0'v[’ al om t\*gF (9)we f &adS om y&,d wf w&m;awmfudk oif,l\? oif,lNyD;vQif xdky&d,wfw&m;awmf\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk ynmjzifh pl;prf; qifjcifMuukef\/ y&d,wfw&m;awmf\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif (oDv orm"d ynm odu©moHk;&yf tusihfjrwfudk jznfhusifhvsuf) pl;prf; qifjcif ukefaom xdkolawmfaumif;wdkYtm; xdkw&m;wdkYonf t<uif;rJh qifjcifwwfaom ÓPfudk cHhukef\? orm® '|d Ód Pjfzi hf u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdrivf su f ÓPüf xivf muek \f / xokd al wmaf umi;f wdkYonf olwpfyg;wdkY\ 0g'ü tjypfa'goudk wifjcif;ç uyfí ESdyfpuf zsufqD;Edkifjcif; = csKyfcs,fEdkifjcif; tusK;dtmeod i f&udS ek of nvf n;faumi;fç þy&,d wwf &m;awmuf kdoi,f jlci;fjzi hfowl pyf g;wuYkd witf yf aom 0g'rS vGwfap½kHrQ tusKd;tmedoif &Sdukefonfvnf;aumif; -- þrQavmufaom tusKd;w&m;om &odS njfzpíf y&,d wwf &m;awmuf kdroi,f Mluuek /f tMui f r\*zf vkd tf usK;dimS vn;f w&m;awmuf kdoi,f l Muuek \f ? xwkd &m;\ xrkd \*zf vkd tf usK;duvkd n;f cpH m;Mu&uek \f / xokd wl tYkd m; aumi;fpmG oi,f xl m;tyf uek af om xwkd &m;woYkd n f&nS MfumpmG aom umvywvf ;Hk tusK;dp;DymG ; &dSjci;fimS csr;fomjci;fimS jzpuf ek \f / xokd jYkdzpjfci;fon ftb,tf aMumi;faMumiehf n;f [rl l&[e;fw Ykd...xykd &,d wwdå &m;awmwf uYkd kdaumi;fpmG oif,lxm;onf\ tjzpfaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ...igbk&m; a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom y&d,wådw&m;awmf\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk odukefjim;tHh? xdkodonhftwdkif; xdkw&m;awmfudk aqmifxm;Muukef&m\/ igbk&m; a[mMum;xm;awmf rltyfaom y&d,wådw&m;awmf\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk rodukefjim;tHh? xdkrodaom t&mü oifwdkYonf igbk&m;&Sifudkyif jzpfapç uRrf;usifvdr®mukefaom &[ef;wdkYudk jzpfap ar;jref;oifhukef\/

&[e;fw Ykd...ord ;fyukd xf m;&e f r[wk bf J u;lajrmuzf &Ykd e f tusK;dimS azmiOf yrm&adS om w&m;awmf udk oifcspfom;wdkYtm; igbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrlaytHh? xdkw&m;awmfudk emMum;Muukef? aumif;pGm ESvkH;oGif;Muukef? a[mMum;awmfrlaytHh --- [k rdefYawmfrl\/ ]]aumif;ygNyD t&Sifbk&m; ...}}[k xdk &[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm;Muukef\/ jrwfpGmbk&m;onf þw&m;awmfudk a[mMum;awmfrl\/

&[ef;wdkY ...Oyrmaomfum; c&D;&SnfoGm;aom a,mufsm;onf a&yifv,fBuD;udk jrif&m\? þrSmbufurf;onf &GH&SmzG,f &Sd\? ab;bsrf; &Sd\? xdkrSmbufurf;um; at;csrf;\? ab;bsrf; r&Sd/ xdk a,musfm;tz YkdþrmS buuf r;fr Sxrkd mS buuf r;fo Ykdu;lomG ;z&Ykd e favaS zmivf n;f r& dSaygi;fu;lwwH m;vn;f r&Sd jzpfae\/ xdka,mufsm;\ oEÅmef0,f ---

]]þum; a&yifv,fBuD;wnf;? þrSmbufurf;onf &GH&SmzG,f &Sd\? ab;bsrf; &Sd\? xdkrSmbufurf; onfum; at;csrf;\? ab;bsrf; r&Sd? þrSmbufurf;rS xdkrSmbufurf;odkY ul;oGm;zdkY&ef avSazmifvnf; r&Sd? aygif;ul;wHwm;vnf; r&Sd jzpfae\/ igonf jruf opfom; opfcuf opf&Gufudk pk½kH;íazmifzJGUum xdkazmifudk rSD&mjyKí vufajcwdkYjzifh tm;pdkufvsuf csrf;ompGm xdkrSmbufurf;odkY ul;&ygrlum; aumif; avpG}}[k pdwftMuHtpnfonf jzpfay:vmav&m\/

&[e;fw Ykd...xakd emu fxakd ,musfm;on fjru fopof m; opcf u fop&f uG wf uYkd kdp½k ;Hkí azmizf UJGum xdkazmifudk rSD&mjyKí vufajcwdkYjzifh tm;pdkufvsuf csrf;ompGm xdkrSmbufurf;odkY ul;cyfav&m\/ urf; wpfbufodkY ul;ajrmufNyD;aom xdka,mufsm;tm; --- ]]þazmifonf ightm; aus;Zl;rsm;\? igonf þ azmiuf kd trjDSyKí vuaf jcwjYkdzi hf tm;pukd vf su f csr;fompmG ur;fwpbf uof Ykdu;lc\Jh ? igon f þazmiuf kd acgif;ay:ü wif&Gufíaomfvnf;aumif;ç ycHk;ay:ü xrf;íaomfvnf;aumif; tvdk&Sd&m t&yfodkY zJcGm oGm;&ygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k pdwftMuHtpnfonf jzpfjyef&m\/

&[ef;wdkY ...xdkt&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifMuukefoenf;¿ xdka,mufsm;onf þodkYjyKaomf xdk azmiüf jyKoiahf om truI kdjyK&moavm[ kar;awmrf \l / ]]t&iS bf &k m; ...rjzp&f myg}}[ kavQmuxf m;Mu ukef\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdka,mufsm;onf tb,fyHkjyKonf&Sdaomf xdkazmifü jyKoifhaom trIudk jyKol jzpf&moenf;¿

&[e;fw Ykd...ur;fwpzf uof Ykdu;lajrmuNfy;Daom xakd ,musfm;tm; ]]þazmiof n f igth m; aus;Z;l rsm;\? igonf þazmifudk trSDjyKí vufajcwdkYjzifh tm;pdkufvsuf csrf;ompGm urf;wpfbufodkY ul;chJ\? igonf þazmifudk Munf;ukef;xufü q,fwifxm;chJíaomfvnf;aumif;ç a&ü aygavmarQmíaomf vnf;aumif; tvdk&Sdaom t&yfodkY zJcGmoGm;&ygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHtpnf jzpfav&m\/

&[ef;wdkY ...xdka,mufsm;onf þodkYjyKonf&Sdaomf xdkazmifü jyKoifhaom trIudk jyKol jzpfay&m\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þOyrmtwlyifvQif odrf;ydkufxm;&ef r[kwfbJ ul;ajrmufzdkY&ef tusKd;iSm azmif Oyrm&adS om y&,d wwdå &m;awmuf kd oicf spof m;wtYkd m; igb&k m;on f a[mMum;xm;awmrf \l / &[e;fwYkd oifwdkYtm; a[mMum;xm;tyfaom azmifOyrm&Sdaom w&m;udkodaom oifwdkYonf "r® trnf&aom orx0dyóem ESpfjzmaom w&m;wdkYtay:ü jzpfay:vmaom vdkvm;wyfrufrI qE´&m\*wdkYudkyifaomf vnf; y,fpGefY&rnf? t"r® jzpfaom umr\*kPfudk rSDí jzpfay:vmaom qE´&m\*wdkYudk y,fpGefYzdkY&efrSmrl um; tb,frSmvQif qdkzG,f&m &SdEdkifygawmhtHhenf;/ (r-1-186-188/)

## "r®myd a0g y[mwAÁm

"rm® y d a0g y[mwAmÁwd {w¬ "rm®w d orx0yd óem/ b\*0g [ d oraxy d qE&´ m\* H yZ[mayo?d 0yd óem,y/d orax qE&´ m\* H uw ¬ yZ[mayo¿d ]]£w d acg O'g, d ae0onmemonm,weóyd y[meH 0'grd? yóodaem wGH O'g,d wH oHa,mZeH tPkH 0g xlvH 0g? ,óm[H aem y[meH 0'grD}}wd {w¬ orax qE´&m\*H yZ[mayod/ ]]£rH ap wkarS bdu©a0 'd| d H {0H y&dok'¨H {0H y&da,m'gwH e tvD’a,x e auvma,x e "ema,xm}}wd {w¬ 0dyóem, qE´&m\*H yZ[mayod/ £" ye

Ob,w¬ yZ[mayaEÅm}} "r®myd a0g y[mwAÁm? ya\*0 t"r®m}}wd tm[/ wMwm,H t"dyÜga,m --- bdu©a0 t[H {0½layok oEÅyPDawok "ar®ok qE´&m\*yÜ[meH 0'grd? ud H ye £ro®d H to'¨ar® \*gr"ar® 0ov"ar® 'k|Kav’ Mo'uEdÅau? ,w¬ t,H t&da|m armCyk&daom eda'´goonD yÍöok umr\*kaPok qE´&m\*H emvH tEÅ&m,m,mwd 0'wd? t&da|e 0d, e wkarS[d r,SH omoae uvvH 0g up0&H 0g yud©ydwAÁEÅd {0H b\*0g £rdemyd Mo0ga'e t&d|Ha,0 ed\*¾PSmwd/ (r-|-2-15-16/)

= "r®myd a0g y[mwAÁm[laom pum;&yfü "r®[lonf orxESifh 0dyóem"r®rsm;yifwnf;/ rSefay onf --- bk&m;&Sifonf orxpsmefw&m;tay:ü vdkvm;wyfrufrI qE´&m\*udkvnf; y,fpGefYap\? 0dyóemÓPtf ay:ü vvkd m;wyrf urf I qE&´ m\*uvkd n;f y,pf eG aYf p\/ orxpsmewf &m;tay:ü jzpaf y: vmaom vdkvm;wyfrufrI qE´&m\*w&m;udk tb,fokwåefü y,fpGefYapoenf;¿

]]O'g, D...þovYkd Qi fae0onmemonm,wepsmeuf vkd n;f y,&f rn[f kigb&k m; a[mawmrf \l / O'g, Dry,&f [ kigb&k m; a[mMum;xm;awmrf al om Bu;DBu;Di,if ,af om oaH ,mZOuf kdoi fjriof avm

[k ar;awmfrl\? t&Sifbk&m; ...rjrifyg[k avQmufxm;\/}} (r-2-119/ v#Kudaumyrokwf/) ]]&[ef;wdkY ...tu,fí oifwdkYonf þodkY pifMu,f jzLazG;aom þ 0dyóemor®m'd|dt,ludk xu0f e;fusi fNyKd;NyKd;jyujfyu fwvuvf u fawmuyf vsu&f adS om þ 0yd óemorm® '|d ud kdwPmS '|d wd jYkdzihf ruyNfiud ek jfim;t?hH rjrL;x;l r,,k uek jfim;t?hH Opmö uohJ Ykdrvvkd m; rruaf rmuek jfim;t?hH igOh pmö [ k rjrwEf ;kd uek jfim;t?hH &[e;fw Ykd...pipf p foiwf oYkd n ford f;yukd xf m;&e fr[wk bf Ju;lajrmuzf &Ykd etf usK;dimS igb&k m; a[mMum;xm;awmfrltyfaom azmifOyrm&Sdaom w&m;udk odukefonfrnfygoavm[k ar;awmfrl\/ t&Sifbk&m; ...odukefonf rnfyg\[k avQmufxm;Muukef\/ (r-2-327/ r[mwPSmocF,okwf?) þtxufyg r[mwPSmocF,okwåefü 0dyóemor®m'd|dÓPf tay:ü jzpfay:vmaom 0dy-

óemÓPfudk vdkvm;wyfrufrI qE´&m\*udk y,fpGefYap\/ (jzpfay:vmNyD;aom 0dyóemÓPftay:ü wG,fwmrI qE´&m\*udk y,fpGefY&eftwGuf a[mMum;awmfrlonf[k qdkvdkayonf/) þtv\*'´Lyrmokwåefüum; rdrd &&Sdxm;NyD;aom orxESifh 0dyóem[laom "r® ESpfrsKd;vkH;wdkY

tay:ü w,G wf mruaf rmaeon fh qE&´ m\*u kd y,pf eG zYf &Ykd etf wuG f ]]"rm® y d a0g y[mwAmÁ ? ya\*0 t"rm® = "r® trnf&aom orx0dyóem ESpfjzmaomw&m;wdkYtay:ü jzpfay:vmaom vdkvm;wyfrufrI qE&´ m\*wuYkd ykd iaf omvf n;f y,pf eG &Yf rn?f t"r ®jzpaf om umr\*Pk uf kdríDS jzpaf y:vmaom qE&´ m\*wuYkd kd y,fpGefYzdkY&efrSmrlum; tb,frSmvQif qdkzG,f&m &SdEdkifygawmhtHhenf;}}[k a[mawmfrljcif; jzpf\/ xdkpum;&yfü qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkYjzpf\ --- &[ef;wdkY ...igbk&m;onf þodkYoabm &Sdukefaom Nird of u f reG jfrwuf ek af om orx 0yd óem"rw® üYkd aomvf n;f vvkd m;wyrf ujfci;f = qE&´ m\*u kd y,&f mS ; z&Ykd e fa[mMum;awmrf \l ? &mG owl \Ykd tavth usijfhzpaf om v,l wk rf mw\Ykd tavth usijfhzpaf omç ½ek &fY i;f uek af omç a&aq;jci;fvQi ftq;Hktyikd ;fjcm;&udS ek af om þ roal wmwf \Ykd tusi fh= to'r¨ ü® um; tb,f rmS vQi f qzkd ,G &f m &EdS ikd yf gtehH n;f/ ,i;froal wmwf &m;ü r\*zf vkd rf S tcsn;fE;DSjzpaf om þt&|d &[e;fonf tjypfr&Sd[k trSwfonm&Sdonf jzpfí tm½kHig;yg; umr\*kPfw&m;wdkYü vdkvm;wyfrufrI (umr\*kPfudk rSD0JrI) qE´&m\*w&m;udk psmefr\*fzdkvfudk &jcif;\ tEÅ&m,f rjzpfEdkif[k ajymqdkbd\? t&d|&[ef;uJhodkY oifcspfom;wdkYwpfawGvnf; igbk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfwGif;ü udavom ñGefaysmif;udkvnf;aumif;ç udavom trIdufo½dkufudkvnf;aumif; rxnhfoGif;xdkufay[k þodkYvQif bk&m;&Sifonf þtqkH;tr

Mo0g'jzifhvnf; t&d|&[ef;udkyifvQif ESdyfuGyfawmfrl\/ (r-|-2-15-16/) t&d|&[ef;um; vif;wowfzl;onhf trsKd;tEG,frS omoemabmifodkY 0ifa&mufí &Sif&[ef; jyK

vmo ljzp\f / owk eå wf &m;awmüf txukd tf avsmu fuRr;fusiof loi,f zl ;lo ljzpaf omvf n;f 0ed n;fw&m; awmfüum; uRrf;usifvdr®mrI r&Sday/ odkYtwGuf --- 0domcg temxydPfwdkYuJhodkYaom vl0wfaMumifb0 jzi hf umr\*Pk uf kd cpH m;vsu f &MdSuaom owl oYkd nyf i f aomwmywrdå \*Óf P f zvkd Óf P f ponuf kd &&EdS ikd yf g ao;vQi f&[e;fawmrf sm;vn;f umr\*Pk uf kdcpH m;vsu f&[e;fw&m;u kdymG ;rsm;tm;xwk yf gu psmerf \*zf vkd f r&Edkifp&mtaMumif; r&Sd? &Edkif&rnfom[k t,l&SdolwpfOD; jzpfayonf/ xdkyk\*d¾Kvfudkyif taMumif;jyKí bk&m;&Sifu tv\*'´Lyrokwåefudk a[mMum;awmfrl&jcif; jzpfayonf/ ww¬ a,m Ak'¨0peH O\*¾a[wGm {0H pD0&m'Ded 0g vbdómrd? pwky&doraZÑ 0g ZmedóEÅDwd vmbouúm&a[wk y&d,mykPmwd? wó om y&d,wåd tv\*'´y&d,wåd emr/ {0H y&d,mykPawm [d Ak'¨0peH ty&d,mykPdwGm eda'´guúreH 0&w&H/ (r-|-2-13/)

x kd y&,d w då oiMfum;en;f (3)rsK;dwwYkd iG f tMuiof ol n f b&k m;&iS \f w&m;pum;awmuf kd oi,f íl

igonf ouFef; paom ypönf;av;yg;wdkYudkaomfvnf; &&Sdayvdrhfrnf? y&dowfav;yg;wdkY\ tv,fürl vn;f iguh kdcs;DusL;yal Zmyf rJG sm; jyKvyk uf m totd rwS fjyKMuvrd rfh n[f karQmvf iahf wmiwhf vsu fvmbvf mb &vrkd çI t½tkd aoc&H r[I al om vmboumú & taMumi;fcaH Mumi hfy&,d wwdå &m;awmuf kdoi,f \l ? xokd \l xdky&d,wådonf tv\*'´y&d,wåd = tqdyf&Sdaom a>rudk rzrf;wwfbJ zrf;,lonfESifh wlaom y&d,wåd rn\f/ þuohJ aYkd om rreS uf eaf om O;Dwncf sujfzi hfy&,d wwdå &m;awmwf n;f[al om b&k m;pum;awmuf kd oif,ljcif;xuf bk&m;pum;awmfudk roif,lbJ tdyfaejcif;u omvGefí jrwfao;\/ (r-|-2-13/) a,m ye Ak'¨0peH O\*¾PSdwGm oDvó tm\*w|mae oDvH yla&wGmç orm"dó tm\*w|mae orm"d \*AHÇ \*PSmaywGm 0dyóem, tm\*w|mae 0dyóeH y|aywGm r\*¾zvmeH tm\*w|mae r\*¾H bma0ómrd zvH opdäu&dómrDwd O\*¾PSmwd? wó om y&d,wåd edw¬&Py&d,wåd emr a[mwd/

(r-|-2-13-14/) tMuiof ol nuf m; b&k m;&iS \f y&,d wwdå &m;pum;awmuf kdoi,f íl ovD \ vm&&dS m t&mXmeü

oDvudk jznfhusifhvsufç orm"d\ vm&Sd&m t&mXmeü orm"dwnf;[laom udk,f0efudk &atmif ,lap vsu fwnaf pvsuçf 0yd óem\ vm&m t&mXmeü 0yd óemÓPuf kdjzpaf píç r\*zf vkd wf \Ykd vm&mXmeü r\*Óf Puf kdjzpaf pt hHzvkd Óf Puf kdrsuaf rmS ujfyKt[hH al om O;Dwncf sujfzi hfy&,d wwdå &m;awmuf kdoi,f \l / xdkol\ xdky&d,wådw&m;awmfonf edw¬&Py&d,wåd = oHo&m0#fqif;&JrS xkwfaqmifay;jcif; ul;cyf vGefajrmufEdkifjcif; tusKd;&Sdaom y&d,wåd rnf\/ (r-|-2-13-14/)

## b@m\*g&du y&d,wåd pmoifenf;

,H ye y&dnmwu©aE¨m y[Deudavaom bm0dwra\*¾g y#d0d'¨gukayÜg opäduweda&ma"m cDPmoa0g au0v H ya0Pyd gvewm¬ , 0oH mE&k uP© wm¬ , y&,d myPk mw?d t, Hb@m\*g&ud y&,d wDåw/d

(tbd-|-1-24/)

cDPmo0ó ye y&d,wåd b@m\*g&duy&d,wåd emr/ wó [d ty&dnmwH tyÜ[DeH tbm0dwH

topäduwH 0g ew¬d? aom [d y&dnmwu©aE¨m y[Deudavaom bm0dwra\*¾g opäduwzavm? wo®m Ak'¨0peH y&d,mykPaEÅm wEdÅ"m&aum ya0Pdygvaum 0HomEk&u©aum0 [kwGm O\*¾PSmwd? £wdó om y&d,wåd b@m\*g&duy&d,wåd emr a[mwd/ a,m ye ykxkZÆaem qmwb,m'Dok \*E¦"a&ok {uo ®d H Xmae 0odwkH toauúmaEÅok o,H bdu©mpma&e tudvrrmaem twdr"k&H Ak'¨0peH rm eówk? wEÅd H "ma&ómrd? 0HoH Xayómrd? ya0Pd H ygavómrDwd y&d,mykPmwd? wó y&d,wåd b@m\*g&duy&d,wåd a[mwd? e a[mwDwd/ e a[mwDwd/ uo®m¿ e twåaem Xmae XwGm y&d,mykwwåm/ ykxkZÆeó [d y&d,wåd emr tv\*'´g 0g a[mwd edw¬&Pm 0g? owåEéH aou©meH edw¬&Pm0/ cDPmo0ó b@m\*g&duy&d,wåda,0/

(r-|-2-14/) uad vomtmoa0gw&m;w Ykduek cf e;fNy;Daom &[EmÅ t&iS jfrw\f oi,f tl yaf om y&,d wwdå &m;awmfonf b@m\*g&duy&d,wåd rnf\/ xdk &[EÅmt&Sifjrwf\ oEÅmefüum; y&dnmynm oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh yikd ;fyikd ;fjcm;jcm; ro&d ao;aom cEm¨ ig;yg; = 'uk o© pmö w&m;[ol n fr&odS nof m jzpcf \Jh / t&,d r\*wf &m; jzifh ry,f&Sm;&ao;aom ork',opöm trnf&aom uHudavom[lorQonf r&Sdonfom jzpfchJ\/ rymG ;tyaf o;aom r\*i¾ f(8)yg; tusijfhrwwf &m;wn;f[al om r\*o¾ pmö w&m;[ol n fr&odS nof m jzpcf \Jh / r\*fÓPfzdkvfÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;aom eda&m"opömw&m;[lonf r&Sdonfom jzpfchJ\/ xdk

&[EÅmt&Sifjrwfonf ---

1/ 'ku©opöm trnf&aom twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef ponhf (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨m ig;yg;wdkYudk Ówy&dnm wD&Py&dnm y[mey&dnm[laom y&dnm ynm (3)rsKd;wdkYjzifh ydkif;ydkif;jcm;jcm; odawmfrlNyD; jzpfawmfrl\/

2/ ork',opöm trnf&aom uHudavomw&m; rSeforQudk t&d,r\*fw&m;jzifh t<uif;rJh y,f&Sm; awmfrlNyD; jzpf\/

3/ r\*¾opöm trnf&aom r\*¾if (8)yg; tusihfjrwfw&m;udk yGm;rsm;NyD; jzpfawmfrl\/

4/ ead &m"opmö trn&f aom tocwF "mw f tNird ;f"mw f eAd mÁ ewf &m;awmjfrwBfu;Du kd rsuaf rmS ujfyK awmrf tl yNfy;Daom t&[wzå vkd yf nm &adS wmrf \l / ,i;f t&[wzå vkd yf nmuvkd n;f x;kdxiG ;foNdy;D jzpfawmfrl\/ xdkaMumifh xdk&[EÅmt&Sifjrwfonf y&d,wådw&m;awmfudk oif,lonf&Sdaomf ygVdawmf"r® tpOf twef;udk = wEdÅ"r®udk aqmifxm;aomyk\*d¾Kvf jzpfvdkíç w&m;awmf\ tpOftquf ya0Pd"r®udk xdef; ord ;fapmiahf &mS uvf íkd ç jrwpf mG b&k m;\ tE,G af wmuf kd xed ;ford ;fapmiahf &mS uof l jzpvf íkd omvQi f oi,f l awmfrl\/ þodkYvQif xdk&[EÅmt&Sifjrwf\ xdkoif,lxm;tyfaom y&d,wådonf b@m\*g&duy&d,wåd rnfayonf/

tMui f yxk Zk eyf \*k K¾dvwf pOf ;Don f qmavmirf wG of yd jfci;fab;'uk © ponwf Ykdusa&muvf m&mtcgü

usrf;\*efrsm;udk aqmifxm;awmfrlEdkifMuukefaom rax&fBuD; rax&fausmf yk\*d¾Kvfxl; yk\*d¾KvfarmfwdkYonf wpfae&mwnf;ü pkaygif;aexdkifzdkY&ef rpGrf;Edkifukefvwfaomf rdrdudk,fwdkif qGrf;cHusifh0wfjzifh rQrQww aexikd vf su fryirf ye;fb JtveG fcsKNdred af umi;fjrwaf om b&k m;&iS \f w&m;pum;awmrf sm;on fraysmu-f ysufygapownf;? ygVdawmf "r®tpOf wEdÅudk aqmifxm;aytHh? jrwfpGmbk&m;\ w&m;"r®tEG,fawmfudk wnfwhHatmif xm;aytHh? w&m;awmf\ tpOftquf = ya0PD"r®udk xdef;odrf; apmifha&SmufaytHh? þo YkdreG jfrwaf om O;Dwncf sujfzi hf y&,d wwf &m;awmuf kd oi,f \l / xykd xk Zk e&f [e;fawm\f xykd &,d wdå onf b@m\*g&duy&d,wåd jzpfavoavm rjzpfavoavm [lrl --- rjzpf[lí ajzqdkav&m\/ tb,f aMumifhenf; [lrl --- rdrd\ t&mXmeü &yfwnfí oif,lxm;tyfonf r[kwfaomaMumifhyifwnf;/ reS af yon f--- yxk Zk e\f y&,d wrdå nof n ftv\*'y´ &,d wodå naf omvf n;faumi;fç ewd &¬ Py&,d wodå nf aomvf n;faumi;f wpcf ck ok m jzpEf ikd \f / aout© &,d moal wmaf umi;f (7)O;Dw\Ykd y&,d wodå n fewd &¬ Py&d,wådom jzpfEdkif\/ udavomtmoa0g uGmavsm ukefcef;NyD;awmfrlMuukefaom taou© = &[EÅm t&SifjrwfwdkY\ y&d,wådonf b@m\*g&duy&d,wfomvQif jzpfEdkif\/ (r-|-2-13-14/) tv\*'´Lyrm y&d,wåd pmoifenf;um; atmufvrf;oGm; jzpf\/ y&d,wådrmefpG,f axmifchJygrl

xdky&d,wådrmefpG,fonf ---

tbAÁm £ar £rH rmecdvH tEky[pö r\*¾H 0g zvH 0g opädumwkH/ (r-|-1-18/) r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf Puf ykd i f r&atmi f wm;jrpxf m;Eikd af om prG ;ftm;&\dS / ,i;fy&,d wrdå mepf ,G wf n;f [laom ajimifhwHoif;udk ry,fEIwfEdkiforQ umvywfvkH; r\*fÓPfudkvnf;aumif;ç zdkvfÓPfudkvnf; aumif; rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifay/ yxk Zk eof al wmaf umi;fw\Ykd ewd &¬ Ppmoief n;fum; txuwf e;fusv\S ? pmaywwvf Qi fb&k m;&iS f

\ w&m;awmfudk od&SdcGifh &vdrhfrnf? od&Sdonhftwdkif; oDvusifhpOf orm"dusifhpOf ynmusifhpOfwnf; [laom odu©moHk;&yf tusihfjrwfjzifh odrf;usKH; a&wGuftyfaom omoejA[®p&d,ESifh r\*¾jA[®p&d, wnf;[laom tjrwfqkH;usifhpOfudk ig usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfcGifh &&Sdvdrhfrnf[k 0rf;ajrmuf 0rf;om oif,lum wu,fvnf; usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf\/ pmay yd#uwfwnf;[laom rSeftjyif0,f tpOfrjywf Munhf½Ií rdrd\ pdwfaepdwfxm;udk jzLpifajzmifhrwf jrifhjrwfatmif jyifqif\? ovD a&pijfzi hf aq;aMumowk of i\f ? orm"wd n;f[al om a&pijfzi hf aq;aMumowk of i\f ? ynmwn;f [al om a&pijfzi hfaq;aMumowk of i\f / ovD wn;f[al om ajray:ü &ywf nvf su form"wd n;f[al om ausmufzsmxufü jrjrxufatmif aoG;xm;tyfaom ÓPfwnf;[laom oefvsufjzifh udavomxk tpdkiftcJudk NydKuGJatmif NzdKcGJ\/ olwpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf; rdrduJhodkY tvm;wlusifhEdkifatmif oifMum; ydkYcs ay;\/ þodkYpaom rGefjrwfí txufwef;usaom &nf&G,fcsuf OD;wnfcsufjzifh y&d,wådw&m;awmfudk oif,lí wwfajrmufaomtcgüvnf; ypönf;vmbfvmb aygrsm;rI 'g,um 'g,dumr aygrsm;rIudk

\*½rk pukd bf J rvl &n&f ,G &f i;ftwikd ;fyi f oud m© o;kH&y f tusijfhrwuf kdvuaf wUGusiahf om y\*k K¾dv\f y&,d wdå pmay oifMum;wwfajrmufrIrsKd;um; txufvrf;odkY wufvSrf;zdkYtaMumif; taumif;csnf;om jzpfay on/f ooH &m0#qf i;f&'J uk t© 00r SxuG af jrmuaf Mumi;ftpp fjzpaf om eód&Pw ¬y&,d w dåpmoief n;f tppfyif jzpfayonf/ tcsKdU olawmfaumif;wdkYrSm pmayy&d,wådudk rwwfodcifu pdwfxm;rwwfMuí pmar;yGJ atmif vjkdci;fç emrnBfu;Dvjkdci;f paom &n&f ,G cf surf sm; &wdS eof avmu f&adS omvf n;f pmayusr;f\*e fwwaf jrmuf vmaomtcg t&m&m pdwfajymif;í pdwfaumif;ESvkH;aumif; &Sdvm\? xdkyk\*d¾KvfrsKd;um; a&rjynhfcif aAmifAifcwfaeaom tdk;onf a&jynhfvmaomtcg NidrfoufvmouJhodkY jzpfonhftwGuf txufwef; o Ykd wuvf rS ;fztYkd aMumi;f ewd &¬ Pvr;faumi;fu kd wpzf e&f &odS yl i f jzpyf gon/f i,&f ,G of [l ol rQwoYkd nf pmaywwfajrmufvmaomtcg þuJhodkYaom edw¬&Pvrf;aumif;odkY avQmufEdkifMuygapownf;/ tqif;rmef --- tvS\*kPftwGuf rmefwufjcif;udk ]]tqif;rmef}}[k ac:\/ a&S;a&S;b0rsm;pGmu oDv pifMu,fchJjcif;ç yef; ponfudk vSL'gef;chJjcif;ç bk&m;0if; ausmif;0if; ponfwdkYü trIdufo½dkuf tnpftaMu;wdkYudk okwfoif (= ok"foif) &Sif;vif;cJhzl;jcif; paom ukodkvfaumif;rIaMumifh ,ckb0ü y&dowftv,fü wifhw,f0if;puf tvif;xGufíaejcif;rSm rmefwufrnfqdkvQif rmefwufavmufyg ayonf/

okb'´g\ (12)awmifwdkufcef;ü rD;rxGef;bJ udk,frSxGufaom ta&mifrsm; vif;aejcif; ½kyft-

qif;\ tvGef vSywifhw,fjcif;wdkYrSm ---

1/ oDvwnf;[laom ajray:ü &yfwnfíç

2/ w&m;aom enf;vrf;jzifh &SmazG&&Sdaom vSLzG,f0w¬K ypönf;pkudkç

3/ tvGefMunfvifaom pdwfxm;jzifhç

4/ uH-uH\tusKd;w&m;udk txl;ouf0if,kHMunfaom o'¨g jy"mef;vsufç

5/ t&iS yf apuö A'k g¨uohJ aYkd om ovD &adS om t&iS af umi;f t&iS jfrwwf üYkd 'gewn;f[al om uok vkd rf sK;daph udk MuJcs pdkufysKd;chJ\/

£ZÑwd bdu©a0 oDv0awm apawmyPd"d 0dok'¨wåm/ (tH-3-71/)

&[ef;wdkY ...oDv&Sdaom yk\*d¾Kvf\ pdwf\ awmifhwcsuf[lorQonf oDv pifMu,faeonhftwGufaMumifh rcRwf{uef jynhfpkHwwfay\/ (tH-3-71/) þodkY bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonfESifhtnD oDv&Sdaom aumif;rI&Sif\ awmifhwonhf

tvdkqE´twdkif; jzpfay:vm&aom rufarmzG,f \*kPfusufoa&rsm;yif jzpfMu\/ odkY&mwGif rdrd\ tjzpfa[mif;udk jyefajymif;í rSef;qonhftcg a'gouif;pif pdwfMunfvifvsuf a&vSLjcif; yef;vSLjcif; paom ukodkvfaumif;rI&Sif olawmfpif jzpfchJzl;&um; ,ckb0a&mufrS tvS\*kPf armufí olwpfyg;tay:ü tbufrxifatmif [efBuD;yefBuD;ESifh rmefrvkyfoifhay/ ½kyf&nf vSyae aom udk,fwGif;ü oefY&Sif;aom pdwftpOfudk txyfxyf arG;jrLum t&m&m odrfarGUvsuf £a`E´&Sif olawmfpif jzpfatmif owdxm;í BudK;pm;oifhayonf/ edAÁmefodkY 0ifpHoGm;awmfrlMuNyD;aom olawmfpifBuD;wdkYrSm ,ckwifjychJaom Zmwdrmef ponfwdkY wufrnfqdkvQif rdk;xdatmif avSum;raxmifbJ wufEdkifolrsm; rsm;Mu\/ tcsKdUrSm rmefwufavmuf atmifyif bk&if rdzk&m;wdkY\ vufay:wGif BuD;yGm;vm&aom rif;nDrif;om;rsm; jzpfMu\/ ynmt&m wGifvnf; {w'\*fbGJUxl;udk qifjref;EdkifolwdkYyif yg0ifMu\/ trsKd;orD;bufüvnf; OyÜv0Pf acrm ,aom"&m Zey'uvsmPD paom olawmfaumif;wdkYrSm trsKd;Opöm ynmomru tvSbufwGifvnf; wpfurÇmvkH;wGif o½zlaqmif;Edkifolrsm;yif jzpfMu\/ xrkd Qavmu ftxuwf e;fusaom trsK;dom; trsK;dor;DwoYkd n fowl \Ykd rsK;d½;kdZmw dponwf tYkd wuG f

rmefrme rwufMubJvsufç xdkrQ tqifhtwef; rjrifhrm;vSao;aom toifolawmfaumif;taejzifh

rmefrmeawG wufaernfqdkvQif eufeufeJeJ awG;Munhfygu av;av;yifyif &Sufp&maumif;vSonhf

&SufyGJBuD;wpfckESifh MuHKawGUae&jcif;yif jzpfayonf/ xdkaMumifh ESvkH;udkavyifhí b0ifjrifholtvm; axmifvTm;wuf<u rmefrme jzpfaejcif;onf þ b0üyif r\*fzdkvfedAÁmefudk r&atmif xdkrmeu wm;xm;Edkif½kHomru olwpfyg;wdkY jrifjyif;uyfzG,f&m tusK;druhJ okd m jzpaf pwwof n fhtjyKtrwl p&f yof m jzpaf yon/f aemiof oH &mc&;D tquqf uwf üYkd vn;f b0[lonf &Sdaeao;chJaomfç rdrdudk,fudk txifBuD;um olwpfyg;wdkYudk txifao;um ,kwfedrfhaom t&mü xm;vsuf qufqHwwfaom xdkpdwfaepdwfxm;u rdrd trsKd;,kwfnhHzdkYtaMumif; raumif;ouf ouf w&m;wpfckom jzpfayonf/ odkYjzpf&um; ,ckb00,f ynm Opöm tqif;tm;jzifh a&mufoifho avmuf txufwef;odkY a&mufaeaomfvnf; aemifoHo&mc&D;onf rdrdtwGuf xif&Sm;&Sdaeao;chJvQif aemufb0 tqifhqifhü jrifhonfxuf jrifhzdkYta&;udkom &G,fudk;í --- ]]tpG,fusKd;aom a>rç OD;csKd usKd; aom EmG ;ç ajcowk BfuKd;0e;f ajcowk yf qk ;kdtvm;}} --- uohJ Ykdrrd wd \Ykd rmepf ,G uf kdEwI yf ,Ef ikd Mfuygapaom0/f orÜ\*¾[&o --- rmeonf rdrdudk,fwdkifu tay:pD;u aevdkjcif; ajrmuf<ujcif;oabm &Sdonhf tm;avsmfpGm orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; ajrmuf<u<u cyfaxmifaxmif cyfarmufarmufaeatmif

csD;yifhay;jcif; ajr§mufpm;jcif; ajr§mufay;jcif; vkyfief;udpö&yfudk jyKvkyfayonf/

OEré e0aoae0 oHy\*¾[&aom (orÜ\*¾[&aom)/ e 0D&d,H 0d, wHwHudpöom"ae tAÇKó[e0aoe/ Mormeómyd twåmeH t0H uwGm \*[PrÜd orÜ\*¾[P0aoae0gwd '|AÁH/

(r[m#D-2-151/ rlv#D-1-121/)

0&D ,d \ or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdcs;Dajrm§ ujfci;fEiS hfrme\ or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdcs;Dajrm§ ujfci;f vyk if e;f udpö ESpfrsKd;wdkYonf wpfckESifhwpfck rwlnDMuay/ rmeum; --- pdwf"mwfwuf<u jrifharmufonf\ tpGrf; jzifhomvQif orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk csD;ajr§mufjcif; ajr§mufay;jcif; vkyfief;udpöudk jyKvkyf\/ rdrdudk,fwdkif uvnf; jrifharmufí = b0ifjrifhí orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; jrifharmufatmif b0ifjrifhatmif jyKvkyf ay;aom oabm jzpf\/ 0D&d,um; ukodkvfa&;qdkif&m vkyfief;&yfü jzpfapç tukodkvfa&;qdkif&m vkyf ief;&yfüyif jzpfap xdkxdkudpöudk NyD;pD;atmif rdrd0D&d, udk,fwdkifuvnf; vGefpGm BudK;pm;tm;xkwfvsuf or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f veG pf mG BuKd;pm;tm;xwk af pon\f tprG ;fjzi hf or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kd cs;Dajrm§ uf ay;jcif; tm;ay;axmufyhHjcif; oabmwnf;/ rmeonf --- ]]igonf t&m&mwGif olrsm;atmuf edrfhus\}}[k rdrdudk,fudk atmufwef;odkY csí pGJ ,ljcif; rmefrljcif; = [Dermefyif jzpfaomfjim;vnf; --- ]]oif;wdkYu ighxufomawmhaum oif;wdkYudk igu bmta&;pdkufp&m &SdovJ? udk,hf&SdrS udk,fpm;&wmyg}} --- þodkYponfjzifh rdrdudk,fudk = orÜ,kwf w&m;puk kdcs;Dyi hfajrm§ upf m;on\f tprG ;fjziohf mvQi fjzpaf y:wwof n[f krwS yf g/ ao,srme fo'od rmef wdkYüum; qdkzG,f&myif r&Sdawmh [lvdkonf/ auwkurswmypöKy|mef --- rmeon f rrd ud ,kd wf ikd uf ajrmu<fujci;f cyaf xmiaf xmiaf ejci;fç or-Ü ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; ajrmuf<u<u jzpfaeatmif cyfaxmifaxmifaeatmif ajr§mufay;jcif; vkyfief; upd &ö yuf kdjyKvyk jfci;faMumi hfxrkd meu kdorm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hf½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvjfrw\f ÓPwf iG f wk&ifrSefuif;uJhodkY wuf<u jrifharmufatmif tay:pD;&atmif jyKvkyfvdkaom oabmw&m;[k a&S;½I xifvmayonf/

auwk --- auwkudk a&S;q&mjrwfwdkYu wk&ifrSefuif;[k bmomjyefqdkawmfrlMu\? pkvpfrGrf;cRef txwG wf yxf m;aom taqmutf OwD iG f tjriqhf ;Hkaom tcReuf kdw&k i[f vk n;faumi;fç reS uf i;f[vk n;f aumi;f ac:qakd yon/f wpzf e fatmuwf iG faz:jytyaf om ead uy© u@t|uxmu kdMunífh auwuk kd tjrifhrm;qkH; wHcGeftvH[kvnf; bmomjyefqdkawmfrlMuonf/ auwk 0kpöwd A[lok "aZok tpöK\*¾w"aZm/ rmaemyd ykeyÜKeH OyÜZÆrmaem ty&mya& Oyg'g, tpöK\*¾wa|e auwk 0d,mwd auwk? auwkH £päwDwd auwkursH? wó bma0g auwkurswm? om ye pdwåó? e twåaem/ awe 0kwåH ]]auwkurswm pdwåóm}}wd/ rme orÜ,kwåOd§ pdwåH auwkH

£päwd? wó p bma0g auwkurswm? auwkocFgawm rmaemwd/ (tbd-|-1-404/)

auwk 0kpöwd tpöK\*¾w"aZm? £" ye auwk 0d,mwd auwk? OVm&wrm'dbma0g/ wH auwkbm0ocgFw Hauw HkumarwwD dauwuk rs?H pwd /Hå ,ó "ró® 0aoe auwuk rs?H om auwuk rswm/

(r[m#D-2-151/) rsm;pGm pdkufxlxm;tyfukefaom wHcGeftvHwdkYwGif tvGef jrifhwufaeaom tjrifhrm;qkH; wHcGef

tvHudk auwk[lí ac:qdk\/ rmeonfvnf; owå0gwpfOD;\ emrfoEÅwdtpOfü Budrfzefrsm;pGm jzpf vwaf om f a&;Sa&;Saom rmew\Ykd tm;Bu;Daomr&DS m Oyeód,yp,ö owjdåzi hf aus;Z;ljyKay;r I t&edS tf 0g owådxl;BuD;udk qufcH&aom aemufaemufaom rmewdkYonf a&S;a&S;u jzpfoGm;MuNyD;ukefaom tjcm; tjcm;aom rmewdkYudk axmufpmí tvGefjrifhwufonf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom teufoabmaMumifh tjrifhrm;qkH; wHcGeftvHESifh wl&um; auw ktrnf&ayonf/ auwkurs --- tjrifhrm;qHk; wHcGeftvHuJhodkY tvGefjrifhwufjcif; tvGefarmufrmjcif;udk vdkvm; awmifhwwwfaom pdwfonf auwuk rs rn\f /

auwkurswm --- xdktjrifhrm;qkH; wHcGeftvHuJhodkY tvGefjrifhwufjcif; tvGefarmufrmjcif;udk

vdkvm;awmifhwaom pdwf"mwf jzpfay:vm&ef taMumif;&if; jzpfaom oabmw&m;onf = rmeonf auwkurswm rnf\/ xdkauwkurswm[lonf pdwf\ auwkurswmwnf;? twå\ auwkurswm um; r[kwfay/ xdkaMumifh auwkurswm pdwåó --- [k bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ rSefayonf --- rmeESifh ,SOfaom pdwfonf tjrifhrm;qkH; wHcGeftvHuJhodkY tvGefjrifhwufjcif; tveG af rmurf mjci;fu kdvvkd m;ww\f ? xpkd wd rf sK;d jzpaf y:vm&e ftaMumi;f&i;foabmw&m;on f auw-k urswm rnf\/ xdkoabmw&m;um; auwk[k ac:qdktyfaom rmeyifwnf;/ xdkaMumifh ,if;rmeudk 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f ÓPwf iG f,i;frmeon ftjrirhf m;q;Hk wcH eG tf vuH ohJ Ykd tvGefjrifhwufjcif;ç tvGefarmufrmjcif;udk vdkvm;awmifhwwwfaom pdwf"mwfrsKd; jzpfay:vmatmif jyKvkyfvdkaom oabmw&m;[k a&S;½Ixifvmayonf/

1/ auwk 0d, auwk? OVm&wrm'dbma0g = tjrifhrm;qkH; wHcGeftvHuJhodkY tvGefjrifhwufjcif; tvGefarmufrmjcif; ponf jzpfrI oabmw&m;onf auwk rnf\/

2/ auwkH umarwDwd auwkursH? pdwåH = tjrifhrm;qkH; wHcGeftvHuJhodkY tvGefjrifhwufjcif; tvGef armufrmjcif; ponf jzpfrI[k qdktyfaom auwkudk vdkvm;aom pdwf/

3/ auwkursóbma0g auwkurswm = auwkudk vdkvm;aom pdwfjzpfaMumif; oabmw&m; = auwk[k ac:qdktyfaom rme ---- þodkY tqifhqifh jyKav/

y'|mef --- ]]t[}}EdÅ y0wåeawm rmeó 'd|do'doD y0wDåwd aom 'd|d,m o'¨d H {updwåKyÜga' e y0wåwd? twåodae[oEdéóa,m pmwd tm[ ]]'d|d0dyÜ,kwåavmby'|maem}}wd/

(r[m#D-2-151/)

'd|donf avmuDOyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrf"r®ocFg&w&m;pkudk twå[k pGJvrf;\? pGJ,l\/ rme onf xdkavmuDOyg'geu©E¨mig;yg; = ½kyfemrf"r®ocFg&w&m;pkudkyif ]]t[H = ig}}[k rSwfxif\? pGJ,l\/ 'd|dESifh rme ESpfrsKd;vkH;onf avmuDcE¨mig;yg;udkcsnf; ---

1/ 'd|du --- ]]twå}}[kvnf;aumif;ç

2/ rmeu --- ]]t[H = ig}}[kvnf;aumif; ---to;Dto;D pvJG r;frwS xf iaf omaMumi hfrmeon f'|d Ed iS hfwal om jzpjfci;f &adS yon/f þü '|d od 'od D y0wåd = rmeonf 'd|dESifh wlaom jzpfjcif; &Sdonf[k qdk&m0,f oabmcsif; vdkufavsmnDrQaom twl rsKd;um; r[kwf? qefYusifbuf ESpfOD;wdkY olEdkifigEdkif ,SOfNydKifonhf NydKifqdkifrIjcif;wlonhf ]]wlaom jzpfjcif; rsKd;udk}} qdkvdkayonf/ 'd|duvnf; avmuDcE¨mig;yg;udk ]]twå}}[k wpfbufowf pGJ,l\/ rmeuvnf; ,if;avmuD cE¨mig;yg;udkyif ]]t[H = ig}}[k wpfbufowf pGJ,l\/ þodkY wpfbufowf pGJ,lykHjcif; wl&um; rmeonf 'd|dESifh twlwuG ,SOfwJGí pdwåu©Pwpfck\ twGif;ü rjzpfEdkifay/ ,if;odkY 'd|dESifh r,SOfEdkifvQif rmeonf a'go ponfwdkYESifh ,SOfygawmhavm[k qdkjim;tHh/ rme\ ]]t[H = ig}}[k pGJvrf;rSwfxifrIonf twåodae[ = rdrdudk,fudk cspfjrwfEdk;jcif; avmbomvQif rSD&m t&if;cH &Sd\/ avmbESifhom ,SOfwJGí jzpfEdkifcGifh &Sd\/ xdkaMumifh 'd|dESifh r,SOfaom 'd|d0dyÜ,kwåavmbonfomvQif rmejzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e f te;Dpyqf ;Hk taMumi;fwp&f y f jzp&f ayon/f rme&odS ol n f pwd Bfu;D0iuf m b0ijfrihf aewwfojzifh t½l;ESifh wl\[lí rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-297/ 0dok'¨d-2-99/)

## y&d,wådrmefpG,f

txuwf iG f&iS ;fvi;fwijfycoJh ntfh wikd ;f rmetrsK;drsK;d&&dS m rnof nrfh merq kdry,pf eG EYf ikd af o;ygu psmefr\*fzdkvf\ tEÅ&m,fyif jzpfEdkifayonf/ rlvyPÖmoygVdawmf rlvy&d,m,okwåef (r-1-1/)wGif vm&adS om &[e;fawm fig;&mwuYkd m; aA'iof ;kHyukH kdwpbf uuf r;fcyaf tmi fwwaf jrmucf MJhuon fhjAm[P® vvk ibf 0r Somoemabmiof Ykdu;lajrmuvf mon fhoal wmaf umi;frsm; aemuqf ;Hkb0&odS lyprdä b0ud om; rsm;yi f jzpMfu\/ oaYkd om f omoemabmiof Ykd a&mu&f vdS maomtcg b&k m;&iS \f y#d uw&m;awmrf sm;ukd oi,f vl ukd af omtcg ÓPtf veG xf ujfruof n fhyprdä b0ud om;rsm; jzpjfci;faMumi hfrMumr Dtcsed uf mv twGif;rSmyif wwfajrmufoGm;MuonhftwGuf y&d,wådrmefpG,frsm; axmifvmMu\? bk&m;&Sif tay:ü aomfyif ½dkaoav;pm;rI uif;vmMu\/ bk&m;&Siftm; cpm;zdkY&ef w&m;em,lzdkY&ef tjrJwrf; rvmMu awmhay/ bk&m;&Sifonf vdifoHk;yg; yk'fav;yg; 0dbwfckepfoG,fwdkYudk vTwfí bmudkrQra[mMum;Edkif? þodkY a[mMum;vdkufvQifvnf; igwdkYtzdkY \*P²dy' rnfaom cufcJaom txkH;tzGJUrnfonf r&Sday[k rmefrlaeMu\/ tbAÁm £ar £rH rmecdvH tEky[pö r\*¾H 0g zvH 0g opädumwkH/ (r-|-1-18/) þ&[e;fwoYkd n f rmewn;f[al om ajimiwhf oH i;fu kd ry,Ef wk Mfuuek rf íl t&,d r\*uf akd omvf n;f

aumif; t&d,zdkvfudkaomfvnf;aumif; rsufarSmufjyKjcif;iSm rxdkufwefMuukef/ (r-|-1-18/) b&k m;&iS of n f x&kd [e;fw\Ykd pwd "f mw f usupf m;usivf naf eyukH kdo&d adS wmrf íl rme ajimiwhf oH i;f udk ry,fEkwfEdkiforQ r\*fzdkvfudk r&Edkif[kvnf; od&Sdawmfrlí xdk&[ef;wdkY\ okwy&d,wdåudk trSDjyKí jzpfay:vmaom rmeudk taMumif;t|KyÜwf jyKawmfrlí a'oemawmfü uRrf;usif vdr®mawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sifonf xdk&[ef;wdkY\ okwy&d,wådrmefudk ESdrfcsKd;awmfrl&eftvdkYiSm oAÁ"r®rlvy&d,m, trnf &aom a'oemawmuf kdtm;opaf wmrf &l ayon/f (r-|-1-18/) xakd 'oemawmuf kdMum;em&Ny;Daomtcg x&kd [e;fw\Ykd oEmÅ eüf rmersm; avQmusomG ;\/ rvl y&,d m,Zmwaf wm f (c-k 5-68/)uvkd n;f quvf uf a[mMum;awmfrl\/ rmefrmersm; avQmusoGm;NyD;aomtcgrS xdk&[ef;wdkYonf bk&m;&Siftay:ü ½dkao wyk 0f yof n fh\*g&0w&m; a&;S½SLum orx 0yd óembm0emwuYkd kdusiMhfuBHuKd;uwk fymG ;rsm;tm;xwk af wmf rlMu\/ xdk&[ef;awmfrsm; wpfcsdef £a`E´&ifhusufvmaomtcg a0omvDjynf a\*gwruapwDawmfü oDwif;oHk;awmfrlpOf a\*gwruokwåef (tH-1-280/)udk a[mMum;ay;awmfrl&m y#dorÇd'gywå &[EÅm t&SifjrwfwdkY jzpfoGm;awmfrlMuonf/ (r-|-1-61/)

## jA[®'Pf tay;cH&jcif;

bk&m;&SifESifh zGm;bufawmf i,fuRefawmf&if; jzpfonhf t&SifqEérax&fonfvnf; bk&m;&SifESifh

zmG ;buaf wm f jzp&f jci;fç ajrreI uYf pm;bu f jzpcf &Jh jci;fç rrd \d t&iS of ci&f i;f jzpcf jJhci;fç awmxuG af wmrf l onwfh ikd af tmi fvukd yf cYkd &Jh jci;f ponwf uYkd kdtaMumi;fjyKí ]]igwtYkd &iS \f om;ç igwbYkd &k m;ç igwwYkd &m;}}[k \*kPf,l0ifh<um;um t&Sifom&dykwå&m paom rax&fjrwfBuD;wdkYudk aemufaygufonhf a&TMumyifawG[k t,l&SdchJ\? EIwfuvnf; Murf;wrf;\/ þrmefrmeudk taMumif;jyKí w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudk r&Edkif aMumif;udk bk&m;&Sifu odawmfrlojzifh y&dedAÁmefpHawmfrlrnhf nOfhwGif t&SifqEérax&ftm; jA[®'Pf ay;&ef t&SiftmeE´mtm; rdefYMum;awmfrlcJh\/

'g½ku©aE¨myrokwåef (oH-2-386-387/) t&rl rmeBuD;aeolum; or®m'd|da&,OfaMumwGif arsm ygvm&i;f a&vnaf cgi f aomiaf y:ü wiaf eon fh opwf ;Hkwpwf ;Hkyi f jzpof n/f ae&mwumwiG f tbuf bufu tom,lvdkonhf pdwf"mwf &Sdoludk olawmfaumif;wdkY\ tjrifjzifh Munhfvdkufygu oDvrS &SdrS &Sdygavp[k oHo,jzpfavmufzG,f tjyKtrlrsm;udkom xdkyk\*d¾KvfoEÅmefü awGUjrifae&rnf jzpfonf/ odkYaomf t&SifqEérax&f jA[®'Pf tcwfcH&NyD;aemuf orx 0dyóembm0emwdkYudk qufvuf BudK;yrf;awmfrl&m cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk vu©Pm,mOfoHk;csuf wifí wGifwGifBuD; 0dyóem½IEdkifaomfvnf; y#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf ikd ;fu kdr½rI od jzi hfr\*zf vkd frqukd Ef ikd fjzpaf e&m t&iS tf meEm´ rax&jfrwuf upmö ea\*gwoå wk eå f

(oH-1-257/)udk a[mMum;ay;awmfrlrS aomwmyef wnfoGm;awmfrlonf/ aemufydkif; qufvufí BudK;yrf;awmfrl&m t&[wåzdkvfü wnfoGm;awmfrlavonf/ (oH-2-108-110/)

xxxxxxxxx

## 8/ a'go

'kóEdÅ aweç o,H 0g 'kówdç 'kóerwåar0 0g wEdÅ a'gaom/

1/ a'gaom p@duúvu©aPmç y[#moD0daom 0d,?

2/ (u)0doyÜe&aomç 0doedygawm 0d,?

( c ) twåaem edó,'[e&aom 0gç 'g0\*d¾ 0d,?

3/ 'kóeypöKy|maem (= 'loeypöKy|maem)ç va'¨gumaom 0d, oyawåm?

4/ tmCmw0w¬Ky'|maemç 0dooHo|ylwdrkwHå 0d, '|aAÁm/

(tbd-|-1-298-299/ 0dok'¨d-2-100/)

1/ orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ ysufpD;aMumif;jzpfaom oabmw&m;onf a'go rnf\/ wpfenf; --- orÜ,wk wf &m;wuYkd kd zsuqf ;DaMumi;fjzpaf om oabmw&m;on f a'go rn\f / u,kd pf wd Ef pS yf g;u kd orYkd [wk f rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;udk orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYuvnf; zsufqD;\? a'gouvnf; zsufqD;\/ orÜ,kwf w&m;wdkY\ ysufpD;jcif;rSm a'goaMumifh ysufpD;&ojzifh a'goonf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ ysufpD;aMumif; oabmw&m;vnf; jzpf\? orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk ysufpD;atmif zsufqD;jcif;rSmvnf; a'goaMumifhom zsufqD;ojzifh a'goonf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk zsufqD;aMumif; oabmw&m;vnf; jzpfayonf/

2/ rdrda'go udk,fwdkifuvnf; ysufpD;wwfaom oabmw&m; jzpfaomaMumifh a'go rnf\/ wpf enf; --- rdrda'go udk,fwdkifuvnf; udk,fpdwfESpfyg;udk odkYr[kwf rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;udk zsufqD; wwfaom oabm jzpfaomaMumifhvnf; a'go rnf\/

3/ wpfenf; --- ysufpD;jcif;oabmrQonf a'go rnf\/ wpfenf; --- udk,fpdwfESpfyg;udk odkYr[kwf rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;udk zsufqD;jcif;oabmw&m;rQonf a'go rnf\/

«rSwfcsuf --- þü --- 'kóEDÅwd AsmyZÆEÅd/ (r[m#D-2-151/) t& 'kóEdÅ 'kówd 'kóe --- wdkYudk ysupf ;Duek \f ysupf ;Dww\f ysupf ;Djci;f --- [vk n;f q&mjrwwf uYkd bmomjyeqf akd wmrf Mlu\/ oaYkd omf jynqf &mawmbf &k m;Bu;Dum; zsuqf ;Duek \f zsuqf ;Dww\f zsuqf ;Djci;f -- [ k bmomjyeqf akd wmrf \l /

ESpfenf;vkH;rSm t"dyÜg,f&Sdonfcsnf;om jzpf\/» xdka'go\ vu©P ponfrSm atmufygtwdkif; jzpf\/ ---

1/ (u)pdwf (= udk,f + pdwf) ½kefY&if; cufxef Murf;wrf;jcif;oabm

( c ) cufxefMurf;wrf;aom udk,fpdwf jzpfaMumif;oabm vu©P?

(wkwf vSHuefjzifh tykwfcwfcH&aom a>ra[mufuJhodkY rSwfyg/)

2/ (u)a>rqdyfwufouJhodkY rdrdudk,fudk azmufjyef wkefvIyfapjcif; (udpö) &o? ( c ) wpfenf; - a>rqdyfwufouJhodkY udk,f\ azmufjyef wkefvIyfjcif; (orÜwåd) &o?

( \* ) awmrD;uJhodkY rdrd\ rSD&m [',0w¬Kudk (0g) udk,fpdwfudk jyif;pGm avmifuRrf;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ udk,fpdwfESpfyg;udkç wpfenf; rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk zsufqD;wwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

(tcGifhtvrf; omaeaom &efoluJhodkY rSwfyg/)

4/ &efNidK;zGJUaMumif; tmCmw0w¬K (9)yg; odkYr[kwf (10)yg; y'|mef? tqdyfESifh a&maESmaeaom usifi,fykyfuJhodkY rSwfyg/ vuP© --- p@duHú ukZÑeH/ (r[m#D-2-151/)

a>ray;G a>ra[mupf on fha>rq;kdrsm;u kdwwk vf uHS ejfzi hfywk cf wof ntfh cg trsuxf uG uf m ]]½SL;ue}J}

xvmwwfouJhodkY tvm;wlyif rESpfoufzG,faom ted|m½kHESifh awGUMuHKvmonhftcg udk,fa&mpdwfyg cufxefMurf;wrf;jcif; = trsufxGufjcif; oabmonf a'go\ oabmvu©Pm jzpfonf/

0doyÜe&o --- 0doyÜeted|½lyork|me0aoe twåaem y0wådtmum&0aoe p 0doyÜe&aom/

(rlv#D-1-121/)

0doyÜemed|½lyork|meH a,e ukydwó ouvo&D&H urÜwd? ukydwmuma&m ynm,wd/ {awe orÜwådtaw¬m &aom 'ódawm a[mwd? y0wådtmum&0aoe 0g 0doyÜe&aom/ wxm [d ,ó ukyÜwd? wó trdwó orÜwåd a,bka,se y#dCkyÜwåda[wk a[mwDwd/ {awe udpöaw¬m

&aom 0kawåm a[mwDwd/ (tEk#D-1-128/)

0doyÜe-o'´gonf ---

1/ 0dw¬m&u&P = us,fjyefYatmifjyKjcif;ç

2/ Bud,mab' = trlt&mxl; ----

þteuf ESpfrsKd;udk a[m\/ xdkaMumifh rlv#Dumq&mawmfu ESpfenf; zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf on/f yxren;fu kd orwÜ &då oç 'wk ,d en;fu kd upd &ö o[ k tE#k uD mq&mawmuf vn;f xyrf H ziG qhf okd mG ; awmfrlonf/ ,if;tzGifhwdkY\ qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkY jzpf\/ orÜwåd&o --- cE¨mudk,f0,f tqdyfusa&mufaomtcg tqdyfjyif;xefvQif jyif;xefovdk tqdyf usa&mu&f m t&yrf Spí wpuf ,kd vf ;Hk0, ftjrirf aumi;fatmi fte|d ½yk rf sm;on fus,jfyeíYf omG ;Mu\/ þOyrmtwyl i f a'gow&m;on f jzpaf y:vmaomtcg a'go\ ríDS jzp&f m [',0wK¬&&dS m EvS ;Hktrd rf S pí wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü a'goO;Daqmiof npfh wd af Mumi hfjzpaf om te|d pwd Zå ½yk rf sm;on ft½yk yf sutf qi;fysuf jzpfavmufatmif ysHUESHUvsufç a'got&Sdef rukeforQ a&S;ESifhaemuf qufpyfvsuf txyfxyf jzpfyGm;ae Mu\/ ,if; ted| pdwåZ½kyfrsm;aMumifhç jrpfa&,OfaMumü arQmcsvdkufaom EGm;acs;csyfajcmufuJhodkYç azmuaf zmujfyejfye f ysUHEUHS jzpyf mG ;aeMuaom pwd Zå ½yk rf sm;\ aemuof vYkd ukd íf urZ® OwZk tm[m&Z½yk f woYkd nvf n;f wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü azmuaf zmujfyejfye f ysUHEUHS jzpyf mG ;aeMu&\/ ,i;fo YkdysUHEUHS jzpyf mG ;aeMuaom ted|½kyfrsm;aMumifh a'gotrsufxGufaeol\ wpfudk,fvkH;onf wkefvIyfíae\? trsufxGufaom tjci;ft&mon fxi&f mS ;vm\/ þo Ykdte|d ½yk rf sm;u kdysUHEUHSapí a'gojzpyf Hkxi&f mS ;vmEikd jfci;fonuf m; a'go\ tjynhftpHk tjyif;txef jzpfjcif;yifwnf;/ orÜwåd&ownf;/ rdwfaqGpdwf"mwf r&Sdol\ oEÅmef0,f a'go\ jynhfjynhfpkHpkH jzpfvmjcif;yifwnf;/ udpö&o --- cE¨mudk,f0,f tqdyfusa&mufjcif;onf enf;onfjzpfap rsm;onfjzpfap cE¨mtdrfü azmufjyefaom tjcif;t&m jzpfouJhodkY xdkYtwl a'gojzpfjcif;onf enf;onfjzpfap rsm;onfjzpfap pdwf"mwf\ rlvyifudk,foabmrS azmufjyefaom tjcif;t&mom jzpf\/ ,if;tjcif;t&mudk trsuf xuG jfci;f[ kqokd n/f wpzf e f,i;fa'go jy"me;faompwd af Mumi hfte|d pwd Zå ½yk rf sm;onvf n;f wpuf ,kd f vkH;0,f tESHUtjym; jzpfaeMu\/ ur®Z OwkZ tm[m&Z[laom usefpdwåZ½kyfrsm;onfvnf; ted| pwd Zå ½yk rf sm;\ O;Daqmi&f mo Ykdvukd af vsmí jzpaf eMu\/ ,i;fo Ykdte|d ½yk rf sm;\ wpuf ,kd vf ;Hkü tEUHStjym; jzpfay:vmMuaomtcg cE¨mudk,fwpfckvkH;onf wqwfqwf wkefvIyfaewwf\/ odkYtwGuf rdrdjzpfykH tjcif;t&m\ tpGrf;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç azmufjyef a&GU&Sm; ysHUESHUoGm;wwfaom ted|½kyfwdkYudk jzpfap onf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; udk,fudk wkefvIyfapjcif;onf a'go\ udpö&oyif jzpfonf/ wpef n;f --- upd &ö o --- 'g0\*¾dac:aom awmr;Drsm;on f rsm;aomtm;jzi hf opuf ikd ;fcsi;f ywG wf ukd rf I 0g;yifcsif; yGwfwdkufrI ponfaMumifh jzpfay:vmwwf\/ xdkodkY jzpfay:vmaom awmrD;onf a&S;OD;pGm rD;jzpfatmif yGwfwdkufaeaom opfudkif; odkYr[kwf 0g;wdkYudk OD;pGmpí avmifuRrf;\/ þOyrmtwlyif a'goum;ç a'go\*d¾ = a'gorD; ponfjzifh bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrlonhftwdkif; ylavmifaom r;D"mwwf pcf k jzp\f / tm½EHk iS hf'gG&w Ykdwukd qf ikd rf ad omtcg ta,mead omreoud m&u kdtaMumi;fcvH suf wpcf gwp&f Ha'gor;Don fxuG af y:vmww\f / a'goxuG vf montfh cg a'goEiS whf u G,OS zf uof r,Ü wk f w&m;wdkYonfvnf; ylylavmifavmif oabm &SdMu\/ xdka'go jy"mef;onhfpdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ ½yk rf sm;onvf n;f yyl al vmiaf vmiyf i f&MdSuuek \f / ,i;fpwd Zå ½yk uf vmywf ikd ;fü yg0iwf n&f adS om awaZm "mw\f OPwS oå abm[al om yrl oI bm0owpdå rG ;ftirf mS veG uf xJ ujfru fp;l&vS m\/ xpkd wd Zå ½yk rf sm;EiS hf cEm¨ trd wf pcf wk n;f\ twiG ;fü y;luy f a&m,uS vf su f jzpMfu&aom urZ® OwZk tm[m&Z½yk rf sm;onf vnf; --- tdrfwpftdrfudk rD;avmifvQif teD;tem; tdrfrsm;udkyg ul;pufí avmifuRrf;wwfouJhodkY -tyl"mwf ul;pufí [',0w¬K½kyfudk pwif avmifNrdKufawmh\? ESvkH;tdrfwpfckvkH;udk avmifNrdKuf&mrS wppf wppf wpuf ,kd vf ;HkovYkd n;f ysUHEUHSomG ;ww\f / tom;ta& ejDre;fvmww\f ? wpuf ,kd vf ;Hk wqwf qw fwek vf yI vf mww\f / a'go\ t&edS uf tveG tf m;Bu;Dygr lraemya'goud ewrf sm;uohJ Ykdwpcf gwn;f b0jywfatmifyif ESvkH;tdrfwpfckvkH;udk avmifuRrf;oGm;wwfayonf/ xdkaMumifh awmrD;uJhodkY rdrd\ rSD&mpdwfESifh [',0w¬K½kyfudk avmifNrdKufjcif;onfvnf; a'go\ vkyfief;udpö&yf wpfckyif jzpfonf/ ypKöy|me f--- zsufqD;zdkY&ef tcGifhtvrf; omaeaom tcGifhta&; &aeaom &efolonf rdrd\ &efoltm; zsufqD;wwfouJhodkY tvm;wlyif a'goonf a'go pGJrSDí jzpf&m rdrd\ cE¨mudkvnf; ypöKyÜef oHo&m ESpfjzmü ysufpD;atmif zsufqD;wwf\/ &efol[laom olwpfyg;udkvnf; ysufpD;atmif zsufqD; wwf\/ odkYtwGuf rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH;udk ysufpD;atmif zsufqD;wwfaom oabmw&m;[k 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf,i;fa'gow&m;u kd½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvwf \Ykd ÓPwf iG fa&;S½SL xivf mayon/f wpef n;f --- a'gojzpvf Qi fu,kd af &mpwd yf g yiyf e;fqi;f&&J \/ u,kd af &mpwd yf g ysupf ;Dvn;f ysupf ;Dww\f / otYkd wuG fu,kd pf wd Ef pS yf g;u kdysupf ;Datmi fzsuqf ;Dwwaf om oabmw&m;[vk n;f a,m\*wD \Ykd ÓPwf iG f a&S;½I xifvmayonf/ owd --- xokd Ykd zsuqf ;D&mü --- owl pyf g;um; ysupf ;Donvf n;f &&dS m\? rysupf ;Donvf n;f &&dS m\? rdrdrlum; t,kwfojzifh ta&tqif; azmufjyefjcif; paom tjzpfodkY a&muf&Sdí pifppfrcRwf ysufpD; av\/ tyg,üf Bu;DymG ;aMumi;f urH sm;u kd qn;fy;lNy;D pak qmi;fNy;Dvn;f jzpof mG ;\/ onrf Qomruao;? rdrdtwGuf b0[lonf aemufxyf xif&Sm;wnf&Sdaeygao;vQif aemifoHo&m b0tqufqufü tusnf;wef t½kyfqdk;aponhf uHrsm;udkvnf; jynhfjynhfpkHpkH xlaxmifNyD;vnf; jzpfoGm;ayonf/ xdkaMumifh a'gorD;onf ypöKyÜef oHo&m ESpfjzmvkH;ü avmifNrdKufwwfaom oabm&Sd&um; a'go BuD;aomolonf tdkrif;vG,fonf[k usrf;\*efrsm;ü qdkacsonf/ olwpfyg;udk ypfcwfjcif;iSm vufjzifh udkif,laom rpifonf udkifolrdrd\ vufudk OD;pGmvl;ouJhodkYç xdkrpifjzifh typfcH&aom olwpfyg;um; vl;onfvnf; &Sd&m\ç rvl;onfvnf; &Sd&m\odkY rSwfyg/

## y'|mef - tmCmw0w¬K (9) yg;ç (10) yg;

1/ rdrd\ tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk a&S;u jyKchJNyD[k trsufxGuf\ &efNidK;zGJU\?

2/ rdrd\ tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk ,ck jyKae\[k trsufxGuf\ &efNidK;zGJU\?

3/ rdrd\ tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk aemifjyKvdrhfrnf[k trsufxGuf\ &efNidK;zGJU\?

4/ rdrdcspfcifol\ tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk a&S;u jyKchJNyD[k trsufxGuf\ &efNidK;zGJU\?

5/ rdrdcspfcifol\ tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk ,ck jyKae\[k trsufxGuf\ &efNidK;zGJU\?

6/ rdrdcspfcifol\ tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk aemifjyKvdrhfrnf[k trsufxGuf\ &efNidK;zGJU\?

7/ rdrdrkef;ol\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk a&S;u jyKchJNyD[k trsufxGuf\ &efNidK;zGJU\?

8/ rdrdrkef;ol\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk ,ck jyKaeNyD[k trsufxGuf\ &efNidK;zGJU\?

9/ rdrdrkef;ol\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk aemifjyKvdrhfrnf[k trsufxGuf\ &efNidK;zGJU\?

10/ t|meaumy = t&mr[kwfonfü trsufxGuf\/

þ (10)yg;on f &eNfiKd;zUJGaMumi;f tmCmw0wK¬ (10)yg; jzpof n/f (tb-d 1-216/ pmy'kd -f 1066??) t|meaumy --- t|meü Xme-o'´gonf um&P-teufa[mwnf;? pdwfqdk;jcif;\ taMumif; r[wk &f mü pwd qf ;kdjci;fu kd t|maeaumayg t|meaumayg --- t& t|meaumy[ k ac:on/f t|meaumy = t&mXmer[kwfonfü = taMumif;r[kwfonfü trsufxGufjcif; taMumif;udk t|omvdeD t|uxmü atmufygtwdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/ a'gop½dkuf xlajymaom tcsKdUaomyk\*d¾Kvfonf ---

1/ rdk;&GmvGef;\[k trsufxGuf\?

2/ rdk;r&Gm[k trsufxGuf\?

3/ aeylvGef;\[k trsufxGuf\?

4/ aeryl[k trsufxGuf\?

5/ avwdkufjyefvnf; trsufxGuf\?

6/ avrwdkufjyefvnf; trsufxGuf\?

7/ wHjrufvSnf;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifí aAm"d&GufwdkYtm; trsufxGuf\?

8/ avwdkufvGef;í ouFef;½kHxm;jcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifí avtm; trsufxGuf\?

9/ wdkufrdí acsmfvJaomf opfikwftm; trsufxGuf\/ þodkYaom t&mXmer[kwfonfü trsufxGufjcif;rsKd;udk &nf&G,fí t|meaumy = t&mXme

r[kwfonfü = taMumif;r[kwfonfü trsufxGufjcif; &efNidK;zGJUjcif;onf jzpfay:vm\[k bk&m;&Sif onf a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (tbd-|-1-399/)

wpzf e frvl #uD mü t|meaumy (9)rsK;du kdquvf u fazmjfyxm;jye\f ? ,i;fwrYkd mS atmuyf gtwikd ;f

jzpf\/

1/ ig\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk a&S;u rjyKusifhchJ[k trsufxGuf\?

2/ ig\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk ,ckvnf; rjyKusifh[k trsufxGuf\?

3/ ig\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk aemifvnf; jyKusifhvdrhfrnf r[kwf[k trsufxGuf\?

4/ rdrdcspfcifol\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk a&S;u rjyKusifhchJ[k trsufxGuf\?

5/ rdrdcspfcifol\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk ,ckvnf; rjyKusifh[k trsufxGuf\?

6/ rdrdcspfcifol\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk aemifvnf; jyKusifhvdrhfrnf r[kwf[k trsufxGuf\?

7/ rdrdkrkef;ol\ tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk a&S;u rjyKusifhchJ[k trsufxGuf\?

8/ rdrdrkef;ol\ tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk ,ckvnf; rjyKusifh[k trsufxGuf\?

9/ rdrdrkef;ol\ tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk aemifvnf; jyKusifhvdrhfrnf r[kwf[k trsufxGuf\/ þodkY jzpfay:vmaom trsufa'goonfvnf; t&m0w¬Kr[kwfonfü jzpfay:vmaomaMumifh

t|meaumyom jzpfoifhayonf/ (rlv#D-1-168-169/) þrlv#Dumq&mawmf\ zGifhqdkcsufrSm okwåedygwt|uxm O&\*okwf pmrsufESm (11)ü vm&Sd

aom ziG qhf ckd suEf iS hfwnl vD suyf i f&\dS / ,i;fO&\*owk ft|uxmü tmCmw0wK¬ (19)yg; vm&adS yon/f

,if;wdkYrSm ---

1/ yxr a&wGufjyxm;aom tmCmw0w¬K (9)yg;ç

2/ aemufxyf rlv#Dumu a&wGufjyxm;aom tmCmw0w¬K (9)yg;ç

3/ t|meaumy (1)yg;ç

tm;vkH;aygif;aomf (19)yg;wnf;/ o\*Ðwdokwf ('D-3-218/)ç tmCmw0w¬Kokwf (tH-3-208/) wdkYü yxrOD;pGm azmfjyxm;aom r&l i;f tmCmw0wK¬ (9)yg; vm&adS yon/f þtmCmw0wK¬ tm;v;Hkonyf i f a'gojzpzf &Ykd e f te;Dpyqf ;Hk taMumif;w&m;rsm;yif jzpfayonf/

0dooHo| --- a'gaom Oya,m\*zavok ted|wåm 0dooHo|ylwdrkwHå 0d, '|aAÁm/

(rlv#D-1-121/)

Oyabm\*zvumavok ted|wåm 0od ooH |ywl rd wk åH0,d '|aAmÁw d oaAeÁ oA HÁ t\*a¾ [wAwÁ H

'aówd/ (r[m#D-2-152/) usiif ,&f nof n f ocl sn;fouof ujfzpvf Qi f aq;zu0f iof iohf avmu f 0iaf o;aomvf n;f tqyd f EiS hf a&mpyxf m;aomtcg a&maEmS aeaomtcg o;kHaqmicf yJh gr l orYkd [wk f wppf wkH pcf ak om t&m0wK¬EiS hf a&mpyíf vn;f o;kHpcJG yJh gr l o;kHaqmi&f mumvç tusK;day;&mumvwüYkd pipf p f te|d om jzpaf omaMumihf tcsif;cyfodrf; pGefYtyf pufqkyftyfouJhodkY tvm;wlyif a'goonf pdwftpOf0,f ,SOfwJGí jzpfcdkufü vnf;aumif;ç xdka'go jy"mef;aom tukodkvfuHu tusKd;udkay;&mumvüvnf;aumif;ç pifppf ted| om jzpaf omaMumi hf tcsi;fcyof rd ;f puqf yk tf y f peG tYf yof n\f tjzpuf kd t|uxmq&mawmuf red rYf mS awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/

pwd "f mw fcuxf eMfur;fwr;fjci;foabmu kda'go[k qakd omvf n;f ½SL;½SL;&&JS JScuxf ejfci;fwprf sK;dom

r[kwf pdwfnpfEGrf;aejyefvQifvnf; rnpfEGrf;aompdwfuJhodkY nufnufanmanm r&Sd? pdwfaeyHkrSm zGm wmwm Mur;fwr;fwr;f &&dS um; pwd nf pEf rG ;fr I pwd tf m;i,rf I aMumuvf erYf rI sm;onvf n;f a'gooabm yif jzpfonf/ pdwfnpfrI pdwfrcsrf;omrI aMumuf&GHUrI pdwfysufrI pdwfaumufrI pdwfqdk;rI &efNidK;zGJUrI qJqdk aigufirf;rI Ncdrf;ajcmufrI wdkufcdkufrI aoausysufpD;atmifMuHaqmifrI owfykwfn§Of;qJrI tpkpkonf a'gocsn;fwn;f/ aMumuvf erYf I Mur;fwr;fr I EpS rf sK;dv;Hküyi f a'go yg0i&f um; a'goBu;Dí pwd xf uof ef olwdkYonf = pdwf"mwf cufxefwif;rmolwdkYonf aMumufp&m&SdvQifvnf; aMumufvG,fwwfMuonf/ pdwf"mwf Murf;wrf;cufxefrIudk wuf<uaom a'goç 0rf;enf;aMuuGJrI aMumuf&GHUrIudk qkwfepfaom a'go[kvnf; qdkMuonf/

## t&Sifa'0'wf\ a'go

t&iS af '0'wuf m; yapuö aAm"Ód Paf wmjfrwBfu;Du kd&&&dS etf wuG furmÇ aygi;f EpS of acsFwwYkd ikd wf ikd f yg&rDawmfrsm;udk jznfhusifh qnf;yl;awmfrlNyD;aom olawmfaumif;BuD; wpfOD;yif jzpfchJay\/ odkYaomf vGefchJaom ig;urÇmxufu ao&d0 trnf&aom &GJukefonfb0 jzpfpOf tbdk;wpfodef; xdkufwefaom a&TcGufwpfckudk r&&SdrIudk taMumif;jyKí &GJukefonfyif jzpfaom bk&m;tavmif;awmftay:ü &efNidK; pwifí zGJUchJ\/

£'H yXrH a'0'wåó aAm"doawå tmCmwAE¨eH/ (Zmwu-|-1-128/)

xakd &cT uG uf kdb&k m;tavmi;f &uJG ek of nuf &&odS mG ;í rrd ud r&&rdS uI kdtaMumi;fjyKí t&iS af '0'wf

tavmif; &GJukefonfonf ESvkH;uGJum aoG;tefí aoausysufpD;chJ&\/ (Zmwu-|-1-128/) odkYaomf xdka'goonf xdkrQjzifhum; NyD;qkH;í roGm;ay? xdkb0u pí arG;jrLchJrdaom a'goonf &eNfiKd;zUJGroI n f wpbf 0xu f wpbf 0 wppf xu f wppf t&edS tf 0g jrirhf m;vm\/ Bu;DxmG ;vm\? &iohf ef vm\? xufjruf pl;&Svm\/ xdka'goudk wdkufzsufypf&ef rBudK;pm;rdchJbJ arG;jrLa&;udkom jyKvkyfchJaom aMumifh jzpf\/ xdkodkY t&Sdeft0g jrifhrm;aeaom a'goaMumifh bk&m;tavmif;awmfESifh awGUMuHKonhf b0rsm;pGmwdkYwGif bk&m;tavmif;awmfudk aoausysufpD;atmif zsufqD;chJonhf b0awGvnf; rsm;pGm &SdchJ\? bk&m;tavmif;awmf aoausysufpD;rI r&SdchJonhf b0awGvnf; rsm;pGmyif &SdchJ\/

0ge&dE´Zmwf (Zmwu-|-1-296/)ü bk&m;tavmif;awmfarsmuf\ ESvkH;om;udk pm;csifygonf[k r,rf i;fBu;Dr pÍd rö metavmi;fvsm jzpof n fht&iS af '0'wtf avmi;f rad usmi;fz\kd r,m;jzpof lrad usmi;fru csifjcif;wyfchJ\/ t&Sifa'0'wftavmif; rdausmif;uvnf; jrpfurf;em;0,f usufpm;avh&Sdaom bk&m;tavmif;arsmuftm; owfjzwf&ef BudK;pm;chJ\? odkYaomf bk&m;tavmif;\ ÓPfpGrf;aMumifh atmifjrifrIum; r&&SdchJay/

tvm;wyl i f wa,m"rZ® mw f (Zmwu-|-1-298-299/) üvn;f t&iS af '0'wtf avmi;f arsmuf

u rdrd\ om;&if;jzpfol bk&m;tavmif;awmfarsmuftm; owfjzwfzsufqD;&ef BudK;pm;chJjyef\? odkYaomf atmifjrifrIum; r&&SdchJay/ odkYaomf atmifjrifrI&&Sdaom b0rsm;vnf; &SdMuonfom jzpf\/ plVeE´d,Zmwf (Zmwu-|-2-183/)

b0wpfckwGif bk&m;tavmif;awmfonf [dr0EÅmawmt&yfü r[meE´d, trnf&aom arsmuf

jzpfae\? t&SiftmeE´mtavmif;um; plVeE´d, trnf&aom nDi,farsmuf jzpfae\/ rsufrjrif rdcif arsmufrBuD;udk jyKpk vkyfauR;vdkojzifh &Spfaomif;aom arsmuftjcHt&HwdkYudk pGefYcGmum arsmufnDaemif EpS Of ;Dom;woYkd n ftrud kdaqmi,f ul ek vf su f[rd 0EmÅ r Sqi;foucf MJhuuek íf tpeG tf zsm;usaom ypöE&Å pf t&yfü yanmifyifBuD; wpfyifü aeukefí trdudk jyKpk vkyfauR;aeMuukef\/ xdktcg t&Sifa'0'wftavmif;um; Am&mPoDjynfü ykPÖm;vkvifwpfOD; jzpfae\/ wuúodkvf

jyn0f , ft&iS of m&yd wk &å mtavmi;f 'od mygarmuq© &mBu;D\ txüH xykd Pk mÖ ;vvk iof n fcyof rd ;faom twwwf uYkd kd oi,f Nly;DvQi f jyeof mG ;z&Ykd e f q&mBu;Dtm;yeMfum;\/ 'od mygarmuq© &mBu;Duvn;f t\*-F 0dZÆmtwwf\ tmEkabmftm;jzifh xdkykPÖm;vkvif\ Murf;wrf;onf\tjzpf ½keYf&if;onf\tjzpf Edkif xufuvl jyKrlwwfonf\tjzpfudk odí ]]vkvif ...oifonf Murf;wrf;\? ½keYf&if;\? Edkifxufuvl jyKrwl w\f ? þuohJ aYkd om pwd af epwd xf m; oabmw&m; xi&f mS ;&odS wl tYkd m; tcgcyof rd ;f wpof rwwf n;f jynhfpkHaernfum; r[kwf? BuD;pGmaom ysufpD;jcif;odkY BuD;pGmaom qif;&J'ku©odkY a&muf&Sd&ayvwåHU? oif onf Murf;wrf;ol rjzpfapvifh? aemifwwpfzef ylyefjcif;udk jyKwwfaomtrIudk rjyKavvifh}} --- [k qkH;rí vTwfvdkuf\/ xykd Pk mÖ ;vvk iof n f 'od mygarmuq© &mBu;Du kd &cdS ;kdí Am&mPooD Ykd jyeof mG ;Ny;Daemu f trd af xmif jyKum aexikd vf waf om ftjcm;tjcm;aom twwyf nmwjYkdzi hftouaf r;Gz&Ykd e frprG ;fEikd &f um; rqk ;kdb0jzihf touaf r;G&e fq;Hkjzwcf sucf sí Am&mPorD S xuG cf mG um ypEö &Å p f&mG i,wf pcf ük aexikd vf su fav;awmihf vG,fum awmodkY 0ifí om;aumif trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk owfí tom;udk a&mif;ojzifh toufarG;\/ xdk ykPÖm;vkvifonf wpfaeYoü awm0,f wpfpHkwpfckudk r&rlí vmvwfonf&Sdaomf tpGefü wnfaom yanmifyifudk jrifí þyanmifyifü wpfpHkwpfck&Sdonf jzpfjim;tHhvnf; rod[k yanmifyifodkY a&S;½I oGm;\/ xckd Pü arsmunf aD emiwf oYkd nvf n;f trud kdopof ;Drsm;u kdpm;apuek íf a&U rS xS m;um opcf MGum;ü xikd af euek vf suyf i fvmvwaf om rqk ;kdu kdjriaf vaom f--- ]]xokd ol n figw\Ykd rcd iuf kdtojYkdyKvwUHåen;f}}[k opfcufMum;ü ykef;atmif;um apmifhMunhfaeMuukef\/ xdk Edkifxufuvl jyKrlwwfaom a,mufsm;onfvnf; yanmifyif&if;odkY vmvwfí xdk rsufpd umP;faeaom arsmutf rkd Bu;Du kdjrm;jzi hfypcf iG ;f&e fprD aH wm\h / xtkd jci;ft&mujkdriíf b&k m;tavmi;fawmfarsmufu --- ]]nDaxG; eE´d, ...þa,mufsm;onf ig\ trdudk av;jrm;jzifh ypfcGif;vdk\? igonf xtkd rtd m; Z0D wd 'geu kday;vLSt?hH oiof n f igu,G vf eG of mG ;aomtcg rcd iuf kdjyKpvk yk af uR;&paf yawm}h} [k qdkí opfcufMum;rS xGufí --- ]]tdk a,mufsm; ...oifonf ig\ trdudk rypfygvifh? þarsmufr Bu;Don f rsupf vd n;f umP;fae\? tvkd n;f takd e\? tm;vn;f en;fae\? igon f xrkd cd i f arsmurf tkd tm; ZD0dw'geudk ay;vSLthH? oifonf xdkarsmufrtdkudk rowfrlí ighudkyif owfygav}}[k xdka,mufsm; tm; y#dnmOf0efcHcsuf pum;udk &,lí jrm; (= jr§m;)\ teD;jzpfaom t&yfü ae\/

oem;jci;f u½Pk mw&m; ui;frahJ eaom xakd ,musfm;on fb&k m;avmi;farsmuuf kdypíf atmuof Ykd

usap\/ xbkd &k m;tavmi;fawm\f trud vkd n;f yptf ahH omimS wpzf e fav;u kdwijfye\f / pVl eE,d´ onf xtkd jci;ft&mu kdjriíf --- ]]þa,musfm;on fig\trud kdypof wvf \kd ? waerY Qaomvf n;f ig\trod nf tou&f iS vf waf om ftouuf &kd tyof n frnof nof mvQi fjzpaf y\? xtkd rtd m; Z0D wd 'geu kdvLSayt}hH} þodkY qkH;jzwfcsufcsí opfcufMum;rS xGufvmum --- ]]tdk a,mufsm; ...oifonf ig\ trdudk rypf ygvifh? igonf xdktrdtm; ZD0dw'geudk ay;vSLaytHh? oifonf ighudk ypfowfí igwdkYnDaemif ESpfOD;vkH; wdkYudk ,laqmifí igwdkY\ trdtm; ZD0dw'geudk ay;ygavm}} --- [k xdka,mufsm;\ y#dnmOf0efcHcsufudk ,lí jrm; (= jr§m;)\ teD;jzpfaom t&yfü xdkifay;vdkuf\/ xdka,mufsm;onf xdkplVeE´d,udkvnf; ypf owfí ajrodkY usapjyef\/

]]þarsmuftdkrBuD;onfvnf; ig\tdrf0,f uav;oli,fwdkYzdkY jzpfayvwåHU}}[k ESvkH;ydkufí rdcif arsmufrBuD;udkvnf; ypfowfí ajrodkY usapjyef\/ arsmufoHk;aumifvkH;wdkYudkvnf; qdkif;xrf;ydk;jzifh xrf;í tdrfodkY a&S;½IoGm;av\/ xdktcg xdk,kwfrmaom a,mufsm;\ tdrfudk rdk;BudK;onf ypfavawmh\/ rdk;BudK;usaomtcg r,m;vnf; ao\? om;i,f ESpfa,mufwdkYvnf; aoukef\? tdrfudkvnf; rD;avmif\/ acgiftkyf0g;\ zGJUcsnf&m wdkifrQonfom <uif;usef\/ xdktcg xdka,mufsm;tm; &GmwHcg;üomvQif wpfa,mufaom a,musfm;on f jriíf xtkd aMumi;fpukH kd ajymMum;vm\/ xakd ,musfm;on f om;r,m;wuYkd kd píJG jzpaf om p;kd&rd jfci;fon fEydS pf utf yof n fjzpíf xtkd &yüf yivf Qi ftrEJ iS whf uaG om xr;fy;kduvkd n;faumi;fç av;ukd vn;faumi;f peG yYf pxf m;cíJh yqk ;kduvkd n;f ypvf iT vhf ukd íf yqk ;kdryg Avmu,kd cf sn;fpn;fpn;f vuaf rmi;f EpS zf uwf uYkd kdajrm§ uíf iakd <u;vsu f omG ;avaom f trd of Ykd0irf ad v\? xtkd cg x,kd wk rf maom a,musmf ; \ OD;acgif;xufü tdrfacgifwdkifonf vJusí OD;acgif;udk cGJav\/ r[myx0DajrBuD;onf [if;vif; yGifhaom tjcif;t&mudk ay;\? t0DpdrS i&JrD;vQHonf wufvm\? xdka,mufsm;onf ajrrsKdvwfonf&Sd aom fq&m\ tq;Hktru kdatmuaf ríh pipf p fþtaMumi;fu kdjriíf ig\ q&mjzpaf om 'od mygarmu© q&mykPÖm;BuD;onf ightm; tqkH;trudk ay;\[k idka<u;vdk&um; atmufyg \*gxm ESpfckwdkYudk &Gwfqdk oGm;av\/

£'H w'gp&d,0apm? yg&mo&da,m ,'jA0d/ rmok wHG tu&d ygyH? ,H wHG ypäm uwH way/

,med ua&mwd yk&daom? wmed twåed yówd/ uvsmPum&D uvsmPH? ygyum&D p ygyuH/ ,m'doH 0yaw ADZH? wm'doH [&aw zvH/

cspof m;vvk i f...oiof n fraumi;fruI kdrjyKusiyhf gvi?hf tMuirf aumi;fruI kdoiof n fjyKusi\hf ?

aemufumvü oifonfyifvQif ylavmifav&m\/ --- þpum;udk wdkif;xGmqifjcif atmufarhjrifaom q&mjzpfawmfrlaom 'domygarmu©ykPÖm;q&mBuD;onf ajymqdkchJzl;\/ um, 0pD raem csDaom oHk;vDaom 'Gg&wdkYjzifh tMuifuHwdkYudk a,mufsm;onf jyKpkysKd;axmif\? xdkuHwdkY\ tusKd;w&m;udk &&Sdvwfaomf xdktusKd;w&m;wdkYudkyifvQif uHudk jyKpkysKd;axmifaom rdrd\ oEmÅ eüf awUGjri&f ww\f / aumi;fruI kdjyKav&h adS omool n faumi;faomtusK;dw&m;u kdtpOcf pH m;&\/ raumi;fruI kdjyKav&h adS omool nvf n;f ,wk nf ohH nof mvQi fjzpaf om tvrkd &tdS yaf om tusK;dw&m;ukd tpOfcHpm;&\? rSefayonf --- avmuüvnf; tMuifuJhodkYaom rsKd;aphudk MuJcspdkufysKd;\? xdkuJhodkYaom rsK;dapEh iS hfwal om to;D[al om tusK;dw&m;u kdxrkd sK;dapuh = xrkd sK;dapah Mumi hfjzpaf y:vmaom opyf iuf &Gufaqmifay;\/ rsKd;aphESifh avsmfnDaom rsKd;aphESifh avsmfavsmufywfonfomvQif jzpfaom toD;udk &,lEdkif\? tpOfcHpm;&\/ þodkYvQif xdka,mufsm;onf idka<u;jrnfwrf;pOfrSmyif r[myx0DajrBuD; twGif;odkY 0ifoGm;í r[mt0Dpdi&JBuD;ü jzpf&av\/ (Zmwu-|-2-183-185/) a'go\ rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkYudk ysufpD;atmif zsufqD;wwfyHk om"uwpf&yfyifwnf;/ wpzf e fcE0Åd g'ZD mw f(Zmwu-|-3-37/)wiG vf n;f ,Zxf yk Bfu;Djzpaf eaom uvmArk i;fon fon;fcHjcif; cEÅD0g' &Sdygonf[k cEÅD0g'&SdaMumif; 0efcHpum; ajymMum;vmaom cEÅD0g'D&Sif&aoh bk&m; tavmif;awmfjrwftm; Budrfql;wdkYjzifh ½dkufjcif;ç vufwdkYudk jzwfjcif;ç ajcwdkYudk jzwfjcif;ç em;&GufwdkYudk jzwfjcif;ç ESmacgif;wdkYudk jzwfjcif;wdkYudk wpfqifhNyD;wpfqifh jyKvkyfap\/ rif;O,smOfawmf twGif;0,f rl;,pfaq;0g;wdkYudk rSD0Jum r\*Fvmausmufzsmxufü oDqdkwD;rIwfrIwdkYü vdr®m uRrf;usifaom trsKd;o®D; wpfOD;\ &ifcGifxufü pufawmfac:awmfrlpOf Edk;vmaomtcg rdrdudk azsmfajzaeMuaom armif;rrdóH taygi;fwuYkd kd cE0DÅ g'&D iS &f ao\h txüH omG ;a&muuf m w&m;em,al eaMumi;f o&d &dS ojzi hf a'gotrsuf ajcmif;ajcmif;xGufum xdkuJhodkY jyKrlvdkufjcif; jzpf\/ aemufqkH;wGif cEÅD0g'D&Sif&aohu rdrd\ onf;cHjcif; cEÅD0g'onf ta&xl ta&yg; vufajc em;

EmS acgi;f ponwf üYkd rwn&f bdS J EvS ;Hktrd tf wiG ;f [',0wK¬½yk üf rwDS ,G wf n&f adS Mumi;f tred &Yf adS omtcg ]]aumufuspfpOf;vJaom&aoh ...oif\ cEÅD0g'udk oifonfomvQif &Gufaqmifonfydk;í aeav avmh}} --- [ kqíkd b&k m;tavmi;fawm f cE0DÅ g'&D iS &f ao\h &ibf w f EvS ;Hkom;&&dS mt&yuf kdajcaxmujfzihf uefausmufum xGufcGmoGm;av\/ odkYaomf cEÅD0g'D&Sif&aoh\ pdwfxm;um; þodkY jzpfay\ ---

a,m ar [aw¬ p yga' p? uPÖemoÍö aq',d/ pd&H ZD0wk aom &mZm? e [d ukZÑEdÅ rm'dom/

tMuirf i;fon fig\ vuwf uYkd vkd n;faumi;fç ajcwuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç em; EmS acgi;fuvkd n;faumi;f jzwf\? xdkrif;onf MumjrifhpGm touf&Snfygapownf;/ iguJhodkYaom ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYonf trsufrxGufwwfukefonfomvQifwnf;/ (Zmwu-|-3-39/) þpum;wuYkd m; t&iS of m&yd wk &å mtavmi;f jzpaf om ppof Blu;Du cE0DÅ g'&D iS &f aoBhu;Dtm; uvmAkrif; xGufcGmoGm;NyD;aemuf vma&muf awmif;yefaomtcg rdefYMum;awmfrlaom pum;rsm;yifwnf;/ uvmAkrif;onf O,smOfawmfrS xGufíoGm;aomtcg bk&m;tavmif;awmf\ rsufpdjzifh jrifEdkif aumi;faom t&yuf kdveG af jrmuof mG ;aom umvüyivf Qi f,Zl emaygi;f EpS of ed ;fav;aomi;f tx&k adS om þr[myx0DajrBuD;onf upDjzifhzGJUtyfaom ykqdk;uJhodkY uGJtufí t0DpdrS i&JrD;vQHonf txuf wuf vmí uvmAkrif;udk trsKd;ay;aom urÁvmeDjzifh jcHK½Hkxm;vdkufbdouJhodkY jcHK½Hkí ,laqmifoGm;av\/ xdkuvmAkrif;onf O,smOfwHcg;üomvQif ajrodkY0ifí t0Dpdi&Jü wnfav\/ (Zmwu-|-3-40/) þZmwfawmfü uvmAkrif;[lonfrSmvnf; &Sifa'0'wftavmif;yif jzpfonf/ bk&m;tavmif;awmf cEÅD0g'D&aohBuD;vnf; xdkaeYrSmyif uG,fvGefawmfrlavonf/ plV"r®ygvZmwf --- wpcf sed f t&iS af '0'wtf avmi;fon f Am&mPojDynüf r[mywmy rnaf om ri;fjzp\f / b&k m;tavmi;fawmof n f xrkd i;f\ pEm´ a'0 D trn&f adS om rzd &k m;Bu;D\ 0r;fü jzp\f ? ar;GzmG ; vmaomtcg "ry® gv[al om trnuf kdrnS xfh m;\/ x"kd ry® gvri;fom; cek pvf om;t&,G f&adS omumvü r,fawmfonf eHYoma&jzifh a&csKd;í upm;apvsuf ae\? rif;onf rdzk&m; ae&mt&yfodkY oGm;\? rdzk&m;onf om;udk upm;apvsuf om;ücspfjcif;ESifh jynhfpkHonf jzpfí rif;udk jrifívnf; ae&mrS rx rday/ xdktcg rif;\ oEÅmef0,f --- ]]rdzk&m;um; ,ckyifvQif om;udkrSDí rmeudk jyKbd\? ighudk wpfpHk wpcf rk Q rrwS ?f om;Bu;Don&f adS omuf m; igü v[l al om trwS uf rkd Q rjyKvwUHå? ,cuk yivf Qi fxrkd i;fom;ukd owftHh}} --- [k MuHNyD;í rif;onf rdzk&m;taqmifrS jyefvSnfhí rif;\ ae&mü aeí rif;tmPmjzifh olowform;udk ac:ap\/ "r®ygvrif;om;udk aqmifap\/ vuf ajc OD;acgif;wdkYudk jzwfapí oefvsufyef; rnfonfudk jyKap\/ pE´ma'0Drdzk&m;BuD;onfvnf; ESvkH;uGJum aoyGJ0if&&Sm\/ r[mywmyrif;onfvnf; ajrrsKdcH& NyD;aemuf t0Dpdi&JodkY a&muf&SdoGm;\/ (Zmwu-|-3-165-168/)

&uJG ek of nbf 0u pwiíf ar;GjrLcaJh om aum" trn&f aom a'go"mwrf mS wpbf 0xu fwpbf 0 wppf xu fwppf &iohf xu&f i hfjriohf xu fjriwhf uvf mywHk n;f/ rrd \d &iaf o;Gtppjfzpaf om cek pvf om; t&G,fudkyif owf&ufaom a'gorSm tjrifhrm;qkH;tqifhodkY a&muf&Sdvmaom a'goyif jzpf\/ rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;wdkYudk ysufpD;atmif zsufqD;aeaom pHerlemrsm;yif jzpf\/ r[muydZmwf (Zmwu-|-3-349/)ü aqGrsKd;taygif;wdkYtm; toufudk pGefYí aoab;rS vGwf atmi f\*\*gFjrp\f þrmS buuf r;fr Sxrkd mS buuf r;fo Ykda&muaf tmi fBuKd;we;fo,G vf su fu,wf iaf eaom b&k m;tavmi;fawm f arsmurf i;ftay:o Ykd o&uyf i\f tjriqhf ;Hkae&mr S wptf m;cek cf sí EvS ;HkuaJG tmif taoowfchJzl;\/

''&´ Zmw f(Zmwu-|-3-511-517/)ü vvk i f(500)wtYkd m; a0'usr;f pon fhtwwyf nmrsm;ukd oifMum;ay;aeaom tavmif;awmf cg owå0gtm; t&Sifa'0'wf\ tavmif;&aohpOf;vJu tao owfum rD;uifpm;chJ\/ þo Ykdponjfzi hft&iS af '0'wtf avmi;fvsmon fb&k m;tavmi;fawmtf ay:ü &uJG ek of nbf 0u

pí b0aygi;frsm;pmG &eNfiKd;zUJGum &eNfiKd;u kdry,af zsmubf JBu;DxmG ;atmiof m b0tquqf uüf ar;GjrLcJh ojzifh þ,ckbk&m;&SifESifh aemufqkH;awGU&onhf b0wGifvnf; bk&m;&Siftm; owfzdkY&ef tBudrfBudrf BuKd;pm;c\Jh / wpaf vmuv;Hkü tomq;Hk tjrwqf ;Hk jzpof n fh b&k m;&iS uf akd omvf n;f rMunnf KdEikd f jzpaf e &\/ b0wpfckwGif arG;jrLchJaom "mwfaiGUrsm;onf oHo&mtqufquf t&dyfyrm vdkufygaejcif;yif jzpfayonf/ þa'go ponhf udavomwdkYudkyif tajccHí bk&m;&Siftm; aoG;pdrf;wnfapaom avm[dwkyÜg'uuHç oHCmudk oif;cGJjcif; oHCmhab'uuHrsm;udk þb0wGif xyfrHí vGefusL;rdjyef\/ ,if; tuok vkd uf wH uYkd t&iS af '0'wuf kdt0pD od Ykda&muaf tmi fyaYkd qmiaf y;vukd Mfuayon/f urmÇ wnof a&UG t0Dpdi&JrS ruRwfEdkifol wpfOD; jzpfoGm;&ayonf/

## trsKd;orD;wpfOD;\ a'go

awmifNrdKU r[m\*E¨m½kHq&mawmfbk&m;u rdrd\ udk,fusifhtbd"r®musrf;wGif tdEd´,EdkifiHü jzpf

oGm;zl;aom 0w¬Kuav; wpfyk'fudk atmufygtwdkif; wifjyxm;\/ jycaJh om a'gorsm;u kdtawmpf vkH iaf tmi fcpH m;íomG ;&&mS aom trsK;dor;Duav;wpOf ;D\ tEd ,´d EdkifiHü jzpfykHudk a'gooabm od½kHru vli,fcsif; arwåmrrQbJ twif;ay;pm;avh&Sdaom rdbwdkYudk owd&apovdkvnf; jzpfayonf/ þ0w¬Kyg i,f&G,fol ESpfa,mufwdkYum; wpfa,muf\ pdwfoabmxm;udk wpfa,mufu rod Muay? ESpfbufrdbwdkY aphpyfcsufjzifh vufxyfNyD;MuavNyD? owdkYorD;uav;onf trsKd;aumif;orD;yDyD wnfwnfMunfMunfESifh 0wfausatmif jyK&Smay\? odkYaomf owdkYom;u b,f[mjyKjyK taumif;[k rxif? cifrif,k,rI r&Sdacs/ rdrdu jyKpkygvsuf cifyGef;u rdrdudk \*½krpdkufonhftwGuf owdkYorD;onf pdwfysufpjyKvm\? pwd nf p\f ? pwd rf csr;fom? rMumrMum ridI af eavon/f e\*ukd yi frauseyaf om ciyf eG ;fonof n fxukd ohJ Ykd romr,m jzpaf eyukH kdjrivf Qi fomíyi f&rGH ek ;fum wpcf gwpcf g tMur;fbuvf m\? owoYkd r;Du pwd ef m\? cifyGef;onf\ jyKrlyHkudk rauseyfEdkif? odkYaomf rnfodkYrQ rwwfEdkifawmhbJ rdrd0wå&m;ausatmif jyKjrJ jyK

&Sm\/ odkY&mwGif ausmufwkH;ausmufom; r[kwfbJ pdwf0dnmPfygaom udk,fcE¨m jzpf&um; rMumcP rdrdb0udk tqkH;pD&if&ef MuHrdavonf/ þuJhodkY a'goxGufjcif; pdwfysufjcif; pdwfnpfjcif; pdwfrcsrf; omjcif; aMumuf&GHUjcif;wdkY qufwJGí avmui&JcHum om;orD;ESpfa,muf zGm;jrifNyD;onfwdkifatmif atmifhtnf;chJygaomfvnf; aemufqkH;ü rapmifhpnf;Edkifawmh&um; udpöwpfcktwGuf tjcm;NrdKUodkY oGm; aeaom cifyGef;onftxHodkY pmwpfapmif a&mufvmonfrSm ---

]]t&iS f ...rbd rsm; ay;pm;aom ciyf eG ;fyi f jzpaf omvf n;f &iS uhf kd treS cf spíf &iS \f tcspuf vkd n;f &&SdEdkif&ef trSefyif BudK;pm;chJygonf? odkYaomf uRefr\ BudK;pm;rIawGrSm tusKd;r&onhfjyif --- ]yvDw,f rm,mrsm;w,f} --- [kom txifcH&í pdwfysufvSojzifh b0udk tqkH;pD&if&ef rMumcPMuHaomfvnf; uav;rsm; rsuEf mS axmuíf txrajrmucf yJh g? ,crk mS r l quvf uíf aeaomvf n;f pwd nf p½f oHk m&rdS nf jzpfaomaMumifh þpmudk a&;NyD;aemuf uav;rsm;pm;rnhf rkefYxJü tqdyfcwfNyD;vQif uRefr\ b0udk tqkH;pD&ifvdkufygNyD/}} ---

txufygpmudk &NyD;aemuf cifyGef;onfa,mufsm;vnf; olUZeD;\ vdr®mykHawGudk tukeftpif xif

jrivf mawm&h um; uAsmuo Djyeof mG ;av&m trd af y:rmS jyixf m;aom om;tr do;kHO;D\ tavmi;fuokd m awGU&awmhojzifh tqifoifh &Sdaeaom aoewfjzifh ol\Zmwfudkyg tqkH;owfvdkufavonf/

(udk,fusifhtbd"r®m-51-52/) rrd dowl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom;v;Hku kdysupf ;Datmi fzsuqf ;Dwwaf om a'go\ prG ;fti fowrdå sm;yiwf n;f/ þrQ tusKd;rJhudk jzpfapwwfaom a'gow&m;udk orx0dyóem bm0em vufeufaumif;wdkYjzifh uek cf e;fatmi fy,&f mS ;oivhf aS yon/f xokd rYkd Q rusiEhf ikd af o;vQi fatmuyf g uupyl r owk eå uf kdtzezf ef EvS ;HkoiG ;foivhf aS yon/f xokd wk eå uf m; a'go y,af zsmuaf Mumi;f en;fvr;faumi;f wpcf yk ijfzpaf yon/f uuplyr okwåef (r-1-173-181/)

tcgwpyf g;ü jrwpf mG b&k m;on fom0wjd¬ynrf eG faZw0eaf usmi;fwukd af wmüf owD i;fo;kH paH eawmf rlqJ jzpf\/ xdktcg t&SifarmVd,z\*¾Keonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYESifhtwl pnf;rJhurf;rJh tvGefMumjrifhpGm a&maESmvsuf ae\/ þqdkvwåHUaomenf;jzifh t&SifarmVd,z\*¾Keonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYESifhtwl a&maESm vsuf ae\/

wppf wHk paf ,muaf om &[e;fon ft&iS af rmV,d z\*K¾e\ rsuaf rmS uüf x&kd [e;fred ;frw\Ykd aus;Z;lrhJ

udk ajymqdkrdchJvQif t&SifarmVd,z\*¾Keonf trsufxGufvsuf ESvkH;romjcif; &Sdojzifh cdkuf&efjiif;ckefrIudk jyK\/ wpfpkHwpfOD;aom &[ef;onf xdk&[ef;rdef;rwdkY\ rsufarSmufü t&SifarmVd,z\*¾Ke\ aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqckd vJh Qivf n;f x&kd [e;fred ;frwoYkd n f trsuxf uG uf ek vf su f EvS ;Hkromjci;f &odS jzi hf cukd &f ejfii;fcrkH uI kd jyKMuukef\/ þqdkchJonhftwdkif; t&SifarmVd,z\*¾Keonf &[ef;rdef;rwdkYESifhtwl a&maESmvsuf ae\/ xtkd cg &[e;fawmwf pyf g;on fjrwpf mG b&k m;txaH wmof YkdcsO;fuyíf ½akd opmG &cdS ;kdNy;DvQi foiwhf ihf

avsmuyf waf om wpaf e&mü xikd uf m tusK;dtaMumi;f tptkH viuf kduek pf iaf tmi f wijfy avQmuxf m; awmfrl\/ xtkd cg jrwpf mG b&k m;on ft&iS af rmV,d z\*K¾e&[e;ftm; ac:awmrf íl tusK;dtaMumi;fu kdppaf q; ar;jre;fawmrf &l m reS uf eaf Mumi;f wijfyavQmuxf m;\/ xtkd cg b&k m;&iS uf atmuyf gtwikd ;f qqkd ;Hkrawmf rl\/ z\*¾Ke ...trsKd;aumif;om; jzpfaom oifonf ,kHMunfjcif; = o'¨gw&m;jzifh vlUabmifrS &[ef;

abmifodkY 0ifa&mufvmonf r[kwfavm[k ar;jref;awmfrl\/ rSefygonf t&Sifbk&m; ...[k avQmuf

Mum;\/

z\*¾Ke ...,kHMunfjcif; = o'¨gw&m;jzifh vlUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&mufvmonhf trsKd;aumif;om; jzpfaom oifhtm; &[ef;rdef;rwdkYESifhtwl pnf;rJhurf;rJh tvGefMumjrifhpGm a&maESmvsuf aejcif;onf ravsmufywf/ z\*¾Ke ...xdkaMumifh wpfpkHwpfa,mufaomolonf oifhrsufarSmufü xdk&[ef;rdef;rwdkY\ aus;Zl; rJhudk ajymqdkchJvQif oifonf jzpfay:vmrnhf umr\*kPfwdkYudk rSDaom tvdkqE´ umr\*kPfwdkYudk rSDaom tMuHtpnf 0dwufwdkYudk y,fpGefY&m\/ z\*¾Ke ...xdkodkY y,fpGefY&müvnf; oifonf þodkY usifh&rnf ]]ig\ pdwfonf azmufjyefrI rjzpfvwåHU? ,kwfrmaom pum;udkvnf; r>rufqdktHh? tpD;tyGm;jzifh iJhn§m vsuvf n;f arwmå pwd f &odS njfzpíf jyprf mS ;aompwd f r&bdS J aet}hH} - [ k þovYkd Qi f oiof n f usi&hf rn/f z\*¾Ke ...xdkaMumifh wpfpkHwpfa,mufaomolonf oifhrsufarSmufü xdk&[ef;rdef;rwdkYtm; vuf jzifh ykwfcwfjim;tHh? cJjzifhaomfvnf; ypfcwfjim;tHh? wkwfjzifhaomfvnf; ½dkufykwfjim;tHh? "m;vufeufjzifh aomvf n;f x;kdcwk jfim;t/hH z\*K¾e ...xokd jYkdyK&müvn;f oiof n f jzpaf y:vmrn fh umr\*Pk wf uYkd kdraDS om tvdkqE´ç umr\*kPfwdkYudk rSDaom tMuHtpnf 0dwufwdkYudk y,fpGefY&m\/ xdkodkY y,fpGefY&mü oifonf þodkY usifh&rnf --- ]]ig\ pdwfonf azmufjyefrI rjzpfvwåHU? ,kwfrmaom pum;udkvnf; r>rufqdktHh? tpD;tyGm;tm;jzifh iJhn§mvsufvnf; arwåmpdwf &Sdonfjzpfí jypfrSm;aompdwf r&SdbJ aetHh}} --- [k þodkYvQif oifonf usifh&rnf/ z\*¾Ke ...xdkaMumifh wpfpkHwpfa,mufaomolonf oifhrsufarSmufü oif\aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdk chJvQif oifonf jzpfay:vmrnhf umr\*kPfwdkYudk rSDaom tvdkqE´ç umr\*kPfwdkYudk rSDaom tMuHtpnf wdkYudk y,fpGefY&m\/ xdkodkY y,fpGefY&müvnf; oifonf þodkY usifh&rnf --- ]]ig\ pdwfonf azmufjyefrI rjzpfvwåHU? ,kwfrmaom pum;udkvnf; r>rufqdktHh? tpD;tyGm;jzifh iJhn§mvsufvnf; arwåmpdwf &Sdonf jzpfí jypfrSm;aompdwf r&SdbJ aetHh}} --- [k þodkYvQif oifonf usifh&rnf/ z\*¾Ke ...xdkaMumifh oifhtm; wpfpkHwpfa,mufaomolonf vufjzifh ykwfcwfjim;tHh? cJjzifhaomf

vnf; ypfcwfjim;tHh? wkwfjzifhaomfvnf; ½dkufykwfjim;tHh? "m;vufeufjzifhaomfvnf; xdk;ckwfjim;tHh? xdkodkYjyK&müvnf; oifonf jzpfay:vmrnhf umr\*kPfwdkYudk rSDaom tvdkqE´ç umr\*kPfwdkYudk rSDaom tMuHtpnfwdkYudk y,fpGefY&m\/ xdkodkY y,fpGefY&müvnf; oifonf þodkY usifh&rnf --- ]]ig\ pdwfonf azmujfyerf I rjzpvf wUHå? ,wk rf maom pum;uvkd n;f r>ruqf tkd ?hH tp;DtymG ;jzi hf inhJ m§ vsuvf n;f arwmå pwd f &odS njfzpíf jyprf mS ;aompwd f r&bdS J aet}hH} --- [ k þovYkd Qi f oiof n f usi&hf rn[f k a[mMum;awmf rl\/ xtkd cg jrwpf mG b&k m;on f &[e;fwuYkd kd--- &[e;fw Ykd...tcgwpyf g;ü &[e;fwoYkd n f igb&k m;&iS \f

pdwftpOfawmfudk ESpfoufapukefbd\wum;/ þtcsdefu igbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk ---

]]&[ef;wdkY ...igbk&m;&Sifonf wpfxyfwnf;om pm;tyfaom abmZOfudk bkOf;ay;awmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY ...igbk&m;onf wpfxyfwnf;om pm;tyfaom abmZOfudk bkOf;ay;aomf tema&m\*g uif;onf\ tjzpfç usef;rmonf\ tjzpfç ayghyg;oefpGrf;onf\ tjzpfç csrf;ompGm aexdkif&onf\ tjzpfudk aumif;pGm odawmfrl\/ &[ef;wdkY ...vmMuukef? oifwdkYonfvnf; wpfxyfwnf;om pm; tyfaom abmZOfudk pm;Muukefavmh? oifwdkYonfvnf; wpfxyfwnf;om pm;tyfaom abmZOfudk pm;MuaomaMumifh tema&m\*guif;onf\ tjzpfç usef;rmonf\ tjzpfç ayghyg; oefpGrf;onf\ tjzpfç csrf;ompGmae&onf\ tjzpfudk aumif;pGm odMuukefvwåHU}} --- [k rdefYawmfrl\/ &[ef;wdkY ... igbk&m;&Sifonf xdk&[ef;wdkYü qdkqkH;rrIudk jyKchJ&onf r[kwf? owday;½kHrQom jzpfchJ\/

&[ef;wdkY ...Oyrmaomfum; ajrnDí vrf;av;cG qHk&m vrf;rBuD;ü vufvSrf;rD xm;tyfaom ESifwH&Sdaom tmZmenfjrif; uxm;tyfaom &xm;onf uvsuf wnf&m\? qkH;roifhaom jrif;wdkYudk qkH;rwwfaom uRrf;usifol jrif;q&monf xdk&xm;udk wufpD;NyD;vQif vuf0Jvufjzifh BudK;wdkYudkudkifí vusfmvufjzifh ESifwHudkudkifvsuf tvdk&Sd&mvrf;odkY tvdk&Sdwdkif; ajzmifhajzmifhvnf; armif;ESif&mouJhodkY jyefvSnfhívnf; armif;ESif&mouJhodkY --- þOyrmtwlyifvQif igbk&m;rSm xdk&[ef;wdkYü qkH;rrIudk jyKchJ& onf r[kwf? owday;½kHrQom jzpfchJ\/ xdkaMumifh oifwdkYonfvnf; tukodkvfudk y,fpGefYMuukefavm? ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü tm;xkwfjcif;udk jyKMuukefavm/ þodkY tm;xkwfukefvwfaomf oifwdkYonfvnf; þomoemawmfü BuD;yGm;pnfyif jyeYfajymjcif;odkY a&mufMuukefvwåHU/

&[ef;wdkY ...Oyrmaomfum; &Gmed\*kH;wdkY\ reD;ra0;ü tifMuif;awmBuD;onf &Sdav&m\? xdk tifMuif;awmBuD;udk MuufqlyifwdkYjzifh zkH;vTrf;aeav&m\/ xdkawm\ tusKd;pD;yGm;ESifh ab;uif;rIudk tvdk&Sdonhf wpfpkHwpfa,mufaom a,mufsm;onf &Sdav&m\/ xdka,mufsm;onf aumufauG;aom tiMfui;fyiyf sK dMoZmui;faom tiMfui;fyiwf uYkd kdjzwaf wmuíf tyo Ykdxwk af qmiNfy;DvQi fawmtwiG ;fü aumif;pGm &Sif;vif; okwfoif&m\? ajzmifhaom tifMuif;yif aumif;pGmaygufaom tifMuif;yifysKdwdkYudk BuD;yGm;atmif jyKpk&m\? &[ef;wdkY ...þodkY okwfoif jyKpkchJaomf xdktifMuif;awmonf aemuftcgü Bu;DymG ;pnyf i f jyeaYf jymjci;fo Ykd a&mu&f mouohJ Ykd--- þOyrmtwyl ivf Qi f oiwf oYkd nvf n;f tuok vkd uf kd y,pf eG MYfuuek af vm? uok vkd wf &m;wüYkd tm;xwk jfci;fu kdjyKMuuek af vm? þo Ykdtm;xwk Mfuuek vf waf omf oifwdkYonfvnf; þomoemawmfü BuD;yGm;pnfyif jyefYajymjcif;odkY a&mufMuayukefvwåHU/

&[e;fw Ykd ...a&;Sü jzpcf zJh ;lonuf m; --- þom0wjd¬ynüf yivf Qi fa0a'[ud m rnaf om trd &f iS rf wpOf ;Don f &cdS zJh ;l\/ --- ]]a0a'[ud mtrd &f iS rf on fE;lnoHh rd af rUG\? ErdS chf swwaf om pwd xf m;&\dS ? Nird of uf at;jraom pdwfxm;&Sd\}} --- [k a0a'[dum rnfaom tdrf&Sifr\ owif;aumif; ausmfapmoHonf ysUHEUHSomG ;av\/ &[e;fw Ykd ...a0a'[ud mtrd &f iS rf tm; uRr;fusivf rd m® í ysi;f&jdci;fr&bdS J trd rf uI pd uö kd aumif;pGm jyKpD&ifwwfonhf umVD rnfaom uRefrwpfOD;onf &Sd\/ xdktcg xdkumVDuRefrtm; þodkY pwd tf MutH pnwf prf sK;don f jzpaf y:vm\/ ]]a0a'[ud mtrd &f iS rf on f E;lnoHh rd af rUG\? ErdS chf swwaf om pdwfxm;&Sd\? Nidrfoufat;jraom pdwfxm;&Sd\/ --- [k þodkYvQif ightdrf&Sifr\ owif;aumif; ausmfapmoHonf ysHUESHUíwuf\/ todkYenf; ight&Sifronf rdrdoEÅmefü trsufa'go &SdvsufomvQif xifpGm rjyKoavm? odkYr[kwf r&Sdí xifpGmrjyKoavm? odkYr[kwf iguyif xdktdrfrIudpöwdkYudk aumif;pGm jyKpD&if aomaMumi hfigth &iS rf on f rrd od EmÅ eüf trsuaf 'go &vdS suof mvQi f xipf mG rjyK? r&adS omaMumi hfxipf mG rjyKjcif; r[kwfavoavm/ igonf t&Sifrudk pHkprf;&ygrl aumif;ygvdrfhrnf/}} --- [k pdwftMuH jzpf\/

&[ef;wdkY ...xdktcg umVDuRefronf aejrifhrS tdyf&mx\/ xdktcg a0a'[dumtdrf&Sifronf umVDuRefrudk ]][,f uRefrumVD ...}}[k ac:\/ t&Sifr tb,fygenf;[k jyefMum;\? uRefr tb,f aMumifh aejrifhrS tdyf&mu x&ygoenf;[k ar;\/ t&Sifr wpfpHkwpfckaomtaMumif; r&Sdyg[k jyefMum; ajymqdk\/ ]]o,f ...wpfpHkwpfckaom taMumif;pifppf r&SdbJ uRef,kwfronf aejrifhrS tdyf&mu x&moavm}} --- [k qdkum trsufxGufvsuf rESpfoufaompdwf &Sdonfjzpfí rsufarSmifMuKwfjcif; rsufapmif;xdk;jcif;udk jyK\/

&[ef;wdkY ...xdkumVDuRefrtm; þodkY tMuHjzpf\? ]]ig\ t&Sifronf rdrdoEÅmefü trsufa'go &SdvsufomvQif xifpGmrjyKjcif; jzpfchJ\? r&SdaomaMumifh xifpGmrjyKonfum; r[kwf/ igonfyifvQif xtkd rd rf uI pd wö uYkd kdaumi;fpmG jyKp&D iaf omaMumi hfig\t&iS rf on frrd od EmÅ eüf trsuaf 'go &vdS suof mvQif xifpGmrjyKjcif; jzpfchJ\? r&SdaomaMumifh xifpGmrjyKonf r[kwf/ xdkxuftvGef t&Sifrudk pHkprf;&rl aumif;ayrnf}} --- [k tMuHjzpfjyef\/

&[e;fw Ykd ...xakd emu f umVuD Rerf on f tveG af ejrirhf oS mvQi f tyd &f mu x\/ xtkd cg a0a'[dum tdrf&Sifronf umVDuRefrudk ]][,f uRefrumVD ...}}[k ac:\/ t&Sifr tb,fygenf;[k jyefMum;ajymqdk\/ ]]uRefr tb,faMumifh aejrifhrS tdyf&mu x&oenf;}} --- [k ar;\/ t&Sifr wpfpHk wpfckaom taMumif;pifppf r&Sdyg[k jyefMum;ajymqdk\/ ]][,f ...wpfpHkwpfckaom taMumif;pifppf r&SdbJ uRef,kwfronf aejrifhrS tdyf&mu x&moavm}} --- [k ajymqdkum trsufxGufvsuf rESpfouf aompdwf &Sdonfjzpfí rESpfNrdKUzG,f pum;udk ajymqdk\/

&[ef;wdkY ...xdktcg umVDuRefrtm; þodkY tMuHjzpfjyef\/ ]]ig\ t&Sifronf rdrdoEÅmefü trsuaf 'go xi&f mS ;&vdS suof mvQi f xipf mG rjyKjci;f jzpcf \Jh ? r&adS omaMumi hfxipf mG rjyKonuf m; r[wk f ay/ igonfyifvQif xdktdrfrIudpöwdkYudk aumif;pGm jyKpD&ifaomaMumifh ig\ t&Sifronf rdrdoEÅmefü trsufa'go xif&Sm;&SdvsufomvQif xif&Sm;pGm rjyKchJjcif; jzpfchJ\? r&SdaomaMumifh xif&Sm;pGm rjyKchJ onfum; r[kwfay/ xdkxuftvGef t&Sifrudk pHkprf;&rl aumif;ayrnf}} --- [k tMuHjzpfjyef\/

&[e;fw Ykd ...xakd emu f umVuD Rerf on f tveG af ejrirhf oS mvQi f tyd &f mu x\/ xtkd cg a0a'[ud mtrd &f iS rf on fumVuD Rerf u kd]][, fuRerf umV D...}}[ kac:\/ t&iS rf tb,yf gen;f[ kjyeMfum; ajymqdkvdkuf\/ uRefr tb,faMumifh aejrifhrS tdyf&mux&oenf;[k ar;\/ t&Sifr wpfpHkwpfckaom taMumi;fpipf p f r&ydS g[ k jyeMfum;ajymq\kd / ]][, f ...wppf wkH pcf ak om taMumi;fpipf p f r&ydS gbvJ suf uRe,f wk rf on f aejrirhf S tyd &f mu x&oavm}}[ k qukd m trsuxf uG vf su f rEpS of uaf ompwd f &odS nf jzpfí wHcg;usnf;rif;wkyfjzifh OD;acgif;udk ½dkufESufaomaMumifh OD;acgif;uGJav\/

&[e;fw Ykd...xtkd cg umVuD Rerf on fO;Dacgi;fuoJG njfzpíf ao;Gp;Dusvsu f-- ]]t&iS rf w Ykd...E;lnoHh rd af rUGo\l jyKryl ukH kdMun½fh MIuyguek ?f t&iS rf w Ykd...ErdS cf sxm;aom pwd "f mw&f odS \l jyKryl ukH kdMun½fh I Muygukef? t&SifrwdkY ...Nidrf;at;aom pdwfxm;&Sdol\ jyKrlyHkudk Munhf½IMuygukef? tb,hfaMumifhvQif wpfa,mufwnf;aom uRefrtm; --- ]aejrifhrS tdyf&mu x&oenf;}[k trsufxGufvsuf rESpf oufaompdwf &Sdonfjzpfí oifhOD;acgif;uGJayawmh[k wHcg;usnf;rif;wkyfjzifh OD;acgif;udk ½dkuf&ufbd oenf;}}[k tdrfeD;csif;wdkYudk wdkifwef; ajymqdk\/

&[ef;wdkY ...aemiftcg ]]a0a'[dum tdrf&Sifronf Murf;wrf;olwnf;? ESdrfhcsaompdwf"mwf &odS lr[wk ?f Nird ;fat;aompwd "f mw f&odS lr[wk }f}[ ka0a'[ud m trd &f iS rf \ owi;fq;kd ausmaf pmooH nf ysHUESHUoGm;av\/

&[e;fw Ykd...þtwyl ivf Qi fþomoemawmüf tcsKUdaom&[e;fon fpwd rf EpS of uzf ,G fpum;vrf;aMumif;rsm;ESifh rawGUxdao;orQ umvywfvkH; tvGefEl;nHhol tvGefESdrfhcsaom pdwf"mwf&Sdol tveG Nfird ;fat;aom pwd xf m;&odS ljzpwf w\f / &[e;fw Ykd...pwd rf EpS of uzf ,G fpum;vr;faMumi;frsm;EiS hf awGUxdaomtcgrSomvQif &[ef;udk El;nHhol ESdrfhcsaompdwf"mwf &Sdol Nidrf;at;aompdwfxm; &Sdol[k od&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY ...ouFef;ç qGrf;ç ausmif;ç olem\ taxmuftyhH toHk;taqmif aq;ypönf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh tajymtqdkvG,fol = qdkqkH;rvG,fol\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom &[ef;udk tajymtqdk vG,fol = qdkqkH;rvG,fol[k igbk&m; rqdkay/ xdkodkY rqdkjcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;? xdk&[ef;onf xdk ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyhH aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYudk r&onf&Sdaomf tajymtqdk vG,fol = qdkqkH;rvG,fol\ tjzpfodkY ra&mufaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ...w&m;udkomvQif t½dktaojyKvsuf w&m;udkomvQif tav;jyKvsuf w&m;udk omvQi fjrwEf ;kdyal Zmvf su fwyk 0f y½f ukd sK;dvsu ftajymtqvkd ,G of \l = qqkd ;Hkrv,G of \l tjzpof Ykda&muf aom &[e;fuokd mvQi ftajymtqvkd ,G of [l k= qqkd ;Hkrv,G of [l kigb&k m; qakd y\/ xakd Mumi hf]]w&m;ukd omvQif t½dktaojyKvsuf w&m;udkomvQif tav;jyKvsuf w&m;udkomvQif jrwfEdk;ylaZmfvsuf wyk 0f y½f ukd sK;dvsu f tajymtqvkd ,G of \l = qqkd ;Hkrv,G of \l tjzpof Ykda&muMfuuek tf ?hH}} --- [ k þovYkd Qif oifwdkYonf usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfMu&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY ...

1/ (u)oifhavsmfaom tcgtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

( c ) roifhavsmfaom tcgtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ (u)[kwfrSefaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

( c ) r[kwfrSefaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ (u)odrfarGUaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

( c ) Murf;wrf;aomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

4/ (u)tusKd;taMumif;ESifh pyfaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

( c ) tusKd;taMumif;ESifh rpyfaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

5/ (u)arwåmpdwf &Sdukefívnf;aumif;ç ( c ) jypfrSm;aompdwf &Sdukefívnf;aumif; --oiwf uYkd kdowl pyf g;wuYkd ajymqvkd rkd l ajymqEkd ikd &f maom pum;vr;faMumi;fwuYkd m; þqrkd n fhig;yg;

wdkYwnf;/

&[e;fw Ykd...oiahf vsmaf om tcgtm;jzi hfjzpaf pç roiahf vsmaf om tcgtm;jzi hfjzpaf p owl pyf g; wuYkd ajymqrkd l ajymqukd ek &f m\/ [wk rf eS af omtm;jzi hf jzpaf p r[wk rf reS af omtm;jzi hf jzpaf p owl pyf g; wuYkd ajymqrkd lajymqukd ek &f m\/ ord af rUGaomtm;jzi hfjzpaf p Mur;fwr;faomtm;jzi hfjzpaf p owl pyf g;wuYkd ajymqdkrl ajymqdkukef&m\/ tusKd;taMumif;ESifh pyfaomtm;jzifh jzpfapç tusKd;taMumif;ESifh rpyfaom tm;jzifh jzpfap olwpfyg;wdkYu ajymqdkrl ajymqdkukef&m\/ arwåmpdwf &Sdukefí jzpfapç jypfrSm;aompdwf &Sdukefí jzpfap olwpfyg;wdkYu ajymqdkrl ajymqdkukef&m\/

&[e;fw Ykd...xokd aYkd jymq&kd m pum;vr;faMumi;fwüYkd vn;f oiwf oYkd n fþo Ykdusi&hf rn f--- ]]igw\Ykd pwd of n f azmujfyerf I rjzpvf wUHå? ,wk nf ahH ompum;uvkd n;f r>ruqf Mkduuek tf ?hH tp;DtymG ;jzi hfinhJ m§ Mu ukefvsufvnf; arwåmpdwf &SdMuukefí jypfrSm;aompdwf r&SdMubJ aeMuukeftHh? xdkyk\*d¾Kvfudkvnf; (= xdk ajymqdkvmaom yk\*d¾Kvfudkvnf;) arwåmESifhwuG jzpfaom pdwfjzifh jzefYí aeMuukeftHh? t<uif;rJh owå0g tm;vkH;udkvnf; xdkarwåmpdwf\tm½kH jyKvkyfvsuf jyefYajymaom jrwfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom tydkif;tjcm;yrmP r&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom qif;&Jjcif; r&Sdaom pdwfjzifh jzefYí aeMuukeftHh}} --- [k þodkY vQif oifwdkYonf usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfMu&rnf/

&[e;fw Ykd...Oyrmaomuf m; a,musfm;on fayguwf ;l jci;fawmi;fwuYkd kd,íl vmNy;DvQi f]]igonf þajrBuD;udk ajrBuD;r[kwfatmif jyKawmhtHh}}[k ajymqdk&m\/ xdka,mufsm;onf ]]ajrBuD;r[kwfonf jzpfavmh? ajrBuD;r[kwfonf jzpfavmh}}[k xdkxdkt&yfü wl;qG&m\? xdkxdkt&yfü MuJjzefY&m\? xdkxdk t&yfü wHawG;axG;&m\? xdkxdkt&yfü usifi,fpGefY&m\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdktaMumif;udk tb,fodkY xirf wS Mfuuek of en;f? xakd ,musfm;on f þajrBu;Du kdajrBu;Dr[wk af tmi f jyKEikd &f moavm[ k b&k m;&iS f u ar;awmfrl\/

t&Sifbk&m; ...þtaMumif;onf rjzpfEdkifyg/ xdkodkY rjzpfEdkifjcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;/

t&Sifbk&m; ...þajrBuD;onf xkxnf xlxnf;í tvsm;teH tydkif;tjcm;yrmP r&SdaomaMumifh xakd jrBu;Du kdajrBu;Dr[wk af tmi fjyK&e frv,G yf g/ xakd ,musfm;on fyiyf e;f½ Hkqi;f&½J rHk Qom jzp&f myg\[k jyefvnf avQmufMum;Muukef\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þOyrmtwlyifvQif ---

1/ oifhavsmfaom tcgtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç roifhavsmfaom tcgtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

2/ [kwfrSefaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç r[kwfrSefaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

3/ odrfarGUajyjypfaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç Murf;wrf;aomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç

4/ tusKd;taMumif;ESifh pyfaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç tusKd;taMumif;ESifh rpyfaomtm;jzifhvnf; aumif;ç

5/ arwåmpdwf &Sdukefívnf;aumif;ç jypfrSm;aom pdwf&Sdukefívnf;aumif; --oiwf uYkd kdowl pyf g;wuYkd ajymqrkd l ajymqEkd ikd &f maom pum;vr;faMumi;fwoYkd n f þig;yg;wwYkd n;f/

&[ef;wdkY ...oifhavsmfaomtcgtm;jzifh jzpfapç roifhavsmfaomtcgtm;jzifh jzpfap olwpfyg; wdkYu ajymqdkrl ajymqdkukef&m\? [kwfrSefaomtm;jzifh jzpfap r[kwfrSefaomtm;jzifh jzpfap olwpfyg; wuYkd ajymqrkd lajymqukd ek &f m\/ &[e;fw Ykd...ord af rUGajyjypaf omtm;jzi hfjzpaf p Mur;fwr;faomtm;jzihf jzpfap olwpfyg;wdkYu ajymqdkrl ajymqdkukef&m\/ tusKd;taMumif;ESifh pyfaomtm;jzifh jzpfapç tusKd; taMumif;ESifh rpyfaomtm;jzifh jzpfap olwpfyg;wdkYu ajymqdkrl ajymqdkukef&m\/ arwåmpdwf &Sdukefí jzpfap jypfrSm;aompdwf &Sdukefí jzpfap olwpfyg;wdkYu ajymqdkrl ajymqdkukef&m\/ &[ef;wdkY xdkodkYajymqdkaom pum;vrf;aMumif;wdkYüvnf; oifwdkYonf þodkY usifh&rnf? --- ]]igwdkY\ pdwfonf azmufjyefrI rjzpfvwåHU/ ,kwfnHhaompum;udkvnf; r>rufqdkMuukeftHh? tpD;tyGm;jzifh iJhn§mMuukef vsuvf n;f arwmå pwd f &udS ek íf jyprf mS ;aompwd f r&MdSub J aeMuuek tf ?hH xakd jymqvkd maomy\*k K¾dvuf vkd n;f arwåmESifhwuG jzpfaom pdwfjzifh jzefYí aeMuukeftHh? t<uif;rJh owå0gtm;vkH;udkvnf; xdkarwåmpdwf\ tm½kH jyKvkyfvsuf jyefYajymaom jrwfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom tydkif;tjcm;yrmP r&Sdaom &ef r&Sdaom qif;&Jjcif; r&Sdaom r[myx0DajrBuD;ESifh wlaom pdwfjzifh jzefYí aeMuukeftHh}}[k þodkYvQif oiwf oYkd n f usiMhfuBHuKd;uwk f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk Mfu&rn/f «ayguwf ;l jci;fawmi;fwuYkd kduikd af qmivf maom a,musfm;on f r[myx0aD jrBu;Du kdyx0rD [wk af tmi f jyKjci;fimS rprG ;fEikd of uohJ Ykdtwikd ;ftwmyrmP r&Sdaom owå0gtm;vkH;wdkYtay:ü twdkif;twmyrmP r&Sdaom arwåmpsmefudk 0ifpm;vsuf &Sdaom yk\*d¾Kvf\ arwåmpdwfudk ig;rsKd;aom pum;vrf;aMumif; 0peyxwdkYudk ,laqmifvmaom yk\*d¾Kvf\ pum; onfvnf; azmufjyefajymif;vJrIudk rjyKEdkif[k qdkvdk\/»

&[ef;wdkY ...Oyrmaomfum; a,mufsm;onf csdyf&nfudkvnf;aumif;ç t0g&nfudkvnf;aumif; tnKd&nuf vkd n;faumi;f eaD rmi;faom aq;&nuf vkd n;faumi;f ,íl ]]igon f þaumi;fuiüf t½yk uf kd a&;tHh? t½kyfudk xif&Sm;jzpfatmif jyKtHh}} --- [k þodkY ajymqdk&m\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdktaMumif;udk tb,of YkdrwS xf iMfuuek of en;f? xakd ,musfm;on fþaumi;fuiüf t½yk uf kda&;Eikd &f moavm? t½yk uf kd xif&Sm;jzpfatmif jyKEdkif&moavm[k bk&m;&Sifu ar;awmfrl\/

t&iS bf &k m; ...þtaMumi;fon f rjzpEf ikd yf g? xokd YkdrjzpEf ikd jfci;fon f tb,af Mumiehf n;f? t&iS f

b&k m; ...þaumi;fuiof n ftqi;fyoHk Pm² e f&odS n fr[wk yf g? jriaf umi;faom t&mvn;f r[wk yf g? xdkaumif;uifü t½kyfudka&;&ef t½kyfudk xif&Sm;jzpfatmif jyK&ef rvG,fyg? xdka,mufsm;onf yifyef;½kH qif;&J½kHrQom jzpf&myg\[k avQmufxm;Muukef\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þOyrmtwlyif oifhavsmfaom tcgtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç roifhavsmfaom tcg tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; oifwdkYudk olwpfyg;wdkYu ajymqdkrl ajymqdkEdkif&maom pum;vrf;aMumif;wdkYonf þig;yg;wwYkd n;f/ y / t<ui;fr hJ ow0å gtm;v;Hkuvkd n;f xakd rwmå pwd \f tm½ Hk jyKvyk vf su f jyeaYf jymaom jrwfonf\tjzpfodkY a&mufaom tydkif;tjcm;yrmP r&Sdaom &ef r&Sdaom qif;&Jjcif; r&Sdaom aumif;uifESifh wlaom pdwfjzifh jzefYí aeMuukeftHh}}[k þodkYvQif oifwdkYonf usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm; tm;xkwf&rnf/

«0peyx trn&f aom pum;vr;faMumi;f ig;rsK;dwuYkd kd,al qmiíf pum;ajymqvkd maom a,musfm; \ pum;onf --- aq;a&mif trsKd;rsKd;wdkYjzifh aumif;uifü t½kyfa&;aomfvnf; a&;jc,fí r&EdkifouJhodkY tvm;wlyif --- owå0gtm;vkH;wdkY tay:ü twdkif;twmyrmP r&Sdaom arwåmpsmefudk jzefYMuufum arwmå psme0f ipf m;aeaom &[e;fawm\f pwd uf kdazmujfyeaf tmi fjyKjci;fimS rprG ;fEikd /f xakd Mumi hfaumi;fuifESifh wlaom pdwfxm;jzifh arwåmpsmefudk 0ifpm;aeyg[k qdkvdkayonf/»

&[e;fw Ykd...Oyrmaomuf m; -- a,musfm;on f&&J aJ wmuaf om þjrurf ;D½SL;uk d,Nly;DvQi f]]igonf &J&Jawmufaom þjrufrD;½SL;jzifh \*\*Fgjrpfudk ylavmifaptHh? xuf0ef;usif ylavmifaptHh}} -- [k þodkY ajymqdk&m\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdktaMumif;udk tb,fodkY xifrSwfMuukefoenf;? xdka,mufsm;onf &J&J awmuaf om jrurf ;D½SL;jzifh \*\*gFjrpuf kdyal vmiaf pEikd &f moavm? xu0f e;fusi fyal vmiaf pEikd &f moavm[k ar;awmfrl\/ t&iS bf &k m; ...þtaMumi;fon f rjzpEf ikd yf g/ xokd YkdrjzpEf ikd jfci;fon f tb,af Mumiehf n;f? t&iS f bk&m; ...\*\*Fgjrpfonf euf½Idif;vS\? tajymus,f\? tydkif;tjcm;yrmP r&Sd? xdkaMumifh xdk\*\*Fgjrpfudk &&J aJ wmuaf om jrurf ;D½SL;jzi hfyal vmiaf p&e fxu0f e;fusi fyal vmiaf p&e frv,G uf yl g/ xakd ,musfm;onf yifyef;½kH qif;&J½kHrQom jzpf&myg\[k avQmufMum;Muukef\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þOyrmtwlyif oifhavsmfaom tcgtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç roifhavsmfaom tcg tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; oifwdkYudk olwpfyg;wdkYu ajymqdkrl ajymqdkEdkif&maom pum;vrf;aMumif;wdkYonf þig;yg;wwYkd n;f/ y / t<ui;fr hJ ow0å gtm;v;Hkuvkd n;f xakd rwmå pwd \f tm½ Hk jyKvyk vf su f jyeaYf jymaom jrwfonf\ tjzpfodkYa&mufaom tydkif;tjcm;yrmP r&Sdaom &ef r&Sdaom qif;&Jjcif; r&Sdaom \*\*Fg jrpEf iS hf wal om pwd jfzi hf jzeíYf aeMuuek tf }hH}[ k þovYkd Qi f oiwf oYkd n f usiMhfuBHuKd;uwk f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk f

Mu&rnf/

«\*\*Fgjrpf\ euf½Idif;&mt&yfonf wpf\*g0kwf ESpf\*g0kwf = ,lZem0uf wpf,lZemcefYavmufom &\dS ? þrmS buuf r;fEiS hf xrkd mS buuf r;f\ tus,rf mS vn;f xekd n;fwyl i f tcsKUdt&mü wp\*f g0wk çf tcsKUd t&mü ,lZem0ufç tcsKdUt&mü wpf,lZemcefYrQom us,f\/ tvsm;tm;jzifhrl ,lZem (500)cefYom &Snf\/ xdk\*\*Fgjrpfonf tb,fodkYvQif euf½Idif;í twdkif;twmyrmP r&Sd jzpfEdkifygtHhenf;/ þü qdkvdk&if;rSm þodkYjzpf\ --- a,mufsm;wpfa,muf\ vkHYvya,m\*jzifh \*\*Fgjrpfa&tm;vkH;udk xufatmuf ajymif;jyefvSefí ckHavmufwpfckay:ü wifxm;aom a&uJhodkY ylavmifatmif jyKvkyfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif aomaMumifh þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrljcif; jzpf\/ wefY&yfaeaom rpD;qif;aoma& jzpfygrl vufwpfopfrQ avmufaom a&udkvnf;aumif;ç vufwpfopf0ufcefYrQavmufaom a&udkaomfvnf;aumif; þodkY yal vmiaf pjci;fimS prG ;fEikd of n fjzpaf umi;f jzpaf v&m\/ þ\*\*gFjrpaf &,Oaf Mum wpcf vk ;Hkuukd m; yal vmif atmif jyKvkyfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkifav&m/ xdkaMumifh þOyrmudk bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ \*\*Fgjrpf a&,OfaMumwpfckvkH;udk jrufrD;½SL;jzifh ylavmifapjcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifouJhodkY pum;vrf;aMumif; ig;rsK;dwuYkd kdo,af qmiíf vmaom a,musfm;onvf n;f twikd ;ftwmyrmP r&adS om ow0å gwtYkd ay:ü arwmå psmeuf kdjzeMYfuuuf m arwmå psme0f ipf m;aeaom oal wmaf umi;f\ pwd tf pOuf kdazmujfye fajymi;fvJ oGm;atmif jyKvkyfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif[k qdkvdkonf/»

&[e;fw Ykd...Oyrmwprf sK;daomuf m; --- twiG ;ftjyi fxu0f e;fusirf Saumi;fpmG e,xf m;tyaf om vJESifh wlaom uRduRduRduRd NAdNAdNAdNAd toHrjrnfaom El;nHhaom aMumifom;a&tdwfonf &Sdav&m\/ xdktcg a,mufsm;onf wkwfacsmif;udkvnf;aumif;ç tdk;jcrf;uGJudkvnf;aumif; ,lNyD;vQif --- ]]igonf twiG ;ftjyi fxu0f e;fusirf Saumi;fpmG e,xf m;aom vEJ iS hfwal om uRud Rud Rud R dNANdANdANdA dtorH jrnaf om E;lnahH om þaMumiof m;a&twd uf kdwwk af csmi;fjzivhf n;faumi;fç t;kdjcr;fujJGzivhf n;faumi;f uRud Rud Rud Rd NANdANdANdA dtouH kdjrnaf tmijfyKt}hH}[ kajymqukd ek &f m\/ &[e;fw Ykd...xtkd aMumi;fu kdtb,of YkdrwS xf iMfu ukefoenf;? xdka,mufsm;onf twGif;tjyif xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGm e,fxm;aom vJESifh wlaom uRduRduRduRd NAdNAdNAdNAd toHrjrnfaom El;nHhaom þaMumifom;a&tdwfudk wkwfacsmif;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç tdk;jcrf;uGJjzifhvnf;aumif; uRduRduRduRd NAdNAdNAdNAd toHudk jrnfatmif jyKEdkif&mygoavm[k ar;awmfrl\/ t&Sifbk&m; ...þtaMumif;onf rjzpfEdkifyg/ xdkodkY rjzpfEdkifjcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;? þ

aMumiof m;a&twd of n ftwiG ;ftjyi fxu0f e;fusirf Saumi;fpmG e,xf m;aom vEJ iS hfwal om uRud Rud Rud Rd NANdANdANdA d torH jrnaf om E;lnahH om aMumiof m;a&twd f jzpyf gon?f xakd Mumi hf xakd Mumiof m;a&twd uf kd

wwk af csmi;fjzi hfjzpaf p t;kdjcr;fujJGzi hfjzpaf p uRud Rud Rud R dNANdANdANdA dtouH kdjrnaf tmi fjyKvyk &f e frv,G uf yl g/ xdka,mufsm;onf yifyef;½kH qif;&J½kHrQom jzpf&myg\[k avQmufMum;Muukef\/

&[ef;wdkY ...þOyrmtwlyifvQif --- oifhavsmfaom tcgjzifhvnf;aumif;ç roifhavsmfaom tcgtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç [kwfrSefaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç r[kwfrSefaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç odrfarGUajyjypfaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç Murf;wrf;aomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç tusKd;taMumif;ESifh pyfaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç tusKd;taMumif;ESifh rpyfaomtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç arwåmpdwf &Sdukefí vn;faumi;fç jyprf mS ;aompwd f&udS ek íf vn;faumi;f oiwf uYkd kdowl pyf g;wuYkd ajymqrkd lajymqEkd ikd &f maom pum;vrf;aMumif;wdkYonf þig;yg;wdkYwnf;/

&[e;fw Ykd ...oiahf vsmaf omtcgtm;jzi hf jzpaf pç roiahf vsmaf omtcgtm;jzi hf jzpaf pç owl pyf g; wdkYu ajymqdkrl ajymqdkukef&m\? [kwfrSefaomtm;jzifh jzpfapç r[kwfrSefaomtm;jzifh jzpfap olwpfyg; wdkYu ajymqdkrl ajymqdkukef&m\/ odrfarGUajyjypfaomtm;jzifh jzpfapç Murf;wrf;aomtm;jzifh jzpfap olwpfyg;wdkYu ajymqdkrl ajymqdkukef&m\/ tusKd;taMumif;ESifh pyfaomtm;jzifh jzpfapç tusKd;ESifh taMumif;ESifh rpyfaomtm;jzifh jzpfap olwpfyg;wdkYu ajymqdkrl ajymqdkukef&m\/ arwåmpdwf &Sdukefí jzpfapç jypfrSm;aompdwf &Sdukefí jzpfap olwpfyg;wdkYu ajymqdkrl ajymqdkukef&m\/

&[ef;wdkY ...xdkodkYajymqdk&m pum;vrf;aMumif;wdkYü oifwdkYonf þodkY usifh&rnf ]]igwdkY\ pdwf onf azmufjyefrI rjzpfvwåHU? ,kwfnHhaom pum;udkvnf; r>rufqdkMuukeftHh? tpD;tyGm;jzifh iJhn§mum arwåmpdwf &Sdukefvsuf jypfrSm;aompdwf r&SdMuukefbJ aeMuukeftHh? xdkajymqdkvmaom yk\*d¾Kvfudkvnf; arwåmESifhwuG jzpfaom pdwfjzifh jzefYí aeMuukeftHh? t<uif;rJh owå0gtm;vkH;udkvnf; xdkarwåmpdwf\ tm½kH jyKvkyfvsuf jyefYajymaom jrwfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom tydkif;tjcm;yrmP r&Sdaom &ef r&adS om qi;f& J r&adS om aMumiof m;a&twd Ef iS hf wal om pwd "f mwjfzi hf jzeíYf aeMuuek tf }hH}[ k þovYkd Qif oifwdkYonf usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&rnf/

«aumif;pGm twGif;tjyif e,fxm;tyfaom aMumifom;a&tdwfonf toHrjrnfouJhodkY twdkif; twmyrmP r&Sdaom owå0gtm½kHwdkY tay:ü aumif;pGm Budwfacsxm;tyfaom aumif;pGm yGm;rsm; tm;xm;tyaf om arwmå psmeuf kdt0g;0pmG Eikd Ef ikd ef i;fei;f 0ipf m;xm;Eikd af om oal wmaf umi;fu kd0peyx trnf&aom pum;vrf;aMumif; ig;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;udk o,faqmifí vma&muf ajymMum;chJonf &Sdaomf xdkarwåmpsmefudk aumif;pGm 0ifpm;xm;Edkifaom &[ef;awmf\ pdwf"mwfrS pum;vrf;aMumif; wpcf ck uk kdtaMumi;fjyKí rauseyof rH sm; auseyof rH sm; xuG af y: rvmEikd af y/ xokd jYkdzpaf tmi f usiyhf g[k qdkvdkonf/»

&[ef;wdkY ...,kwfrmrI&Sdaom cdk;olwdkYonf ESpfzuf½dk;&Sdaom vTjzifh t\*FgBuD;i,fwdkYudk tu,fí vnf; wdkufjzwfukefjim;tHh? xdkodkY wdkufjzwf&müvnf; pdwfjypfrSm;rdaomolonf xdk pdwfjypfrSm;rdjcif;jzifh igbk&m;&Sif\ tqkH;trudk jyKusifhol r[kwf? &[ef;wdkY ...xdkodkY wdkufjzwf&müvnf; oifwdkYonf þodkY usifh&rnf? ]]igwdkY\ pdwfonf azmufjyefrI rjzpfvwåHU? ,kwfrmaom pum;udkvnf; r>rufqdkMu ukeftHh? tpD;tyGm;jzifh iJhn§mum arwåmpdwf &Sdukefvsuf jypfrSm;aompdwf r&SdMuukefbJ aeMuukeftHh? xdk jypfrSm;aeaom yk\*d¾Kvfudkvnf; arwåmESifhwuG jzpfaom pdwfjzifh jzefYí aeMuukeftHh? t<uif;rJh owå0g tm;vkH;udkvnf; xdkarwåmpdwf\tm½kH jyKvkyfvsuf jyefYajymaom jrwfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom tydkif;tjcm;yrmP r&Sdaom &ef r&Sdaom qif;&J r&Sdaom arwåmESifhwuG jzpfaom pdwfjzifh jzefYí ae

MuukeftHh}} --- [k þodkYvQif oifwdkYonf usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&rnf/

&[ef;wdkY ...oifwdkYonf þ vTOyrm&Sdaom tqkH;trMo0g'udkvnf; rjywfESvkH;oGif;Muukef avmh? &[ef;wdkY ...oifwdkYonf onf;rcHEdkifavmufaom i,fi,fBuD;BuD; jzpfaom xdkpum; vrf; aMumif;udk oifwdkYonf awGUjrifMuukefoavm[k ar;awmfrl\/ t&Sifbk&m; ...rawGUjrifMuukefyg[k avQmufxm;Muukef\/ &[ef;wdkY ...xdkaMumifh þ vTOyrm&Sdaom tqkH;trMo0g'udk rjywf ESvkH; oGif;Muukefavmh/ xdktqkH;trMo0g'onf oifwdkYtwGuf &SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvkH; pD;yGm;jcif;iSm csrf;omjcif;iSm jzpfvwåHU[k jrwfpGmbk&m;onf þw&m;awmfudk a[mawmfrl\/ xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlaom w&m;awmfudk ESpfvdkonf jzpfí 0rf;ajrmufpGm cH,lMuavownf;/

(r-1-172-181/ uuplyrokwåef/)

## ru© - yVmo

a'goESifhpyfí tjzpfrsm;wwfaom ru© yVmowdkY\ taMumif;udkvnf; odoifhayonf/ xdkwGif ]]ru©}}[lonf olUaus;Zl;udk acszsufwwfaom aus;Zl;umPf;wwfaom a'gowpfrsKd;wnf;/ owå0g wpfOD;\ oEÅmef0,f txl;ojzifh vlom;wpfOD;\ oEÅmef0,f i,f&G,fpOfu pí = z0g;vufESpfvkH; ycHk; vuEf pS of puf pí 0g;zwaf wm fupED pS jfzi hfvjlzpaf tmi fauR;ar;Gvm&aom EcYkd sKwd ukd af uR;vsu far;GjrLcJh &aom rbd aus;Z;lç q&morm;aus;Z;lç rwd af qaG umi;fwaYkd us;Z;l ponjfzi hf owl pyf g;wuYkd jyKxm;aom aus;Zl;awG &Sdwwfayonf/ xdkaus;Zl;rsm;udk aus;Zl;[k rxifç aus;Zl;rwifEdkifbJ ]]olUaus;Zl; ighrSm bm&SdovJ}}[k acszsufwwf aus;Zl;umPf;wwfMuavonf/ tcsKdUum; aus;Zl;umPf;½kHwGifru om;a&ay: tdyfNyD; om;a&em;udk pm;um aus;Zl;&Sifudkyif aus;pGyfwwfMuavonf/ xdkolrsKd;udk ]]rdwå'kAdÇ = rdwfaqGudk jypfrSm;ol vl,kwfrm}}[k rsm;pGm tjypfqdk avonf/

twwd bf 0wpcf wk iG fb&k m;tavmi;fawmof n fqijfzLawm fjzpaf e\? trkd i;frprG ;f jzpaf e&mS aom rsurf jri frcd iqf irf Bu;Du kdjyKpvk yk af uR;ae\/ t&iS af '0'wtf avmi;f rqk ;kdon f(7)&uwf ikd wf ikd f[rd 0EmÅ awmtwGif;0,f rsufpdvnf vrf;rSm;aeojzifh idka<u;ae\/ bk&m;tavmif;awmf qifjzLawmfu rdrd\ ausmufukef;xufü wifum vlwdkYXmaeodkY oGm;&mvrf;odkYwdkifatmif vdkufydkYay;&Sm\/ odkYaomf irkqdk;u qijfzLawmtf aMumi;fu kd&iS bf &k itf m; oaH wmOf ;Dwiof jzi hf&iS bf &k iuf ,i;firqk ;kdEiS whf u Gqiqf &mwuYkd kd apvTwfum qifjzLawmfudk tzrf;cdkif;ojzifh qifjzLawmfonf tzrf;cHvdkuf&avonf/

(Zmwu-|-4-91/) owl pyf g;aus;Z;l[ol nrf mS a<u;wiof v kdwiaf eaom w&m;wprf sK;dwn;f? xakd us;Z;lu kdtwjYkHyeíf rqyEf ikd of ntfh wuG f rqy&f ao;aomvf n;f aus;Z;l&iS rf eS ;fu kd totd rwS jfyKum aus;Z;lwirf ad p&rn/f qyfEdkifonfaeYç qyfcGifhMuHKonhfaeYüum; NrdefNrdef&Suf&SufESifh ESpfoufMunfjzLpGm jyefvnfí qyfoifhMu ayon/f a&;Synm&wdS uYkd m; vbl 0rmS yi f rqxkd m;b d w&d pmä ebf 0rmS yi f rbd aus;Z;lu kd qycf zJh ;layon/f twdwfb0wpfckwGif bk&m;tavmif;awmfonf aus;om;rsKd;ü jzpf\/ rm\*"v,fawmü wnf&Sdaom ykPÖm;BuD;wpfOD;\ v,fawmwGif usufpm;&if; wpfaeYwGif ñTwfuGif;0,f zrf;qD;rdoGm;\/ bk&m; tavmi;fawm f aus;om;rmS pyg;rsm;u kd rrd ud ,kd wf ikd f t0pm;½wHk iG rf u tjyewf iG f pyg;ErHS sm;uykd g uukd cf sD í ysHoef;avh&Sdojzifh v,f&Sif ykPÖm;BuD;\ cdkif;apcsuft& v,fapmifha,mufsm;u zrf;qD;jcif; jzpf\/ v,fapmifha,mufsm;u zrf;qD;rdaom aus;om;tm; v,f&SifykPÖm;BuD;xHodkY ,laqmifoGm;\/ v,f&Sif ykPÖm;BuD;u pyg;ESHrsm;udk udkufcsDí ,laqmifoGm;&jcif;\ taMumif;&if;udk ar;aomtcg ---

1/ a<u;a[mif;udk qyfjcif;ç

2/ a<u;opfudk csjcif;ç

3/ a&Ttdk;udk jr§Kyfjcif; --þvkyfief;&yf oHk;ckudk jyKvkyfaejcif;aMumifh pyg;ESHrsm;udk udkufcsDí ,loGm;aMumif;udk &Sif;jy\/

1/ a<u;a[mi;fu kd qyjfci;f[ol n f twwd if ,&f ,G pf Ouf rbd wuYkd jyKpak uR;ar;G apmiahf &mS ucf aJh om aus;Zl;udk jyefvnfí qyfjcif;udk qdkvdk\/

2/ a<u;opuf kdcsjci;f[ol nrf mS tawmitf vu frpakH o;aom om;i, for;Di,wf uYkd kdjyKp kvyk af uR; jcif;udk qdkvdk\/ xdkom;i,f orD;i,fwdkYu wpfcsdefwGif rdbudk jyefvnfí jyKpk vkyfauR;Muvdrhf rnf[k rdbwdkYü arQmfvifhcsuf &Sdojzifh a<u;opfcsjcif;ESifh wl\/

3/ a&tT ;kd jrK§yjfci;f[ol nrf mS toutf &,G f Bu;D&iíhf trkd i;frprG ;f&MdSuuek af om aus;om;tBkdu;DwuYkd kd tvSL'gejyKjcif;udk qdkvdk\/ oHo&mtqufqufü tpOfwpfpdkuf vdkufygrnhf tEk\*grdu a&Ttdk; wnf;/ þoabmw&m;rsm;udk tavmif;awmfaus;om;u ykPÖm;BuD;tm; &Sif;jyaomtcg ykPÖm;BuD;u þw&m; o;kHyg;woYkd n f tcsKUdvol m;wüYkd yi f r&MdSuojzi hf tveG f auseyuf m b&k m;tavmi;fawmaf us;om;udk pyg;ESHrsm;udk tvdk&Sdoavmuf ,laqmif&ef cGifhjyKvdkufavonf/ (Zmwu-|-4-276-281/)

## q&morm;\ aus;Zl;awmf

rdaxG;awmfa\*gwrDonf rdrdudk,fwdkif OD;aqmifí pDrH&ufvkyfxm;aom ouFef;vsm ykqdk;tpHkudk bk&m;&Siftm; vSL'gef;\/ bk&m;&Sifu oHCmtm; vSLap\/ xdktcg t&SiftmeE´mudk,fawmfjrwfu rad x;Gawmaf \*gwroD n f r[mrm,m u,G vf eG of mG ;ontfh cg b&k m;tavmi;fawmtf m; EcYkd sKwd ukd af uR;í arG;jrLchJol jzpfojzifh aus;Zl;BuD;rm;&um; rdaxG;awmfvSLonhf ouFef;tpHkudk tvSLcH,lawmfrlygrnhf taMumif;udk 0ifa&mufí avQmufxm;awmif;yef\/ xdktcg bk&m;&Sifu owå0g wpfOD;wpfa,mufudk t&,d moal wmaf umi;ftqiohf Ykda&muaf tmi f yaYkd qmiaf y;vukd af om q&morm;\ \*Pk af us;Z;lu omvGefí BuD;jrwfaMumif;udk atmufygtwdkif; trdefY&SdoGm;awmfrl\/ tmeE´m ...þpum;onf þtwdkif;rSef\? tmeE´m ...wynfhjzpfaom yk\*d¾Kvfonf q&mjzpf aom y\*k K¾dvuf kdtaMumi;fjyKí orm® orKÁ'b¨ &k m;&iS uf kd,MHkunof rd wS f u;kdu,G qf n;fuyjfci;fo Ykda&mu\f ? w&m;awmuf kd,MHkunof rd wS f u;kdu,G qf n;fuyjfci;fo Ykda&mu\f ? oCH mawmuf kd,MHkunof rd wS f u;kdu,G f qn;fuyjfci;fo Ykd a&mu\f / tmeEm´ ...þq&mjzpaf om y\*k K¾dvtf m; wynjhfzpaf om y\*k K¾dv\f &cdS ;kdjci;f c&D;OD;BudKqdkjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif; t½dktaojyKjcif; ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; tdyf&mae&m olemwdkY\ taxmufyhH touf\ t&Htwm;aq;wdkYudk ay;urf;vSL'gef;jcif;jzifh aus;Zl;wkHYjyefjcif;udk aumif;aom aus;Zl;wkHYjyefjcif;[k igbk&m; ra[may/ tmeEm´ ...wynjhfzpaf om y\*k K¾dvof n fq&mjzpaf om y\*k K¾dvuf kdtaMumi;fjyKí touof wjfci;frS

a&SmifMuOf\? ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? umrwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGmusifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? rkom; ajymqjkdci;fr Sa&mS iMfuO\f ? r;l,paf rah vsmjhci;f\ taMumi;fjzpaf om ao&naf o&uwf uYkd kdr0DS pJ m;aomuf jcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? tmeE´m ...þq&mjzpfaom yk\*d¾Kvftm; þwynfhjzpfaom yk\*d¾Kvf\ &Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD;BudKqdkjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif; t½dktaojyKjcif; ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; tdyf&mae&m olemwdkY\ taxmutf y Hhtou\f t&tH wm; aq;wuYkd kday;ur;fvLS'ge;fjci;fjzi hfaus;Z;lwjYHkyejfci;fu kdaumi;faom aus;Zl;wkHYjyefjcif;[k igbk&m;onf ra[may/ tmeE´m ...wynfhjzpfaom yk\*d¾Kvfonf q&mjzpfaom yk\*d¾Kvfudk taMumif;jyKí or®morÁK'¨ bk&m;&Sifü rwkefrvIyf ouf0if,kHMunfjcif; o'¨gw&m;ESifh jynhfpkH\? r\*fzdkvf edAÁmef "r®u©ef[k (10)wef xiaf y: w&m;awmjfrwüf rwek rf vyI fou0f i,f MHkunjfci;f o'g¨w&m;EiS hfjynpfh \Hk / t&,d moCH mawmüf rwek rf vyI f ou0f i,f MHkunjfci;f o'g¨w&m;EiS hfjynpfh \Hk / b&k m;tp&udS ek af om t&,d mwum oal wmpf mG wdkYonf ESpfoufjrwfEdk;awmfrltyfaom t&d,uEÅoDv = ig;yg;oDvwdkYESifh jynhfpHk\/ tmeE´m ... þq&mjzpfaom yk\*d¾Kvftm; þwynfhjzpfaom yk\*d¾Kvf\ &Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD;BudKqdkjcif; vuftkyfcsDjcif; t½dk taojyKjcif; ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; tdyf&mae&m olemwdkY\ taxmuftyhH touf\ t&Htwm; aq;wdkYudk ay;urf;vSL'gef;jcif;jzifh aus;Zl;wkHYjyefjcif;udk aumif;aom aus;Zl;wkHYjyefjcif;[k igbk&m;onf ra[may/

tmeEm´ ...wynjhfzpaf om y\*k K¾dvof n f q&mjzpaf om y\*k K¾dvuf kdtaMumi;fjyKí 'uk o© pmö w&m;ü ,rkH mS ;ui;f\? or'k ,opmö w&m;ü ,rkH mS ;ui;f\? 'uk \© csKy&f m ead &m"opmö w&m;ü ,rkH mS ;ui;f\? 'uk \© csKy&f m eAd mÁ eof aYkd &muaf Mumi;f tusi fhjzpaf om r\*o¾ pmö w&m;ü ,rkH mS ;ui;f\/ tmeEm´ þq&mjzpaf om y\*k K¾dvtf m; þwynjhfzpaf om y\*k K¾dv\f &cdS ;kdjci;f c&;DO;DBuKdqjkdci;f vutf yk cf sjDci;f t½tkd aojyKjci;f oueF ;f qrG ;f ausmi;f tyd &f mae&m oel mw\Ykd taxmutf y hH tou\f t&tH wm;jzpaf om aq;wuYkd kd ay;ur;f vSL'gef;jcif;jzifh aus;Zl;wkHYjyefjcif;udk aumif;aom aus;Zl;wkHYjyefjcif;[k igbk&m;onf ra[may/

(r-3-297/ 'ud©P0db\*Fokwf/)

pwl[d yPDwypöa,[d puú0gVEÅ&H yla&wGm odae½kyAÁawe ul#H \*a[wGm a'aEÅmyd tmp&d-

,ó tEkpä0duH ud&d,H umwkH e oauúmwda,0/ (r-|-4-223/) tEkpä0duH ud&d,H umwkH e oauúmwda,0? ,o®m tmp&da,e uwó "r®mEk\*¾[ó taEÅ0godem ud&d,rmaem tmrdomEk\*¾a[m ocFrÜd uvrÜd uvbm\*rÜd e Oaywda,0gwd/

(r-#D-3-408/) opömav;&yf w&m;jrwfudk or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif a[mMum;jyo qdkqkH;rvsuf "r®mEk\*¾[ = w&m;jzifh csD;ajr§muf rpaom q&mjzpfoltm; wynfhjzpfolu ypönf;av;yg;wdkYjzifh pMu0Vm tqkH;tydkif;tjcm;wdkifatmif pMu0VmwpfwdkufvkH;udk jynhfapí jrifhrdk&f awmifjzifh txGwfjyKí ay;vSLaomfvnf; q&morm;tm; avsmfavsmufywf aumif;jrwfaom aus;Zl; wjYHkyejfci;f truI kdjyKjci;fimS rprG ;fEikd of nof mwn;f/ q&morm;\ jyKp kysK;daxmiaf y;vukd af om "rm® E\*k [¾ = opmö av;yg;u kdorm® '|d Ód Pjfzi hfx;kdxiG ;foad tmi fcs;Dajrm§ uaf y;rtI m; wynjhfzpof ul jyKvyk tf yaf om ypönf;jzifh axmufyhHjcif; tmrdomEk\*¾[onf tq t&m taxmif todef;rQru vdkufí rrSDEdkifatmif uGm[vsuf &Sd\/ q&mjzpaf om y\*k K¾dvuf kd taMumi;fjyKí wynjhfzpaf om y\*k K¾dvof n f pwok poö rm® '|d Ód Puf kd t&-

[wåzdkvfwdkifatmif &&SdchJonf jzpftHh ---

1/ aomwmyefjzpfchJaomf tyg,fav;bkHrS uGif;vkH;uRwf vGwfoGm;NyD jzpf\/

2/ ou'g\*grftqifhodkY a&muf&SdoGm;vQif umrbkHodkY odkYr[kwf vlUbkHodkY wpfBudrfom jyefvmcGifh &Sd awmh\/

3/ tem\*grtf qiohf Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;vQi f umrboHk Ykdjyevf ncf iG hfr&adS wmbh J jA[m® jynrf mS om y&ed Ad mÁ ef pH&awmhrnf jzpf\/

4/ &[EÅmtqifhodkY a&muf&SdoGm;vQifum; (31)bkHrS uGif;vkH;uRwf vGwfajrmufoGm;NyD jzpf\/ tdkab;q;kdBu;D emab;q;kdBu;D aoab;q;kdBu;D aemuxf ywf pzf e f b0opüf y#od aE ¨ wnaf e&aom ab;qdk;BuD; t00wdkYrS tNyD;wdkif vGwfajrmufoGm;\/ þrQBu;Drm;aom tusK;daus;Z;lrsm;um; tBu;Dus,qf ;Hk tjrijhfrwqf ;Hk wezf ;kdtBu;Drm;q;Hk aus;Z;l

rsm;yif jzpfMu\/ olawmfaumif;rSeforQonf þuJhodkYaom aus;Zl;rsm;udk tb,faMumifh acszsufoifh Eikd yf gtehH n;f/ /tMuiof pyf i\f t&yd üf xikd af e tyd af et?hH xokd pyf i\f tcuuf kdrcsK;dygEiS ?hf t&yd af eae tcufcsKd;csKd; rdwfaqGudk jypfrSm;aom xdkvlrsKd;onf vl,kwfrmom jzpf\/

,ó ½ku©ó qm,m,? edoDa',s oa,,s 0g/

e wó omcH baÍÆ,s? rdwå'kaAÇm [d ygyaum/(Zmwu-2-300/ ck-5-221-299)

yVmo -

yVmo[lonf \*kPfwk\*kPfNydKif jyKwwfaom a'gowpfrsKd;yifwnf;/ oDvorm"d ynm&Sdolç Opöm aygoçl ½yk af csmoçl trsK;djrwof çl vrd m® oçl ceG tf m;Bu;Drm;oçl prG ;ftiof w dåjyn0fh owl uYkd kdtomray;Eikd bf J

]]oleJY igeJY bmxl;ao;ovJ}}[k rdrdxuf trSefomaeol omrSef;vnf; odavmufolESifh tm;wl tifwl

\*kPfwlvkyfí ajymqdk NydKifqdkifjcif;rsKd;wnf;/ rdrdrSm xdkuJhodkY \*kPfrsKd; &Sdrnfxifí EIdif;,SOfajymqdkrIwdkYrSm yVmo r[kwfacs/

aZw0eaf usmi;fwukd af wmrf S o;kH\*g0wk f ,Zl em0ucf e Yf umG a0;aomt&yüf e\*d ;Hk&mG wpcf ok n f &\dS / xekd \*d ;Hk&mG ü rsm;pmG uek af om pma&;wqH rG ;fç vqe;fyu ©vqwk yf uw© üYkd vLStyaf omqrG ;fwoYkd n f&SdMu\/ xdk&Gmüvnf; jyóemudk ar;jref;um &[ef;omraPwdkYudk t&Suf&apvsuf aESmifh,Sufwwfaom iwHk; wpfa,mufonf aexdkif\/ xdkiwHk;onf ovmubwf = pma&;wHqGrf;ç yud©ubwf = wpfyu©ü vSL aom qGrf;wdkYtvdkYiSm oGm;ukefaom &[ef;i,f omraPi,fwdkYudk cJzG,fwdkYudk cJpOf aomufzG,fwdkYudk aomufpOf pm;zG,fwdkYudk pm;pOf jyóemwdkYudk ar;um ajztHhaomiSm rpGrf;Edkifukefonf&Sdaomf t&Sufudk

&ap\/ &[ef;i,f omraPi,fwdkYonf iwkH;rS aMumufaomaMumifh ovmubwf yud©ubwfwdkY\ tusKd;iSm xdk&GmodkY roGm;Muukef/ xdktcg wpfaeYoü rxif&Sm;aom &[ef;awmfwpfyg;onf xdkiwkH;udk qdkqkH;rvdkonhftwGuf xdk &mG o Ykd<uomG ;\/ &mG wcH g;ü &yíf oueF ;fu kd ½\Hk ? x&kd [e;fu kd jriíf iw;Hkon f Mur;fwr;faomqwd uf ohJ Ykd vsifjrefpGm csOf;uyfvmvwfí &[ef; ...ig\ jyóemudk ajzavmh[k qdk\/ &[ef;awmfu ,m\*k aomufNyD;onfwdkifatmifç qGrf;pm;Z&yfudk wHjrufvSnf;NyD;onfwdkifatmifç pma&;wHqGrf;udk aqmif,l Ny;Donwf ikd af tmi ftciG ahf y;yg&e ftcsed af &UTum arwmå &ycf vH su fiw;Hkuykd i foywd uf kdyukd af pí &mG wcH g;oYkd wdkifatmif &GmyodkY ac:aqmifchJí ouFef;udk acgufí ycHk;xufü wifí xdkiwkH;\ vufrS oydwfudk ,íl &y\f / xtkd &yüf iw;Hku jyóemajzq&kd e fajymMum;vm\/ xtkd cg x&kd [e;fu oywd uf kdwpaf e&m wGif xm;um oif\ jyóemudk ajztHh[k qdkí wpfcsufwnf;jzifhyifvQif vJapí t½dk;wdkYudk aMuapbd ouJhodkY axmif;xkowfykwfí iwkH;\ cHwGif;xJodkY rpifrsm;udk xnhfí ,cktcgü þaeYrS pí þ&GmodkY vmaom &[ef;udk wpfpHkwpfckaom jyóemudk ar;aomumvü odaptHh[k Ncdrf;ajcmufí oGm;\/ xdk iwkH;onf xdktcgrS pí xdk&[ef;wdkYudk jrifvQif ajy;av\/

xokd wi;fon fb&k m;&iS \f a&eT m;awmof wYkd ikd af tmi fayguMfum;omG ;aomtcg b&k m;&iS uf a&;Sjzpf

a[mif; atmufarhzG,f ZmwfaMumif;udk jyefajymif;í a[mMum;awmfrljyef\ --vGefavNyD;aomtcg t\*Fwdkif;om; rm\*"wdkif;om;wdkYonf wpfOD;onf wpfOD;\wdkif;odkY oGm;ukef vwfaomf wpfaeYoü wdkif;ESpfwdkif;wdkY\ e,fjcm;a'ot&yfü wpfckaomtdkifudk rSDukefí ok&mwdkYudk aomuuf m ig;trwJ uYkd kdpm;Ny;Daemu fcyaf pmapmuyivf Qi fvnS ;fwuYkd kduuek íf omG ;uek \f / &[e;fwuYkd kd jyóemar;um taEmS ithf ,uS af y;aeaom iw;Hkum; xtkd csed wf iG frpipf m;aomy;kdwpaf umi fjzpaf e\/ xdkydk;onf rpifeHY eHaomaMumifh vmvwfí xdkolwdkY ok&maomuf&mt&yfü pGefYypfxm;chJaom ok&mudk jrifí csifjcif;wyfojzifh aomufrdí rl;,pfonf jzpfvwfaomf rpifyHkay:odkY wufav\/ xdkydk;onf rpiyf akH y:o Ykdwuvf waf om frpipf okd n ftweif , fñwG uf somG ;\ atmuof Ykdtqd i;fomG ;\/ xrkd piyf ;kd on figuh kdrpiyf okH n fcxH m;tahH omimS rprG ;fEikd [f kMuKH;0g;\/ xckd PüomvQi ftrek ,f paf om qiaf jymif wpfpD;onf xdkt&yfodkY vmvwfí rpifeHY eHjcif;aMumifh pufqkyf&GH&Smí zJcGmoGm;\? xdkrpifydk;onf xdk qiaf jymiBfu;Du kdjriíf þqiaf jymiBfu;Don figr SaMumuaf omaMumi hfajy;\[ krwS xf iuf m qiaf jymi-f BuD;udk ppfxdk;&ef zdwfac:vdkuf\/ xdktcg qifajymifBuD;u rpifydk;udk ---

]]tcsif;rpifydk; ...oifhudk ajcwdkYjzifh Budwfacsívnf; igrowftHh? tpG,fwdkYjzifh xdk;qGívnf; igrowtf ?hH EmS armi;fjzi hfywk cf wíf vn;f igrowtf ?hH rpijfziohf mvQi foiuhf kdigowaf yt?hH toiof nf rpifjzifh aoapownf;}} --þodkY ajymqdkí xdkrpifydk;\ xdyfxufü BuD;pGmaom rpifwkH;udk pGefYcsvdkufí usifi,fudkyg pGefYcs vukd Nfy;Daemu fxtkd &yüf yivf Qi fxrkd piyf ;kdu kdtouuf ek jfci;fo Ykda&muaf p\/ xakd emi fqiaf jymiBfu;Donf

BudK;MumoHESifh wlaom toHudk jrnfatmfvsuf awmodkY 0ifav\/ \*kPfwk\*kPfNydKif rjyKoifhol wpfOD;udk

\*kPfwk\*kPfNydKif jyKrdaom a'goaMumifh ysufpD;&aom xkH;a[mif;wpf&yfyif jzpfayonf/

(Zmwu-|-2-192-194/ \*lxygPZmwf/)

xxxxxxxxx

## 9/ £óm

£ówwD d£óm? £óm,em £óm/

1/ £óm y&orÜwåDeH Ool,evu©Pm?

2/ waw¬0 tebd&wd&om?

3/ wawm 0drkcbm0ypöKy|mem?

4/ y&orÜwådy'|mem/ oHa,mZeEdÅ '|AÁm/ (tbd-|-1-299/ 0dok'¨d-2-100/) jiLplwwfaom oabmw&m;onf £óm rnf\/

jiLpljcif;udk jyKjcif;onf £óm rnf\/

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ olwpfyg;wdkY\ pnf;pdrfwdkYudk jiLpljcif;oabm = onf;rcHEdkifjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ xdkolwpfyg;wdkY\ pnf;pdrfwdkYüyifvQif rarGUavsmfEdkifjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| = arGUavsmfjcif;\ qefYusifbuf | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ xdkolwpfyg;wdkY\ pnf;pdrfrS r½IpdrfhEdkifbJ rsufESmvTJwwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ olwpfyg;wdkY\ pnf;pdrf | y'|mef/ |

þwGifvnf; uwåKom"e bm0om"e ESpfrsKd;udkom jyxm;aomfvnf; u&Pom"evnf; jyKEdkif onof m[ k rwS yf g/ or,Ü wk wf &m;w\Ykd owl pyf g;w\Ykd pn;fprd wf üYkd jiLpal Mumi;f jzpaf om oabmw&m; onf £óm rnf\ [lvdkonf/ vuP© --- Ool,eH to[eH/ (r[m#D-2-152/)

owl pyf g;w\Ykd pn;fprd wf uYkd kdjiLpjlci;f[ol n fxokd wl pyf g;w\Ykd pn;fprd wf uYkd kdjri&f Mum;&í on;frcH Eikd jfci;f oabmwn;f/ a&;Sa&;S b0xxkd ukd qn;fy;lc Jhpak qmi;fc Jhtm;xwk cf aJh om uok vkd uf aH umi;frsm;u tm;ay;axmufyhHtyfonf jzpfíç ,ckypöKyÜefb0wGifvnf; ya,m\*orÜwådwnf;[laom ÓPf0D&d,

OD;aqmifvsuf xdkxdk BuD;yGm;aMumif; vkyfief;&yfwdkYudk BudK;pm;tm;xkwf jyKvkyfjcif;wnf;[laom ypöKyÜef uH &Sdonfjzpfí --- &[ef;jzpfvQifvnf; y&d,wf y#dywf uRrf;usifvdr®mawmfrljcif;ç ypönf;av;yg; ayg rsm;jci;fç yal Zmof umú & rsm;jym;jci;frsm; jzp&f \/ vjlzpvf Qivf n;f Opmö pn;fprd \*f Pk of &d rf sm; w;kdwuBfu;DymG ; jcif;rsm; jzpf&\/ xdkodkY ypöKyÜefuH twdwfuHwdkYaMumifh bkef;uHBuD;rm;ol tbufbufrS \*kPf&Sdef wdk;wuf aeoludk jrif& Mum;&onf&Sdaomf a,medaomreodum& r&Sdol rk'dwmjA[®pdk&fw&m; acgif;yg;olwdkYum; 0r;frajrmuEf ikd bf J--- ]]u,kd xfh uof m remvokd n}fh} pwd xf m;rsm;u kdtrsm;q;Hk ar;GjrLwwMfu\/ rsuEf mS ruhJ m yg;py&f UJGum EwI cf r;fpul m apmi;fumajrmi;fum cswd uf m&yd uf mjzi hf ]onvf ,kd ek af wm h csKwH ikd ;f&&dS UJ? Z;DuuG f

avmuaf wm hiuS wf ikd ;fv&S UJ} -- þopYkd onjfzi hfMun½fh wI wMfu\? ajymqwkd wMfu\? u&hJ UJ ½wI cf swwMfu\/

þoabmxm;rsm;um; £óm\ oabmvu©Pmcsnf;wnf;/

ten;fi, f quíf qOkd ;Dt?hH þ£óm\ owl pyf g;w\Ykd vmbvf mb&jci;f ponwf üYkd ½wI cf sjci;f

cD,evu©Pmudk tdrfüwnfol vl0wfaMumiftm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç tdrf&m r&Sdaom &aoh &[ef; tm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; = tm\*g&dutm;jzifhvnf;aumif;ç tem\*g&dutm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ESpfrsKd; cGJjcm;í azmfjyoifh\/

trd &f mwnaf xmi fv0l waf Mumibf 0ü aexikd af om tcsKUdaomool n fv,vf yk jfci;f uek of ,G jfci;f

ponwf wYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom touaf r;G0r;faMumi;fjzi hf rrd d a,musmf ;w Ykd jyKvyk tf yof n fh vvYHk 0&D ,d ukd trjDSyKí aumi;fjrwaf om ,mOtf rsK;drsK;duvkd n;faumi;f aqmiwf waf om qijfri;fuREJ mG ; ponuf akd omf vnf;aumif; a&TaiG ponhf ESpfoufjrwfEdk;zG,f&m &wem trsKd;rsKd;udkaomfvnf;aumif; &&Sd\? £óm oabmxm; &adS om tjcm;aomowl paf ,muof n f xakd ,musmf ;\ vmb&f jci;fjzi hf tvrkd &odS n f jzpíf xdkvmbf&jcif;jzifh rESpfouf? tb,faomtcgü þolonf þpnf;pdrf\ jynhfpkHjcif;rS qkwf,kwfí tx;Duserf JGvql i;f& J jzpíf vnS vhf n&f ygvwUHåen;f[ k MupH níf taMumi;fwpcf ck ak Mumi hfxykd \*k K¾dvof nf xdkjynhfpkHaeaom pnf;pdrfOpömrS qkwf,kwfvwfaomf ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufwwf\/ tem\*g&du &aoh &[ef;jzpfaom £ómESifh ,SOfaom pdwf"mwf&SdoltcsKdUvnf; --- tjcm;aom yk\*d¾KvfwpfOD;OD;udk ,if;yk\*d¾Kvf\ y&d,wådA[kókw y#dywådA[kókw ponhf\*kPfwdkYudk trSDjyKí jzpfay: vmaom vmbfvmb ponfwdkY\ jynhfpkHjcif;udk jrif&í tb,faomtcgü þyk\*d¾Kvfonf þvmbf vmb ponfwdkYrS qkwf,kwfygvwåHUenf;[k MuHpnfí wpfcsdef xdkyk\*d¾Kvfudk taMumif;wpfckckaMumifh vmbvf mb ,wk af vsmoh nuf kdjri&f \? xtkd cgü EpS of u f0r;fajrmuwf w\f / --- þovYkd Qi f£ómonf olwpfyg;\ pnf;pdrfOpömudk ½Iwfcsjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdonf[k rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-405/)

&o - ypöKy|mef - y'|mef --- csrf;omonhf okcdwowå0gwpfOD;udkvnf;aumif;ç trsm;udkvnf; aumif; jrifawGU&onhftcg Munf&Tif0rf;ajrmufwwfonhf rk'dwmjA[®pdk&f vufudkifxm;onhf rk'dwm oabmxm;rsm; EvS ;Hktrd wf iG f ued ;f0yaf v&h odS n fh oal wmaf umi;fwuYkd m; owl pyf g;w\Ykd y&,d w f y#yd wf wüYkd uRr;fusivf rd m® awmrf yl Hk pn;fprd Of pmö \*Pk &f edS 0f gw Ykd jynjfhynpfh pHk Hk uvkH <kHu,0f aey Hk qipf ;Dí jri;f&aH eykH wuYkd kd jri&f Mum;&vQi f aysm&f iT 0f r;fajrmuMfu\/ oaYkd om f £óm ued ;f0yaf eo l roal wmwf uYkd m; xukd ohJ Ykd raysmf&TifEdkif 0rf;rajrmufEdkifbJ olwpfyg;\ pnf;pdrf\*kPfod&fü rarGUavsmfEdkifbJ arGUavsmfjcif;\ qefYusifbuf vkyfief;&yfwdkYudk jyKvkyfavh&SdwwfMu\/ apmif;wwfajrmif;wwf uJh&JUwwf ½IwfcswwfMu\/ wdkYrD;½IdUrD; vkyfwwfMu\? £óm\ vkyfief;udpöyifwnf;/ xokd YkdrarUGavsmEf ikd of jzi hfxokd wl pyf g;pn;fprd rf S rsuEf mS vwJT waf om oabmw&m;[ k ,i;f£óm

w&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½I xifvmayonf/

£óm[lonf olwpfyg;pnf;pdrfudk jiLplrI onf;rcHEdkifrI jzpfojzifh xdkolwpfyg;wdkY\ pnf;pdrfOpöm \*kPfod&frsm;onfyif £ómw&m; jzpfay:vmzdkY&ef teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;y'|mef jzpf&ayonf/ (þ pum;rsm;t& --- £ómonf olwpfyg;\ pnf;pdrf\*kPfod&f[laom A[d'¨udkom tm½kHjyKaomw&m;[k rSwfyg/) jr\*ludk remvdkaom 0ufrsm;

[dr0EÅmawmif jr\*ltwGif;ü jcaoFhwpfpD; atmif;ae\? xdk\*l\ reD;ra0;rSmvnf; 0uftrsm; ae xikd Mfu\? x0kd uwf oYkd n f jr\*tl wiG ;fu jcaouhF kdjriaf eMu&ojzi hftjraJ Mumu&f UHGum jr\*\l ta&mitf 0g udkyif tjypfjrifvsuf &SdMu\/ tcgwpfyg;ü xdk0uftrsm;onf pkaygif;wdkifyifum &HTUñGefü rdrdwdkY\ udk,fudk vl;NyD;vQif xdkñGefjzifh jr\*ludk ta&mifrSdefoGm;atmif yGwfwdkufMuav&mç jr\*lrSm ta&mifrn§dK;bJ w;kdíyi fajymivf mavon/f xtYkd w ltbubf uwf iG frrd xd uof maeoul kdremv0kd ewf íkd tjypaf jymvQif txufwef;a&mufaeolwdkYrSmum; wdk;íom ajymifzG,f&m &Sd\/ £óm xlajymol rdrdtwGufrlum; tyg,fodkY a&mufaMumif; raumif;rI tukodkvfuHwnf;[laom vufrSwfaumif;wdkYudk pkaqmif;xm;NyD; vn;f jzpof mG ;\/ aemiof oH &m tquqf uüf vn;f ta>ct& H en;fyg;aMumi;f t&edS tf 0g tausmaf pm rJhaMumif; raumif;rIwdkYudk qnf;yl;NyD;vnf; jzpfoGm;ayonf/

## twåKuúHoe - y&0rÇe

pum;ajymaomtcgü jzpfapç pma&;om;aomtcgü jzpfap rdrdudk,fudk ajr§mufí ajr§mufí \*kPf azmfí \*kPfazmfí ajymqdkjcif; a&;om;jcif;udk twåKuúHoe[k ac:qdk\/ olwpfyg;udk ½Iwfcsí ½Iwfcsí tjypfwifí tjypfwifí ajymqdka&;om;rIudk y&0rÇe[k ac:\/ xdkwGif twåKuúHoe = rdrdudk,fudk csD;ajr§mufjcif;trIü rdrd\*kPfudk om,maom avmbESifh txifBuD;aom rmersm; jzpfwwf\/ y&0rÇe

= olwpfyg;udk uJh&JU½Iwfcsjcif;trIüum; ,ckwifjyaeaom £ómESifh rvdkrkef;xm;aom a'gowdkY twl

,SOfwJGí jzpfwwfavonf/ uJh&JUoifh uJh&JUxdkuf ½Iwfcsoifh ½Iwfcsxdkufaom w&m;udkvnf;aumif;ç yk\*d¾Kvfudkvnf;aumif; uJh&JUjcif; ½Iwfcsjcif;udkvnf; bk&m;&Sifonf cGifhjyKawmfrlNyD;yif jzpf\/ odkYaomf uJh&JUoifh uJh&JUxdkufaom ½Iwfcsoifh ½Iwfcsxdkufaom w&m; r[kwfygbJvsuf ruJh&JUoifh ruJh&JUxdkufaom r½Iwfcsoifh r½Iwfcs xdkufaom w&m;udk uJh&JUrdygu ½Iwfcsrdyguç ruJh&JUoifh ruJh&JUxdkuf r½Iwfcsoifh r½Iwfcsxdkufaom oal wmaf umi;fu kdu&hJ UJryd gu ½wI cf sryd gu veG pf mG tjypBfu;Dwwof nuf ukd m; tx;lowjdyKoivhf aS yon/f vrl ukd wf pOf ;D\ u&hJ UJr Ics;DrrG ;frwI uYkd m; rmS ;aomvf n;f &&dS m\ reS af omvf n;f &&dS m\? b&k m;tp&adS om

ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkY\ uJh&JUrI csD;rGrf;rIwdkYuom vdk&if;jzpfayonf/ olawmfaumif;wdkY\ uJh&JUaom raumi;frrI eS of rQu kd a&mS iíf oal wmaf umi;fw\Ykd cs;DrrG ;faom aumi;fruI ok vkd wf uYkd okd m vukd ef mjyKusihf jcif;onf toifolawmfaumif;twGuf tusKd;tBuD;qkH;aom vkyfief;&yfBuD;wpfckyif jzpfav&monf/

xxxxxxxxx

## 10/ rpä&d,

rpä&bma0g rpä&d,H/

1/ rpä&d,H v'¨geH 0g vbdwAÁmeH 0g twåaem orÜwDåeH ed\*l[evu©PH?

2/ wmoHa,0 ya&[d om"m&Pbm0tu©re&oH?

3/ oauFmpeypöKy|meH? u#KuÍöKuwmypöKy|meH 0g?

4/ twåorÜwådy'|meH/ apwaom 0d½lybma0gwd '|AÁH/ (tbd-|-1-299/ 0dok'¨d-2-100/)

0efwdkwwfol\ jzpfaMumif;jzpf&m oabmw&m;onf rpä&d, rnf\/

1/ &NyD; &qJ &vwåHU jzpfukefaom rdrd\ pnf;pdrfwdkYudk vQKdU0Sufjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ xdkpnf;pdrfwdkYudkyif olwpfyg;wdkYESifh qufqHrIudk onf;rcHEdkifjcif;

= onf;cHjcif;\ qefYusifbufjzpfjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ (rdrdpnf;pdrfwdkYudk olwpfyg;wdkYESifh qufqHjcif;udk rESpfoufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| (u)wGefYwdkjcif;oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| ( c ) cg;pyfaom cHjyif;aom oabmw&m;  ( \* ) wpfenf; --- rom,m rESpfoufaom tjcif;t&mç qif;&Jaom | ypöKy|mef? |
| tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;[laom tusKd;udk jzpfapwwf\ | (zv) ypöKy|mef/ |
| 4/ rdrd\ pnf;pdrfOpöm | y'|mef/ |

rpä&d, (5) rsKd; (tbd-|-1-405-407/)

1/ tm0gorp&ä ,d --- ausmif;uefwdkufwm ae&mxdkifcif;wdkYü 0efwdkrIonf tm0gorpä&d,wnf;/ tm0gornof nuf m; --- ausmi;fwukd Bfu;Dwpcf vk ;Hkonvf n;faumi;fç ausmi;fwukd Bfu;Dwpcf k twiG ;f0,f toD;toD;aom tumt&H&Sdaom ausmif;wpfaqmif[laom y&d0kPfonfvnf;aumif;ç ausmif;wpfausmif; = ausmif;wpfaqmif twGif;0,f tcef;wpfckonfvnf;aumif;ç ntcg ur®|mef;w&m;udk tm;xwk of n fh nOohf epYf i&f m ae&mt&yçf aetY cgur|® me;fw&m;u kd ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk of n fh aeoY epYf i&f m ae&mt&y fponwf oYkd nvf n;faumi;f tm0go rnaf yon/f (oCH ud ausmi;f tyd &f mae&mwyYkd iwf n;f?) xtkd m0gowüYkd aexikd af omy\*k K¾dvwf oYkd n fcsr;fompmG aexikd Mfu&uek \f ? ypnö ;fav;yg;wuYkd kd&&dSMuuek \f / &[e;fwpyf g;um; 0wtf usiyfh #yd wEf iS hfjynpfh íHk ovD u kdcspjfrwEf ;kdaom &[e;fwpyf g;yg;\ xakd usmi;foYkd vmjci;fu kd tvrkd &adS y? vmjyeyf guvn;f ]]'uD ,kd af wm f cyjfrejfre f jyeyf gap}}[al om pwd xf m;rsK;d &adS e\/ þrpä&d,um; ausmif;ae&mü 0efwdkjcif; tm0gorpä&d, rnf\/ odkYaomf cdkuf&efjiif;cHkrI jyKwwfonhf yk\*d¾KvfuJhodkYaom yk\*d¾KvfrsKd;wdkY\ xdkausmif;wdkufü aexdkifjcif;udk tvdkr&Sdaom yk\*d¾Kvf\ raeapvdkonhf pdwfxm;rsKd;um; tm0gorpä&d, r[kwfay/

2/ ukvrpä&d, --- aqGrsKd;ÓwdwdkYü jzpfapç wynfh 'g,um 'g,dumrwdkYü jzpfap 0efwdkrIonf ukvrpä&d, rnf\/ rdrdtm; ypönf;av;yg;jzifh jyKpkvkyfauR;aeonhf 'g,um 'g,dumr trsKd;tEG,f onfvnf; ukv rnf\/ rdrd\ aqGrsKd;om;csif;rsm;onfvnf; ukv rnf\/ xdkukv ESpfrsKd;wdkYü tjcm; yk\*d¾KvfwpfOD;OD;\ csOf;uyfjcif;udk tvdkr&Sdaom yk\*d¾Kvf\ oEÅmefü jzpfaom 0efwdkrIrsKd;um; ukvrpä&d, wn;f/ oaYkd om f,wk rf maompwd xf m; ,wk rf maomu,kd uf siwhf &m; &odS ly\*k K¾dvwf pOf ;DO;D\ xakd qrG sK;dwEYkd iS hf 'g,um 'g,dumrwdkYodkY csOf;uyfrIudk tvdkr&Sdjcif;um; ukvrpä&d, r[kwfay/ rSefayonf xdk,kwfrm aom pdwf"mwf&Sdol ,kwfrmaom udk,fusifhw&m;&Sdolum; xdktrsKd; 'g,um 'g,dumrwdkY\ &wem oHk;yg;wdkY tay:ü MunfndKaeaom o'¨gppf o'¨grSefudk ysufpD;oGm;atmif usifhwwf\/ xdkaMumifh xdk yk\*d¾KvfrsKd;\ rdrdtvkyftauR; 'g,um 'g,dumrwdkYESifh aqGrsKd;wdkYü rcsOf;uyfapvdkjcif;onf rpä&d, rjzpfyg/ tu,fí xdk'g,um 'g,dumrwdkY\ aqGrsKd;wdkY\ &wemoHk;yg;tm; MunfndKonhf o'¨gppf o'¨grSefudk apmifha&Smufjcif;iSm pGrf;EdkifonfomvQif jzpfaom &[ef;wpfyg;yg;\ xdktrsKd; 'g,um 'g,dumrwdkYodkY csOf;uyfjcif;udk tvdkr&SdolomvQif 0efwdkjcif; rpä&d,&Sdol rnfayonf/

3/ vmbrpä&d, --- ypönf;vmbfvmb&jcif;wdkYü 0efwdkrIonf vmbrpä&d, rnf\/ þü vmb [ol n fypnö ;fav;yg;u kd&jci;fyiwf n;f/ xvkd mbvf mb&jci;fu kdrrd rd wS pyf g;aom ovD r&adS omy\*k K¾dvuf kd rqdkxm;bdç oDv&Sdaomyk\*d¾Kvfonfyif vmbfvmbudk &vwfaomf r&ygapownf;[k MuHpnfaom yk\*d¾Kvf\ pdwfxm;rsKd;onf vmbrpä&d,wnf;/ odkYaomf yk\*d¾KvfwpfOD;um; 'g,um 'g,dumrwdkYu o'¨g jy"mef;í vSL'gef;tyfonhf o'¨ga',s vSLzG,f0w¬K ypönf;pkudk azmufazmufjyefjyef usap\? z½dkz&J jzpaf p\? tvoJG ;kHpm;jyK\/ ro;kHp&JG ubf J yyk of nwfh ikd af tmi f jcwuof nwhf ikd af tmi f aq;Gjrnofh nwhf ikd f atmif xm;jcif;ç vlwdkYudk ay;urf;jcif;ç 0denf;awmfESifh ravsmfnD&m0,f oHk;pGJjcif;ç r½kdrao rav;rpm; ypfpvufcwf raumif;ojzifhoHk;pGJjcif; ponfwdkY\ tpGrf;jzifh ysufpD;ap\? zsufqD;\/ ykyfaqG;onf\ tjzpof Ykda&muaf om ypnö ;fuakd omvf n;f tjcm;aom y\*k K¾dvtf m; ray;/ (ryyk af q;Gao;aom ypnö ;fuukd m; qdkzG,f&myifr&Sd [lvdkonf/) xdkodkY olwpfyg;wdkYtm;vnf; ray;&uf rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; roHk;&ufaom y\*k K¾dvrf sK;du kd jriíf þypnö ;fu kd þy\*k K¾dvof n f tu,íf r&ygrul m;ç þy\*k K¾dvrf S wpyf g;aom tjcm;aom ovD &adS om oal wmaf umi;fwpOf ;Don f tu,íf &ygrul m;ç tu,íf &caJh om f xykd pnö ;fon fto;kH0if toHk;usaom oabmrsKd;odkY a&mufav&m\[k MuHpnfaom yk\*d¾Kvf\ oEÅmefü jzpfay:vmaom þ pdwfxm;rsKd;ü 0efwdkjcif; rpä&d,oabm r&Sday/

4/ 0PÖrpä&d, --- udk,ftqif; \*kPfowif;wdkYü 0efwdkrIonf 0PÖrpä&d,wnf;/ udk,ftqif;onf vnf;aumif;ç \*kPfaus;Zl;onfvnf;aumif; 0PÖ rnf\/ o&D&0PÖç \*kP0PÖ[k ac:qdk\/ xdkESpfrsKd; wdkYwGif udk,ftqif;ü 0efwdkjcif; rpä&d,&Sdaom yk\*d¾Kvfonf --- ]]yk\*d¾Kvf wpfOD;OD;onf zl;jrif&olwdkYtm; MunfndKjcif;udk jzpfapwwf\? MunfnKdzG,f&Sd\? ½kyftqif;ESifhvnf; jynhfpkH\? Oy"d½kyf aumif;rGef\}} [ k ajymqokd uH kd Mum;&aom f x\*kd Pk uf kd x\*kd Pk tf aMumi;fu kd ajymqjkdci;f ajymMum;jci;fimS tvrkd & dS jzpaf e ww\f / wpzf e f owl pyf g;\ \*Pk af us;Z;lü 0ewf jkdci;f rp&ä ,d &odS ol n f owl pyf g;\ ovD \*Pk f "wk i\*f Pk f orm"d\*kPf ynm\*kPf[laom y#dywf\*kPfESifh rsKd;½dk;tusihf \*kPfaus;Zl;udk ajymqdkvdkonhf qE´"mwfrsm; r&Sd jzpfaewwf\/

5/ "r®rpä&d, --- y&d,wåd"r®ü 0efwdkrIonf "r®rpä&d, rnf\/ þü y&d,wåd"r®onfvnf;aumif;ç y#da0""r®onfvnf;aumif; "r® rnf\/ xdkwGif t&d,om0uwdkYonf rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkif or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjriftyfaom r\*f zdkvf edAÁmef[laom y#da0""r®udk 0efrwdk Muuek /f rrd wd uYkd ,kd wf ikd f xiG ;fazmuof jdritf yNfy;Daom xykd #ad 0""rü® ewEf iS whf uaG om wpaf vmuv;Hkü

&adS om ow0å gtaygi;f\ x;kdxiG ;fíojdci;fu kd tv&kd MdSuuek of nof m jzpMfu\/ oaYkd om f xrkd rd wd Ykd &xm; tyNfy;Daom y#ad 0"w&m;u kd(þy\*k K¾dvof n faomwmyewf n;fç ou'g\*grwf n;fç tem\*grwf n;fç &[EmÅ wnf;ponfjzifh) olwpfyg;wdkYonf rodMuygapukefownf;[kum; tvdk&SdMuukef\/ rdrdt&d,m jzpf aMumif;udk olwpfyg;wdkYonf rodMuygapownf;[laom pdwfxm;rsKd;um; &SdaeMu\/ wEÅd"r® ac:aom y&d,wådw&m;awmfüomvQif "rr® p&ä ,drnof n f jzpwf waf yon/f (e'd óeen;ft& ygVad wm f wE"dÅ r® udkom zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf? wEÅd"r®ü ygVdawmf t|uxm #DumESifhwuG y&d,wfw&m;awmf tm;vkH; yg0ifonf[k rSwfyg/) xdkrpä&d,ESifh jynhfpkHaom yk\*d¾Kvfonf vQKdU0Suf cufcJ eufeJí todcufaom ygVdawmf t|uxm usr;f\*etf pOuf kdwwof cd aJh om f xykd gV d t|uxmu kdtjcm;y\*k K¾dvuf kdoad pjci;fimS tvrkd & dSjzpaf eww\f ? rp&ä ,d oabmwn;f/ oaYkd om fy\*k K¾dvwf pOf ;Don fy\*k K¾dvwf pOf ;Du kdEidI ;fcsed íf "rm® E\*k [¾ = "ru® kdcs;Dajrm§ ujfci;f tm;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;ç "r®udk EIdif;csdefí yk\*¾vmEk\*¾[= yk\*d¾Kvfudk csD;ajr§mufjcif;tm;jzifhaomfvnf; aumif; ygVdawmf t|uxm usrf;\*efrsm;udk oifjyray;tHh? þyk\*d¾KvfrsKd;onf 0efwdkjcif; rpä&d, &Sdaom "r®rpä&d, yk\*d¾KvfrsKd;rnfonf rjzpfEdkifay/ xdk "r®mEk\*¾[ yk\*¾vmEk\*¾[ ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif "r®mEk\*¾[tm;jzifh oifray;jcif;rSm þodkYwnf; ---

1/ "r®mEk\*¾[ --- tcsKdUaomyk\*d¾Kvfonf vQyfay:avmfvnfwwf\/ wpf&Hwpfcgü orP = &[ef; jzpfaewwf\? wpf&Hwpfcgü jAm[®P = ykPÖm; jzpfaewwf\? wpf&Hwpfcgü ed\*P² jzpfaewwf\/ þ ovYkd Qi f vQyaf y:avmvf nwf w\f / (,ctk cgü tcsKUdaomy\*k K¾dvwf oYkd n f ,Mwmacson fh oabmtm;jzihf vn;faumi;fç txuqf &mBu;D\ cikd ;fapcsutf &tm;jzivhf n;faumi;f rreS uf eaf om O;Dwncf su f trsK;drsKd;jzifh oHo&m0#fqif;&JrS xGufajrmuf&ef[laom rSefuefaom OD;wnfcsuf r&SdbJ omoemabmifodkY 0ifvdkufxGufvdkufESifh cPcP jyKvkyfouJhodkYwnf;/) q&mjzpfaom &[ef;awmfwpfyg;onf --- ]]þ vQyfay:avmfvnfaom yk\*d¾Kvfonf q&mpOfquf rysufruGuf oiftHMum;emjcif; ydkYcsay;jcif;jzifh pOfvmrysuf qif;oufvmaom wEÅd"r®[k ac:qdktyfaom ygVdawmf a'oemudkvnf;aumif; odrfarGU El;nHhaom w&m;xl; w&m;jrwfudkvnf;aumif; zsufqD;í arTaESmufacsmufcsm;vwåHU}} --- [k oabm yukd rf íd oirf ay;jim;t?hH þoaYkd om q&mjzpxf ukd af om y\*k K¾dvof n f--- ]]y\*k K¾dvuf kdp;lpr;fqijfciíf EidI ;fcsed íf "r®mEk\*¾[tm;jzifh y&d,wfw&m;awmfudk oifray;ol}} rnfayonf/

2/ yk\*¾vmEk\*¾[ --- aemufwpfrsKd;um; q&mjzpfxdkufaom oifjyay;&rnhf yk\*d¾KvfwpfOD;onf --- ]]þ w&m;awmfum; odrfarGU\ El;nHh\? þyk\*d¾Kvfonf þw&m;awmfudk tu,fí oif,ljim;tHh? þodkY oif,lvwfaomf t&[wåzdkvfudk ajzqdkí rdrdudk,fudk t&[wåzdkvfudk&aMumif; &[EÅmjzpfaMumif;udk xi&f mS ;atmi f jyKvyk íf jyoojzi hf yg&mZud usum omoemawmrf S ysupf ;D&mS awmvh wUHå}} --- [ k oabm ydkufí y&d,wfw&m;awmfudk oifray;jim;tHh? þodkYaom ESvkH;xm;jzifh oifjyray;aom yk\*d¾KvfrsKd;onf w&m;awmfudk pl;prf;qifjcifí yk\*¾vmEk\*¾[ = yk\*d¾Kvfudk csD;ajr§mufjcif;tm;jzifh y&d,wfw&m;awmfudk oifray;ol rnfayonf/

3/ "r®rpä&Dyk\*d¾Kvf --- aemuwf prf sK;dum; y\*k K¾dvwf pOf ;Don f ]]þy\*k K¾dvof n f þw&m;awmuf kd tu,íf oif,ljim;tHh? þodkY oif,lchJaomf igwdkY\ t,l0g'udk zsufqD;jcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifol jzpfayvdrhfrnf}} --- [k oabmydkufí y&d,wfw&m;awmfudk oifray;jim;tHh? þodkYaom yk\*d¾KvfrsKd;onfom w&m;ü 0efwdkjcif; = "r®rpä&D&Sdol rnfayonf/

## rpä&d, (5) rsKd;\ tusKd;tjypfrsm;

vmbrp&ä ,daMumi hfoCH m\ Opmö jzpaf om f oCH ud vmbvf mbüaomvf n;faumi;fç &[e;fEpS yf g; o;kHyg; paom \*Pkd ;fEiS hf owk eå uf kd aqmiaf om\*Pkd ;f 0ed n;fu kd aqmiaf om\*Pkd ;f paom \*Pkd ;fOpmö jzpaf omf \*Pud vmbvf mbüaomvf n;faumi;f tjcm;oCH m tjcm;\*Pkd ;fy\*k K¾dvwf Ykd o;kHpoJG mG ;rnuf kd 0ewf íkd y\*k -¾ vud u,kd yf ikd yf pnö ;fu kdo;kHaqmijfci;fuohJ Ykdu,kd wf paf ,muwf n;f u,kd wf pyf g;wn;f o;kHaqmiíf aeaom yk\*d¾Kvfonf (oHCduausmif;udk ighausmif;ç \*Pduausmif;udk ighausmif;vkyfí tjcm;yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ aexdkif jcif;udk uefYuGufaomyk\*d¾Kvf vufrcHaomyk\*d¾KvfrsKd;uJhodkYaom 0efwdkrIrsKd;udk qdkvdkonf/) aoNyD;aemuf umvü bvD ;laomvf n;faumi;fç Nywd må aomvf n;faumi;fç pyg;Bu;Da>rBu;Daomvf n;faumi;f jzp&f wwf ayonf/

o&D&0PÖç \*kP0PÖrpä&d, --- udk,ftqif; ½kyf&nftqif;ü 0efwdkjcif;ç olwpfyg;wdkY\ oDv orm" d ynm\*Pk af us;Z;lü 0ewf jkdci;fç owl pyf g;\ y&,d wwf &m; \*Pk af us;Z;lü 0ewf jkdci;faMumi hf 0ewf rkd I rpä&d,&Sdaom yk\*d¾Kvfonf --- rdrd\omvQif ½kyf&nftqif;udk csD;rGrf;\? rdrd\omvQif oDv\*kPf orm"d \*kPf ynm\*kPfudk csD;rGrf;\/ olwpfyg;wdkY\ ½kyftqif;ç olwpfyg;wdkY\ oDv\*kPf "kwif\*kPf orm"d\*kPf ynm\*Pk üf rul m; --- ]]þ½yk &f ntf qi;fon f tb,½f yk &f ntf qi;fwehJ n;f? þ\*Pk af us;Z;lon f tb,f \*Pk af us;Z;lwehJ n;f = 'i;fu b,af vmuOf y"½d yk af umi;fvwYkd ek ;f? 'i;fu b,af vmutf usiafh umi;fvwYkd ek ;f? b,favmuform"d&SdvdkYwkef;? b,favmufynmBuD;vdkYwkef;}} --- [k xdkxdktjypfudk ajymqdkonf jzpfjcif; aMumifh jzpfav&mb0ü raumif;aom ½kyftqif; &Sd&wwf\? tqif;rvS jzpfwwf\/ raumif;aom \*Pk of wi;f&odS l jzp&f ww\f ? w&m;ü 0ewf rkd I rp&ä ,d pwd "f mwjfzi hf y&,d wwf &m;awmuf kd owl pyf g;tm; oifjyray;jcif;aMumifh oGm;&nfwrsm;rsm;usaom t&d,dkaom cHwGif;&Sdol jzpf&wwf\/ xdkrQom ruao; --- tm0gorpä&d,aMumifh oHtdrfü usuf&wwf\ = oHtdrfi&Jü cH&wwf\/ ukvrpä&d,aMumihf vmbfvmbenf;yg;ol jzpf&wwf\/ vmbrpä&d,aMumihf rpifbifykyfi&Jü jzpf& ww\f / 0PÖrpä&d,aMumihf jzpfav&m&m b0xdkxdkü vSyaom ½kyftqif;rnfonf r&Sd jzpfwwf\/ aumi;fjrwaf om \*Pk of wi;frnof n f r& dS jzpwf w\f / "r®rpä&d,aMumihf jymyli&Jü jzpf&wwf\[k rSwfyg/ (þrpä&d,ig;rsKd;taMumif;udk t|omvdeDt|uxm - tbd-|-1-405-406-407 rS xkwfEkwf azmfjytyfygonf/)

&[ef;awmfrsm;udk pHerlemxm;í azmfjytyfaom þrpä&d,rsm;udk enf;rSD;í vl0wfaMumifwdkY oEÅmef0,f jzpfwwfonhf rpä&d,rsm;udkvnf; oabmayguf&monf/ rrd wd \Ykd t&yd tf m0goü owl pyf g;w Ykdvma&mucf vkd rHI nuf kdrvvkd m;jci;fon ftm0gorp&ä ,d wn;f/

eD;pyf&m aqGrsKd;om;csif; polwdkY\ vma&muf cdkuyfaerSmpdk;onhf oabmxm;rsKd;wnf;/ rrd cd spcf i&f m aqrG sK;dom;csi;fwEYkd iS hf rrd rd vvkd m;tyof n fh tjcm;owl Ykd vma&muqf uqf rH I a&maEmS rIudk tvdkr&Sdjcif; oabmrsm;um; ukvrpä&d,wnf;/ udk,fusifhw&m; ysufjym;aprnhf yk\*d¾Kvfrsm;ESifh raygif;oif; rqufqHapvdkjcif;um; rpä&d, r[kwfay/ rdrd\ pD;yGm;a&;tuGufü tjcm;olwdkY 0ifa&mufvmrIudk rvdkvm;aom pdwfxm;rsKd;um; vmbrpä&d,wnf;/ rdrdrSm&Sdonhf tHhMozG,fypönf;rsm; rdrdrSmom &Sdapvdkí tjcm;olwdkYü r&Sdapvdkjcif;ç rdrdydkif ypönf;udkvnf; olwpfyg;wdkYESifh qufqHrIudk onf;rcHEdkifjcif; paom oabmxm;rsm;wnf;/ rdrdvSovdk tjcm;olwdkY vSrSmpdk;jcif;ç rdrdom;orD; vSovdk tjcm;olwdkY vSrSmpdk;jcif;ç rdrd \*kPf&Sdovdk tjcm;olwdkY

\*kPf&SdrSmpdk;jcif;ç rdrdom;orD;rsm; aqGrsKd;om;csif;rsm; \*kPf&Sdovdk tjcm;olrsm; \*kPf&SdrSmpdk;jcif; ---

þodkYpaom pdwfaeoabmxm;rsm;onf 0PÖrpä&d,wnf;/ rdrd ynmwwfovdk olrsm; ynmwwfrSmpdk;jcif;ç rdrdom;orD; aqGrsKd;om;csif;rsm; ynmwwfovdk

owl pyf g;wvYkd n;f ynmwwrf mS p;kdjci;f rrd \d twwyf nmu kdvQKUd0uS xf m;jci;fwuYkd m; "rr® p&ä ,d oabmEiS hf EDS;aESmrdvsuf &Sd\/

(1) ae&mtm0goç (2) aqGrsKd;Ówdç (3) ypönf;vmbfvmbç (4) ½kyftqif;ESifh \*kPfowif;ç (5) twwfynm trsKd;rsKd;wdkYü rdrd&ovdk rdrd\ eD;pyf&maqGrsKd;om;csif; polwdkY &&SdMuovdk wwfodMuovdk olwpfyg;wdkYvnf; &rSmpdk;jcif; wwfrSmpdk;jcif; ,if;wdkYudk vQKdU0Sufjcif; oabmum; rpä&d,oabmwnf;/ ,if;ig;rsKd;wdkYü rdrdxuf olwpfyg;wdkYu omvGefaeonfudk rvdkrkef;xm;jcif; rMunhf&uf r½I&ufEdkifjcif; oabmw&m;wdkYum; £ómwnf;/ £óm rpä&d, jzpfonhftwGuf olwpfyg;wdkYrSm tusKd;r,kwfbJ rrd rd mS om pwd ,f wk rf m&adS Mumi;f xi&f mS ;vsu faemiof oH &m0, fcçHp&H rn fhtjypaf wuG om rsm;vaS y&um; þ £óm rpä&d, w&m;qdk;rsm;udk tjrpfjyKwfatmif BudK;pm;í jzKwfoifhMuayonf/ vuP© --- r,Sar0 a[mEÅK? rm tnómwd oAÁmyd twåaem orÜwåda,m AsmaywkH e £päwD-

w d0d0dapäm/ 00d pd óä bma0g a00dpäH? rk'krpä&d,aówH emrH/ u'&da,m 0kpöwd tem'a&m? wó bma0g u'&d,H? x'¨rpä&d,aówH emrH/ awe [d orEém\*awm yk\*¾avm y&rÜd ya&oH ''rmeH ed0ga&wd/ 0kwårÜd apwH ---

u'&da,m ygyouFayÜg? rdpäm'd|d tem'a&m/

''rmeH ed0ga&wd? ,mprmeme abmZeEdÅ/ (tbd-|-1-407/ oH-1-96/) ed½kwådea,e ye rm £'H tpä&d,H tanoH a[mwk? r,Sar0 a[mwlwd rpä&d,EdÅ ayg&mPm/

(r[m#D-2-152/) 1/ &NyD; &qJ jzpfaom rdrdvuf0,f &Sdaom Opömpnf;pdrfç

2/ r&ao;aomfvnf; &&ef aocsmavmufatmif &ayguf&vrf; &Sdaeojzifh &vwåHU jzpfaom Opöm pnf;pdrfç

3/ rdrd\ Opömpnf;pdrfESifh tvm;wlaom Opömpnf;pdrf --þ oHk;rsKd;aom Opömpnf;pdrfonf ightm;om jzpfygap? olwpfyg;tm; rjzpfygapownf; --- [k

rrd Od pmö u kdowl pyf g;tm; ray;vakd om owl pyf g;ü rysUHEUHSapvakd om oabmw&m;on frp&ä ,d \ oabm vu©Pmyif jzpfonf/

rpä&d, - tEk tMurf; --- rdrdOpömudk olwpfyg;ü rysHUESHUapvdk = ray;vdkaom rpä&d,onf tvGef q;kd0g;aom rp&ä ,d r[wk af omaMumi hfr'k rk p&ä ,d = E;lnahH om rp&ä ,d rn\f / tvLScyH \*k K¾dv frsm;xxkd tkd m; owl pyf g;u tvLSay;aeonuf ykd i f ray;&e f wm;jrpaf vmuaf tmi f ywd yf irf ad tmi f 0ewf akd om rp&ä ,d um; tvGefMurf;wrf;aom rpä&d, jzpfjcif;aMumifh x'¨rpä&d, rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-407/) rk'krpä&d,um; rdrdpnf;pdrfudk vQKdU0Sufjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdí x'¨rpä&d,um; olwpfyg;\

pnf;pdrfudk ydkifqdkifol olwpfyg;wdkYtm; vQKdU0Sufapjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdayonf/

£óm\ oabmon fowl pyf g; &tyNfy;Daom Opmö pn;fprd f\*Pk of &d uf kdu&hJ UJ ½wI cf sv\kd / rp&ä ,d \ oabmum; ---

1/ udk,hfOpömudkvnf; olwpfyg;wdkYtm; ray;vdk rysHUESHUapvdkç

2/ udk,fhOpöm\*kPfod&fESifh wlaom Opömpnf;pdrf \*kPfod&fudk olwpfyg;wdkY &&SdoGm;rnfudkvnf; pdk;&drf\/

3/ olwpfyg;wdkY vSL'gef; ay;urf;onfudkvnf; uefYuGufvdk wm;jrpfvdk ydwfyifvdk\/ yukd qf wH pjfym;rQ tuek tf usrc&H b J tyg,bf rl d '\*k w¾ od Ykda&muaf Mumi;f tuok vkd f rsK;dapah umi;f

rsm;udk xdkifae&if; pkaqmif;aejcif; jzpf\? &SmazGaejcif; jzpf\/ owd&Sdap/

&o --- txuwf iG fazmjfyxm;tyaf om rrd &d Ny;D &q J&vwUHå Opmö pn;fprd wf uYkd kdrz;Hkom r0uS of mí owl umEiS hfquqf aH e&jyeuf vn;f owl pyf g;wEYkd iS hfquqf jHci;fu kdon;frcEH ikd jfci;f on;fcrH \I qeuYf sif buf vkyfief;&yfwdkYudk jyKvkyfjcif; ajymqdkjcif;onf rpä&d,\ vkyfief;udpöyifwnf;/ wpfzef xdkolwpfyg; wuYkd xokd wl pyf g;yikd fOpmö uykd i ftvLScyH \*k K¾dv frsm;xxkd tkd m; ay;ur;fpeG MYfurJ üI Munrfh &jzpaf ejci;f rsuaf r;G pl;aejcif; ydwfyifwm;jrpfjcif; rauseyfjcif;onfvnf; rpä&d,\ vkyfief;udpöyif jzpfonf/ oauFmpe ypöKy|mef --- rdrdpnf;pdrfOpömudk pGefYMuJay;urf; vSL'gef;rI rdrdpnf;pdrfudk olwumESifh quqf aH prüI weG wYf qkd wk ef paf om oabmw&m;[vk n;faumi;fç owl pyf g;wuYkd owl pyf g;yikd f ypnö ;fukd tvSLcHyk\*d¾KvfwdkYtm; ay;vSLrIü rdrdu tacsmifMum;0ifí wGefYwdkaeaom oabmw&m;[kvnf;aumif; ,i;frp&ä ,d w&m;u kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hford ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;aeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvwf \Ykd ÓPwf iG f a&;S½I xifvm\/ Opömpnf;pdrfwdkY tay:ü wG,fwmNiduyf wyfrufrIrsKd;um; avmb\ oabmwnf;/ xdkOpöm pnf;pdrfwdkYudk olwpfyg;wdkYESifh qufqHrIudk rBudKufESpfoufjcif;oabmum; rpä&d,\ oabmwnf;/ u#KuÍKöuwm ypKöy|me f --- ,mpau 'doGm u#Kubma0e pdwåH tÍöwd oauFmapwDwd

u#KuÍöKaum? wó bma0g u#KuÍöKuwm/ (tbd-|-1-407/) cg;pyfaom t&om &Sdaom tpmudk pm;rd&mtcgü tpmtm[m&\ cg;pyfonhf t&omaMumifh aemufwGefYoGm;ouJhodkY xdkYtwl tvSLcHyk\*d¾Kvf rsm;xdkxdkudk awGUjrif&aomtcg cg;pyfouJhodkY jzpfum pdwfudk wGefYqkwfoGm;apwwf\? xdkodkY wGefYqkwfaompdwf"mwf jzpfay:vm&ef taMumif;&if;w&m;rSm þrpä&d,w&m;yifwnf;/ odkYtwGuf þrpä&d,w&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfwGif cg;pyfaom t&omuJhodkY cg;pyfaom cHjyif;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom oabmw&m;[k a&S;½Ixifvm\/ (igu ypönf;ESajrmvdkY ajymaewm r[kwf? 'if;wdkY vkyfyHkudk cHjyif;vGef;vdkY rcHcsifvGef;vdkYyg --- [k tcsKdU ajymwwfMu\/ þrpä&d,\ ypöKy|mef oabmyifwnf;/) t|uxmwGif aemufxyf wpfenf; xyfzGifhxm;ao;\/ tya&m ea,m? u#KuÍöKuwm 0kpöwd u#päK\*¾ga[m? orwdwdåuykPÖm, [d Ou©vd,m bwHå \*PSaEÅm oAÁawmbma\*e oukF#dawe t\*¾u#päKem \*PSmwd yla&wGm \*a[wkH e oauúmwd? {0H rpä&dyk\*¾vó pdwåH oukFpwd? wod® H oukFpdaw uma,myd wax0 ouFkpwd ywduk#wd ywded0wåwd e orÜom&d,wDwd rapä&H ]]u#KuÍöKuwm}}wd 0kwåH/ (tbd-|-1-407/)

xri;fc;lrn fhZeG ;fcuG wf pcf vk ;Hkon f ywyf wvf n f uwk af e weG aYf eaomaMumi hfxZkd eG ;f\ tzsm;jzihf EIwfcrf;t&pfESifh tnDtrQ jynhfaeaom xrif;tdk;ü xrif;udk cl;,lvwfaomf ZGef;jynhfatmif rcl;,lEdkif ouohJ Ykd--- tvm;wyl i f0ewf jkdci;f rp&ä ,d &adS om y\*k K¾dv\f pwd "f mwof n fpn;fprd Of pmö EiS hfywof uvf mvQif ay;urf;pGefYMuJrI ponhf vkyfief;&yf tbufbufü wGefYaewwf\? oHCduausmif; tm0go ponfwdkYü vn;f ig[h m[ k ord ;fyukd xf m;aomaMumi hf jyejYfyejYfyL;jyL; r&bdS J weG oYf v kd jzpaf eww\f ? xpkd wd "f mwof nf tbufbufrS wGefYaevwfaomf xdkpdwf"mwfESifh tvm;wlyif ½lyum,wpfudk,fvkH;onfvnf; wGefYae ww\f ? aemuqf wk af eww\f ? qwk ef paf eww\f ? aumi;fpmG jyejYfyejYfyL;jyL; r&adS y/ xokd Ykdjzp&f jci;fonf rpä&d,aMumihf jzpf&um; rpä&d,udk u#KuÍöKuwm[k qdkonf/ wGefYaeaom ZGef;tzsm;jzifh xrif;udk c;l,jlci;fuohJ Ykday;ur;fvLS'ge;fjci;fEiS hf tm0go ponüf rjyejYfyL;aom pwd "f mw f rjyejYfyL;aom ½yl um, wdkY\ jzpfaMumif;jzpf&m oabmw&m; = wGefYwdkaom oabmw&m;[k ,if;rpä&d,udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh

½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½I xifvmayonf/ u#Kuoa'´g a[w¬ tomwaw¬m? 'ku©aw¬m 0g? tÍöKuoa'´g \*wsaw¬m/ (r"kom&/) wpef n;ftm;jzi hf txuyf g r"tk ziG thf & --- ay;ur;fvLS'ge;fjci;f pon f tm0go ponüf rp&ä ,d

onf xdkrpä&d, udef;0yfaeol yk\*d¾Kvf\ pdwf"mwfudk rom,m rESpfoufaom tjcif;t&m qif;&Jaom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpjfci;f[al om tusK;du kdjzpaf pww\f ? zvypKöy|mewf n;f/ rp&ä ,d &odS ul m; vLSa&; wef;a&; udpö&yfwdkYüvnf; ESpfoufrI r&SdbJ pdwfqif;&Jaewwf\/ oHCduausmif;udkvnf; ighausmif; vyk af ewwof jzi hf\*Pud ausmi;fuvkd n;f igah usmi;fvyk af ewwof jziçhf y\*k v¾ ud ausmi;fuvkd n;f igah usmi;f vyk af ewwof jzi hfowl pyf g;waYkd exikd &f e fa&mu&f vdS montfh cg rEpS of ubf Jpwd qf i;f&aJ eww\f / (tjcm; ukvrpä&d, ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wl oabmaygufygav/) xdktusKd;w&m;rsm;onf rpä&d,aMumihf jzpfay:vm&ojzifh rpä&d,onf tm0go ponfü olwpfyg;wdkYu qufqHvmonhftcg rESpfoufjcif; pdwfqif;&Jjcif; tusKd;udk jzpfapwwf\[k qdkvdkonf/ (0dok'¨dr\*fedó,-3-298 - Munhf/) t\*[¾ wd w åH pwd óåmw d ya&o H Oyum&u&aP 'gem'ed m tmuma&e ,xm e oroÜ m&,d w?d {0 H tm0&wd mG \*[wd bma0g pwd óå/ ,om® ye rp&ä yd \*k a¾ vm twaå em oEuÅ H ya&o H t'gwuk marm a[mwd? y&oEÅuH \*PSdwkumarm/ wo®m ]]£'H tpä&d,H r,Sar0 a[mwk rm tnóm}}wd y0wåd0aoeó twåorÜwåded\*l[evu©Pwmç twåorÜwåd\*¾[Pvu©Pwm 0g a0'dwAÁm/

(tbd-|-1-407-408/) rpä&d,onf ay;urf;pGefYMuJjcif; axmufyHhjcif;[laom 'ge paom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh olwpfyg; wdkYtm; udk,f\csrf;omjcif; pdwf\csrf;omjcif;wnf;[laom tusKd;aus;Zl;rsm;udk &&Sdatmif jyKvkyfay; &mü 'ge ponuf kd rjyKjzpaf tmi f tm0go ponuf kd ray;jzpaf tmi f x'kd ge pon fh vyk if e;f&y f tm0go ponwf uYkd kdowl pyf g;wtYkd m; aexikd cf iG hfquqf cH iG ahf y;on fhvyk if e;f&y fponwf üYkd pwd "f mw fjyejYfyejYfyL;jyL; rjzpfatmif pdwf"mwfudk ydwfcsKyfí wm;jrpfydwfyifí ,lxm;Edkifaom oabmw&m;wnf;/ wpfzef rpä&d,&Sdaom yk\*d¾Kvfonf rdrd\ Opömudk olwpfyg;wdkYtm; ray;vdkaom oabm&Sdwwf\? owl pyf g;\ Opmö u kd,vl akd om oabm&wdS w\f / (þpum;on frp&ä ,d u owl pyf g;\ Opmö u kdvckd sijfci;f oabm&Sdonf[k jyvdkaom pum;um; r[kwfay? rpä&d, jzpf&mü olwpfyg;\ pnf;pdrfudk vdkcsifaom avmbu yuwlyedó,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyKwwfaMumif;udk jyvdkí qdktyfaom pum; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ rlv#D-1-172/) xdkaMumifh olwpfyg;wdkYESifh qufqHonf jzpfap rqufqHonf jzpfap (oHCdu \*Pud [al om trsm;qikd f jzpcf sivf n;f jzpyf gap? y\*k v¾ ud yikd f jzpcf sivf n;f jzpyf gap?) tm0go ponuf kd ]]owl pyf g;wtYkd m; rjzpyf gapown;f}}[ k pwd "f mwjfzpof n\f tprG ;fjzi hfowl pyf g;\ Opmö rjzpaf pvjkdci;f oabmw&m;on f rp&ä ,d \ twoå rwÜ edå \*d [l evuP© m = rrd yd pnö ;f + rrd &d ,&l e&f adS om &,xl ukd af om ypönf;udk vQKdU0Suf 0efwdkjcif;oabm vu©Pmwnf;/ olwpfyg;wdkYESifh qufqHonf jzpfapç rqufqHonf jzpfap = oHCdu \*Pdu[laom trsm;ydkif jzpcf sivf n;f jzpyf gapç y\*k v¾ ud yikd fjzpcf sivf n;f jzpyf gap tm0go ponuf kdrrd Od pmö csn;fom jzpaf pvjkdci;f odrf;ydkufvdkjcif; oabmw&m;onf rpä&d,\ twåorÜwåd\*¾[Pvu©Pm = rdrdpnf;pdrfudk ,liif odrf; ydkufjcif; = rdrdpnf;pdrftjzpf ,liifodrf;ydkufjcif; oabmvu©Pmwnf;/

(tbd-|-1-407-408/ rlv#D-1-172/)

y'|mef --- &Ny;D &q J&vwUHå = &Eikd af om tciG thf vr;f&adS om rrd \d pn;fprd Of pmö on frp&ä ,d jzp&f ef teD;uyfqkH; taMumif;y'|mef jzpfayonf/ þrpä&d,udk pdwf\ rvSyaom azmufjyefaom tjzpf\ jzpfaMumif; jzpf&m oabmw&m;[k rSwfyg/ þtxufyg £ómESifh rpä&d,w&m;wdkYonf pdwåu©PwpfcktwGif; 0DxdpOfwpfcktwGif;ü twl ,SOfwJGí rjzpfEdkifMuaomfvnf; pdwåu©Pcsif; 0Dxdcsif; jcm;íum; jzpfEdkifMu\/ ,if;£óm rpä&d, w&m;wdkY\ tusKd;ay;npfnrf;yHkESifh ywfoufí oHa0\*,lzG,faumif;vSonhf t&SifZrÁKurax&f tavmif;vsm\ taMumif;t&mudk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/

ZrÁKurax&ftavmif; -

uóybk&m;&Sif\ vufxufawmfumvü awm&Gmwpf&Gmü aexdkifaom ol<u,fwpfOD;onf ZrÁKurax&ftavmif; jzpfonhf rax&fwpfyg;tm; ausmif;aqmufvkyfí vSL'gef;NyD;vQif xdkausmif;ü owD i;fo;kHaexikd vf su&f adS om xrkd ax&tf m; ypnö ;fav;yg;wjYkdzi hfjyKpvk yk af uR;\/ rax&of n f xokd <lu,f \ tdrfü aeYpOf tjrJrjywf qGrf;bkOf;ay;awmfrl\/ wpfaeYwGif &[EÅm t&Sifjrwfwpfyg;onf aejrifhrS qGrf;cHvSnfhvnf vmvwfaomf xdkausmif;'g,um ol<u,f\ tdrfwHcg;0odkY qdkufa&mufawmfrlvm\/ o<lu,of n f x&kd [EmÅ t&iS jfrwuf kdz;ljri&f aom f x&kd [e;fawm\f £&,d myxk üf tveG f Munnf KdomG ;\/

1/ tdrfay:odkY yifhí ½dkaoav;jrwfpGm rGefjrwfaom abmZOfjzifh jyKpkvkyfauR;\/

2/ ouFef;csKyf&ef rGefjrwfaom ydwfpudk vSL\/

3/ qyH irf sm; &nS af eojzi hfqcH s&e fqwmå onuf kdac:aqmiuf m ausmi;fo Ykdvukd vf mrnfth aMumi;fukd vnf;aumif;ç

4/ usdef;pufawmfrl&ef ckwifanmifapmif;udk ,laqmifvsuf vdkufvmrnhftaMumif;udkvnf;aumif; avQmufxm;vdkuf\/ ol<u,f\ tdrfü aeYpOf tjrJrjywf qGrf;bkOf;ay;aeaom q&mrax&fum; xdk&[ef;tay:ü xdk ol<u,f\ t½dktaojyKrIudk jrif&í pdwfudk Munfvifapjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif jzpfae\/ ]]þol<u,fonf wpfcPrQ zl;awGU&aom xdk&[ef;awmfudk þodkY oabm&Sdaom ½dkaoorIudk jyKbd\? tdrfü tjrJwrf; qrG ;fpm;aeaom igth m;um; xukd ohJ aYkd om ½akd ooruI kd rjyKav}}[ k MupH npf wd uf ;lum ausmi;fo Ykd jye<fu oGm;\/ tm\*EÅKrax&jfrwof nvf n;f xakd usmi;fxikd uf ,kd af wmEf iS yhf i ftwol mG ;í ausmi;f'g,umo<lu,f vLS'ge;fvukd af om ywd pf u kdq;kdí 0w½f aHk wmrf \l / o<lu,of nvf n;f qwmå onuf kdac:aqmiíf tm\*EÅK rax&f\ qHyifwdkYudk &dwfap\? ckwifanmifapmif;udk cif;ay;í usdef;pufay;awmfrlyg&ef avQmufxm;

NyD;aemuf rax&f ESpfyg;vkH;udkyif eufzeftvdkYiSm qGrf;jzifh yifhzdwfNyD;aemuf zJcGmoGm;\/ ausmif;xdkifudk,fawmf = ZrÁKurax&ftavmif;um; xdkol<u,f\ xdktm\*EÅKudk,fawmfudk t½dk-

taojyKrIudk onf;nnf;cHzdkY&ef rpGrf;Edkif jzpfae&Sm\/ udk,fhxufom remvdkonhf £ómw&m;ESifh ukvrpä&d,ç vmbrpä&d, tm0gorpä&d,w&m;wdkY\ vTrf;rdk; zdpD; ESdyfpufrI 'Pfcsufudk cH,lae&\/ xdktcg onf;rcHEdkifawmhonhftwGuf xdkausmif;xdkifudk,fawmfu naecsrf;tcgü tm\*EÅKudk,f-

awm fvaJ vsmi;fae&m t&yof YkdomG ;í av;rsK;daom tjci;ft&mwjYkdzi hftm\*EÅKrax&jfrwuf kdqaJ &;av\/

1/ igh&Sif tm\*EÅKu ...oifhtzdkY ol<u,f\ tdrfü qGrf;udk bkOf;ay;jcif;xuf rpifudk pm;jcif;u omvGefí jrwfao;\/

2/ ol<u,f ac:aqmifvmonhf qwåmonfjzifh qHyifwdkYudk &dwfjcif;xuf xef;aphjzifh qHyifwdkYudk EIwfjcif;u jrwfao;\/

3/ o<lu,vf LSon fh t0wof ueF ;fu kd 0w½f jHkci;fxu f t0wrf 0wbf J u,kd wf ;kHv;Hk vnS vhf naf ejci;fu jrwfao;\/

4/ o<lu, fo,af qmivf maom cwk iaf nmiaf pmi;fxuüf tyd pf ujfci;fxu fajrBu;Day:ü tyd jfci;fu omvGefí jrwfao;\/ ("r®y'-|-1-313-314/)

£óm rpä&d,wdkY\ pGrf;tm;um; tvGef BuD;rm;vS\/ txufyg av;rsKd;aom qJa&;jcif;udk rjyK& raeEdkifatmif wGef;tm;ay;vsuf &Sd\/ &[EÅmrax&fjrwfBuD;uvnf; þvlrdkufonf ighudk rSDí rysufpD;ygapvifh[k ESvkH;ydkufawmfrlí ausmif;'g,um ol<u,f\ yifhzdwfrIudkyif rom,mawmhbJ eHeufcyfapmapmyif xawmfrlí csrf;om&mt&yfodkY <uoGm;awmfrl\/ ausmif;xdkifudk,fawmfuvnf; cyfapmapmyif xí jyKoifhjyKxdkufaom 0wfBuD;0wfi,frsm;udk

jyKNyD;aemuf qGrf;cHcsdefodkY a&mufaomtcg --- ]]tm\*EÅKudk,fawmfonf ,ckwdkifatmifvnf; tdyfwkef;yif &adS eao;\? x;kdpnuf kdw;Dvukd af om fE;kdav&m\}}[ krwS xf iíf vuof n;fjziyhf i fx;kdpnaf cgi;favmi;fukd xdk;í &GmwGif;odkY 0ifawmfrl\/ ausmif;'g,um ol<u,fuvnf; ylaZmfrIjyK&ef arQmfaeay\/ tm\*EÅK udk,fawmfudk rawGU&ojzifh tusKd;taMumif; ar;jref;Munhf&m tm\*EÅKudk,fawmf ttdyfBuD;aMumif; acgif;avmif;xdk;oHudkyif rMum;aMumif; ponfwdkYudk ajymjyav\/ ausmif;'g,um ol<u,fuvnf; ynm&adS ,musfm; jzpof jzi hfrrd \d ausmi;fxikd uf ,kd af wmtf aMumi;fu kd&yd pf m;rud m ausmi;fxikd uf ,kd af wmf u kd qrG ;fauR;Ny;Daemu f tm\*EÅKu,kd af wmuf kd awUG&ydS gu qrG ;frsm;u kd vLS'ge;fz&Ykd e f oywd uf akd q;aMumum rGefjrwfaom cJzG,f abmZOfwdkYudk oydwftjynhf vSL'gef;vdkuf\/

ausmif;xdkifudk,fawmfu vrf;ckvwf wpfae&modkY a&mufaomtcg xdkqGrf;rsm;udk Munhfí --]]tu,fí xdktm\*EÅKudk,fawmfonf þuJhodkYaom qGrf;rsKd;udkom bkOf;ay;ae&jim;tHh? þae&mXmeü yifvQif NiduyfwG,fwmNyD; aexdkifayvdrhfr,f}}[k þodkY ESvkH;ydkufum qGrf;awGudk tukefoGefypfvdkuf\/ xdktcg xdkausmif;xdkifudk,fawmfudkç þrQavmufaom raumif;rI tukodkvfuHudk jyKusifhrdonhf twGufç tESpfESpfaomif;wdkY umvywfvkH; jznfhusifh qnf;yl;xm;tyfaom &[ef;w&m;wdkYonf apmifh a&Smufjcif;iSm rpGrf;EdkifawmhNyD/ oufwrf;\ tqkH;ü uG,fvGefNyD;aemuf t0Dpdi&Jü uóybk&m;&Sif omoemawmfrSonf a\*gwrbk&m;&Sif omoemawmfteD;odkYwdkifatmif Ak'¨EÅ&toacFs,s[k qdktyf aom toacsF,suyyf wvf ;Hk Bu;DpmG aom qi;f&'J uk u© kd cpH m;ae&\/ a\*gwrb&k m;&iS f yiG chf ge;DumvwiG f &mZN\*dK[fü vlvmjzpf&\/ uóybk&m;&Sif\ omoemawmfwGif;wkef;u &[EÅmt&Sifjrwftm; av;rsKd; aom qJa&;jcif;jzifh qJa&;rdchJonftwGuf av;rsKd;aom raumif;usKd;wdkYudk xyfrHí vlUb0wGif cHpm;& jyef\/

1/ igh&Sif tm\*EÅKu ...oifhtzdkY ol<u,f\ tdrfü qGrf;udk bkOf;ay;jcif;xuf rpifudk pm;jcif;u omveG íf jrwaf o;\[ k qaJ &;c\Jh / þtuok vkd f raumi;fraI Mumi hfvjlzpvf maomtcg ar;Guwn;fu tpmtm[m&udk rpm;bJ rpifudkom ESpfaygif;rsm;pGm pm;ae\/ tpmtm[m& pm;vdkpdwf r&SdbJ rpif uokd m pm;vpkd wd f&\dS / b&k m;&iS Ef iS hfawUGí &[EmÅ jzpaf wmrf rl nafh eoY wYkd ikd af tmi frpiuf ykd i fwpof uvf ;Hk pm;aechJ\/

2/ ol<u,f ac:aqmifvmonhf qwåmonfjzifh qHyifwdkYudk &dwfjcif;xuf xef;aphjzifh qHyifwdkYudk EwI jfci;fu jrwaf o;\[ k qaJ &;c\Jh / xrkd aumi;fr I tuok vkd uf aH Mumi hftmZ0D uw\Ykd txüH &iS &f [e;f jyKaomtcg qHyifwdkYudk xef;aphjzifh tEIwfcH&\/

3/ o<lu,vf LSon fh t0wof ueF ;fu kd 0w½f jHkci;fxu f t0wrf 0wbf J u,kd wf ;kHv;Hk vnS vfh naf ejci;fu jrwfao;\[k qJa&;chJ\/ xdkraumif;rI tukodkvfuHaMumifh arG;uwnf;u &[EÅmjzpfrnhfaeYodkYwdkif atmi f t0w f v;Hk0r0wbf J u,kd wf ;kHv;Hkyi f b0wpaf vQmuüf aexikd cf \Jh / rbd wuYkd b,vf ykd i0f waf y; aomfvnf; t0wf0wfvdkaom pdwf"mwf vkH;0r&Sdojzifh tjrJwrf; cRwfypfvdkuf\/

4/ o<lu, fo,af qmivf maom cwk iaf nmiaf pmi;fxuüf tyd pf ujfci;fxu fajrBu;Day:ü tyd jfci;fu omvGefí jrwfao;[k qJa&;rdaom tukodkvfuHaMumifh arG;uwnf;u b0wpfavQmufvkH;ü tdyf&m xufü rtdyfEdkifbJ ajrBuD;ay:üom tdyfpufchJ\/ tdyf&mxufü b,fvdkyif odyfaomfvnf; rtdyfbJ ajrBuD;ay:üom tjrJtdyfavonf/ arG;vmaom a,mufsm;\ yg;pyfxJü "m;rBuD;wpfvuf ygvm\/ ,if;"m;rBuD;jzifh vlrdkufonf

raumif;ajymvsuf rdrdudk,fudk rdrd ydkif;jzwfwwf\/ (oH-1-154/) --- [laom a'oemawmfESifh tnD vQm"m;rjzi hf rrd ud ,kd uf kd rrd d yikd ;fjzwof mG ;jci;faMumi hf &&adS om tusK;dw&m;rsm;yiwf n;f/ oaYkd om f b&k m;-

&iS Ef iS hf awUGí &[EmÅ tjzpof Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;aomtcgüum; xtkd uok vkd uf rH sm;rmS uek qf ;HkomG ;avon/f

("r®y'-|-1-313-320/)

## qwåygPdvkvif

þtxufwGif a&;om;wifjychJonhf avmb a'go arm[ rmefrme £óm rpä&d, paom w&m;qdk;wdkYudk tjrpfygrusef wGef;vSefNzdKzsufzdkY&ef taumif;qkH;aom vufeufrSm oDv orm"d ynm odu©moHk;&yfjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuf xm;tyfaom r\*¾if (8)yg; tusihfjrwfw&m;yif jzpf\/ oDv orm"d ynm[laom orx 0dyóemwdkYudk BudK;yrf;ygaomfvnf; vrf;qkH;odkYwdkifatmif atmifjrifrI r&&Sdao; ojzifh oHo&mc&D;u quf&ef&Sdaeao;ygrl t&Sifom&dykwå&mtavmif; olawmfaumif;\ usifhoHk;oGm; awmfrlaom a&S;xkH;a[mif;wpf&yfrSm twk,lzG,faumif;aom xkH;a[mif; Oya'oBuD;wpf&yfyif jzpf ayonf/ ,if; pHerlemxm;xdkufaom xkH;a[mif;wpfckudk usifhvdkolwdkYtwGuf qufvufí wifjytyf ygon/f t&iS of m&yd wk &å mtavmi;f oal wmaf umi;fon f qwyå gPd trnf&Sdaom ,oygPdrif;\ OD;acgif;udk wefqmqifwwfaom qwåmonf jzpfchJzl;\/ t&Sifa'0'wfum; b0aygif;rsm;pGm bk&m; tavmif;awmftm; owfjzwf&ef BudK;pm;tm;xkwfchJzl;\/ þ"r®"ZZmwfawmfü (Zmwu-|-2-170/) t&iS af '0'wtf avmi;frmS ,oygPrd i;f\ ppof Blu;D jzpaf e\/ b&k m;tavmi;fawmuf m; x,kd oygPd rif;\ yka&m[dwfykPÖm;BuD; jzpfae\/ "r®"Z trnf&Sd\/

,oygPdrif;um; w&m;ojzifh rif;jyKawmfrl\/ odkYaomf t&Sifa'0'wftavmif; ppfolBuD;um; wHpdk;vufaqmif vmbfpm;vsuf w&m;pD&ifwwf\/ wHpdk;vufaqmifpm;um Opöm&Sif r[kwfolwdkYudk Opmö &iS f jyKww\f / xtkd cg waeoY ü w&m;tq;Hktjzwrf S ½;HIaom vwl pOf ;Don f vuwf uYkd kd ajrm§ uuf m i,kd jkdrnwf r;fvsu f w&m;q;Hkjzw&f mXmer S xuG cf mG vmon&f adS om f--- ,oygPbd &k irf i;fjrwxf oH Ykd tcpm;0ifoGm;aom bk&m;tavmif;awmf "r®"Z yka&m[dwfykPÖm;BuD;udk jrifí xdkbk&m;tavmif;awmf\ ajcwdkYü 0yfpif;í --- ]]t&Sif ...bk&ifrif;w&m;BuD;\ tusKd;w&m;udkvnf;aumif;ç taMumif;w&m;udk vnf;aumif; qdkqkH;rwwfukefaom t&SifwdkYuJhodkYaom ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaeukef pOfrSmyifvQif umVu ppfolBuD;onf wHpdk;vufaqmifpm;í Opöm&SifwdkYudk t&Sifr[kwfonfudk jyKbd\}} [ k qíkd rrd ½d ;HIon\f tjzpuf kd b&k m;tavmi;fawmtf m; ajymq\kd / b&k m;tavmi;fawmof n f Muief m qymG ; u½Pk mEiS hf ,OS af om pwd xf m;u kd jzpaf pí --- ]]tarmi f vmvnS hf ...oi\f w&m;u kd ig q;Hkjzwf t}hH}[ k x kdw&m;½;HIaomoul kdac:aqmiíf w&m;p&D i&f mt&yof YkdomG ;\/ vrl sm;taygi;fon f pn;fa0;rd on&f adS om f b&k m;tavmi;fawmof n f xwkd &m;u kdwpzf e f q;Hkjzwíf Opmö &iS [f wk rf eS af om oul kdOpmö &iS f jyK\/ vltrsm;\ aumif;csD;ay;aom toHonf onf;xefpGm jzpfay:vm\/ ,oygPd rif;BuD;onf

xdkaumif;csD;ay;aom toHudk Mum;í pHkprf;ar;jref;vwfaomf "r®"Zynm&Sd yka&m[dwfykPÖm;BuD;\ rSefuefaom w&m;pD&ifrIudk taMumif;jyKí aumif;csD;Mobmay;aomtoH jzpfaMumif;udk od&Sd&í ESpfoujfrwEf ;kdawmrf &l um; tavmi;fawm f "r"® Zynm& dS yak &m[wd qf &mBu;Duokd mvQi f xakd erY pS í w&m; pD&ifap\/ umVuppfolBuD;onf xdktcgrSpí wHpdk;vufaqmifudk r&vwfaomf vmbfvmbrS ,kwfavsmh

ojzifh bk&m;tavmif;awmftm; &efNidK;zGJUav\/ "r®"Zynm&Sdonf rif;pnf;pdrfudk vdkvm;awmifhw aeaMumif; rrSefowif;rsm;udkvnf; ,oygPdrif;tm; rMumcP wdkifMum;\/ ,oygPdrif;u rlvu r,kHMunfaomfvnf; "r®"Zynm&Sd w&m;pD&if&mt&yfü y&dowfxku rsm;jym;vSojzifh xdky&dowfudk "r®"Zynm&Sd\ y&dowf[kyif txifrSm;um r,kHouFm jzpfvm\/ ppfolBuD;umVuESifh wdkifyifí taMumif;Oyg,fwHrsOfjzifh "r®"Zynm&Sdtm; owfjzwf&ef wdkifyifum ---

1/ to;DtyiG whf jYkdzi hf jynpfh aHk om O,smOaf wmwf pcf uk kd aecY si;f ncsi;f Ny;Datmi f zeqf i;f wnaf xmif cdkif;\/ odMum;rif;BuD;u ulnDzefqif;ay;ojzifh NyD;pD;oGm;jyef\/

2/ xOkd ,smOaf wmtf m; avsmuyf waf om &wem (7)yg;jziNhfy;Daom a&ueBfu;Du kdzeqf i;fcikd ;f vukd jfyef &m odMum;rif;BuD;uyif auseyfatmif nwGif;csif; zefqif;ay;vdkuf\/

3/ O,smOaf wmEf iS hf avsmuyf waf om ee;fawmtf rd uf kd zeqf i;fapjye\f / oMdum;ri;fBu;Duyi f auseyf avmufatmif tvkH;pHk qifpG,fjzifhNyD;aom eef;awmftdrfudkvnf; zefqif;ay;vdkuf\/

4/ qifpG,ftdrftm; avsmufywfaom ywåjrm;a&mifjzifh oGm;vmEdkifaom ywåjrm;BuD;udk zefqif;ap jyef\? odMum;rif;BuD;uyif xdkywåjrm;&wemBuD;udkvnf; zefqif;ay;jyef\/

xtkd cg umVuppof Blu;Du --- ]]t&iS rf i;fjrw f ..."r"® ZyPk mÖ ;Bu;DrmS tv&kd wdS ikd ;f &uG af qmiaf y;

Eikd af om ew f wpOf ;DO;Don f &adS ey&kH \? ,ctk cgü ewwf oYkd naf omvf n;f zeqf i;fjci;fimS rwwaf umi;f &maom t\*gF av;yg;EiS hfjynpfh aHk om O,smOaf pmiuhf kdzeqf i;fapawmrf yl g}}[ kavQmuxf m;\/ xtkd wikd ;fyif zeqf i;fcikd ;fvukd \f / rzeqf i;fay;Eikd uf vn;f ao'Ptf red YfcsrwS af wmrh n fjzp\f / b&k m;tavmi;fawmf onf tdrfodkY jyefoGm;í rGefjrwfaom abmZOfudk pm;oHk;NyD;vQif tdyfNyD;vwfaomf rdk;aomufxumvü þodkY pOf;pm;\ --- ]]ewfwdkYoeif; odMum;rif;onf tMuift&mudk zefqif;jcif;iSm pGrf;Edkif\? xdkt&mudk zefqif;í NyD;avNyD/ t\*Fg av;yg;ESifh jynhfpkHaom O,smOfapmifhudk zefqif;ay;zdkY&efum; rwwfaumif; onof m jzp\f / þo Ykdzeqf i;fjci;fimS rwwaf umi;fon fjzpaf om fowl pyf g;w\Ykd vuüf ao&onxf uf awmü udk,f;uG,f&mr&Sd ao&jcif;onfomvQif aumif;jrwf\}} --- [k MuHpnfrdav\/ MuHNyD;í bk&m; tavmif;awmfonf wpfpkHwpfa,mufaomoltm; rajymMum;rlí jymom'frS qif;oufí jrwfaom wHcg;jzifh NrdKUrS xGufí awmodkY 0ifum wpfckaom opfyif&if;ü olawmfaumif;wdkY\ avmu"Hw&m;

&Spfyg; ESdyfpufvwfaomf rwkefrvIyfjcif;[k qdktyfaom oabmudk qifjcifvsufae\/ xtkd cg oMdum;ri;f\ tMuaH y; wukd wf eG ;fcsujfzi hf,oygPrd i;f\ qwmå on fqwyå gPvd vk iuf kd ac:aqmiuf m &iS bf &k ixf oH Ykd 0iaf v\/ þqwyå gPvd vk iof n f t\*gF av;yg;EiS hf jynpfh aHk om O,smO-f apmifh jzpfEdkifaMumif;udkvnf; oHawmfOD;wifvdkuf\/

## qwåygPdvkvifü jynhfpkHaeaom t\*Fgav;yg;

tEkól,aum t[H a'0? trZÆyg,aum t[H/ edaoe[aum t[H a'0? tauúm"eH t"d|daum/

t&Sifrif;jrwf tuREkfyfonf ---

1/ jiLpljcif; £ómw&m;vnf; r&Sdyg/

2/ rl;,pfaq;0g;udkvnf; rrSD0Jwwfyg/

3/ rnfolUudkrQvnf; rcspfwwfyg?

4/ rnfolUudkrQvnf; trsufrxGufwwf rrkef;wD;wwfyg/ þodkYvQif t&Sifrif;jrwf ...tuREkfyfonf þt\*Fg av;yg;wdkYESifh jynhfpkHyg\[k ,oygPdrif;u ar;jref;vdkufaomtcg qwåygPdvkvifu rdrdü jynhfpkHaeaom t\*Fg&yf av;rsKd;wdkYudk wifjy avQmuf xm;avonf/

## 1/ jiLpljcif; £ómw&m; r&Sd&jcif; taMumif;

£w¬d,m um&Pm &mZ? AE¨mayod H yka&m[dwH/

aom rH taw¬ eda0a'od? wo®m[H tEkol,aum/ (Zmwu-|-2-176/)

wpcf ak omb0ü þqwyå gPvd vk iof n f þAm&mPojDynüf yivf Qi f &iS bf &k i f jzpcf zJh ;l\/ b&k m; tavmi;fawmuf m; xAkd m&mPobD &k i\f yak &m[wd yf Pk mÖ ;Bu;D jzpaf e\/ &iS bf &k iBfu;Duvn;f armi;fr aygif; (16000)wdkYwGif rdzk&m;wpfOD;udk t\*¾ra[oDt&mwGif ajr§mufpm;í tvGef jrwfEdk;awmfrl\/ xrkd zd &k m;um; --- t&iS rf i;fBu;Don fþaerY pS í tjcm;trsK;dor;DwpOf ;Du kduad vom\tprG ;fjzi hfrMun&fh [laom qkudkvnf; &Sifbk&ifxHrS r&t& awmif;,lxm;olvnf; jzpf\/ wpfaeYwGif ypöEÅ&pft&yfü olykefrsm;udk ESdrfeif;&ef xGufcGm&\/ tavmif;awmf yka&m[dwfykPÖm;BuD;udk NrdKUü xm;chJ\/ wpf,lZem wp,f Zl emaom t&yof Ykda&muwf ikd ;f a&muwf ikd ;f wrewf paf ,mu f wpaf ,muuf kd rzd &k m;xoH YkdapvwT f um tajctae t&yf&yfudk tpDt&ifcHap\/ toGm;tjyef (64)a,mufukefaom wrefwdkYudk apcdkif; awmfrl\/ rdzk&m;BuD;onf xdk ajcmufusdyfav;a,mufukefaom wrefwdkYESifh aeYpOf azmufjym;ay\/ wpfaeYvQif wpfa,mufus a&mufvmwdkif;aom wrefa,mufsm;ESifh azmufjym;íyif tm;r&Edkifojzifh b&k m;tavmi;fawm f yak &m[wd yf Pk mÖ ;Bu;Dtm;vn;f rzd &k m;u oEl iS thf w l azmujfym;&e f zwd af c:jye\f / b&k m;tavmi;fawmuf m; ovD u kd cspjfrwEf ;kdawmrf ol n fh oal wmaf umi;f jzpjfci;faMumi hf rzd &k m;\ tvkd qEu´ kdrvukd af vsmEikd fjzpaf e\/ xtkd cg rzd &k m;u rrd ud ,kd uf kdrrd ud wk zf uhJ m uved Óf Pqf iíf yak &m[wd f ykPÖm;BuD;u olUudk zsufqD;[efjzifh bk&ifrif;jrwftm; oHawmfOD;wifav\/ bk&ifrif;jrwfuvnf; yka&m[dwfykPÖm;BuD;tm; zrf;qD;csKyfaESmifí owf&ef trdefYawmfjrwf owfrSwfawmfrlvdkuf\/ yak &m[wd Bfu;Du &iS bf &k ixf oH Ykda&muaf tmi f MuaH qmiíf tmPmom;wuYkd kdyaYkd p\/ trwI tGJ reS f

jzpf&yf Zmwfvrf;pHkvifudk &Sifbk&iftm; wifjyavQmufxm;\/

tA'¨g ww¬ AZÑEdÅ? ,w¬ Amvm ybmoa&/

A'¨gyd ww¬ rkpöEdÅ? ,w¬ "D&m ybmoa&/ (Zmwu-|-2-176/) t&iS rf i;fjrw f...tMuiwf ikd ;fEikd if üH vrl ukd wf oYkd n fvwl iG uf s, fjzpaf eMu\ bek ;fwecf ;kd awmuyf

aeMu\/ xwkd ikd ;fEikd if üH aEmS izf UJGjci;fimS rxukd uf ek af om tjyprf &udS ek af om owl aYkd omrf vS n;f taEmS itf zUJG cMHu&uek \f / tMuiwf ikd ;fEikd if üH ynm&wdS oYkd n f vwl iG uf s, f jzpaf eMuuek \f bek ;fwecf ;kd awmuyf aeMu ukef\? xdkwdkif;EdkifiHü aESmifzGJUjcif;iSm xdkufwefukefaom tjypf&SdMuukefaom olwdkYaomfrSvnf; tjypfrS vGwfNidrf;csrf;omcGifhudk &&SdMuygukef\/ (Zmwu-|-2-176/) xdkrdzk&m;um; tjcm;olr[kwf? r,frif;BuD;r pdÍörmP0dumyif jzpfayonf/

trwI tGJ reS uf kdwijfyavQmuxf m;aomtcg wre f ajcmuuf syd af v;a,muwf uYkd kdac:,pl paf q;&m

trwI tGJ reS rf mS treS tf wikd ;f 0ecf MHuojzi hf xi&f mS ;vm\/ wrewf EYkd iS hf rzd &k m;u kd tjyp'f Paf y;jyeaf om tcgüvnf; tavmif;awmfykPÖm;BuD;uyif ]]t&Sifrif;jrwf ...þwrefwdkYtm;vnf; tjypf r&Sdyg? rdzk&m;BuD;onf rdrd\ tvdktBudKufudk jyKapbd\? xdkaMumifh xdkwrefwdkYrSm tjypfr&Sdyg/ xdkaMumifh xdk wrewf tYkd m;vn;f ciG vhf wT af wmrf yl g/ xrkd zd &k m;Bu;Düvn;f tjyprf &ydS g? þtrsK;dor;DwrYkd nof n f arxek f rIjzifh ra&mifh&JEdkifaomaMumifhwnf;/ þarxkefrIum; trsKd;orD;wdkY\ Zmwdobm0omwnf;? xdktrsKd; orD;wdkYtm; onf;cHxdkufonfom jzpf\? xdkaMumifh xdkrdzk&m;tm;vnf; onf;cHawmfrlyg}}[k tjypfrS vGwfNidrf;csrf;omcGifhjyK&ef avQmufxm;vmojzifh tjypfrS vGwfNidrf;csrf;omcGifh jyKvdkuf\/ xdktaMumif; t&mudk &nf&G,fí qwåygPdvkvifu ,oygPdrif;tm; ---

]]t&iS rf i;fjrw f ...trsK;dor;Dwn;f[al om taMumi;faMumi hfuReaf wmrf sK;don f yak &m[wd yf nm&dS olawmfaumif;BuD;udk zrf;qD;csKyfaESmifrdchJygonf/ xdkyka&m[dwfykPÖm;BuD;um; tuREkfyfudk tusKd;pD;yGm; &adS om vyk if e;f&yüf ñeT Mfum;jyool jzpyf gay\/ xakd Mumi hfuReaf wmrf sK;don frjiLpwl wof l£ómr&odS l jzpf&yg\/}} --- [k avQmufxm;chJ\/

qwåygPdvkvifu ,oygPdrif;tm; qufvuf avQmufxm;jyef\/ w'g ye aom[H pdaEÅo d H --- ]]t[H aomVoo[ó £wd¬a,m y[m, {wH {uar0 udavo0aoe o\*FPSaEÅmyd oEÅayÜwHk emou©d H? {0H 'kyÜL&PD,meH £w¬DeH ukZÑeH emr ed0w¬0aw¬ udvdóaEÅ uo®m udvdóoD}}wd ukZÑeo'doH a[mwd? bkwåbawå \*lxbm0H tmyZÆaEÅ ]]uo®m {wH tmyZÆoD}}wd ukZÑeo'doH a[mwd/ ]]£awm 'ged y|m, ,m0 t&[wHå e ygykPmrd? wm0 udavoH edóm, r,d Ool,m rm OyÜZÆwl}}wd t"d|[d H/ wawm y|m, tEkol,aum Zmawm/

£'H oE¨m, ]]wo®m[H tEkol,aum}}wd tm[/ (Zmwu-|-2-176/) t&Sif ,oygPdrif;jrwf ...xdktcgü Am&mPoDrif; jzpfaeaom xdkuRefawmfrsKd;onf þodkY pOf;pm;rdchJyg\ --- ]]igonf wpfaomif;ajcmufaxmifukefaom trsKd;orD;wdkYudk pGefYypfí xdkwpfa,muf wnf;aom rdef;rudkomvQif udavom\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh axmufyhHtyfygaomfvnf; a&mifh&JpdrhfaomiSm rpGrf;Edkif? þodkY tvdkqE´jynhfEdkifcJukefaom trsKd;orD;wdkYtm; trsufxGufjcif; rnfonfum; 0wfaom t0wfonf 0wfygrsm;aomf npfEGrf;\? npfEGrf;vwfonf&Sdaomftb,faMumifh eif npfEGrf;&bdoenf; [ ktrsuxf uG of nEf iS hfw\l / pm;vwaf om tpmon frpi\f tjzpof Ykda&muvf wof n&f adS om ftb,f aMumifh rpif\tjzpfodkY eif a&muf&bdoenf; --- [k trsufxGufonfESifhvnf; wl\/

]],cktcg þ,aeYrSpí tMuifrQavmufaom umvywfvkH; t&[wåzdkvfodkY rqdkufa&mufao;?

xrkd Qavmu f t&[wzå vkd of Ykdrqukd af &muaf o;orQ umvywvf ;Hk uad vomurkd íDS igü jiLpjlci;fwoYkd nf rjzpfygapukefownf;}} --þo Ykdt"|d mexf m;awmrf \l = pwd uf kdaqmuwf nxf m;\? qak wmi;fyexf mG r IjyKxm; \/ xakd Mumihf ,ckb0wGif tuREkfyfqwåygPdvkvif\ oEÅmefü jiLpljcif; £ómw&m; xif&Sm;r&Sdjcif; jzpfygonf/

(Zmwu-|-2-176/)

ynm& dSyak &m[wd yf Pk mÖ ;Bu;Dtay:ü jiLpal pmi;fajrmi;fjci;fum; £ómw&m;wn;f/ ao'Ptf red Yf

ay;ontfh x dtrsuaf wm&f jSci;fum; a'gow&m;wn;f/ rrd \d pn;fprd jfzpof n fhrzd &k m;u kdtxrd cEH ikd jfci;f oabmum; rpä&d,wnf;/ þw&m;qdk;wdkY\ pGrf;tm;aMumifh ynm&Sdolawmfaumif; wpfOD;udk ao'Pf txd trdefYcsrSwfrdojzifh tvGef owdoHa0\*&um xdkuJhodkY qkawmif;yefxGmrI t"d|mefrI jyKawmfrlcJh ayonf/ xdkqkawmif;yefxGmrI t"d|mefjyKrIwdkYum; qwåygPdvkvifb0wGif jynhfpHkvmayonf/ toif olawmfaumif;onfvnf; oHo&mwpfcGifü usifvnf&ef &Sdaeao;ygrl aumif;rIukodkvf jyKwdkif; xdk udavomw&m;qdk;wdkY rdrdoEÅmefü rjzpfay:atmif qkawmif; yefxGmoifhvSayonf/

## 2/ t&uf raomufjcif; taMumif;

xdkqwåygPdvkvifudk ,oygPdrif;u --- tcsif; qwåygPd ...tb,ftm½kHudk jrifawGU&í

oifonf t&ufraomufol jzpf&ygoenf; --- [k ar;jref;awmfrljyef\/ tajz -- jrwaf omri;fBu;D ...uReaf wmrf sK;don f a&;S,citf cgwek ;fu xukd ohJ aYkd om Am&mPo-D

ri;fyi f jzpcf zJh ;lyg\? ,prf sK;dEiS hfui;fí aexikd uf siohf ;kH&e f rprG ;fEikd cf yJh g? tr J rygaom yaJG wmtf yk uf vkd n;f wntf ahH omimS rprG ;fEikd cf yJh g/ NrKdUtwiG ;füvn;f Oyok af ewY üYkd om;ig;wuYkd kd rowjfzw&f [ k pnvf nuf m tred xYf wk xf m;yg\/ pm;awmuf J pm;awmcf suof n f yu\© (13)&uaf eüY yivf Qi f &iS bf &k itf wuG f truJ kd ,íl xm;&\/ raumi;fojzi hfxm;tyaf om xtkd ruJ kdac;GwoYkd n fpm;uek \f ? pm;awmuf oJ n fOyok af eüY truJ kdr&í tx;lx;l tjym;jym; z,G zf ,G &f m&m reG jfrwaf om t&om&adS om abmZOwf uYkd kdcsujfyKwpf rD íH jymom'fxufodkYwufum bk&ifrif;jrwftm; qufo&ef r0hH&um; rdzk&m;odkY csOf;uyfí --- ]]t&Sifrdzk&m; ,ae YuReaf wmrf sK;don ftruJ kdr&? tr Jr&adS om pm;awmrf nof nuf kdquuf ytf ahH omimS r0?hH tojYkdyK& tehH n;f}} --- [ k avQmuxf m;\/ tarmipf m;awmqf u f ...ig\ om;awmuf kd b&k irf i;fjrwof n f tveG f cspfjrwfEdk;\ ESpfouf\/ ig\ om;awmfudkomjrifvQif bk&ifrif;BuD;onf xdkom;awmfudkyifvQif erf;awmfrlvsuf ydkufzufawmfrlvsuf rdrd&Sdonf\ tjzpfudkvnf; rod/ igonf om;awmfudk wefqmqifí &iS bf &k i\f aygiaf y:ü aeapt?hH b&k irf i;fjrwof n fom;awmEf iS whf u GarUGavsmaf ysmyf g; upm;pOuf mvü oiof n fyaJG wmtf yk uf kdb&k irf i;ftm;wnaf vavm --- [ ktMuaH y; ajymq\kd / xrkd zd &k m;on fþoqYkd íkd rrd \d om;awmuf kdqitf yaf om weqf mu kdqi,f iíf b&k irf i;fjrw\f aygiaf y:ü aeap\/ om;awmEf iS hf upm;arGUavsmf &TifaysmfaepOfumvü pm;awmfqufonf yGJawmftkyfudk &Sifbk&iftm; wnfvm\/ xdktcsdefwGif &Sifbk&ifrSm tvGef ok&mrl;,pfaecsdef jzpf\? bk&ifrif;BuD;onf ok&mrl;,pfonf jzpfí yGJawmftkyfü trJ[if;vsmudk rjrifojzifh trJ[if;vsmum; tb,frSmenf;[k ar;vwfaomf --- t&Sif ri;fjrw f...,ae YOyok af ejYzp&f um; tourf owaf pvi[hf kNrKdUwiG ;fü pnvf nxf m;ontfh wuG af Mumihf trJudk r&yg --- [k oHawmfOD;wifvdkuf\/ xdkodkY oHawmfOD;wifvwfaomf --- ightzdkY trJrnfonfudk &cJoavm --- [ kqíkd aygiaf y:ü wn&f adS eaom csppf mG aomom;\ vnyf i;fu kdvrd cf sK;dvukd íf touf ukefjcif;odkY a&mufapvsuf pm;awmfquf\ a&U SodkY ypfay;vdkufum vsifjrefpGm jynhfjynhfpkHpkH csufjyKwf pDrHí aqmif,lchJavm --- [k trdefYay;vdkuf\/ pm;awmfqufonf xdkrif; trdefY&Sdvdkufonhftwdkif; pDrHjyKvkyfí qufo\/ bk&ifrif;BuD;onf

om;\ tom;jzi hfyaJG wmuf kdwnaf wmrf \l / b&k irf i;fBu;Dr SaMumujfci;faMumi hfitkd ahH omimS vn;faumi;fç rsuf&nfxGufpdrhfaomiSmvnf;aumif;ç ajymqdktHhaomiSmvnf;aumif; pGrf;Edkifaom wpfpkHwpfa,muf aomol rnfonfvnf; r&Sd jzpfchJ\/ b&k irf i;fBu;Don fpm;Ny;Daemu ftyd &f mjyixf uüf tyd af ysmjfci;fo Ykda&muíf r;kdaomuaf omumvü ok&m,pfjcif; ajyvwfaomf ig\om;awmfudk aqmifchJMuukefavmh[k qdkjyef\/ xdktcg rdzk&m;BuD;onf idka<u;vsuf ajc&if;ü 0yfav\? &Sifrdzk&m; ...todkYenf;[k ar;vwfaomf --- t&Sifrif;jrwf ... ,reaf euY t&iS rf i;fjrwof n fom;awmuf kdowíf om;awm\f tom;jzi hfpm;awmxf ri;fu kdpm;tyyf g\ [k avQmufxm;vdkuf\/ bk&ifBuD;onf om;aomujzifh idk,dkjrnfwrf;um --- ]]þqif;&J'ku©onf aoaomufjcif;udk trSDjyKí jzpfay:vm&\ --- [k ok&maomufjcif;ü tjypfudk jrifí atmufygtwdkif; t"d|mefawmfrl\ qkawmif;yefxGmawmfrl\/

]]£awm y|, ,m0 t&[w åH e ygyPk mr?d wm0 {0½yl H 0ed moum&u H o&k H emr e y0d ódmr}D}wd yHoHk \*a[wGm rkcH ykÍdwä Gm t"d|mod/ wawm y|m, rZHÆ emr e yd0d H/ þaerY S pí tMuirf Qavmuaf om umvywvf ;Hk t&[wzå vkd of Ykdra&mu&f adS o;? t&[wzå vkd of Ykd ra&mufao;onhf xdkrQavmufaom umvywfvkH; þodkYoabm&Sdaom ysufpD;jcif;udk jyKwwfaom ok&mrnfonfudk raomuftHh[k ajrrIefYudk ,lí rsufESmudk yGwfí t"d|mefawmfrl\? (pdwfudk aqmuf wnf\ = qkawmif;yefxGm\/) xdktcgrS pí xdkb0rS pí ,pfrsKd;rnfonfudk raaomufpzl;ay/ þoabmw&m;udk &nf&G,fí

qwåygPdvkvifu ,oygPdrif;tm; atmufyg\*gxmudk avQmufxm;\/

rawåm t[H r[m&mZ? ykwårHomed cg',d /H

wó aomaue[H zka|m? rZÆygeH 0d0ZÆ,d /H (Zmwu-|-2-177/) t&Sifrif;jrwf ...uRefawmfrsKd;onf ok&maMumifh rl;,pfonf jzpfí om;\tom;wdkYudk pm;chJzl; yg\? tuREyfk of n f xakd oavaom om;tm; atmuaf r h p;kd&rd jfci;fon f EydS pf utf yof n f jzpíf ao&nf ao&uf aomufpm;jcif;udk a&SmifMuOfchJyg\/ xdkaMumifh uRefawmfrsKd;onf t&uf raomufwwfyg[k avQmufxm;\/ (Zmwu-|-2-177/)

## 3/ rnfolUudkrQ rcspfwwfjcif;\ taMumif;&if;

xtkd cgü xqkd wyå gPvd vk iuf kd,oygPrd i;fBu;Du --- ]]tcsi;f qwyå gP d ...tb,tf m½rHk sK;dukd

jrifawGU&í rnfonhf owå0gtay:ürQ cspfjcif;w&m; r&Sdygoenf;}} --- [k ar;jref;awmfrljyef\/

udw0gaom emrm[H &mZ? ykawåm yapöuaAm"d ar/

ywHå bdEd´wGm p0dawm? edaoea[m wó um&Pm/ (Zmwu-|-2-178/)

t&iS rf i;fjrw f...uReaf wmrf sK;don fa&;S,ciwf ek ;fu Am&mPojDynüf omvQi f uwd 0go trnf &adS om &iS bf &k i fjzpcf zJh ;lyg\/ xtkd cgü uReaf wmrf sK;d\ om;awmof n fyapuö A'k g¨b&k m;&iS \f oywd af wmf u kd½ukd cf rJG íd pak wu,G vf eG of mG ;c&Jh \? xokd m;\ taMumi;faMumi hfcspjfci;fw&m; uReaf wmrf sK;d\ oEmÅ eüf r&ydS g/

tus, f --- a&S;,cif twdwfb0wpfck0,f t&Sifom&dykwå&mtavmif;vsmonf Am&mPoD jynfüyifvQif udw0go trnf&Sdaom rif;jzpfchJzl;\/ xdkudw0gorif;tm; om;&wemwpfOD; arG;zGm; vm\/ t\*F0dZÆm vu©Pmudk zwfMum;&mü vdr®mMuukefaom vu©Pmynm&SifwdkYu xdkom;&wemudk awGUjrifaomtcg ]]jrwfaomrif;BuD; ...þrif;om;i,fonf aomufa&udk r&í = a&iwfí ao& vwåHU}} --- [k edrdwfzwfMuukef\/ xdkrif;om;udk 'k|ukrm&rif;om;[k trnfrSnhfxm;Muukef\/ xdk'k|ukrm&rif;om;uav;udk odMum;vdr®monhf t&G,fodkY a&muf&Sdvmaomtcg tdrfa&U Srif;om;tjzpf cetYf yxf m;\/ uwd 0gob&k irf i;fBu;Don f om;awmuf kda&U rS vS n;faumi;f aemurf vS n;faumi;f xm;í vSnfhvnfavh&Sd\/ om;awmfuav; a&iwfaorSm pdk;ojzifh Am&mPoDNrdKU\ wHcg;rkcf av;rkcfwdkYü vnf;aumif;ç NrdKUwGif;wdkYüvnf;aumif; xdkxdk oifhawmf&mae&mwdkYü a&uefwdkYudk jyKap\/ vrf;av;cG qkH&m t&yfwdkYüvnf; r@yfrsm; aqmufvkyfum aomufa& tdk;p&nf;BuD;rsm;udk wnfxm;ap\/ x'kd |k urk m&ri;fom;on f wpaf eoY ü weqf mqivf su f cyaf pmapmyi f O,smOaf wmof Ykd omG ;vwf aomf vrf;ckvwf wpfae&mü t&SifyapöuAk'¨g bk&m;wpfqludk zl;awGU&\/ wdkif;oljynfom; vltrsm; uvnf; t&SifyapöuAk'¨g bk&m;&Sifudk zl;awGU&í xdk t&SifyapöuAk'¨gudkyif &Sdcdk;\ csD;rGrf;\? xdkt&Sif yapöuAk'¨gtm; vuftkyfcsDum &yfwnf\/

'k|ukrm&rif;om;u --- ]]iguJhodkYaom tdrfaU&Srif;om;ESifh twloGm;Muukefaom olwdkYonf þ

OD;jynf;acgif;wkH;udkyif &Sdcdk;Muukef\? csD;rGrf;Muukef\? xdkOD;jynf;acgif;wkH;tm; vuftkyfcsDMuukef\}} -[ kMupH naf w;Gawmr\d / x'kd |k urk m&ri;fom;on ftrsuaf 'goxuG of n fjzpíf qiaf usmuuf ek ;fxurf S qif;oufNyD;aemuf t&SifyapöuAk'¨xHodkY csOf;uyfí --- ]]&[ef; ...qGrf;&yg&JUvm;}}[k ar;vwfaomf t&SifyapöuAk'¨g bk&m;&Sifu qGrf;&aMumif; jyefvnfrdefYvdkufaomtcg xdkt&SifyapöuAk'¨ bk&m;&Sif\ vuaf wmrf S oywd af wmuf kd ,íl ajrBu;Day:o Ykdypcf svukd íf qrG ;fEiS whf uaG om oywd af wmuf kd ei;facsí ajcaxmujfziuhf euf m reI rYf eI nYf unf u f jyKvukd \f / t&iS yf apuö A'k b¨ &k m;&iS uf ]]ea|m 0wm, H oawmå = þowå0gawmh ysufpD;acsaygh}} --- [k ESvkH;ydkufawmfrlí 'k|ukrm&rif;om;\ rsufESmudk Munhf½Iawmf r\l / '|k urk m&ri;fom;u ]]&[e;f ...igum; uwd 0gori;f\ om;wn;f? emrnuf '|k urk m& rnwf ,?f oifonf ightm; trsufxGufí rsufpdwdkYudk zGifhumMunhfvsuf bmvkyfcsifvdkYvJ}}[k ajymqdkvdkuf\/ t&iS yf apuö A'k g¨ t&iS jfrwvf n;f xakd e Y qrG ;fjywof mG ;NyjDzp&f um; aumi;fuiof YkdyswH uaf wmrf ul m [dr0EÅmajrmufydkif; eE´rlvdkPf\*lodkYomvQif <uoGm;awmfrlav\/ 'k|ukrm&rif;om;\ oEÅmefüvnf; xdkcPtwGif;rSmyif rdrd jyKvdkufrdaom raumif;rI tukodkvfuHonf tusKd;ay;zdkY&ef &ifhusufvm\/ xdkrif;om;onf ]]ylvScsnf&JU ylvScsnf&JU}}[k ajymqdkum aumif;pGm wufvmaom wpfudk,fvkH; ylavmifjcif; &Sdonfjzpfí xdkae&müyifvQif vJusav\/ xdkxdkt&yfü &Sd&SdorQ aomufa&tm;vkH; jywf av\? a&ajrmif;wdkYvnf; ajcmufaoGUoGm;Muukef\? xdkae&müyifvQif toufukefjcif;odkY a&mufí t0Dpdi&Jü jzpf&av\/ udw0gorif;onf xdktaMumif;t&mudk Mum;í om;udkpGJí jzpfaom pdk;&drfjcif;onf ESdyfpuf

tyfonf jzpfí þodkY pOf;pm;\/

]]t,H ar aomaum yd,0w¬Kawm OyÜZÆd? oap ar aoea[m emb0dó? aomaum e OyÜZÆdó? £awm 'ged ar y|m, o0dnmPau 0g t0dnmPau 0g udod®Íöd 0w¬Ko d® Haoea[m emr rm

OyÜZÆwl}}wd t"d|mod/ wawm y|m, aoea[m emr ew¬d/ (Zmwu-|-2-179/)

]]ig\ oEÅmef0,f þpdk;&drfylaqG;&jcif;onf cspfciftyfaom 0w¬KaMumifhom jzpfay:vm&\? ig\ oEÅmefü cspfjcif;w&m;onf tu,fí rjzpfchJjim;tHh? pdk;&drfylaqG;&jcif;onf rjzpfav&m? ,cktcgü þtcsed uf mvr Spí tou&f adS om o0nd mPu0wK¬üaomvf n;faumi;fç tourf &adS om t0nd mPu 0wK¬üaomvf n;faumi;f wppf wkH pcf ak om 0wK¬ü cspjfrwEf ;kdjci;fw&m;rnof nuf m; ig\ oEmÅ eüf rjzpyf g apown;f}}[ k t"|d mejfyKcyJh g\? qak wmi;fyexf mG cyJh g\/ t&iS rf i;fjrw f ...xtkd csed rf S pí tuREyfk \f oEmÅ eüf ou&f odS urf hJumr0wK¬ tppk wk Ykdtay:ü cspjfrwEf ;kdjci;fw&m;rnof n f r& dSjzpyf g\[ k avQmuf xm;\/ (Zmwu-|-2-178-179/) þ0w¬KZmwfvrf;ü 'k|ukrm&rif;om;udk Munhfvdkufygu rdrdudk t½dktao tav;tjrwf rjyKbJ

t&iS yf apuö A'k g¨t&iS jfrwtf m; t½tkd ao tav;tjrwjfyKruI kd rMunjfzLEikd jfci;f jiLpjlci;f u,kd xf uof m remvjkdci;f £ómw&m;EiS hft&iS yf apuö A'k g¨b&k m;&iS tf m; zsuqf ;Dvakd om a'gow&m;rsm; xixf i&f mS ;&mS ; jzpfaeonfudk awGUEdkif\/ ,if; a'go £ómw&m;wdkYu ,if; rif;om;udk t0Dpdi&JodkY a&mufatmif

NrdKifNrdKifqdkifqdkifESifh vdkufydkYvdkufMu\/

wpfzef udw0gorif;bufudk Munhfvdkufygu tvGef cspfjrwfEdk;vSaom om;awmfwpfOD;\ ajrrsKd c&H jci;f a&iwaf oq;HkomG ;&jci;f owi;fwuYkd kdMum;&aomtcg p;kd&rd yf al q;Gr Iaomuw&m;rsm; 0iaf &muf vm\/ oaYkd om f--- y,d m, Zm,awm aomaum --- [ol nEf iS thf n D om;tay:ü cspjfrwEf ;kdjci;faMumihf xakd omuw&m; jzp&f on[f k em;vn f oabmayguuf m aemuxf y f ooH &mwavQmuüf ou&f odS urf hJ umr0w¬K tpkpktay:ü cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;w&m; rjzpfygapownf;[k pdwfudk t"d|mefjyKum aqmufwnf chJ\? qkawmif;yefxGmchJ\/ tqdk;xJrS taumif;udk tESpfxkwf,lwwfjcif;yifwnf;/

## 4/ rnfolUudkrQ trsufrxGufjcif; rrkef;wD;jcif;taMumif;

xdktcg ,oygPdrif;u xdk qwåygPdvkvifudk --- tcsif; qwåygPd ...tb,fuJhodkYaom

tm½kHrsKd;udk awGUjrif&onf jzpfí rnfonhfowå0g ocFg&wdkY\ tay:ürQ trsufrxGufjcif; rrkef;wD; jcif; jzpf&ygoenf;[k ar;jref;jyef\/ xdktcg qwåygPdvkvifu þodkY ajzqdk\/

t&aum [kwGm arwåpdwåH? owå0ómed bm0,d H/

owåuayÜ jA[®avmau? wo®m tauúm"aem t[H/ (Zmwu-|-2-179/)

t&Sifrif;jrwf ...uRefawmfrsKd;onf twdwfb0 wpfck0,f t&u trnf&Sdaom &aoh wpfOD;

jzpcf zJh ;l\/ x&kd aobh 0wiG f(7)EpS yf wvf ;Hk arwmå pwd f= arwmå psmeuf kdymG ;rsm;um arwmå psmeuf kd0ipf m;um aexdkifchJyg\/ &aohb0rS uG,fvGefoGm;aomtcg jA[®mhjynfü oH0¥ 0d0¥[laom (7)urÇmwdkY umv ywfvkH; aexdkifchJyg\/ xdkYaMumifh uRefawmfrsKd;onf aeYnOfh oHo&m &SnfjrifhpGmaom tcsdeftcg umv ywvf ;Hk arwmå bm0emjzi hfEikd Ef ikd ef i;fei;f arwmå psmepf wd uf kdavuh suxf m;tyof ntfh wuG fxu0f e;fusirf S jynhfjynhfpkHpkH avhusufxm;tyfonhftwGufaMumifh trsufxGufjcif; rkef;wD;jcif;w&m;onf tuREkfyf oEÅmefü r&Sdjcif; rjzpfay:jcif; jzpfyg\[k avQmufxm;\/ (Zmwu-|-2-179/) toifolawmfaumif;onf þ0w¬KZmufaMumif;udk jyefajymif;í qef;ppfMunhfyg/ owå0gwdkYudk trsm;qkH; 'ku©ay;aeaom w&m;rsm;rSm þcspfjcif;w&m; rkef;jcif;w&m;wdkYyif r[kwfygavm? rnfonhf ouf&SdoufrJh owå0g ocFg&udkrQ rcspfwwfchJaomf rrkef;wwfchJaomf toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; rnfrQcsrf;omrnfudk pOf;pm;Munhfapcsifonf/ þ &m\* a'go £óm rpä&d, w&m;qdk;wdkYudk orx 0yd óem bm0emvuef uaf umi;fwjYkdzi hftjrpjfywaf tmi fwukd zf suEf ikd vf Qiuf m; taumi;fq;Hkyi fjzp\f / odkYaomf tjrpfjywf rajz&Sif;Edkifao;vQif t&Sifom&dykwå&mtavmif; olawmfaumif;uJhodkY aumif;rI ukodkvfjyKwdkif; rnfolUudkrQ rcspfwwfatmif rnfolUudkrQ rrkef;wwfatmif rnfolUudkrQ rjiLplwwf atmif t&uf raomufwwfatmif qkawmif;yefxGmoifhvSayonf/

xxxxxxxxx

## 11/ ukuúKpö

ukpdäwH uwH uuk wH? wó bma0g ukuúKpHö/

1/ ukuúKpHö ypämEkwmyvu©PH?

2/ uwmuwmEkaompe&oH?

3/ 0dyÜ#dom&ypöKy|meH?

4/ uwmuwy'|meH/

'goAsH 0d, '|AÁH/ (tbd-|-1-299/ 0dok'¨d-2-100/)

&HG&Smpufqkyftyfaom jyKNyD;'kp½dkuf rjyKvdkufrdaom okp½dkufonf ukuw rnf\/ xdkukuw rnaf om &&GH mS puqf yk tf yaf om jyKNy;D'pk ½ukd f rjyKvukd rf ad om opk ½ukd tf ruI kd tm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom ESvkH;rom,maom pdwåKyÜg'f\ jzpfaMumif;jzpf&moabmonf ukuúKpö rnf\? wpfenf; pufqkyftyfpGm jyKtyfaompdwfonf ukuw rnf\? xdkpufqkyftyfpGm jyKtyfaompdwf\ jzpfaMumif;jzpf&moabm onf ukuúKpö rnf\/

1/ aemifwwpfzef ylyefjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ jyKtyfNyD;aom 'kp½dkuf rjyKvdkufrdaom okp½dkufodkY

tzefwvJvJ avQmufí 0rf;enf;jcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ pdwfESvkH;ylyefvsuf tzefzef atmufarhjcif;udk jzpfapwwf\ (zv) ypöKy|mef? wpfenf; - pdwfESvkH; romr,mjcif; &Sdaom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef?

4/ (u)jyKNyD; 'kp½dkuf ( c ) rjyKvdkufrdaom okp½dkuf

wpfenf; (u) jyKNyD;tukodkvfç ( c ) rjyKvdkufrdaom ukodkvf y'|mef/ uuk Kúp ö--- {0H uwmuwH 'kpö&dwH okp&dwÍö ukuwH? wH tm&AÇ 0dyÜ#dom&0aoe y0wHå ye pdwåH wH o[p&dwwm, £" ]]ukuw}}EdÅ \*a[wGm ]]wó bma0g ukuúKpö}}EdÅ 0kwåEdÅ '|AÁH/

(r[m#D-2-152/) jyKrd vGefusL;rdaom 'kp½dkufç rjyKusifhvdkufrdaom okp½dkuftrIonf &GH&SmpufqkyftyfaomaMumifh

ukuw rnf&if;wnf;/ xdktrIudk tm½kHjyKí olawmfaumif;wdkY pufqkyf&GH&SmzG,f jzpfaom ty,fvm; aMumif; þonhf þonhf raumif;rI 'kp½dkufudk igjyKrdavonf? cufpG[k ESvkH;rom,maom pdwåKyÜg'f

= pdwfapwodufw&m;pk/ ewf&GmedAÁmefudk &jcif;\taMumif; aumif;jrwfaom þonhf þonhf okp½dkufw&m;udk igrjyKrd

rusirhf ad v? igth m; aocge;Dtcg aMumurf uzf ,G f ty,af b;r S wm;jrp f apmiahf &mS uaf Mumi;f y;kHatmi;f vn;favsmi;f rcDS &kd m jzpaf om wp;kdwpad om opk ½ukd wf &m; r&odS nuf m; ]]cupf G iguh ,kd }f}[ k EvS ;Hkromr,maom pdwåKyÜg'f = pdwfapwodufw&m;pk/ þESpfrsKd;aom pdwfapwodufw&m;pkonfvnf; --- yx0DuodkPf;vQif tm½kH&Sdaom psmefonf yx0uD oPd trn&f ouohJ Ykdum&Pyl pm&tm;jzi hfuuk w rnof wn;f/ tusK;d\trnuf kdtaMumi;fü wifpm;í ac:a0:xm;onf [lvdkonf/

xdkukuw rnfaom ESvkH;rom,maom pdwåKyÜg'f\ jzpfaMumif;jzpf&m oabmw&m;onf ukuúKpö

rnf\? xdkoabmw&m;um; ukuúKpöapwoduf [lvdkonf/ rjyK&ao;aom okp½dkuftrIonf rjyK&ao;bJvsuf tb,faMumifh ukuw rnfavoenf; [lrlum; --- avmuü olawmfwHxGm jyKtyfjyKoifhaom aumif;rIudk rjyKrdaomolwdkYonf tyg,fab; q;kdBu;D ooH &mab;q;kdBu;DwrYkd S yek ;fatmi;fvn;favsmi;f rcDS &kd mjzpaf om aumi;fruI kdigrjyKryd g? puqf yk -f zG,ftrI jzpfchJ\wum;[k jyKoifh usifhoifhvsuf rjyKrd rusifhrdaom aumif;rIudk pufqkyfzG,ftrI[k ac:a0:Mu&um; avmua0g[m&tm;avsmfpGm ESpf v aeY&uf vGefí rjyKrd rusifhrdaom okp½dkuftrI onfvnf; ukuw rnfavownf;/

xdkaMumifh jyKNyD; 'kp½dkuf rjyKrdaom okp½dkufonf ukuw rnfayonf? xdkukuw rnfaom jyKNyD; 'kp½dkuf rjyKrdaom okp½dkufudk tm½kHjyKí ESvkH;romjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifhjzpfaom pdwfudk xdkukuw rnfaom 'kp½dkuf okp½dkufESifh twlwuGjzpfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh þt&mü ukuw[k ,lí xdkukuw rnfaom pdwf\ jzpfaMumif;jzpf&m oabmonf ukuúKpö rnf\[k rSwfyg/ tzGifhwpfrsKd;

ukpdäwH uwEdÅ uwmuwH tm&AÇ OyÜZÆe0dyÜ#dom&pdwåH/ a,mZem/

þtzGifht& pufqkyftyfpGm jyKtyfaom pdwfonf ukuw rnf\/ pufqkyftyfpGm jyKtyfaom

pwd [f ol n f ---

(u) jyKtyfNyD;aom 'kp½dkufudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfaom pdwfç

( c ) rjyKtyf rjyKchJrdaom rusifhchJrdaom okp½dkufudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfaom pdwfwnf;/ xdkpdwfonf jyKtyfNyD;aom tukodkvfudkvnf; rjyKtyf&ma&mufatmifç rjyKchJrd rusifhchJrdaom uok vkd uf vkd n;f jyKtyNfy;Djzpaf tmi fusiNhfy;Djzpaf tmi frwwEf ikd &f um; ynm&wdS Ykdjrijfyi;fuypf &m ouof uf &GH&SmpufqkyfzG,f&maumif;aom pdwfom jzpfavonf? xdkpdwf"mwfrsKd;udk jzpfay:vmapwwfaom xdk pdwf\ jzpfaMumif;jzpf&m oabmw&m;um; þukuúKpöapwodufyifwnf;/ «xdkaMumifh ukpdäwH uwH ukuwH? ukuwó bma0g ukuúKpHö-[k jyKyg/ þenf;ü um&Plypm& MuHzG,frvdk/» tzGifhwpfrsKd;

ukuúKpöEdÅ tZÑmpm&a[wkaum ypämEkwmayg? 0dyÜ#doma&mwdyd waó0 emrH/ aom [d 0dnL[d

tuwåAÁwm, ukpdäwud&d,bm0awm ukuúKpHö? uwH tZÑmpm&H ed0awåwkH torw¬wm, wH y#dpö

0d½lyH o&Pbm0awm 0dyÜ#doma&mwd 0kpöwd/ (0d-|-1-182/) t&iS of 'k ed uf ohJ Ykd 'pk ½ukd uf kd jyKNy;Daemu f ypKöyeÜ üf &&rdS n fh b&k m;tp&adS om t&,d moal wmaf umi;f w\Ykd tu&hJ UJc&H jci;f paom tjypçf ooH &mü &&rdS n fhtyg,qf i;f& Jpaomtjyprf sm;u kdqijfcirf od ntfh cgç odkYr[kuf tuJh&JUcH&jcif;ç t½IwfcscH&jcif; ponhf raumif;usKd;rsm;udk vufawGU cHpm;&onhftcg ]]xdk 'kp½dkufrIudk jyKrSm;rdavjcif;}}[laom pdwftrlt&monf jzpfay:vmwwf\/ wpfzef ypönf;Opöm ukHvHk <u,0f ontfh cg i,&f ,G uf se;frmontfh cgwek ;fu uok vkd af umi;fruI kd rjyKcrhJ bd J ypnö ;fOpmö rsm; uek cf e;f onhftcg touft&G,fBuD;&ifhí tdkrif;rpGrf;&Sdonhftcgç rusef;rmonhftcgrsKd;usrS ]]wpfcsdefu okp½dkufudk rjyKrdchJavjcif;}}[laom pdwftrlt&mrsKd;vnf; jzpfay:vmwwf\/ xdkpdwfxm;rsKd; pdwftrlt&mrsK;don f jyKNy;D'pk ½ukd uf vkd n;f rjyK&ma&muaf tmiçf rjyKcrJh ad om opk ½ukd uf vkd n;f jyKNy;Domjzpaf tmif rwwfEdkif? ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYonf rjyKoifh rjyKxdkufonhftwGuf ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYonf puqf yk tf y f &&HG mS tyaf om tjyKtrrl sK;d trtl &mrsK;dom jzpíf uuk w rnaf von/f xakd Mumi hfxtkd r-l t&mrsK;du kdypämEkwmy = aemifwwpfzef ylyefrI --- [k ajymqdk½dk;jyKMuonf/ 0dyÜ#dom& = pdwfESvkH; rom,mrI --- [lonfvnf; xdkukuw rnfaom ukuúKpö\ trnfyifwnf;/

jyKtyfNyD;aom raumif;rI rjyKtyfao;aom aumif;rIodkY pdwf"mwf a&S;½SLjzpfaejcif; atmufarh jcif;onfç wpfenf; tjypf&Sdaom raumif;rI tjypfr&Sdaom aumif;rIodkY pdwf"mwf a&S;½SLjzpfaejcif; atmufarhjcif;onf y#dom& rnf\/ þ jyKtyfNyD;aom raumif;rI rjyKtyfrdao;aom aumif;rIodkY pwd "f mw f a&;S½SLjzpjfci;f atmuaf rjhci;fon f jyKtyNfy;Daom raumi;fruI vkd n;f rjyKty&f ma&muaf tmif rjyKvyk af y;Eidk ?f rwwEf idk ?f rjyKtyaf o;aom rjyKtyrf d rjyKtycf aJh om aumi;fruI vkd n;f jyKNy;Djzpaf tmif rjyKvyk Ef ikd f rwwEf idk ?f xakd Mumi hf þjyKtyNfy;Daom raumi;fr I rjyKtyrf ad o;aom aumi;froI Ykdpwd af &;S½SL jzpfjcif; atmufarhjcif;onf azmufjyefaom a&S;½SLjzpfjcif; atmufarhjcif;omwnf;? pufqkyftyfaom a&S;½SLjzpfjcif; atmufarhjcif;omwnf;/ xdkodkY atmufarh&mü vGefusL;NyD; jypfrIrsm;udk jyefepfapjcif; jyefwm;jrpfjcif;iSm rpGrf;EkdifonhftwGufç rjyKtyfchJrdaom aumif;rIudkvnf; jyKNyD;jzpfatmif rjyKvkyfEkdif ontfh wuG fxjkdyKNy;Don hfraumi;fr IrjyKrod n fhaumi;frwI uYkd kdtpjJGyK taMumi;fjyKí azmuaf zmujfyejfyef 0r;fen;fye;fen;f MupH naf tmuaf rwh w faw;Gaeww faq;Gaeww fpwd Ef vS ;Hkromr,m jzpaf ewwaf om aMumifh xdk jyKNyD;onhf raumif;rI rjyKrdaom aumif;rIwdkYodkY pdwfa&S;½SLjzpfaejcif; atmufarhjcif;udk 0dyÜ#dom&[kvnf; ac:qdkonf? w&m;udk,frSm ukuúKpöapwodufyi fjzpfonf/ «þenf;ü --- ukpdäwH uwH ukuwH? ukuwar0 ukuúKpHö --- [k jyKyg/ (tbd-|-1-414-üvnf; Munhfyg/)» ynm&Sdol ÓPf&SdolwdkYonf jyKtyfrdaom raumif;rIudk awG;í ylaqG;raeawmhbJ aemifwpfzef xtkd rrI sK;du kdrjyKawmth [hH íl oE|dé meuf s q;Hkjzwcf sucf sí aumi;fruI okd m rsm;pmG jyKoiahf yon/f yal q;Gjci;fuukd m; rjyKoiahf y/ xokd YkdrjyKoiahf om yal q;GruI kdjyKjci;fon fpuqf yk zf ,G ftjyKtr ljzpaf omaMumihf xdktjyKtrl oabmw&m;udk ukuúKpö[k ac:\/ ql;pl;&mü aemufxyf ql;wpfacsmif;jzifh xyfí xGifae onfESifh wl\/ yxr jzpfNyD; raumif;rI tukodkvfudk tm½kHjyKí aemufxyf ukuúKpö a'greóa0'em jy"mef;onhf tukodkvfrsm; topftopf xyfumxyfum jzpfaejcif; jzpf\/ owdBuD;pGmxm;í tqdyfjyif;aom a>rqdk;uJhodkY a0;pGm a&SmifMuOfoifhaom oabmw&m;wpfck jzpfonf/

## uRefESifhwlonf

þuuk Kúpuö kd uRe\f tjzpuf ohJ Ykd rwS yf g[ k t|uxmu ziG qhf xkd m;\/ uRejfzpaf evQi f xukd Reof nf rnfonhfudpöürQ rdrdrydkifawmhbJ t&Sifocif\ tvdktwdkif;om jzpf&ouJhodkY ukuúKpö jzpfaevQif xdk ukuúKpö&Sdolonf ukodkvfa&;vkyfief;udpöü rdrdtvdktwdkif; rjzpfEkdif? xdkaMumifh ukuúKpöESifh jynhfpkHolonf ukuúKpö[laom olwpfyg;ESifh pyfaeaomaMumifh uRef\tjzpfESifh = uRef\ jzpfykHESifh wl\ [lvdkonf/ wpfenf; --- jyKtyfNyD;aom tukodkvfç rjyKtyfrdaom ukodkvfodkY tpOfvdkufí 0rf;enf;jcif;onf a'greóa0'emwn;f/ uuk Kúp\ö jzprf oI n fx0kd r;fen;fjci;f a'greóa0'emEiS hfqupf yaf eaomaMumihf xEkd pS yf g;paHk om jyKtyNfy;Daom tuok vkd frjyKtyrf ad om uok vkd of YkdtpOvf ukd íf 0r;fen;fjci;f\ tprG ;fjzihf (0r;fen;fjci;f a'greóEiS hf qupf yvf su)f jzpaf y:vmaom aemiwf wpzf e f yyl erf oI abmon f uuk Kúpö wn;f/ xukd uk Kúpaö Mumi hfxjkdyKtyNfy;Daom tuok vkd frjyKtyrf ad om uok vkd of YkdtpOvf ukd íf 0r;fen;fjci;f a'greóa0'emESifh jynhfpkHrI jzpf&jyef\ = jynhfpkHol jzpf&jyef\/ xdkodkY aemifwwpfzef ylyefrI ukuúKpö on f jyKtyNfy;Daom tuok vkd f rjyKtyrf ad omuok vkd of YkdtpOvf ukd íf 0r;fen;fjci;f a'greóa0'emEiS hf qufpyfae&um; ukuúKpöonf uRef\ tjzpfESifh wlonf [lvdkonf/ (a'greóa0'em rygbJ = jyKNyD; tuok vkd f rjyKvukd rf ad om uok vkd wf &m;wüYkd p;kd&rd yf al q;Gr I aomurygb J aemiwf wpzf e f yyl erf I uuk Kúpö csn;fouof u f rjzpEf idk af omaMumi hf aomu = a'greóa0'em[al om owl pyf g;EiS hf qupf yaf e&um; uReftjzpfESifh wlonf[k qdkvdk&if;wnf;/) (rlv#D-1-121/ r[m#D-2-152/)

## ukuúKpöjzpfwwfyHk wpfrsKd;

te0ZHÆ ye udÍdöa'0 0ZÆondwm,ç 0ZÆÍö te0ZÆondwm, ua&maEÅm te0aZÆ 0ZÆonm,ç 0aZÆ p te0ZÆonm, 0DwduúrH ua&mwd emr/ ,o®m yaewH ]]tuwH 0w ar uvsmPH? tuwH ukovH? tuwH bD½kwåmPH? uwH ygyH uwH vk'H¨? uwH udAdÁo}}EdÅ {0H te0aZÆ 0ZÆondwm,yd (0aZÆ te0ZÆondwm,yd) uaw 0Dwduúar OyÜZÆwd/ (tbd-|-1-414/)

ukuúKpö jzpfwwfyHk wpfrsKd;um; --- tjypfr&Sdaom wpfpHkwpfckaom trIudkyif tjypf&Sd\[k trSwf &Sdumç tjypf&Sdaom trIudkvnf; tjypfr&Sd[k trSwf&SdonhftwGuf jyKvkyfvGefusL;rdaom yk\*d¾Kvfonf tjypf r&SdaomtrIü tjypf&Sd\[k rSwfxifjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tjypf&Sdaomvkyfief;üvnf; tjypf r&Sd[k rSwfxifjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; 0Dwduúr ac:aom jypfrIusL;vGefjcif;udk jyKonf rnfayonf/ xdkodkY jypfrI usL;vGefrdNyD;aemuf ukuúKpö jzpfwwfyHkrSm ]]igonf aumif;rIudk rjyKtyfchJrdavpG? ukodkvfudk rjyKtyfchJrdavpG? aMumufrufzG,f tyg,fab;rS apmifha&Smufwwfaom tyg,fab;udk wm;jrpfaMumif; jzpfaom aumif;rIukodkvfudk rjyKtyfchJrdavpG? (trSm;BuD; rSm;avNyD) raumif;rIudk jyKchJrdavpG? &ufpuf Murf;MuKwfrIudk jyKtyfchJrdavpG? raumif;usKd;udk jyKwwfaom npfEGrf;aMumif; tukodkvfudk jyKchJrdavpG? (trSm;BuD; rSm;avNyD ) [k tjypfr&Sdonfü tjypf&Sd\[k trSwf&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif;ç tjypf&Sdonfü tjypfr&Sd[k trSwfonm&Sdonf\ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; usL;vGefrIudk jyKtyfNyD; on\f aemuüf vn;f jzpwf waf o;\/ þovYkd Qi f opk ½ukd uf kd 'pk ½ukd xf iíf jyKNy;Daemuüf vn;faumi;fç 'kp½dkufudk okp½dkufxifí jyKNyD;rS 'kp½dkufrSef;od&mtcgüvnf;aumif; txl;ojzifh aocgeD;umvrsKd;ü raumif;aom edrdwfrsm; xifvm&m tcg0,f ukuúKpö jzpfwwfao;\[k odygav/ txuyf g &iS ;fvi;fcsurf sm;jzi hfvuP© &o ponwf \Ykd oabmw&m;rsm;uvkd n;f oabmayguf avmufayNyD/ jyKNyD; 'kp½dkuf rjyKvdkufrdaom okp½dkufç odkYr[kwf jyKNyD; tukodkvfESifh rjyKrdaom ukodkvf wdkYrSm ukuúKpö jzpfzdkY&ef teD;qkH;taMumif; y'|mefrsm;yif jzpfMuayonf/

## ukuúKpö (3) rsKd;

1/ e0D &Puuk Kúp ö--- ,ck a&;om;wifjychJaom ukuúKpöum; eD0&Pw&m; (5)yg;wGif yg0ifaom ukuúKpöwnf;? tukodkvfw&m;wnf;/

2/ 0ed ,uuk Kúpö --- tyaf vovm;ç rtyaf vovm;[ k0ed n;ft&mü pO;fpm;MupH nrf wI n;f? þ0ed ,ukuúKpöum; ykxkZefaou©wdkYESifh &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ oEÅmefü xdkufovdk jzpfEkdifonf/ ykxkZefaou© wdkY\ oEÅmefü jzpfaom 0de,ukuúKpöum; ukodkvfw&m;wnf;? tukodkvf r[kwf/ &[EÅmyk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ oEmÅ eüf jzpaf om 0ed ,uuk Kúpuö m; Bu,d mwn;f/ t&iS of m&yd wk &å m u,kd af wmjfrwBfu;Don f {nohf nwf Ykd wnf;cdk&mZ&yfü vSL'gef;onhf tm0oxyd@ trnf&Sdaom qGrf;udk tvSLcHí bkOf;ay;&ef 0de,ukuúKpö jzpfzl;aMumif;udk (0d-2-96/)ü vm&Sdonf/

3/ to,H wuuk Kúpö --- b&k m;0wuf y f y&od wtf pn;fta0; Oyok tf rd f ponüf u,kd Ef wI uf kdrapmi-hf pn;fb J vuvf yI f ajcvyI f pum;ajym cRoJ vyd [f yrf I paom ravsmuyf waf om trrI sm;wn;f/ rsm;aom tm;jzifh arm[jy"mef;aom tukodkvf pdwåKyÜg'fudk t&aumuf&\/ þodkYvQif ukuúKpö (3)rsKd;&Sd&m þ ukuúKpöapwoduf t&mü eD0&PukuúKpöudk qdkvdk&if; jzpfonf/

## aemifrS aemifw&yHk

]]'k-o-e-aom}}[k trsm;ajymMuaom olaX;om; (4)a,mufonf vlUb0ü ukodkvfaumif;rI jyKvkyfzdkY&m ypönf;Opöm tvHktavmuf &SdMuygvsuf ukodkvfaumif;rI jyK&rnhftpm; rdpämpm&umrrI tukodkvfudkom jyKrSm;chJMuavonf/ uG,fvGefoGm;Muonhftcg ]]avm[ukrDÇ}} oHyl&nfi&Jü usa&muf um tESpfajcmufaomif;MumrS i&Jtdk; tay:odkY wpfBudrf ay:vm\/ i&Jtdk; atmufodkY a&mufonhf wikd af tmi fpqkH i;fae&onrf mS tEpS of ;kHaomi;fç i&tJ ;kdatmuaf jcr StxuEf wI cf r;fowYkd ikd af tmi fjyewf uf vm&onfrSm tESpfoHk;aomif; Mum\/ tay:ay:cdkuf rdwfaqGav;OD;wdkY wpfcPrQ wpfOD;ESifhwpfOD; awGUvdkuf&í ajymcsifaom pum;rsm;udk ajymqdkí rqkH;rD wpfvkH;pDrQudkom ajymqdkNyD;aemuf jyefjrKyf omG ;Mu&\ ---

1/ 'k --- ]]igwdkYonf ypönf;Opömaygrsm;aom vlUb0wkef;u rSDcdktm;xm; udk;pm;avmufaom ukodkvf rsm;udk rjyKrdbJ rSm;,Gif;pGm toufarG;chJMuygukefyaum}} --- [k ajymqdkvdkaom pum;rsm;udk pHkvifpGm rajymEidk bf J--- ]]'}k}[al om toeH uBfu;Du kd[paf tmuf m jrKyof mG ;&mS avon/f þoül uok vkd af umi;fruI kd rjyKchJrdí aemifw&aom ukuúKpö jzpfavonf/

2/ o --- ]]tm;v;Hk a&wuG vf ukd af om f i&üJ caH e&aom igwoYkd n f tEpS af jcmuaf omi;fw Ykdjynofh mG ;Mu uek Nfy/D i&üJ caH eMu&uek af om igwtYkd z Ykdb,af omtcgr Stq;Hktyikd ;ftjcm;on fjzpaf y:vmvwUåeH n;f}} þodkY ajymqdkvdkaom pum;rsm;udk pHkvifpGm rajymEdkifbJ ]]o}}[laom toHeufBuD;udk [pfatmfum jyejfrKyof mG ;&mS \/ þoul m; qi;f&'J uk \© tq;Hktyikd ;ftjcm;u kdrjriEf ikd of jzi hf0yd #Ü od m&ac:on fhaemiwf wpfzef ylyefrI jzpfaeolwnf;/

3/ e --- ]]igwdkY\ i&JcHae&aom 'ku©um; tqkH;r&Sd jzpfae\? b,faomtcgrS qkH;rnfvnf; rod? tqkH;um; rxif jzpfae\? tcsif;wdkY ...iga&m oifwdkYyg vlUb0wkef;u raumif;rIudk jyKrSm;rdMuyg ukefaygh}} --- þodkYaom ajymvdk&if;pum;udkyif qkH;atmif r[EkdifawmhbJ ]]e}}[laom toHeufBuD;udk [pfatmfum jrKyfoGm;&&Smjyefavonf/ þolum; tukodkvfudk jyKrSm;rdchJí aemifwwpfzef ylae& olwnf;/

4/ aom --- ]]xdkigonf þi&JrS vGwfajrmufoGm;NyD;aemuf vlUb0udkom wpfzef jyefí &&SdchJygrl olawmfaumif;wdkY\ qdkqkH;rrIudk wwfodem;vnfol jzpf&vdk\ oDvESifh jynhfpkHol jzpf&vdk\? aumif;rI ukodkvfudk rsm;pGm jyK&vdk\}} --- þodkYaom ajymvdk&if; pum;udkyif qkH;atmif r[EdkifawmhbJ ]]aom}} [laom toHeufBuD;udk [pfatmfum jrKyfoGm;&&Smjyefavonf/ olawmif;aumif;wdkY\ tqkH;trudk vdkufemol oDvESifh jynhfpkHol ukodkvfaumif;rIudk rsm;pGmjyKchJol rjzpfchJ&onhftwGuf aemifwwpfzef ylyefaeolwnf;/ þaemiwf &r Iaemiwf wpzf e fjyeíf yyl erf oI n f'-k o-e-aomwuYkd ohJ Ykdaemubf 0usroS m jzpof nf

r[kwfao;? ,ckb0rSmvnf; xdkuJhodkY ylyefwwfMuavonf/ tvGeftrif; ylyefvmaomtcg pdwfxJ wGifru acR;rsm;usvmatmif cE¨mudk,fyg ylyefvmwwfayonf/ tukodkvfudk jyKNyD;rS aemifwwpfzef yyl eaf ejci;faMumi hfjyKNy;D tuok vkd rf sm; ui;faysmuof mG ;rnuf m; r[wk af y/ uuk Kúp ötuok vkd ftopyf if wdk;vmao;\/ xdkaMumifh aemifwwpfzef ylyefraeawmhbJ jyKNyD; tukodkvfrsm; aemiftcgü tusKd; ay;cGifh r&atmif xdktukodkvfrsKd;udk aemufxyf rjzpfap&ef owdxm;í a&SmifMuOfjcif;ç oDv orm"d ynm oud m© o;kH&y ftusijfhrwwf uYkd kdt&,d r\*of Ykdqukd of nwfh ikd af tmi fuok vkd wf &m;wuYkd kdtm;oeG cf eG pf ukd f

BuKd;yr;fjci;fç xukd ohJ YkdveG Nfy;Daom tuok vkd rf sK;don f ig\oEmÅ e0f , f aemitf cg rnof ntfh cgr S rjzpaf p &[k pdwfygvufyg t"d|mefjyKí apmifhpnf;jcif;onfomvQif taumif;qkH;aom tjypfuif;qkH;aom aqmif&GufrIwpf&yf jzpfayonf/ t\*kFvdrmv\ xkH;udkyif ½Iyg/

## tcsdef&Sdcdkuf vHkYvpdkufyg

i,f&G,fpOftcgonf ynm Opöm ukodkvf þoHk;rsKd;udk rdrdÓPf&Sdoavmuf vdkcsifoavmuf &Sm& rnhftcgç &SmzdkY&ef tcGifhtvrf;omaomtcg jzpfonf/ ]]rdk;ukefrS xGefcsvQif}} tusKd; t&enf;½kHrQru vkH;vkH;r&bJaomfvnf; &Sdwwfayonf/ ("r®y'-|-2-81-84/)wdkYü vmaom r[m"eolaX;om; ZeD; armifEHSwdkYudkyif Munhfyg/ trsKd;om;bufrS uka# (80)ç trsKd;orD;bufrS uka# (80) ESpf&yfaygif; uka# (160)cefY csrf;om<u,f0ol ZeD;armifESHwdkY jzpfMu\/ avmuDbufwGif ÓPf,SOfí ukefoG,fjcif; v,f vkyfjcif; ponhf vkyfief;&yfwdkYudk jyKvkyfygu yxrt&G,füjzpfvQif yxrwef; olaX;&mxl;ç 'kwd, t&G,fusrS pD;yGm;&SmvQifvnf; 'kwd,wef; olaX;&mxl;ç wwd,t&G,fwGif owdoHa0\* &í pD;yGm;&Sm vQifvnf; wwd,wef; olaX;&mxl;udk &&SdEdkifolrsm; jzpfMu\/ tu,fí tdrf&mwnfaxmif vlUabmif udk pGefYcGmí omoemabmifodkY 0ifa&mufí &Sif&[ef;jyKMuvQif ---

1/ yxrt&G,fü &[ef;jyKvQif trsKd;om;u &[EÅmç trsKd;orD;u tem\*grfç

2/ 'kwd,t&G,fü &[ef;jyKvQif trsKd;om;u tem\*grfç trsKd;orD;u ou'g\*grfç

3/ wwd,t&G,fü &[ef;jyKvQif trsKd;om;u ou'g\*grfç trsKd;orD;u aomwmyef --- toD;toD; jzpfEdkif\/

odkYaomf t&G,foHk;yg;vkH;ü rl;,pfaomufpm; aysmfyg;um b0udk ukefqkH;apolrsm; jzpfMuojzifh aemufqkH; cGufvufpGJum awmif;pm;&onhf tajcodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;\/ bk&m;&SifESifh awGUaomtcg t&G,foHk;yg;vkH; vGefoGm;MuNyD; jzpf\/ vlUpnf;pdrfOpömrSvnf; qkwf,kwf ysufpD;&\? &[ef;wdkY &oifh &xdkufaom r\*fzdkvf tusKd;w&m;rSvnf; qkwf,kwf ysufpD;oGm;&\/

tp&dwGm jA[®p&d,H? tv'¨g a,mAÁae "eH/

ZdPÖaumÍöm0 psm,EdÅ? cDPrapä0 yv’av/ ("r®y'-|-2-83/) t&G,f&Sdcdkufü omoemhjA[®p&d, r\*¾jAr®p&d,[laom rGefjrwfaom tusihfudkvnf; rusifhrd

aomaMumifhç t&G,fEkysKdpOftcdkufü pD;yGm;Opömudkvnf; &&Sdatmif r&SmazGjcif;aMumifh ig;rsm; ukefcef;í a&aoUGce;fajcmuof n fhñeG xf xl yof n hftikd üf usupf m;aeon fhtawmiuf sK;daeon fhBuKd;MumtBkdu;DuohJ Ykd

MuHrIdifae&ay\/ ("r®y'-|-2-83/) odkYaomf tcsdefaESmif;rS owd&aomfvnf; -- ]]ukodkvfudk rjyKchJrdwm rSm;aygh}} -- [k aemifwwpfzef

ylyefrIum; rjzpfapoifhay/ tcsdefaESmif;rS owd&jcif;onf vkH;vkH;owdr&Muol rsm;pGmaom vlwdkYxuf tyHkBuD; omygao;\/ wr'Á gXud rnaf om tb;kdBu;Don ft&,G af umi;fwek ;fu ao'Ptf ay;c&H o lw&m;crH sm;u kdowf

jzw&f aom tvyk jfzi hf b&k ithf ruI kd xr;fvmc\Jh / aumi;fpmG rowEf ikd af om tb;kdBu;Dt&,G of Ykda&murf S ool w&f mx;lu xuG cf \Jh / aoawmrh nafh e Y aocge;DqqJ wJ iG f t&iS of m&yd wk &å m u,kd af wmjfrwBfu;Dtm; EdkYCemqGrf;rsm;udk axmywfESifh a&mpyfí vSL'gef;cGifh &chJ\/ qGrf;pm;jcif;udpö NyD;aomtcg t&Sifom&dykwå&m rax&fjrwfBuD;u tEkarm'emw&m;awmfudk pwifí a[mMum;awmfrl\/ w&m;awmfudk em,l &mwiG fojlyKvyk cf aJh om tjypEf iS hft&iS of m&yd wk &å mu,kd af wmjfrwBfu;D\ a[mMum;awmrf tl yaf om w&m; wrYkd mS tveG uf mG jcm;aeaomaMumi hfw&m;awmüf pwd rf 0ipf m;Eikd bf J&adS von/f xtkd cg t&iS of m&yd wk &å m udk,fawmfjrwfBuD;u odawmfrlí --- ]]'g,um ...toif owfcsifvdkY owf&wmvm;? olwpfyg;wdkYu cikd ;fapv Ykd ow&f wmvm;}} --- [ k ar;awmrf &l m --- ]]wynahf wm f owcf sivf Ykd r[wk yf g? b&k irf i;fu tred aYf wmjfzi hf cikd ;fapvoYkd m ow&f wmyg}} --- [ k avQmuxf m;\/ ]]Oygoum ...þojYkdzpvf Qi f oirhf mS tuok vkd f jzpEf ikd yf grh vm;}}[ k y&,d m,jfzi hfar;awmrf vl ukd \f / wr'Á gXud um; ynmEoYHk ntfh wuG f ]]igrh mS tukodkvf r&Sd}}[k atmufarh rSwfxifonf jzpfí ]]t&Sifbk&m; ...xdkodkYjzpfvQif w&m;awmfudk qufvuf a[mMum;awmfrlyg}}[k avQmufxm;awmif;yef\/ ]]ighrSm tjypf&SdyHk r&bl;}}[laom trSwfonm

&Sd&um; pdwfoufom&mudk &í w&m;awmfudk pdwfpdkufemav&m --aomwmywådr\*¾ó Mo&awm tEkavmrduH cEÅd H edAÁawåod/ ("r®y'-|-2-407/) aomwmywådr\*fÓPf\ atmuftzdkYtm;jzifh tEkavmrducEÅd trnf&aom 0dyóemÓPfudk

jzpfap\/ ("r®y'-|-2-407/) tEak vmrud cE dÅ --- (tbd-2-337/)ESifhtnD wrÁ'gXdu 'g,umBuD;um; t&Sifom&dykwå&m

rax&jfrwBfu;D\ w&m;awmuf kd em,&l ojzi hf ½yk f a0'em onm ocgF& 0nd mPwf \Ykd tepd tö jci;ft&m 'uk t© jci;ft&m tewtå jci;ft&mu kd aumi;fpmG x;kdxiG ;fojdriof mG ;avon/f ,i;f0yd óemÓPof nf r\*¾opömtm;vnf;aumif;ç y&rw¬opömtm;vnf;aumif;ç edAÁmeftm;vnf;aumif; avsmfaomaMumifh jrifjcif;iSm chHaomaMumifh tEkavmrducEÅd rnfayonf/ (r[m#D-2-79 - vnf;Munhfyg/) xdk 'g,umBuD;vnf; rMumrD uG,fvGefum wkodwmewfjynfodkY qdkufa&mufoGm;avonf/ xdk

tbdk;BuD;ü ygPmwdygwuHawG rsm;pGm&Sdaeonfum; rSefay\? odkYaomf xdktjypftwGuf ukuúKpö rjzpf atmif y&d,m,faqmifvsuf ar;awmfrlvdkuf&m ukuúKpö Nidrf;at;oGm;avonf? ukuúKpö Nidrf;at;NyD;rS w&m;awmfü pdwfpdkufí em,l&m tEkavmrducEÅdac:aom 0dyóemÓPfudk &&SdoGm;ayonf/ ,if; ukodkvfw&m;wdkYu tyg,fab;rS xkwfaqmifvsuf ewfjynfodkY a&mufatmif ydkYaqmifvdkufavonf/ odkYjzpfí rnfolrqdk jyKchJNyD; tukodkvftwGufvnf; rylyefbJç ukodkvfudk rjyKchJ&ao;ívnf;

aemiwf wpzf e f yyl erf I rjzpaf pb J tuok vkd tf op f rjzpaf tmiof m BuKd;pm;vsu f ow&d aom t&,G uf pí ukodkvfudk BudK;pm;tm;xkwfoifhMuayonf/

xxxxxxxxx

## 12/ xde

1/ xed HtEókm[vuP© ?H

2/ 0&D ,d 0ad em'e&o?H

3/ ooH 'D eypKöy|me?H

4/ t&wd0dZrdÇum'Dok (t&wdwEd´0dZrdÇwm'Dok) ta,medaomreodum&y'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-297/ 0dok'¨d-2-99/)

1/ tm;rxkwfjcif;oabm = tm;wufoa&m r&Sdjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ 0D&d,udk zsufqD;jcif; = 0D&d,udk y,f&Sm;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ xdkxdkudpöü qkwfepfwwfaom oabmw&m; wpfenf; --- orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ qkwfepfaMumif; oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef?

wpfenf; --- orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ qkwfepfjcif;udk jzpfapwwf\ (zv) ypöKy|mef?

4/ qdwfNidrfaom awmausmif; awmifausmif;wdkYüvnf;aumif;ç vGefuJjrifhjrwfaom orx 0dyóemukodkvfwdkYüvnf;aumif; rarGUavsmfjcif; ysif;&djcif; udk,fwqefYusifusif &Sdjcif; ponfwdkYaMumifh ta,medaom-

reodum& jzpfjcif;ç ysif;&dzG,ftm½kHwdkYü ta,medaomreodum& jzpfjcif; y'|mef/ 13/ rd'¨

1/ rd'H¨ tur®nwmvu©PH?

2/ Moe[e&oH/

3/ (u) vDewmypöKy|meH? (c) ypvm,dumed'´gypöKy|meH 0g?

4/ t&wdwEd´0dZrdÇwm'Dok ta,medaom reodum& y'|meH/ (tbd-|-1-297/ 0dok'¨d-2-99/)

1/ xdkxdktrIü apwodufwdkY\ rchHnm;onf\ tjzpf[laom oabm vu©P?

2/ 0dnmPf 'Gg&wdkYudk ydwfxm; + zGJUxm;jcif; wpfenf; --- orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk av;wJGUwJGUjzpfatmif zGJUxm;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ (u)tm½kHudk ,ljcif;ü wGefYqkwfwwfaom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef?

( c ) wpfenf; --- rsufawmifwpfvIyfvIyf &Sdatmif

tdyfcsifidkufrsOf;jcif; tusKd;udk jzpfapwwf\ (zv) ypöKy|mef?

4/ awmausmif; awmifausmif; orx 0dyóem ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü rarGUavsmfEdkifjcif;ç ysif;&djcif;ç udk,fvufwqefYusifusif &Sdjcif;

ponfwdkYaMumifh ta,medaomreodum& jzpfjcif; y'|mef/

xdeewm xdeH? rd'¨ewm rd'H¨/ tEkóm[oH[eewm towdå0dCmawm pmwd taw¬m/

(tbd-|-1-297/ 0dok'¨d-2-99/)

tEókm[em0o'D ebma0e o[H wbma0g xed ?H awe a,m\*awm pwd Hå xed ?H wó bma0gwd xdewm/ torw¬wm0dCmw0aoe tur®nwm rd'¨H/ ,o®m wawm {0 awe orÜ,kwå"r®m ar"dwm 0d[womrwd¬,m a[mEdÅ? wo®m ]]rd'¨ewm rd'¨}}EdÅ 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-2-150/) xde --- xdkxdktrIudpöwdkYü tm;xkwfjcif; uif;onf\tjzpf qkwfepfonf\tjzpfjzifh tm;wufoa&m r&bdS J u,kd f vu f ponwf YkdweG qYf wk uf yk af eatmi f aygi;fpyxf m;jci;f qpJG yxf m;jci;f oabmum; xdewnf;/ xkdxdeESifh ,SOfjcif;aMumifh xdeESifh ,SOfaom pdwfonfvnf; xde rnfayonf/ odkYtwGuf tm;tpGrf;rxkwf wGefYqkwfaompdwf\ jzpfaMumif;jzpf&m oabmonf xde rnf\/ 0D&d,onf xdkxdk trIudpöü tm;wufoa&m &Sdoavmuf xdeum; qkwfepf\/ xdkxdeonf ,SOfzufpdwf"mwfudkvnf; tm;wufoa&m r&SdapbJ nHhzsif;aeatmif zdESdyf[efYwm;xm;ouJhodkY &Sdavonf/ odkYtwGuf xdeonf xxkd kd truI pd üö tm;xwk jfci;f ui;fon\f tjzpwf n;f[al om tm;xwk jfci;f\ qeuYf sibf u f = tm;rxwk jfci;f oabmvuP© m &adS yon/f 0&D ,d u kd zsuqf ;Djci;f y,&f mS ;jci;f upd vö n;f &adS yon?f xxkd tkd rI udpöü qkwfepfwwfaom oabmw&m;ç pdwf"mwfqkwfepfaMumif; pdwf"mwfusqif;aMumif; oabm w&m; = orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk xdkxdktrIudpörS qkwfepfaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfapaom oabm w&m;[k ,if;xdeudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvmay on/f Oy|memum& ypKöy|mewf n;f/ xxkd tkd ruI pd üö pwd "f mwuf kdusqi;fapww\f ? or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kd qkwfepfapwwf\? zvypöKy|mefwnf;/

r'd ¨ --- tyd cf sirf ;lw;ljzp&f m tcgrsK;düuohJ Ykdxxkd tkd ruI pd uö kdjyKvyk zf &Ykd e f owudå i;fjci;fu kd]]tow}då}[k

q\kd ? xokd Ykdowudå i;fjci;fon fapwoud wf \Ykd yiyf e;fjci;foabm 0Cd mwyiwf n;f/ xokd Ykdapwoud wf \Ykd owudå i;fjci;f yiyf e;fjci;faMumi hf xxkd tkd ruI pd üö apwoud wf \Ykd raumi;fon\f tjzp f rcnHh m;on\f tjzpfonf r'd ¨\ oabmvu©Pmyifwnf;/ xdkxdktrIudpöü rchHnm;rI tur®nwmvu©Pmonf xde üvn;f &odS nof mjzpof n/f xed um; pwd \f turn® oabmç r'd u¨ m; apwoud wf \Ykd turn® oabm [k cGJjcm;í rSwfyg/ (tbd-1-233/ r[m#D-2-150 - Munhf/)

&o --- Moe[eH 0dnmP'Gg&meH yd'[eH/ (r[m#D-2-150/) Moe[eH 0dnmP'Gg&meHç orÜ,kwåmeH AE¨eH 0g/ (tbd"r®m0wm&/) r'd j¨zpvf montfh cg tyd cf sirf ;lw;ljzpvf su frnof ntfh m½uHk rkd Q ouG of uG vf uvf u fcsucf sucf smcsm

r,lEdkifawmhbJ xdkif;rIdif;aeojzifh b0ifusrIu rsm;í 0Dxdpdwfrsm; jzpfrIu enf;yg;ae&um; rdk;om; wrd wf ukd uf aumi;fuiuf kd z;HkvrT ;fywd qf xYkd m;ouohJ Ykd 0nd mPEf iS hf 'gG&wuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç r'd E¨ iS hf ,OS zf uf or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;faumi;f ywd qf Ykd zUJGaEmS ixf m;ouohJ Ykd jzpjfci;fon f r'd \¨ vyk if e;fupd yö iwf n;f/

(xdeESifhvnf; qdkifonf[k rSwfyg/)

ypKöy|me f--- vDewm vDemuma&m tm&r®P\*¾[aP oauFmapm/ ,o®m xdaee pdwåaó0

oH[eeH a[mwd? rda'¨e ye a0'em'du©E¨wå,ó 0d, ½lyum,ómyd? wo®m wH ypvm,dumed'H´ ypöKy|aywDwd ypvm,dumed'´gypöKy|meH 0kwåH/ (r[m#D-2-150/) xxkd tkd m½uHk kdvrS ;fí tm½,Hk &l mü weG qYf wk af om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf0yd óemÓPjfzi hf½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvmwwfayonf/ wpfenf; --- xdeum; pdwf\omvQif tm½kHudk,ljcif;ü wGefYqkwfapjcif;oabmç tm½kH,lrIü pdwfudk ydwfqdkYxm;jcif; tm½kHudk r,lEdkifatmif zUJGpyxf m;jci;f oabmwn;f/ r'd u¨ m; a0'em paom cEm¨ o;kHyg;taygi;fu kd= apwoud uf kdtm½uHk ,kd jlci;fü weG qYf wk af pjci;foabmç tm½uHk ,kd rl üI ywd qf xYkd m;jci;f tm½uHk kdr,El ikd af tmif zUJGpyxf m;jci;foabmwn;f/ r'd o¨ n f apwoud uf ukd ohJ Ykd½yl um,uvkd n;f tm½uHk ,kd jlci;fü weG qYf wk af p\? tm½,Hk rl üI ywd qf xYkd m;\? tm½kHr,lEdkifatmif zGJUxm;wwf\/ odkYtwGuf rd'¨ jzpfonhftcg rsufawmif wvIyfvIyfjzifh tdyfcsif idkufrsOf;jcif; tusKd;w&m;onf jzpfay:vm&ayonf/ zvypöKy|mefwnf;/ y'|mef --- t&wd yEaÅ oemoaeoçk t"ud ok v"aro® k p ta&mpem/ 0Zd ruÇd m 0Zd reÇ ocgFwó um,'k|Kv’ó um&Pblwm oHudavoyÜ0wdå/ t&wd0dZrdÇum'Dolw d p tm'd-oa'´e wEd´tm'DeH

\*[PH/ edyæga'waAÁ ya,mZae apwH bkr®0peH/ (r[m#D-2-150-151/) t&wdwEd´ 0dZrdÇum'Dok (0dZrdÇwm'Dok)ü ok-0dbwfonf NyD;aptyfaom tusKd;wnf;[laom

erd wd tf euaf [mwn;f/ pro® ®d H 'yD eD H [E Åd = ta&aMumi hf (= om;a&aMumi)hf opwf uYkd kd owMfu\[&l mü ta&onf owfjcif;aMumifh &tyfaom tusKd;vnf;jzpfí xdktusKd;udk &vdkaomaMumifh owf&onhf twuG ferd wd tf aMumi;fvn;f jzpof uohJ YkdxtYkd w l--- tm½uHk kden;freS fvr;freS f EvS ;HkroiG ;fwwjfci;fwn;f

[al om ta,mead omreoud m&aMumi hfyEaÅ oemoe trn&f aom tpeG tf zsm;usaom awmausmi;f awmifausmif;wdkYü rarGUavsmfEdkifjcif;ç t"dukov"r® trnf&aom jrifhjrwfaom orx 0dyóem bm0emukodkvfwdkYü rarGUavsmfEdkifjcif; ysif;&djcif; udk,fvufwqefYusifusif&Sdjcif;[k ac:qdktyfaom ½ek &fY i;faom u,kd tf rtl &m\ jzpaf y:vm&e ftaMumi;fjzpaf om pwd nf pEf rG ;faMumi;f ouH ad vw&m;w\Ykd jzpfay:vmjcif; ponfwdkY jzpfay:vmMu&\/ wpzf e f ,i;fawmausmi;f awmiaf usmi;fwüYkd rarUGavsmjfci;fç orx 0yd óem bm0emvyk if e;f&yf wdkYü rarGUavsmfjcif;ç ysif;&djcif;ç udk,fvufwqefYusifusif&Sdjcif;\ taMumif; jzpfukefaom pdwfnpfEGrf; aMumif; oHudavow&m;wdkY\ jzpfay:vmjcif;aMumifhvnf; ta,medaomreodum& jzpf&jyef\/ odkYtwGuf awmausmif; awmifausmif;wdkYü rarGUavsmfjcif;ç orx 0dyóem bm0emvkyfief; &yfwdkYü rarGUavsmfEdkifjcif;ç ysif;&djcif;ç udk,fvufwqefYusifusif &Sdjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom oHudav ow&m;wdkY\ jzpfay:vmjcif;onf tusKd;vnf; jzpfí taMumif;vnf; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ xdkaMumifh ,i;fawmausmi;f awmiaf usmi;fwüYkd rarUGavsmEf ikd jfci;fç orx 0yd óembm0emwüYkd rarUGavsmEf ikd jfci;fç ysi;f&jdci;fç u,kd vf uwf qeuYf siuf si&f Sdjci;f[al om ½ek &fY i;faom u,kd tf rtl &m\ taMumi;fjzpuf ek af om oHudavo "r®wdkY\ jzpfjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:vm&aom ta,medaomreodum&onfyif xderd'¨wdkY\ teD;pyfqkH; taMumif; y'|mefw&m; jzpf&ayonf/ rlvu awmausmif; awmifausmif;wdkYü aerIudk pdwfr0ifpm;aomolonf awmaerS w&m;&

rSmvm;[k awmaejcif; = tpGeftzsm;usaom awmausmif; awmifausmif;wdkYü aexdkifjcif;udkyif tjypf jrifum ESvkH;oGif; xyfrSm;wwfjyefonf/ bm0emvkyfief;&yfü yifudk,fu pdwfr0ifpm;olonf w&m; tm;xkwfvQif ½l;wwfonf[k xyfí ESvkH;oGif; rSm;wwfjyef\/ ,if;ESvkH;oGif;rSm;rI ta,medaom reoud m&onyf i fawmausmi;faeon fhvyk if e;fç orx 0yd óem bm0emvyk if e;fwüYkd pwd af pwoud wf Ykd xuxf uof eof e f r&adS tmi f wm;jrpwf w f zUJGcsnxf m;ww f [ewYf m;xm;wwof ntfh wuG f xed r'd w¨ \Ykd teD;pyfqkH; teD;uyfqkH;taMumif; y'|mef jzpf&jyefayonf/

pwd af &mu,kd yf g ouG vf ujfci;f r&bdS Jxikd ;fwikd ;fwikd ;f jzpjfci;fu kd]]xed }}[vk n;faumi;fç ridI ;fwikd ;fwikd ;f

jzpjfci;fu kd]]r'd }¨}[vk n;faumi;f ac:\/ þapwoud fEpS yf g;on fpwd uå P© wpcf \k twiG ;fü tw,l OS wf GJ jzpf½dk;"r®wmwnf;/ þESpfyg; jzpfonhftcg vHkYv0D&d, uif;í ysif;ovdk jzpfae\/ qdkif&m tvkyfudpöü xuxf uof eof e fr&bdS JweG qYf wk wf eG qYf wk fjzpaf e\? þEpS yf g; jzpyf oHk n ftyd af ysmcf ge;Dtcgç w&m;em&i;f idkufonhftcgwdkYü xif&Sm;\/ tdyfcsifwdkif;vnf; xderd'¨ r[kwfay? wpfcsKdUtdyfcsifrIrSm tvkyftudkif yifyef;ojzifh cE¨mudk,f

n§dK;EGrf;rIaMumifh jzpf&onf/ xdktdyfcsifrIrsKd;um; &[EÅmt&SifjrwfwdkY\ oEÅmefüvnf; jzpfwwfayonf/ aeylrdojzifh n§dK;EGrf;aom opfyifrsm;onfvnf; wGefYum ½IHUum idkufumESifh tdyfcsifvmouJhodkY jzpfMu& avonf/ xdkaMumifh tdyfcsifwdkif;vnf; xderd'¨ r[kwf? xdkxdkudpöwdkYü pdwfESifh apwodufrsm;onf xufxufoefoef r&SdvSbJ wGefYqkwfjcif; xdkif;rIdif;jcif;udkom xderd'¨[k rSwfyg/ ,ckumvüvnf; avmuDa&; vkyfief;udpö&yf trsKd;rsKd;ü jzpfap orx 0dyóem bm0emvkyfief;&yfrsKd;ü jzpfap ysif;&d xdkif;rIdif;um tdyfcsifidkufrsOf;aeoludk xderd'¨tm;BuD;ol[k ac:qdkMuavonf/

## 14/ 0dpdudpäm

0d\*wm pdudpämwd 0dpdudpäm/ obm0H 0g 0dpdeaEÅm {wm, udpäwd udvrwDwd 0dpdudpäm/

1/ 0dpdudpäm oHo,vu©Pm? 2/ urÜe&om?

3/ (u)tedpä,ypöKy|mem?

( c ) taeuHo\*g[ypöKy|mem 0g?

4/ ta,medaomreodum&y'|mem? (0dpdudpäm,H ta,medaomreodum&y'|mem/) y#dywådtEÅ&m,u&mwd '|AÁm/ (tbd-|-1-300/ 0dok'¨d-2-101/) oAnÁ Korm® orKÁ' ¨ b&k m;pp f b&k m;reS f paom 0pd ud pd mä jzp&f m (8)XmewüYkd [wk af voavm r[wk f

avoavm ponjfzi hf,rkH mS ;rjIzpaf evQi fÓPyf nmwn;f[al om aq;jzi hfupk m;jci;fr Sui;faomaMumihf ÓPfynmwnf;[laom aq;jzifh ukozdkY&ef tvGefcJ,Of;aomaMumifh 0dpdudpäm rnf\/ (ukoí vkH;vkH; r&Eikd of nuf m; r[wk ?f ÓPwf n;f[al om aq;jzi hf uok z&Ykd e f c,J O;faomaMumiohf m þoqYkd vkd okd nf?) wpfenf; --- b&k m;pp f b&k m;reS f paom oabmreS çf y&rw"¬ ro® bm0w\Ykd tepd ö paom oabmreS uf kdp;lpr;f&mS azvG waf om fp;lpr;f&mS azoG \l pwd "f mw fyiyf e;faMumi;f oabmw&m; jzpjfci;faMumivhf n;f

0dpdudpäm rn\f /

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ (8-XmewdkYü) ,HkrSm;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ (8-XmewdkYwGif) txl;xl;aomtm½kHü pdwf\ wkefvIyfjcif; | (udpö) &o? |

3/ (u)(8-Xme) tm½kHudk rqkH;jzwfEdkifjcif;[laom ESpfvkH;ESpfcGudk jzpfapwwf\ (zv) ypöKy|mef?

( c ) (8-Xme) tm½kHü trsKd;rsKd; tzHkzHk ,lwwfaom

tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaomoabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef?

4/ 0dpdudpämjzpf&m (8-Xme) tm½kHwdkYü ta,medaomreodum& jzpfjcif; y'|mef/ y#dywfusifhpOf\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwfaom w&m;[k rSwfyg/

## oHo,vu©Pm

1/ w&m;tv;HkpukH kdtuek tf pi f ojdriaf wmrf al om oAnÁ Korm® orKÁ' ¨ b&k m;&iS qf wkd m [wk rf S [wk yf gh rvm;?

2/ r\*¾if&Spfyg;wnf;[laom xdkw&m;twdkif; usifhvQif ewf&GmedAÁmef &Edkifonfqdkwm [kwfrS [kwfygh rvm;? r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPf edAÁmefqdkwm wu,fxif&Sm; &SdrS &Sdyg&UJvm;? y&d,wfw&m;awmfawGaum wu,frS rSefuefyghrvm;/

3/ oHo&mrS xGufajrmufaMumif; ed,smeduw&m;aumif;udk wu,fusifhí oHo&mrS xGufajrmuf aMumif;w&m;udk wu,fodonhf t&d,oHCmppf oHCmrSef[lonf wu,fxif&Sm; &SdrS &Sdyghrvm;?

4/ ovD orm" dynm oud m© o;kH&y ftusijfhrwwf \Ykd tusK;dw&m;on fwu,xf i&f mS ; &rdS S&ydS grh vm;/

5/ oHo&m\ a&S;tpGef;[k ac:qdktyfaom twdwfb0 twdwfcE¨m[lonf wu,fxif&Sm; &SdrS &Sdyg&UJvm;? ,ckrS zefqif;&Sif wpfOD;OD;u zefqif;vdkufí jzpfvm&ovm;?

6/ oHo&m\ aemuftpGef;[laom tem\*wfcE¨mig;yg;[lonf wu,fxif&Sm; &SdrS &SdEdkifyghrvm;? edAÁmef r&ao;vQif aemufü a&mufzdkY&m b0 &Sdao;w,fqdkwm [kwfrS [kwfyghrvm;? ,ckb0wGifyif aovQif jywfoGm;avrvm;?

7/ oHo&m\ aU&StpGef;[laom twdwfb0 twdwftzdkY cE¨mig;yg;ç oHo&m\ aemuftpGef;[laom tem\*wfb0 tem\*wftzdkY cE¨mig;yg; ESpfrsKd;vkH;onfvnf; wu,fxif&Sm; &SdrS &Sdyghrvm;?

8/ t0Zd mÆ aMumi hfocgF&jzp\f ? ocgF&aMumi hf0nd mPjfzp\f --- þopYkd onjfzi hfvm&adS om uad vo0#f ur0® # f0yd gu0#wf \Ykd vnyf wyf tkH pOuf kdazmjfyaom aMumi;f-usK;dquEf ,G rf Iy#pd oö ryk gÜ' f oabmw&m; [lonf wu,frSefrS rSefyghrvm;/ jyKorQ aumif;rI raumif;rIonf ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuH tjzpfjzifh cE¨mtpOfü pGrf;tifowåd usef&pfonfqdkwm [kwfEdkifyghrvm;? xdkuH\ tusKd;rsm;udk &vdrhfrnfqdkwm [kwfEdkifyghrvm;/ tbd"r®menf;t& þ (8)XmewdkYü þodkY jzpfavoavmç þodkY rjzpfavoavmç [kwfavoavmç r[kwfavoavm --- þodkYponfjzifh xuf0ef;usif a&GUvsm;onf\ tpGrf;jzifh a0hvnfvnf jzpfwwfaom oabmw&m;udk oHo, = ,HkrSm;rI[k ac:onf/

]]edpHö Ek acg £'Hç tedpHö Ek acg}}wdtm'dy0wåd,m {uo ®d H tmuma& oP²mwHk torw¬wm, orEÅawm aowDwd oHoa,m/ (tbd-|-1-301/) þ½yk wf &m;on fþemrwf &m;on fepd aö vavm tepd aö vavm þopYkd aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzihf jzpjfci;faMumi hfepd \ö tjzp[f al om wpcf wk n;faom tjci;ft&mç tepd \ö tjzp[f al om wpcf wk n;faom tjci;ft&m --- þopYkd aom wpcf wk n;faom tjci;ft&mü aumi;fpmG wnjfci;fimS rprG ;fEikd of ntfh wuG f xuf0ef;usifü a0hvnfvnf jzpfwwfaomaMumifhvnf; ooH , rnf\/ (tbd-|-1-301/) 0dpdudpämum; ,if;uJhodkY ,HkrSm;oHo,jzpfjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdayonf/ urÜe&o --- 0dpdudpäm\ txl;xl;aom tm½kHü pdwf\ wkefvIyfjcif; udpö[lonfum; þodkYwnf;/

O'¨pöum; rdrd,lxm;tyfaomtm½kH ,lxm;NyD;aomtm½kHüomvQif &yfwnfí csmcsmvnfwwf vIyf&Sm;wwf wkefvIyfwwf\/ 0dpdudpämum; ½lyg½kH ponhf tm½kHwdkYwGif wpfckwnf;aom tm½kHüom jzpf on f reS af omvf n;f -]]þo Ykd jzpaf voavmç rjzpaf voavmç þ[mavavmç x[kd mavavmç tjcm; wpfpHkwpfckavavm}} --- [k tjcm; wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom tm½kH,loifhaom tjcif;t&mudk ihJuGufrI &Sd&um; txl;xl;aom tm½kHü pdwfwkefvIyfjcif; udpö&o jzpfonf/ þum; txl;rSwfom;&efwnf;/

(r[m#D-2-153/) xyfrH&Sif;vif;csuf --- pdwfvIyf&Sm;zG,f&m ½lyg½kHwpfckudk tm½kH,laomf xdktm½kHü pdwfNidrf0yfpGm r-

wnfwHhbJ ysHUvGifhrI vIyf&Sm;rI wkefvIyfrIum; O'¨pöoabmwnf;/ xdk½lyg½kHudkyif twåavavmç twå\ Opmö avavmç twwd uf jzpcf oJh avmç rjzpcf oJh avmç þopYkd onjfzi hfp,JG jlci;f = ½yl g½wHk prf sK;dwn;fuykd if trsKd;rsKd;tzHkzHk pGJ,ljcif;onf 0dpdudpäm\ txl;xl;aom tm½kHü wkefvIyfrIoabmwnf;[k rSwfyg/ twå avavm[ k p,JG jlci;fon f tw å r[wk af voavm[al om tjcm;wprf sK;daom p,JG rl uI kdiuJh uG rf I &adS e\/ tvm;wlyif xdk½lyg½kHudkyif twdwfu jzpfchJavoavm[k pGJ,lvQif rjzpfchJavoavm[laom tjcm; wpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh pGJ,lrIudk ihJuGufrI &Sdae\/ twdwfu rjzpfchJavoavm ponfjzifh pGJ,l&müvnf; twdwfu jzpfchJavoavm paom tjcm;wpfrsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh pGJ,lrIudk iJhrI &SdaeykH ponfudkvnf; oabmaygufyg/ xdkodkY ihJuGufrI &Sdaejcif;onfyif txl;xl;aom tm½kHü wkefvIyfonfrnfonf [lvdkonf/ ypöKy|mef --- ½lyg½kH ponhf tm½kHudk twåavavm twå\ Opömavavm[k pGJ,lrIonf twå[lí

vnf;aumif;ç twå\ Opöm[lívnf;aumif; ,wdjywf qkH;jzwfcsuf rcsEdkifjcif;oabm jzpf\? xdkodkY tm½kHudk ,wdjywf qkH;jzwfcsuf rcsEdkifjcif;onf twå [kwfavoavmç r[kwfavoavmç twå\ Opmö avavmç tw\å Opmö r[wk af voavm[ k pwd uf kdEpS vf ;HkEpS cf G jzpaf pwwof n f rn\f / otYkd wuG f 0pd ud pd mä on ftm½uHk kd,wjdyw frq;HkjzwEf ikd jfci;f pwd Ef pS vf ;HkEpS cf jGzpjfci;f[al om tusK;du kdjzpaf pww\f / zvypöKy|mefwnf;/ þ½lyg½kHonf edpöavavm tedpöavavmç twåavavm twå r[kwfavoavmç twå\ Opöm avavm tw\å Opmö r[wk af voavm[ ktm½uHk ,kd rl oI n fepd [ö wk \f [vk n;faumi;fç tepd [ö wk \f [k vnf;aumif;ç twå[kwf\[kvnf;aumif;ç twå r[kwf[kvnf;aumif;ç twå\ Opöm[kvnf;aumif;ç twå\ Opöm r[kwf[kvnf;aumif; tm½kHudk {ueftm;jzifh ,lonf rrnfay/ ,if;odkY tm½kHudk edpöavavm tedpöavavmç twå[kwfavoavm r[kwfavoavmç twå\ Opöm [kwfavoavm twå\ Opmö r[wk af voavm ponjfzi hf tm½uHk kd p,JG rl oI n f tm½üHk {uerf [wk af om tx;lx;laom oabm u kdp,JG ol n frnaf yon/f xakd Mumi hf0pd ud pd mä u kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hford ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;aeaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfwGif þ0dpdudpämw&m;onf tm½kHudk trsKd;rsKd;tzHkzHk ,lwwfaom oabmw&m;[k a&S;½SL xifvmayonf? Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefwnf;/ y'|mef --- 'uk o© pmö or'k ,opmö trn&f aom taMumi;fw&m;EiS whf uaG om ½yk ef mr"f r ® ocgF& w&m;wdkYü edpöavavmç okcavavmç twåavavmç okbavavm ponfjzifh ESvkH;oGif;rSm;jcif;ç b&k m;pp fb&k m;reS f[wk rf S[wk yf grh vm; ponjfzi hfEvS ;HkoiG ;frmS ;jci;fon fta,mead omreoud m&wn;f/ ,if;ta,medaomreodum&onfyif 0dpdudpäm\ teD;pyfqkH;taMumif; y'|mef jzpfayonf/ owdjyK&ef --- þ (8)XmewüYkd ,rkH mS ;jci;fonof m 0pd ud pd mä tpp f jzpof n?f x0kd pd ud pd mä on f y#yd wdå usifhpOf\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKEdkif\/ odkYtwGuf r\*faygufzdkvf0if edAÁmefudk jrifonhf r\*¾if (8)yg; tusihfjrwf w&m;wnf;[laom bk&m;&Sif\ y#dywfusifhpOfudk usifhvdkaom toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf xdk 0pd ud pd mä w&m;u kdw'\*tF m;jzi hfq&morm;wxYkd rH SMum;o&d aom owk r,ÓPjfzi hfa&;SO;DpmG y,xf m;Eikd zf Ykd vdkayonf/

txuyf g 0pd ud pd mä jzp&f m (8)XmewwYkd iG foud m© o;kH&yvf n;f yg0ivf su f&\dS / ,i;f oud m© o;kH&ywf iG f

orm"od ud m© vn;f yg0ivf su f&\dS / ,cak cwüf orm"pd ce;fEiS hfyuof uíf trsK;drsK;d a0ze fo;kHoyMfu\/ tcsKUduvn;f orxon fomoemwiG ;fw&m; r[wk ?f omoemyw&m; jzpof n?f 0yd óemonof mvQif omoemwGif;w&m; jzpfonf[kvnf; a0zefMujyef\/ r\*¾if (8)yg; usifhpOfw&m;udk omoemwGif;w&m; tjzpf vufcHEdkifygvQif r\*¾if (8)yg;wdkY\ tpdwftydkif;wpfck jzpfaom or®morm"dudkrS tb,fhaMumifh omoemwiG ;fw&m;[ kvurf cEH ikd &f ygoen;f? tav;teu fpO;fpm;oiahf om tcsuwf p&f yyf i fjzpof n/f tcsKdUuvnf; ,ckacwfrSm psmefr&Edkif[k a0zefMujyef\/ bk&m;&Sif\ orm"dodu©m = orm"dusifhpOf tay:ü ,HkrSm;oHo,&Sdjcif; 0dpdudpämwpfrsKd;yifwnf;/ ,ckacwfrSm orm"dxlaxmifvdkY r&Edkifyg[k ,kHMuncf su f tjyntfh 0jzi hf pwd uf kd w;kHw;kHcsxm;owl pOf ;Dtz Ykd orm"xd al xmiof n fh vyk if e;fu kd jyKvyk zf &Ykd ef pdwfqE´um; avsmhoGm;NyD jzpf\/ ,if;oHo, 0dpdudpämuvnf; orm"djzpfzdkY&ef tEÅ&m,fudk jyKawmh rnfom jzpfonf/ orm"dodu©m[laom y#dywådusifhpOf\ tEÅ&m,fyifwnf;/ cEm¨ (5)yg;ç tm,we (12)yg;ç "mw f (18)yg;ç Oyg'geuE© m¨ (5)yg;ç 'uk o© pmö w&m;wuYkd m; ynm-

odu©mü tusKH;0ifaom ynmpcef; ynmusifhpOfrsm;wnf;/ 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfaom ,if;cE¨m tm,we "mwf 'ku©opömw&m;wdkYum; ocFwy&rwfw&m;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ ocFwy&rwf ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;woYkd m jzpMfu\/ ,i;fy&rwtf pp f"mwtf EpS fjzpMfuaom ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;wuYkd m; ½yk uf vmyf emruf vmy[f al om tyk pf tk vukd of m jzp½f ;kdjzppf O f"rw® m&dSMu\/ ,i;f½yk uf vmyf emruf vmyf wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh cGJjcrf;pdwfjzmí odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;EdkifygrS ½kyfy&rwf emrfy&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufrnf jzp\f / om0uwoYkd n f ,i;f½yk uf vmy f emruf vmywf uYkd kd ½íI r&Eikd f ÓPjfzi hf cjJGcm;pwd jfzmí y&rwof Ykd ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif r½IEdkif[k tcsKdUu t,l&SdMujyef\/ xdkt,ltqudk vufcHum zm;a>rcJodkY ZGwf twi;f p,JG xl m;oul m; tveG tf m;Bu;Daom 0pd ud pd mä w&m;u kd,,k pmG &i0f ,yf ukd af x;Gxm;ool m jzp\f / ,if;yk\*d¾Kvf\ oEÅmefü bk&m;a[mawmfrlonhf ½kyf (28)yg; y&rwfw&m;ç 0Dxdac:onhf pdwåed,mrvrf; aMumif; 0Dxdrkwfac:onhf pdwåed,mrvrf;aMumif;twdkif; jzpfyGm;oGm;Muaom emrfy&rwfw&m;wdkYudk oad tmi f BuKd;pm;tm;xwk rf n[f al om qE"´ mwrf Qonyf i f jzpzf &Ykd e f tveG f c,J O;fvsu f &\dS / ½yk yf &rwf tppfudk emrfy&rwftppfudk oda&;um; rdk;ESifh ajrBuD;yrm tvGef tvSrf;uGma0;vsufyif &SdaeOD;rnf jzpfonf/ 0dpdudpämw&m;u y#dywådusifhpOf\ tEÅ&m,fudkjyKEdkifykH wpfrsKd;wnf;/ aemufwpfrsKd; --- ]]0dyóemÓPfonf twdwf tem\*wfudk ½Ií r&Edkif? twdwfonf csKyfqkH;chJNyD; jzp\f ? r&adS wmNhy Djzp\f ? r&adS wmoh nwfh &m;u kdb,vf vkd yk f½rI v/J tem\*wof nvf n;f ra&mu&f vdS mao; rjzpaf y:vmao;? rjzpaf o;w hJw&m;wpcf uk kdb,vf vkd yk f½rI v/J }} þopYkd onjfzi hfqiaf jctrsK;drsK;day;um twdwf tem\*wf ½IrIudk wGef;vSefNzdKzsufxm;\/ twdwfb0u xlaxmifchJonhf ork',opömaMumifh ypöKyÜefb0ü 'ku©opömjzpfrIudk ½Ií r&Edkif[kyif qdk&ma&muf\? ypöKyÜefb0wGif jyKpkysKd;axmifvdkufaom or'k ,opmö aMumivhf n;f aemitf em\*wwf iG f'uk o© pmö jzprf uI kd½íI r&Eikd [f yk i fq&kd ma&mu\f / wpef n;f q&kd aom ftwwd uf jyKpyk sK;daxmicf aJh om t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge focgF& u[H al om twwd tf aMumi;fw&m; ig;yg;aMumifh 0dnmPf emrf½kyf oVm,we zó a0'em[laom ypöKyÜeftusKd;w&m;ig;yg; xif&Sm;jzpfykH uvkd n;faumi;fç ypKöyeÜ wf iG f jyKpyk sK;daxmivf ukd af om t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& u[H al om taMumi;f w&m;ig;yg;aMumifh --- 0dnmPf emrf ½kyf oVm,we zó a0'em[laom tem\*wftusKd;w&m;ig;yg; xi&f mS ;jzpyf uHk vkd n;faumi;f ½íI r&Eikd [f k q&kd ma&mu\f / ½zI Ykdrv[kd k q&kd ma&mu\f / aMumi;f-usK;dquf EG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYü tvGefBuD;rm;aom 0dpdudpämw&m; wpfrsKd;yifwnf;/ ,if;0dpdudpäm w&m;udkvnf; tvGef ,k,MuifempGm &if0,fydkufaxG;xm;ygu y#dywådusifhpOf\ tBuD;rm;qkH;aom tE&Å m,uf kd Muief m ,,k pmG ar;GjrLaejci;fyi f jzp\f / or'k ,opmö aMumi hf 'uk o© pmö jzpyf uHk kd ausmcikd ;fí xdkifaejcif;yif jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh twdwf tem\*wfudk r½Iaumif;yg[laom yHkaorludk vufcHxm;aom toifolawmfaumif;onf cE¨m tm,we "mwf opöm y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkY tay:ü jzpfay: aeaom 0dpdudpämw&m;udk rnfonhfenf;ESifhrQ w'\*Fy[mef orkapä'y[mefwdkYjzifh y,fowfwGef;vSef Edkifrnf r[kwfay/ cE¨m tm,we "mwf opöm y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYudkvnf; or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh ykHpHrSef y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifEdkifawmhrnf vnf; r[kwfay/ ,if;odkY rod rjrifuvnf; a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;taygif;wdkY arQmfvifh awmifhwxm; tyfaom edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;ESifh a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;wdkYonf rsOf;ajzmifhwpfaMumif;ay:wGif ausmcsi;fcikd ;fum omG ;aeouohJ Ykd--- a0;oxu fa0;umG omG ;rnof m jzpaf yon/f þum; 0pd ud pd mä w&m;u y#dywådusifhpOf\ tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwfykH t>rufwnf;/ ynm&Sdaomfvnf; owdjzpfcJ\/ pmayy&d,wf usrf;\*ef\ teuft"dyÜg,fudk ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif rqkH;jzwfEdkifjcif; ,HkrSm;oHo,&Sdjcif;ç wpfpkHwpfck trIudpöudk jzpfapç c&D;oGm;&mü vrf;udk jzpfap ]][kwfrS [kwfyghrvm;ç jyKvdkY awmfyghrvm;}} paom ,HkrSm;oHo,jzpfjcif; --- þodkYpaom ,HkrSm;oHo,rsm;vnf; &Hcg jzpfwwf\/ &[EÅmt&Sifjrwf rsm;yi f 0ed n;fawmqf ikd &f mü ]]þtr[I m tyrf S tyyf grh vm;}}[ k ,rkH mS ;awmrf Mluao;\/ þ,rkH mS ;ooH , um; 0dpdudpäm r[kwf? wpfcsKdUt&mü pOf;pm;MuHpnfwwf a0zefwwfaomÓPfç wpfcsKdUt&mü tMuH oufouf 0dwufoabmom jzpf\/ {uef ,Hkxdkufaom bk&m; ponfudk r,kHouFm jzpfae&müom 0dpdudpämtppf jzpfonf/ þodkY 0dpdudpäm jzpfaomtcg ynm&Sdrsm;xH ar;jref;&rnf? odkYrSom 0dpdudpäm uif;uGmvsuf bk&m; ponfwdkYü ,kHMunfrIo'¨gw&m; jzpfay:vmEdkifayrnf/ odkYaomf aumif;oxuf aumif;aom enf;vrf;um; atmufxpfqHk; yrmPtm;jzifh ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPfudk &&Sdatmif BudK;pm;jcif; yiwf n;f/ tu,íf 0yd óemÓP fr\*Óf P fzvkd Óf Pwf ikd af tmi fayguaf jrmucf yJh grul m; wikd ;fxutf veG f wHcGefESifhbk&m; jzpfacsonf/

pwd óå Xwd d--- 0dpdudpämpdwfESifh ,SOfwJGjzpfaom apwodufwdkYrSm 0dpdudpämESifhwuG emrfw&m; (16)vkH;wdkY jzpfMu\/ (emrfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm;udk jyefMunhfyg/) ,if;emrfw&m; (16)vkH;wdkYwGif {u\*w¾ mapwoud vf n;f yg0i\f / tjcm;pwd rf sm;ü ,OS af om {u\*w¾ mapwoud of n ftm½wHk pcf ak y:ü pwd tf pO f= 0xD pd O ftawmrf sm;rsm; &nS af tmi faus;Z;ljyKay;ouohJ Ykdþ0pd ud pd mä o[\*wk pf wd üf ,OS af om {u\*¾wmonf pdwftpOf = 0DxdpOf tawmfrsm;rsm; &Snfatmif aus;Zl;jyKray;Edkif? þpdwfonf tm; enf;aom 'kAÁvpdwf jzpfjcif;aMumifh jzpfaeaom 0dpdudpämo[\*kwfpdwf\ Oyg'f XD bif cPwå,rQ = cPi,foHk;ck tcdkuftwefYrQ wnf½kHom aus;Zl;jyKEdkif\/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf 0dpdudpämESifh ,SOfwJG aeaom {u\*¾wmudk pdwåó Xdwd[k wpfyk'fom a[mawmfrlonf/ oPd²wd t0Xdwd ponfjzifhvnf; aumif;ç orm"d`Ed´,H ponfjzifhvnf;aumif; a[mawmfrrl/ þ 0dpdudpämpdwfü ,SOfaom {u\*¾wmonf orm"da`E´vnf; rxdkuf [lvdkonf/ (tbd-|-1-301/)

## udavom tao;tzGJ

tuok vkd wf &m;reS vf Qi f tao;tzyJG i f jzpvf iuhf pm; r\*zf vkd \f tE&Å m,uf kdjyKwwaf om oabm &adS y\/ tx;lojzi hfrrd wd \Ykd pwd tf pOüf wn&f adS om uad vom tnptf aMu;wuYkd kdovD a&pi f orx a&pif 0dyóema&pif r\*fa&pif zdkvfa&pifwdkYjzifh pifMu,fatmif aq;aMumokwfoif&mü q&maumif; orm;aumif;wdkY\ tultnDum; rsm;pGmyif vdktyfvsuf &Sdayonf/ þü t&SiftEk½k'¨grax&fjrwf\ tcuftcJwpf&yfudk wifjytyfygonf/ t&SiftEk½k'¨grax&fjrwfonf &[ef;jyKNyD;aemuf xdkyxr0gwGif;rSmyif ormywf (8)yg;wdkYudk &&Sd awmfrlum avmu"mwfpMu0Vmaygif; wdkufwpfaxmifudk ½Ijrifjcif;iSm pGrf;Edkifaom 'dAÁpu©KtbdÓPf todÓPfudk jzpfapawmfrlcJhavonf/ t&SiftEk½k'¨grax&fjrwfonf wpfaeYoü t&Sifom&dykwå&m rax&jfrwxf oH Ykd<ua&muaf wmrf Nly;DvQi frrd \d w&m;EiS hfywof uof n fhtcutf crJ sm;u kdwijfy avQmu-f xm;\/

]]£"m[H tm0kaom om&dykwå 'daAÁe pu©Kem 0doka'¨e twduúEÅrmEkoaue o[óavmuH Moavmaurd/ tm&'H¨ acg ye ar 0D&d,H tovD’eH? Oy|dwm owd tor®K|m? yóa'¨g uma,m tom&a'¨g? orm[dwH pdwåH {u\*H¾/ tx p ye ar tEkyg'g, tmoa0[d pdwåH e 0drkpöwD}}wd/ tx eH axa&m tm[ ]],H acg aw tm0kaom tEk½k'¨ {0H a[mwd ]t[H 'daAÁe pu©Kem/ y / MoavmaurD}wd? £'H aw rmeod® /H ,rÜd aw tm0kaom tEk½k'¨ {0H a[mwd -- ]tm&'H¨ acg ye ar 0D&d,H/ y/ {u\*¾}EdÅ? £'H aw O'¨pöod® H/ ,rÜd aw tm0kaom tEk½k'¨ {0H a[mwd - ]tx p ye ar tEkyg'g, tmoa0[d pdwåH e 0drkpöwD}wd/ £'H aw ukuúKpöod® /H om"k 0wm,o®m tEk½ka'¨g £ar wa,m "ar® y[m, £ar wa,m "ar® treodu&dwGm trwm, "mwk,m pdwHå OyoH[&wl}} --- wd {0ró axa&m ur®|meH uaxod/ (tH-|-3-225/)

1/ t&Sifbk&m; om&dykwå&m ...wynfhawmfonf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdtjrif u kdveG af om ewrf supf Ed iS hfwal om 'Ad pÁ uK©tbnd mPrf supf jdzi hfwpaf xmiaf om avmu"mwuf kdjriEf ikd f yg\/

2/ wynfhawmfonf rwGefYrqkwf vHkYvudk tm;xkwfyg\? arhavsmhjcif; r&Sdrlí owdonf xifyg\? u,kd of n fyyl ejfci;fr& dSNird ;fat;yg\? pwd of n fwpcf wk n;faomtm½ Hk&odS njfzpíf aumi;fpmG wnMfunf yg\/

3/ xokd Ykdjzpyf gvsuvf n;f wynahf wm\f pwd of n f wPmS '|d wd jYkdzi hf rpvJG r;fríl tmoa0gw&m;wrYkd S rvGwfuif;ao;ygbk&m; ...? þo YkdwijfyavQmuxf m;av\/ xtkd cg t&iS of m&yd wk &å mrax&jfrwuf t&iS tf E½k 'k g¨rax&jfrwf

udk þodkY rdefYMum;ay;awmfrl\/

1/ ig&h iS tf E½k 'k g¨ ...]]igon f tx;lojzi hf piMfu,af om vwl \Ykd rsupf td jriuf kd veG af om ewrf su-f pdESifh wlaom 'dAÁpu©KtbdÓPfrsufpdjzifh wpfaxmifaom avmu"mwfudk jrifEdkif\}}[k þodkY tMuH jzpfjcif;onfyif oifhoEÅmef0,f rme jzpfíae\/

2/ igh&SiftEk½k'¨g ...]]igonf rwGefYrqkwf vHkYvudk tm;xkwf\? arhavsmhjcif; r&Sdrlí owdonf xif\? udk,fonf ylyefjcif; r&Sd Nidrf;at;\? pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom tm½kH&Sdonf jzpfí aumif;pGm wnfMunf\?}} - þodkY tMuHjzpfjcif;onfyif oifhoEÅmef0,f pdwfysHUvGifhjcif; = O'¨pö jzpfíae\/

3/ igh&SiftEk½k'¨g ...]]xdkodkY jzpfygvsufvnf; ig\pdwfonf wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh rpGJvrf;rlí tmoa0g w&m;wdkYrS rvGwfuif;ao;?}} --- [k þodkY tMuHjzpfjcif;onfyif oifhoEÅmef0,f awG;awmrI = oHo, ukuúKpö = odkYavmodkYavm awG;awm,HkrSm;rI 0dpdudpämESifh aemifwwpfzef ylyefrI ukuúKpö jzpfae\/ igh&SiftEk½k'¨g ...wynfhawmf wdkufwGef;awmif;yefpum; ajymMum;vdkonfrSm --- t&SiftEk½k'¨g onf rdrdoEÅmefü jzpfyGm;aeaom rme O'¨pö oHo, ukuúKpöw&m;wdkYudk y,fpGefYí þw&m;wdkYudk ESvkH;

roiG ;fríl tNrKduef Ad mÁ e"f mwof Ykdrrd \d pwd uf kdyaYkd qmiaf pcsiyf gon f--- [íl t&iS of m&yd wk &å mu,kd af wm-f jrwfBuD;u ur®|mef;w&m; a[mMum;ay;awmfrlavonf/

(r[mAk'¨0if-6-yxrydkif;-162-163/ tH-|-1-150/ tH-|-3-225/)

tenf;i,frQaom raumif;rItukodkvfonfyif bm0emvkyfief;cGifü BuD;pGmaom taESmifht,uS wf pcf kjzpwf wof jzi hfxtkd uok vkd rf sm; pwd tf pO0f , fjzpaf y:rvmatmi fBuKd;yr;fzuYkd m; tx;lvtkd yf ayon/f xokd Ykd BuKd;yr;f&mü atmuyf g trvÁ |ud &m[ak vm0g'owk eå of nvf n;f toiof al wmaf umi;f twGuf rsm;pGm taxmuftul jyKvdrhfrnf[k arQmfvifhygonf/ qufvufí zwf½IMunhfyg/

xxxxxxxxx

## trÁv|du &m[kavm0g'okwåef (r-2-77-83/)

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &mZN\*dKvfjynf &SOfheufwdkYudk tpmauR;í arG;jrL&m jzpfaom

a0VK0efausmif;wdkufawmfü oDwif;oHk; pHaeawmfrl\/ xdktcg t&Sif&m[kvmonfvnf; trÁv|du ausmi;fwukd af wmüf owD i;fo;kHaeawmrf \l / (a0VK0eaf usmi;fwukd Bfu;D\ tm&mrtf wiG ;füyivf Qi f tpeG f tzsm;usaom wpfae&mü ur®|mef;ausmif;tjzpf aqmufvkyfxm;tyfaom qdwfNidrfrI 0da0uokcudk tvdk&Sdukefaom olwdkYtwGuf aqmufvkyf vSL'gef;xm;tyfaom trÁv|du trnf&Sdaom jymom'faqmif ausmif;wpfausmif; jzpf\/) xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf naecsrf;tcsdefwGif zvormywf0ifpm;vsuf udef;atmif;awmfrl&mrS

xawmrf íl trvÁ |ud ausmi;f t&iS &f m[vk m txoH YkdcsO;fuyaf wmrf al v\/ t&iS &f m[vk mon fta0;rS <uvmawmrf al om jrwpf mG b&k m;u kdjriaf wmrf íl ae&mu kdci;fxm;awmrf \l ? ajcaq;a&uvkd n;f wnxf m; awmfrl\/ jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ajcaq;awmfrl&ef cif;xm;aomae&mü xdkifNyD;vQif ajcwdkYudk aq;awmf rl\/ t&Sif&m[kvmonfvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m;udk ½dkaopGm &Sdcdk;í oifhwifhavsmufywfaom wpfae&mü xdkifaeawmfrl\/ xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tenf;i,faom a&<uif;a&usefudk a&tifwkHxJü csefxm;awmfrlí

t&iS &f m[vk mu kdred aYf wmrf \l --- ]]&m[vk m ...oiof n fþten;fi,af om a&<ui;fa&useuf kdajcaq; a&tifwkHxJü csefxm;onfudk jrif\avm}} --- [k ar;awmfrl\/ t&Sifbk&m; ...jrifyg\[k avQmufxm;\/ &m[vk m ...ovd su f cRw,f iG ;faompum;u kd ajymq&kd mü t&uS rf &adS om &[e;fwtYkd m; &[e;f w&m;onf þtwl enf;yg;vSacs\/ xdkaemuf jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tenf;i,faom a&<uif;a&usefudk peG yYf paf wmrf vl ukd íf t&iS &f m[vk mu kd--- ]]&m[vk m ...ten;fi,af om a&<ui;fa&useuf kdpeG yYf paf wmf rlvdkufonfudk jrif\avm}} --- [k ar;awmfrl\/ t&Sifbk&m; ...jrifyg\[k avQmufxm;\/

&m[kvm ...odvsuf cRwf,Gif;aompum;udk ajymqdk&mü t&Sufr&Sdaom &[ef;wdkYtm; &[ef; w&m;onf þtwl pGefYxm;NyD; jzpfonfomwnf;/ xdkaemuf jrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdk ajcaq;a&tifwkHudk arSmufí t&Sif&m[kvmudk --- ]]&m[kvm

oifonf þa&tifwkHudk arSmufxm;onfudk jrif\avm}}[k ar;awmfrl\/ t&Sifbk&m; ...jrifyg\[k avQmuxf m;\/ &m[vk m ...ovd su fcRw,f iG ;faompum;u kdajymq&kd mü t&uS rf &adS om &[e;fwtYkd m;

&[ef;w&m;onf þtwl arSmufxm;NyD; jzpfonfomwnf;/ xdkaemuf jrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdkajcaq;a&tifwkHudk vSefí t&Sif&m[kvmudk --- ]]&m[kvm ... oifonf þa&tifwkHudk tcsnf;ESD; bmrQr&Sdonfudk jrif\avm}}[k ar;awmfrl\/ t&Sifbk&m; ... jrifyg\[k avQmufxm;\/ &m[kvm ...odvsuf cRwf,Gif;aompum;udk ajymqdk&mü t&Sufr&Sdaom &[ef;wdkYtm; &[ef;w&m;onf þtwl tcsnf;ESD; bmrQr&Sdonfomwnf;/

&m[vk m ...Oyrmaomuf m; &xm;vnS ;foeEf iS hftvm;w l tp,G &f adS om ppaf jrjyiof Ykd0iaf &muf wdkufcdkufzl;aom xGm;usKdif;í trsKd;aumif;aom rif;pD;qifonf ppfajrjyifodkY a&mufaomf a&U SajcwdkY jzifhvnf; trIudpöudk jyK\? aemufajcwdkYjzifhvnf; trIudpöudk jyK\? a&U Sudk,fjzifhvnf; trIudpöudk jyK\? aemuuf ,kd jfzivhf n;f truI pd uö kdjyK\? O;Dacgi;fjzivhf n;f truI pd uö kdjyK\? em;&uG wf jYkdzivhf n;f truI pd uö kd

jyK\/ tpG,fwdkYjzifhvnf; trIudpöudk jyK\? tNrD;jzifhvnf; trIudpöudk jyK\? odkY&mwGif ESmarmif;udkrlum; apmifha&Smufonfomwnf;/ (ESmarmif;udk yg;pyfxJü oGif;xm;í apmifha&Smufonfomwnf;/) xdkqif jyKvkyfaomt&mü qifpD;ol&J\ oEÅmefü þodkYaom pdwftMuHonf jzpfay:vm\ --]]&xm;vnS ;foeEf iS hf tvm;w l tp,G &f adS om ppaf jrjyiof Ykd 0iaf &muwf ukd cf ukd zf ;laom xmG ;usKid ;fí trsK;d aumif;aom þrif;pD;qifonf ppfajrjyifodkY a&mufvwfaomf a&U SajcwdkYjzifhvnf; trIudpöudk jyK\? aemufajcwdkYjzifhvnf; trIudpöudk jyK\? a&U Sudk,fjzifhvnf; trIudpöudk jyK\? aemufudk,fjzifhvnf; trI upd uö kd jyK\? O;Dacgi;fjzivhf n;f truI pd uö kd jyK\? em;&uG wf jYkdzivhf n;f truI pd uö kd jyK\? tp,G wf jYkdzivhf n;f trIudpöudk jyK\? tNrD;jzifhvnf; trIudpöudk jyK\/ odkY&mwGif ESmarmif;udkrl apmifha&Smufonfomwnf;? rif;pD;qifonf toufudkrlum; rpGefYEdkifao;acs}}[k pdwftMuH jzpf\/

&m[vk m ...tMuitf cgüum; &xm;vnS ;foeEf iS hftvm;w ltp,G &f adS om ppaf jrjyiof Ykd0iaf &muf wdkufcdkufzl;aom xGm;usKdif;í trsKd;aumif;aom rif;pD;qifonf ppfajrjyifodkYa&mufaomf a&U SajcwdkYjzifh vnf; trIudpöudk jyK\/ aemufajcwdkYjzifhvnf; trIudpöudkjyK\/ y / tNrD;jzifhvnf; trIudpöudk jyK\? EmS armi;fjzivhf n;f truI pd uö kd jyK\? xqkd i f jyKvyk af omt&mü qipf ;Do&l tJ m; þoaYkd om tMu H jzpaf y: vm\/

]]&xm;vSnf;oefESifh tvm;wlaom tpG,f&Sdaom ppfajrjyifodkY 0ifa&mufwdkufcdkufzl;aom xGm;usKid ;fí trsK;daumi;faom ri;fp;Dqiof n f ppaf jrjyiof aYkd &muaf om f a&U aS jcwjYkdzivhf n;f truI pd uö kd jyK\? aemuaf jcwjYkdzivhf n;f truI pd uö kdjyK\? a&U uS ,kd jfzivhf n;f truI pd uö kdjyK\? aemuuf ,kd jfzivhf n;f truI pd uö kd jyK\? O;Dacgi;fjzivhf n;f truI pd uö kdjyK\? em;&uG jfzivhf n;f truI pd uö kdjyK\? tp,G wf jYkdzivhf n;f truI pd uö kd jyK\? tNr;Djzivhf n;f truI pd uö kd jyK\? EmS armi;fjzivhf n;f truI pd uö kd jyK\? ri;fp;Dqiof n f touuf ykd if peG vYf wT xf m;Ny?D ,ctk cgü ri;fp;Dqi frjyKrvyk af om trrI nof n fwppf wkH pcf rk Q r&adS wmNhy?D}}[ kpwd tf MuH jzpf\/

&m[kvm ...þOyrmtwlyifvQif odvsuf cRwf,Gif;aompum;udk ajymqdk&mü t&Sufr&Sdaom rnfonhf&[ef;tm;rqdk rjyKvkyfaom (rjyKvkyfEdkifaom) tukodkvf raumif;rIonfvnf; wpfpHkwpfckrQ r&NdSy[D íl igb&k m;on fa[mawmrf \l ? &m[vk m ...xakd Mumi hfþrok m0g'ü ]]&,&f iT jfrL;x;lvíkd rQvn;f cRw,f iG ;faompum;u kd rqtkd }hH}[ k þovYkd Qi f oicf spof m;on f usiMhfuBHuKd;uwk f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk &f rn/f

&m[vk m ...xikd gb&k m; red qYf akd wmrf rl n fh pum;u kd oicf spof m;on f tb,of vYkd Qi f atmuaf rh rwS xf i f,ql avoen;f/ aMu;r Hk= reS of n ftb,tf usK;d &odS en;f --- [ kar;jre;fawmrf \l / t&iS bf &k m; aMu;rkH = rSefonf Munhf½I&jcif; tusKd; &Sdyg\[k avQmufxm;\/ &m[kvm ...þOyrmtwlomvQif Munhf½I = qifjcifí Munhf½I = qifjcifí udk,ftrlt&mudk jyK&rnf? Munhf½I = qifjcifí Munhf½I = qifjcifí EIwftrlt&mudk jyK&rnf? Munhf½I = qifjcifí Munhf½I = qifjcifí pdwftrlt&mudk jyK&rnf/

&m[vk m ...oiof n ftMuitf ruI kdu,kd jfzijhfyKvokd n fjzptf ?hH xukd ,kd tf ruI kdoiof n fÓPjfzihf Mun½fh Iqijfci&f rn?f ]]igon ftMuitf ruI kdu,kd jfzi hfjyKv\kd ? ig\ þu,kd tf roI n frrd ud kdqi;f&aJ pjci;f imS vn;f jzp&f moavm? owl pyf g;wuYkd kdqi;f&aJ pjci;fimS vn;f jzp&f moavm? rrd dowl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom;wuYkd kd qif;&Japjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? þudk,ftrIonf tukodkvfavm? qif;&Judk yGm;apwwfoavm? qif;&Jaom tusKd; &Sdavoavm}}[k oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf/

&m[kvm ...oifonf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifonf&Sdaomf ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk udk,fjzifh jyKvyk vf \kd ? ig\ þu,kd tf roI n frrd ud ,kd uf kdqi;f&aJ pjci;fimS vn;f jzp&f m\? owl pyf g;u kdqi;f&aJ pjci;f iSmvnf; jzpf&m\? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH;udk qif;&Japjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&m\? þudk,ftrIonf tukodkvfwnf;? qif;&Judk jzpfyGm;apwwf\? qif;&Jaom tusKd; &Sd\}}[k tu,fí odjim;tHh? &m[kvm þodkYoabm&Sdaom udk,ftrIudk oifcspfom;onf pifppf rjyKoifh rjyKxdkufay/

&m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifvwfaomf --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk u,kd jfzi hfjyKv\kd ? ig\ þu,kd tf roI n frrd ud ,kd uf kdqi;f&aJ pjci;fimS vn;f rjzp&f m? owl pyf g;u kdqi;f&aJ p jcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf&m? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH;udk qif;&Japjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf&m? þudk,ftrIonf uok vkd wf n;f? csr;fomruI kdjzpyf mG ;apww\f ? csr;fomaom tusK;d &\dS }}[ k tu,íf ojdim;t?hH &m[vk m þodkYoabm&Sdaom udk,ftrIudk oifcspfom;onf jyKoifh jyKxdkufay\/

&m[kvm ...oifonf udk,fjzifh trIudk jyKaeqJjzpfaomfvnf; xdkudk,ftrIudk oifonf ÓPf jzi hf Mun½fh I qijfci&f rn f--- ]]igon f tMuitf ruI kd u,kd jfzi hf jyK\? ig\ þu,kd tf roI n f rrd d qi;f&jJci;f iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&J jcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? þudk,ftrIonf tukodkvfavm? qif;&Judk yGm;apwwfoavm? qif;&J aom tusKd; &Sdavoavm?}}[k ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf/

&m[kvm ...oifonf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifvwfaomf ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk udk,fjzifh jyK\? ig\ þudk,ftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\? þudk,ftrIonf tukodkvfwnf;? qif;&Judk jzpf yGm;apwwf\? qif;&Jaom tusKd; &Sd\}} --- [k tu,fí odjim;tHh? &m[kvm ...þodkYoabm&Sdaom udk,ftrIudk oifcspfom;onf ½kyfodrf;avavmh/

&m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifonf&Sdaomf --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk udk,fjzifh jyK\? ig\ þudk,ftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzp?f rrd dowl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom; qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f rjzp?f þu,kd tf roI n faumi;fruI ok vkd wf n;f? csr;fom u kdjzpyf mG ;apww\f ? csr;fomaom tusK;d &\dS }}[ ktu,íf ojdim;t/hH &m[vk m ...þooYkd abm&adS om udk,ftrIudk oifcspfom;onf BudK;yrf;avavmh/

&m[vk m ...oicf spof m;on f u,kd jfzi hftruI kdjyKNy;Daomvf n;f xukd ,kd tf ruI kdoicf spof m;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf? --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk udk,fjzifh jyKrdNyD? ig\ þudk,ftrIonf rdrd qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f jzp&f moavm? owl pyf g; qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f jzp&f moavm? rrd dowl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom;v;Hk qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? þudk,ftrIonf tukodkvfavm? qif;&Judk jzpfyGm;apwwfoavm? qif;&Jaom tusKd; &Sdavoavm?}}[k ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf/

&m[vk m ...oicf spof m;on fÓPjfzi hfMun½fh qI ijfcivf waf om f]]igon ftMuitf ruI kdu,kd jfzihf jyKrdNyD? ig\ þudk,ftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\? rdrd owl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom;v;Hk qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f jzp\f ? þu,kd tf roI n ftuok vkd wf n;f? qi;f&uJ kdjzpyf mG ;ap wwf\? qif;&Jaom tusKd; &Sd\}} --- [k tu,fí odjim;tHh? &m[kvm ...þodkYoabm&Sdaom udk,f trIudk oifcspfom;onf q&morm;xHü jzpfap ynm&Sdowif;oHk;azmfwdkYxHü jzpfap? ajymMum;&rnf? yiG yhf iG vhf i;fvi;f wijfyavQmuxf m;&rn?f rrd \d tjypuf kd xipf mG jyK&rn/f ajymMum;Ny;Dí yiG yhf iG vhf i;fvi;f wifjy avQmufxm;NyD;í rdrd\ tjypfudk xifpGmjyKNyD;í aemiftcgü (rnfonhftcgrQ þtrIrsKd;udk rjyK usifhawmhyg[k) apmifhpnf;jcif;odkY a&muf&rnf/

&m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½Iqifjcifvwfaomf --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk udk,fjzifh jyKrdNyD? ig\ þudk,ftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? þudk,ftrIonf ukodkvfwnf;? csrf;omudk jzpyf mG ;apww\f ? csr;fomaom tusK;d &\dS ?}} --- [ k tu,íf ojdim;t?hH &m[vk m ...oicf spof m;onf (xdkjyKNyD;ukodkvfw&m;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom) xdk ESpfouf 0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwdygarmZÆw&m;jzifh yifvQif ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü aeYa&mnOfhyg usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvsuf ae&m\/

&m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf tMuiftrIudk EIwfjzifh jyKvdkonf jzpftHh = ajymqdkvdkonf jzpftHh? xdkEIwftrIudk oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk EIwfjzifh jyKv\kd = ajymqvkd \kd ? ig\ þEwI tf roI n f rrd d qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f jzp&f moavm? owl pyf g; qi;f&jJci;f iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? þEIwftrIonf tukodkvfavm? qif;&Judk jzpfyGm;apwwfoavm? qif;&Jaom tusKd; &Sdoavm}} --- [k ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf/

&m[vk m ...oicf spof m;on fÓPjfzi hfMun½fh Iqijfcivf waf om f]]igon ftMuitf ruI k dEwI jfzihf jyKv\kd = ajymqvkd \kd ? ig\ þEwI tf roI n frrd dqi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f jzp&f m\? owl pyf g; qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f jzpf&m\? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&m\? þEIwftrIonf tukodkvfwnf;? qif;&Jjcif;udk jzpfyGm;apwwf\? qif;&Jaom tusKd; &Sd\}} --- [k tu,fí odjim;tHh? &m[kvm ... þodkYoabm&Sdaom EIwftrIudk oifcspfom;onf pifppf rjyKoifhay/

&m[vk m ...oicf spof m;on fÓPjfzi hfMun½fh Iqijfcivf waf om f]]igon ftMuitf ruI kdEwI jfzihf jyKv\kd = ajymv\kd ? ig\ þEwI tf roI n f rrd d qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f rjzp&f m? owl pyf g; qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f rjzp&f m? rrd dowl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom;v;Hk qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f rjzp&f m? þEwI tf roI n fuok vkd wf n;f? csr;fomukd jzpfyGm;apwwf\? csrf;omaom tusKd; &Sd\?}} --- [k tu,fí odjim;tHh? &m[kvm ...þodkYoabm&Sd aom EIwftrIudk oifcspfom;onf jyKoifh jyKxdkufay\/

&m[vk m ...oiof n fEwI tf ruI kdjyKaeqjJzpaf omvf n;f = ajymaeqjJzpaf omvf n;f xEkd wI tf ruI kd oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf? --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk EIwfjzifh jyKaeqJ jzpf\ = ajymqdkaeqJ jzpf\? ig\ þEIwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif; iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? þEIwftrIonf tukodkvfavm? qif;&Judk jzpfyGm;apwwfoavm? qif;&Jaom tusKd; &Sdoavm}} --- [k ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf/

&m[vk m ...oicf spof m;on fÓPjfzi hfMun½fh Iqijfcivf waf om f]]igon ftMuitf ruI kdEwI jfzihf jyKaeqJ jzpf\ = ajymqdkaeqJ jzpf\? ig\ þEIwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\/ þEIwftrIonf tuok vkd wf n;f? qi;f&uJ kdjzpyf mG ;apww\f ? qi;f&aJ om tusK;d &Sd\}} --- [ ktu,íf ojdim;t?hH &m[vk m þodkYoabm&Sdaom EIwftrIudk oifcspfom;onf ½kyfodrf;avavmh/

&m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifvwfaomf --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk EIwfjzifh jyKaeqJ jzpf\ = ajymqdkaeqJ jzpf\? ig\ þEIwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? owl pyf g; qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f rjzp?f rrd dowl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom;v;Hk qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f rjzp?f þEwI tf roI nf ukodkvfwnf;? csrf;omudk jzpfyGm;apwwf\? csrf;omaom tusKd; &Sd\}}[k tu,fí odjim;tHh? &m[kvm þodkYoabm&Sdaom EIwftrIudk oifcspfom;onf BudK;yrf;avavmh/

&m[vk m ...oicf spof m;on f EwI tf ruI kdjyKNy;Daomvf n;f xEkd wI tf ruI kdoicf spof m;on f ÓPf jzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf? --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk EIwfjzifh jyKrdNyD = ajymqdkrdNyD? ig\ þEIwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? rdrdolwpfyg; ESpfOD; om;vkH; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? þEIwftrIonf tukodkvfavm? qif;&Judk jzpfyGm;apwwf oavm? qif;&Jaom tusKd; &Sdavoavm}} --- [k ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf/

&m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifvwfaomf ]]igonf tMuifEIwftrIudk jyKrdNyD = ajymqdkrdNyD? ig\ þEIwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzp\f ? rrd d owl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom;v;Hk qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f jzp\f ? þEwI tf roI n f tuok vkd wf n;f? qi;f&uJ kd jzpyf mG ;apww\f ? qi;f&aJ om tusK;d &\dS }} --- [ k tu,íf ojdim;t?hH &m[vk m ...þooYkd abm&adS om EwI tf ruI kdoicf spof m;on f q&morm;xüH jzpaf p? ynm&odS wD i;fo;kHazmwf xYkd üH jzpaf p ajymMum;&rn?f yGifhyGifhvif;vif; wifjyavQmufxm;&rnf? rdrdtjypfudk xifpGmjyK&rnf/ ajymMum;NyD;í yGifhyGifhvif;vif; wifjyavQmufxm;NyD;í rdrd\ tjypfudk xifpGmjyKNyD;í aemiftcgü (rnfonhftcgrQ þtrIrsKd;udk rjyK usifhawmhyg[k) apmifhpnf;jcif;odkY a&muf&rnf/

&m[vk m ...oicf spof m;on fÓPjfzi hfMun½fh Iqijfcivf waf om f]]igon fEwI jfzi hftMuitf ruI kd jyKrdNyD = ajymqdkrdNyD? ig\ þEIwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? þEIwftrIonf ukodkvfwnf;? csrf;omudk jzpfyGm;apwwf\? csrf;omaom tusKd; &Sd\}}[k tu,fí odjim;tHh? &m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf (xdk0pDuHrI ukodkvfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom) xdkESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjcif; yDwdygarmZÆw&m;jzifh omvQif ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü aeYa&mnOfhyg usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvsuf ae&m\/

&m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf tMuiftrIudk pdwfjzifh jyKvdk\? oifcspfom;onf xdkodkY oabm &Sdaom pdwftrIudk ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk pdwfjzifh jyKvdk\? ig\ þ pdwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? þpdwftrIonf tukodkvfavm? qif;&Judk jzpfyGm;apwwfoavm? qif;&Jaom tusKd; &Sdavoavm}} --- [k ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf/ &m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifvwfaomf --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk pdwfjzifh jyKvdk\? ig\ þpdwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&m\? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&m\? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&m\? þpdwftrIonf tukodkvfwnf;? qi;f&uJ kdjzpyf mG ;apww\f ? qi;f&aJ om tusK;d &\dS }}[ k tu,íf ojdim;t?hH &m[vk m ...þooYkd abm &Sdaom pdwftrIudk oifcspfom;onf pifppf rjyKoifh rjyKxdkufay/

&m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifvwfaomf --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk pdwfjzifh jyKvdk\? ig\ þpdwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf&m? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzp&f m? rrd dowl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom;v;Hk qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f rjzp&f m? þpwd tf roI n fuok vkd wf n;f? csr;fomukd jzpfyGm;apwwf\? csrf;omaom tusKd; &Sd\}} --- [k tu,fí odjim;tHh? &m[kvm ...þodkYoabm &Sdaom pdwftrIudk oifcspfom;onf jyKoifh jyKxdkufay\/

&m[vk m ...oicf spof m;on fpwd tf ruI kdjyKaeq Jjzpaf omvf n;f xpkd wd tf ruI okd mvQi fÓPjfzihf Mun½fh I qijfci&f rn?f --- ]]igon ftMuitf ruI kdpwd jfzi hfjyKq J jzp\f ? ig\ þpwd tf roI n f rrd d qi;f&jJci;f iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&J jci;fimS vn;f jzp&f moavm? þpwd tf roI n ftuok vkd af vm? qi;f&uJ kdjzpyf mG ;apwwof avm? qi;f&aJ om tusKd; &Sdavoavm?}} --- [k ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf/

&m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifvwfaomf --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk pdwfjzifh jyKqJ jzpf\? ig\ þpdwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzp\f ? rrd d owl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom;v;Hk qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f jzp\f ? þpwd tf roI n f tuok vkd wf n;f qi;f&uJ kd jzpyf mG ;apww\f ? qi;f&aJ om tusK;d &\dS }} --- [ ktu,íf ojdim;t?hH &m[vk m ...þo Ykdoabm&adS om pdwftrIudk oifcspfom;onf ½kyfodrf;avavmh/

&m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifvwfaomf --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk pdwfjzifh jyKqJ jzpf\? ig\ þpdwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? þpdwftrIonf ukodkvfwnf;? csrf;omudk jzpyf mG ;apww\f ? csr;fomaom tusK;d &\dS }} --- [ ktu,íf ojdim;t?hH &m[vk m ...þooYkd abm&adS om pdwftrIudk oifcspfom;onf BudK;yrf;avavmh/

&m[vk m ...oicf spof m;on f pwd tf ruI kd jyKvyk Nfy;Daomvf n;f xpkd wd tf ruI kd oiof n f ÓPjfzihf Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk pdwfjzifh jyKrdNyD? ig\ þpdwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSm vn;f jzp&f moavm? owl pyf g; qi;f&jJci;fimS vn;f jzp&f moavm? rrd d owl pyf g; EpS Of ;Dom;v;Hk qi;f&jJci;f iSmvnf; jzpf&moavm? þpdwftrIonf tukodkvfavm? qif;&Judk jzpfyGm;apwwfoavm? qif;&Jaom tusKd; &Sdoavm?}} --- [k ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcif&rnf/

&m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½Iqifjcifvwfaomf - ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk pdwf jzifh jyKrdNyD? ig\ þpdwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; jzpf\? þpdwftrIonf tukodkvfwnf;? qif;&Judk jzpf yGm;apwwf\? qif;&Jaom tusKd; &Sd\}}[k tu,fí odjim;tHh? &m[kvm ...þodkYoabm&Sdaom pwd tf ruI kdoicf spof m;on fNi;DaiUG&rn?f &uS &f rn?f puqf yk &f rn?f Ni;DaiUGí &uS íf puqf yk íf aemitf cg (þuJhodkYaom pdwftrIrsKd;udk rnfonhftcgrQ rjyKawmhthH[k) apmifhpnf;jcif;odkY a&muf&rnf/

&m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifvwfaomf --- ]]igonf tMuiftrIudk pdwfjzifh jyKrdNyD? ig\ þpdwftrIonf rdrd qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? olwpfyg; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;vkH; qif;&Jjcif;iSmvnf; rjzpf? þpdwftrIonf ukodkvfwnf;? csrf;omudk jzpfyGm; apwwf\? csrf;omaom tusKd; &Sd\}}[k tu,fí odjim;tHh? &m[kvm ...oifcspfom;onf (xdkuJh odkYaom pdwftjyKtrlrsKd;udk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom) xdkESpfouf0rf;ajrmufjcif;jzifhomvQif ukodkvf w&m;wdkYü aeYa&mnOfhyg usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvsuf ae&rnf/

&m[kvm ...vGefavNyD;aomtcgu udk,ftrIudk jzLpifoefY&Sif;atmif okwfoifchJMuukefaom EIwftrIudk jzLpifoefY&Sif;atmif okwfoifchJMuukefaom pdwftrIudk jzLpifoefY&Sif;atmif okwfoifchJMu ukefaom orP jAm[®Ptm;vkH;wdkYonf þodkY ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifí Munhf½I qifjcifíom u,kd tf ruI kd jzLpiof e&Yf iS ;fatmi f owk of icf MJhuuek \f ? ÓPjfzi hf Mun½fh I qijfciíf Mun½fh I qijfciíf om EIwftrIudk jzLpifoefY&Sif;atmif okwfoifchJMuukef\/ ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifí Munhf½I qifjcifíom pdwftrIudk jzLpifoefY&Sif;atmif okwfoifchJMuukef\/

&m[kvm ...vmvwåHUaom tem\*wfumvü udk,ftrIudk jzLpifoefY&Sif;atmif okwfoifvwåHU jzpuf ek af om EwI tf ruI kdjzLpiof e&Yf iS ;fatmi fowk of ivf wUHå jzpuf ek af om pwd tf ruI kdjzLpiof e&Yf iS ;fatmif okwfoifvwåHU jzpfukefaom orP jAm[®P tm;vkH;wdkYonf þodkY ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifí Munhf½I qijfciíf om u,kd tf ruI kdjzLpiof e&Yf iS ;fatmi fowk of iMfuuek vf wUHå? ÓPjfzi hfMun½fh Iqijfciíf Mun½fh I qijfciíf om EwI tf ruI kd jzLpiof e&Yf iS ;fatmi f owk of iMfuuek vf wUHå? ÓPjfzi hf Mun½fh I qijfciíf Mun½fh I qifjcifíom pdwftrIudk jzLpifoefY&Sif;atmif okwfoifMuukefvwåHU/

&m[kvm ...,cktcgü udk,ftrIudk jzLpifoefY&Sif;atmif okwfoifaeMuukefaom EIwftrIudk jzLpifoefY&Sif;atmif okwfoifaeMuukefaom pdwftrIudk jzLpifoefY&Sif;atmif okwfoifaeMuukefaom orP jA[®Ptm;vkH;wdkYonf þodkY ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifí Munhf½I qifjcifíom udk,ftrIudk jzL pifoefY&Sif;atmif okwfoifaeMuukef\? ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifí Munhf½I qifjcifíom EIwftrIudk jzLpiof e&Yf iS ;fatmi f owk of iaf eMuuek \f ? ÓPjfzi hf Mun½fh I qijfciíf Mun½fh I qijfciíf om pwd tf ruI kd jzLpifoefY&Sif;atmif okwfoifaeMuukef\/

&m[kvm ...xdkaMumifh þomoemawmfü ]]ÓPfjzifh Munhf½I qifjcifí Munhf½I qifjcifíom u,kd tf ruI kdjzLpiof e&Yf iS ;fatmi fowk of itf ?hH ÓPjfzi hfMun½hf Iqijfciíf Mun½fh Iqijfciíf om EwI tf ruI kd jzLpifoefY&Sif;atmif okwfoiftHh? ÓPfjzifh Munfh½I qifjcifí Munhf½I qifjcifíom pdwftrIudk jzLpif oefY&Sif;atmif okwfoiftHh}}[k oifcspfom;onf þodkYom usifhMuHBudK;ukwf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&rnf/ þodkYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf þw&m;awmfudk a[mMum;awmfrl\? t&Sif&m[kvmonf jrwfpGm-

bk&m;\ w&m;pum;awmfudk ESpfouf 0rf;ajrmufawmfrlav\/ (r-2-77-83/)

## ÓPfjzifh qifjcifyg

wo®m wd[ bdu©a0 tbdu©PH ouH pdwåH ypöa0ud©wAHÁ ]]'DC&wård'H pdwåH oHudvd|H &ma\*e a'gaoe arma[em}}w/d pwd å ouH ad vom bud a© 0 owmå ouH vd ódE?Åd pwd aå 0g'gem owmå 0od Zk ÑE/Åd

(oH-2-123/)

&[e;fw Ykd ...xokd Ykd yxk Zk e f ow0å greS of rQwoYkd n f '|d wd n;f[al om awmuuf kd vnyf i;fü quJG m Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wnf;[laom ouúm,csnfwdkifü wPSmwnf;[laom oHa,mZOfBudK;jzifh csnfaESmif xm;tyof n f jzpaf omaMumi hf--- þomoemawmjfrwtf wiG ;fü oicf spof m;woYkd n f oicf spof r;DwoYkd nf ]]þ igwdkY\ pdwfonf aeYnOfhoHo&m &SnfjrifhpGmaom tcsdefumvwdkYywfvkH; &m\*aMumihf a'goaMumihf arm[aMumi fh npEf rG ;fae&ay\}} --- [íl rrd wd \Ykd pwd uf kd tjrrJ jyw f rMumcP ÓPjfzi hf qijfciaf y;yg/ &[e;fw Ykd...pwd "f mw fnpEf rG ;fjci;faMumi fhow0å gwoYkd n fnpEf rG ;fMu&uek \f (yiyf e;fMu&uek \f qi;f&J Mu&ukef\)/ pdwf"mwf jzLpifoefY&Sif;jcif;aMumifh owå0gwdkYonf pifMu,fMu&ukef\/ (oH-2-123/) þwGif owå0gwdkY\ pdwf"mwfudk npfEGrf;atmif jyKvkyfay;aeaom pdwfqdk; pdwf½dkif; jzpfatmif zefwD;ay;aeaom tukodkvf apwoduf (14)vkH;wdkYudk wifjyNyD;avNyD? ,cktcgü pdwf"mwfudk jzLpif oefY&Sif;atmif jyKjyifay;Edkifaom pGrf;tm; &Sdaom aombP trnf&aom wifhw,faumif;jrwfaom apwoduf (25)vkH;wdkY\ vu©P &o ponfwdkYudk qufvufí a&;om;wifjyaytHh/

xxxxxxxxx

aombPapwoduf (25) vkH;

## 1/ o'¨g

1/ o'¨g --- (u) o'´[evu©Pm? (c) MouyÜevu©Pm 0g?

2/ (u)yom'e&om O'uyÜom'urPd 0d,/ ( c ) yu©E´e&om 0g MoCkwå&aPm 0d,?

3/ (u)tumvkód,ypöKy|mem? (c) t"drkwdåypöKy|mem 0g?

4/ (u)oa'¨,s0w¬Ky'|mem? (c) o'¨r®ó0em'daomwmywåd,\*Fy'|mem 0g/

[w¬0dwåADZmed 0d, '|AÁm/ (tbd-|-1-163/ 0dok'¨d-2-94/)

1/(u),kHMunfxdkufaom oa'¨,s0w¬Kudk ,kHMunfjcif;oabm vu©P?

( c ) wpfenf; ,kHMunfxdkufaom oa'¨,s0w¬KwdkYü tpOftwdkif; ouf0ifí þ0w¬Konf þodkYoabm &Sd\[k qkH;jzwfjcif;oabm = ouf0if,kHMunfjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ (u)a&aemuf jrLenfudk Munfapwwfaom puú0wfrif;zsm;\ ywåjrm;&wemuJhodkY ,kHMunfxdkufaom oa'¨,s0w¬Kü orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk Munfvifapjcif; (udpö) &o?

( c ) rdausmif; ruef; ponf >yrf;aom a&t,Ofudk raMumufr&GHU aemufrwGefYbJ ul;cyf0hHaom a,mufsm;uJhodkY ,kHMunfxdkufaom oa'¨,s0w¬KwdkYü

rdrdvnf; ajy;0ifjcif; ouf0ifjcif;ç o[Zmwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; oa'¨,s0w¬KodkY repfrqkwf pkyfpkyf ouf0ifapjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ (u)oa'¨,s0w¬Kü orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ raemufusKonf\

tjzpf[laom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef?

( c ) wpfenf; to'd¨, rdpäm"drkwdå\ qefYusifbuf jzpfí oa'¨,0w¬Kü wnfvsuf qkH;jzwfwwfaom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef? wpfenf; oa'¨,s0w¬KwdkYü qkH;jzwfjcif;[laom tusKd;udk jzpfapwwf\ (zv) ypöKy|mef?

4/ (u),kHMunfxdkufaom oa'¨,s0w¬K y'|mef?

( c ) o'¨r®ó0e = olawmfaumif;w&m; emMum;jcif;

paom aomwmywådr\*f\ taMumif;t\*Fg&yfrsm; y'|mef/

## oa'¨,s0w¬K

Ak'¨g'd0w¬Led oa'¨,smed/ (rlv#D-1-89/)

Ak'¨g'd0w¬LeDwd {w¬ £"avmuy&avmuur®zvorÁE¨myd o\*F[dwmwd '|AÁH/

(tEk#D-1-96/) &wewå,H urH® ur®zvÍö oa'¨,s0w¬K/ (r[m#D-2-142/)

þtxuyf g #uD mrsm;\ ziG qhf akd wmrf cl sutf wikd ;f ,MHkunxf ukd af om oa',¨ s0wK¬[ol nrf mS &wem

oHk;yg;ç uHESifh uH\ tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ aMumif;-usKd;qufEG,frI oabmw&m;ç £"avmu = þypöKyÜef avmu = vlUavmuç y&avmu = wrvGefavmu = ewfavmu ponhfç tjcm;aom pMum0Vm ponhf wpfyg;aom avmuwdkYwnf;/ þwGif uHESifh uH\tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ aMumif;-usKd;qufEG,frI oabmw&m;wdkYtay:ü ,kHMunfrI [ol n f £'ypÜ ,ö wm y#pd oö ryk EÜ "é rç® £'ypÜ ,ö wm y#pd oö ryk gÜ'"r-® [al om taMumi;fw&m;EiS hftusK;d w&m;ç tusKd;w&m;ESifh taMumif;w&m;wdkY\ aMumif;-usKd;qufEG,frIç usKd;-aMumif;qufEG,frI oabm w&m;wdkYü ,kHMunfrIyifwnf;/ y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;[lonfrSmvnf; twdwfcE¨mig;yg;wGif tusKH; 0iaf om twwd cf Em¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd tpwd tf yikd ;f jzpaf om t0Zd mÆ wPmS Oyg'ge f ocgF& u[H al om twwd f taMumi;fw&m;ig;yg;aMumi hfypKöyeÜ cf Em¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd tpwd tf yikd ;f jzpaf om ypKöyeÜ cf Em¨ ig;yg;wwYkd iG f tusK;H 0ifaom 0dnmPf emrf½kyf oVm,we zó a0'em[laom tusKd;w&m;rsm; xif&Sm;jzpfykHç ypöKyÜefcE¨m ig;yg;wGif tusKH;0ifaom ypöKyÜefcE¨mig;yg;wdkY\ tpdwftydkif; jzpfaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gef ocFg& u[H al om ypKöyeÜ tf aMumi;fw&m;ig;yg;aMumi hftem\*wcf Em¨ ig;yg;w\Ykd tpwd tf yikd ;f jzpaf om tem\*wf cEm¨ ig;yg;wwYkd iG ftusK;H0iaf om 0nd mP femr½f yk foVm,we zó a0'em[al om tem\*wtf usK;dw&m; ig;yg;wdkY\ aMumif;-usKd;qufEG,fvsuf txyfxyf jzpfykHwnf;/ odkYtwGuf uH-uH\tusKd;w&m;udk ,kHMunfrI[lonf twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef[laom umvoHk;yg;ü wnf&Sdaom cE¨m tm,we "mwf opmö (avmuoD pmö ) y#pd oö ryk gÜ' f oabmw&m;wüYkd ,MHkunrf yI i f jzpof n/f wpzf e f uuH kd ,MHkun&f mü-

'geH ''awm oDvH &u©awm Oaygoxur®H ua&mawm bm0eH tm&bawm o'¨g ykAÁ\*Frm yka&pm&dum a[mwd? awe 0kwåH ]]orÜu©E´evu©Pm p o'¨g}}wd/ (tbd-|-1-163/)

'ge oDvusifhpOf[laom oDvodu©mç orxbm0emusifhpOf[laom orm"dodu©mç 0dyóem bm0emusifhpOf[laom ynmodu©mwdkYudk BudK;pm;tm;xkwf&müvnf; o'¨gonf a&U SoGm;acgif;aqmif jzpf&um; xdkodu©moHk;yg; usifhpOfodkY aumif;pGm ajy;oGm; ouf0ifjcif; vu©Pm &Sdojzifh odu©moHk;&yf tay:ü ,kHMunfrIrSmvnf; o'¨gyif jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf þo'¨g\ ,kHMunfrIonf 0dpdudpämESifh xdyfwdkuf qefYusifzuf jzpfonf/ 0dpdudpämu (8)XmewdkYü ,HkrSm;oHo, &Sd\/ o'¨gum; ,if; (8)XmewdkYü ,kHMunfouf0if\/ xdkaMumifh 0dpdudpäm\ ,HkrSm;rI oHo,jzpf&m (8)Xmeonfyif o'¨g\ ,kHMunfouf0if&m oa'¨,s0w¬K jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ o'¨g --- o'[´ E Åd{wm,ç o, H0g o'[´ wçd o'[´ erwaå r0 0g {omw do'g¨? om0 tó',d¨ ó tbbd 0eawm t"yd w,d a|e £`Ed´,H? t"ad rmuv© ua© P 0g £E|´ H uma&wwD d£`Ed´,H? o'¨g0

£`Ed´,H o'¨d`Ed´,H/ (tbd-|-1-162/) o'g¨apwoud of n f ,MHkunxf ukd af om oa',¨ s0wK¬ü ,MHkunaf omtm;jzi hfjzpvf waf om f rrd Ed iS hf tw,l OS íf jzpzf u f or,Ü wk wf &m;wtYkd m;vn;faumi;f xokd a',¨ s0wK¬ü ,MHkunjfci;f Bu,d m jzpaf tmif yifudk,fyuwdtm;jzifh tm;BuD;aomrDS&m = yuwlyedó, oabmowådtm;jzifh aus;Zl;jyKvsuf &Sd\/ þo Ykd or,Ü wk wf &m;woYkd n f o'g¨u kd taMumi;fjyKí oa',¨ s0wK¬ü ,MHkunrf I Bu,d m jzp&f aomaMumihf oa'¨,s0w¬Kü orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ ,kHMunfaMumif; jzpfaom oabmw&m;onf o'g¨ rnfayonf/

(u&Pom"e/) wpef n;f --- o'¨gw&m;onf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkom oa'¨,s0w¬Kü ,kHMunfaponf r[kwf?

rdrd o'¨gw&m; udk,fwdkifuvnf; xdkoa'¨,s0w¬Kü ,kHMunfwwfaomaMumifh o'g¨ rnfayonf/

(uwåKom"e/)

wpfenf; --- oa'¨,s0w¬Kü ,kHMunfjcif;rQomjzpfaom oabmw&m;onf o'¨g rnf\/

(bm0om"e/) þovYkd Qi f o'g¨EiS whf uaG om or,Ü wk pf wd af pwoud f = pwd KåygÜ'wf \Ykd oa',¨ s0wK¬ü ,MHkunaf om

tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf jzpMfuaomtcg xpkd wd KåygÜ'\f wn&f m y\*k K¾dv f ow0å g[ k ac:qtkd yaf om cEm¨ tpOf onfvnf; bk&m;tp&Sdaom oa'¨,s0w¬Kudk ,kHMunfae&um; xdkyk\*d¾Kvfudk o'¨gw&m;jzpfaom yk\*d¾Kvf oa'¨,s0w¬Kü ,kHMunfaom yk\*d¾Kvf[kyif ac:qdk&ayonf/ tó',d¨ --- o'g¨w&m;r&adS om oa',¨ s0wK¬ü r,MHkunaf om y\*k K¾dv\f jzpaf Mumi;fjzp&f m tu-k ovkd pf wd KåygÜ'Ef iS hf r,MHkunof i hf r,MHkunxf ukd af om y&k mPuóy paom \*Pdk ;fq&mwüYkd ,MHkunaf om tm;jzifh qkH;jzwfcsuf cswwfaom rSm;aom t"darmu©apwoduf = arm[ 'd|dapwodufwdkYESifh ,SOfwJG aeaom t"darmu©apwodufonf tó'¨d, rnf\? rdpäm"drkwådvnf; rnf\/ --- þpum;tpOft& y&k mPuóy paom wwd d¬wuwú eG ;fwüYkd Munnf Kdjci;fum; o'g¨w&m; rrn?f rpd mä t"ad rmua© pwoud f omwn;f/ trwS rf ahJ om owl \Ykd wppf wkH pcf ak om taMumi;fu kdpíJG oa',¨ s0wK¬ r[wk of nüf Munnf Kd jci;fum; o'g¨w&m; rrn?f o'g¨w&m; r[wk ?f t"ad rmua© pwoud of mwn;f[ krwS yf g/ (ri;fBu;D ri;fav; ponfwdkYü ,kHMunfrI udk;uG,frI aA'if ,Mwm "mwf½dkuf "mwfqifwdkYü ,kHMunfrI txufq&mBuD;wdkYü

,kHMunfrI udk;uG,frI ponfwdkYwnf;/) xokd 'g¨w&m;on fjzpaf y:vmcaJh om fxtkd ó',d¨ oabmw&m;u kdvrT ;fr;kdEikd of ntfh wuG ftBu;D-

tuJ\ tjzpf[laom teufoabmaMumifh £a`E´vnf; rnf\/ wpfenf;tm;jzifh qdk&aomf ,kHMunf xukd af om oa',¨ s0wK¬u kd ,MHkunaf omtm;jzi hf --- b&k m;pp f b&k m;reS f {uejfzp\f --- ponjfzihf qkH;jzwfcsufcsjcif; = t"darmu© vu©Pmü tpdk;&oljzpfatmif orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk jyKapwwfaom aMumifh £a`E´vnf; rnf\? xdko'¨gonfyif o'¨da`E´ rnfayonf/

£E´|H uma&wDwd ]]rH tEÅa&e wkrSmuH t"drkpöeH ew¬d? r,m o'´[xm}}wd 0d, twåmeH tEk0awåwd orÜ,kwå"ar®/ {0H aoaookyd/ (rlv#D-1-89/) igrygvQif toiforÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYrSm oa'¨,s0w¬Ktm½kHudk pGJpGJjrJjrJ ouf0if qkH;jzwfEdkifpGrf;aom t"ad rmuv© uP© moabm r&MdSu/ igjzi hf = ig\ tutl njDzi hf xtkd m½uHk kd ,MHkunMfu& ou0f iqf ;Hkjzwf Mu&ukef\? xdk ouf0ifqkH;jzwf&rnhf t"darmu©vu©Pm0,f igu tBuD;tcsKyf jyKvkyfrnf? toif or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd iguh kdtBu;DtcsKy f jyKMu? tBu;Dtu J ajrm§ uMfu? --- [ k rajymaomvf n;f ajymouohJ Ykd orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rdrdudk,fudk tpdk;&ol\ tjzpfudk jyKap\ = rdrd\oabmodkY vdkufygapwwf\

[lvdkonf/ <uif;aom £a`E´wdkYüvnf; enf;wl rSwfyg/ (w'¨r®Lypm&pum;rsm;omwnf;/) t"darmu©vu©P --- t"darmu©onf ,kHMunfxdkufaom oa'¨,s0w¬Kudk ,kHMunfaomtm;jzifh qkH;jzwfcsufcsjcif;[laom o'¨g"darmu©? t"darmu©apwodufwnf;[laom a,0gyeum"darmu©[k ESpfrsKd; &Sd\/ þo'¨gapwodufudkyif ,kHMunfxdkufaom oa'¨,s0w¬KwdkYü ,kHMunfaomtm;jzifh qkH;jzwf wwaf omaMumi hfo'g¨"ad rmu©[ kac:on/f yuPd ;fapwoud f(6)v;HkwwYkd iG fyg0iaf om t"ad rmuu© ykd if "ro® \*PF yD gVad wm0f , f b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;awmrf &l mü --- zaóm a[mw?d a0'em a[mw d--- ponwf Ykd uJhodkY emrnf oD;jcm;wyfum o½kyfxkwfí a[mawmfrrlbJ --- a, 0g ye wo ®d Hora, --- ponfjzifh a[mawmfrl&m apwoduftkyfpkwGif yg0ifaomaMumifh --- a,0gyeu t"darmu©[k ac:onf/ xdkwGif þ --- t"darmu©vu©aP --- ü t"darmu©um; o'¨g"darmu©wnf;/ vuP© --- b&k m;pp f b&k m;reS f [wk rf S [wk yf grh vm; --- ponjfzi hf oa',¨ s0wK¬wüYkd ,rkH mS ;ooH , r&SdbJ --- bk&m;ppf bk&m;rSef {uef [kwf\? w&m;ppf w&m;rSef {uef [kwf\? oHCmppf oHCmrSef {uef [kwf\? uH-uH\ tusKd;w&m;onf wu,fxif&Sm;&Sd\? aMumif;-usKd;qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'f oabmw&m;wdkYonf wu,frSef\? cE¨m tm,we "mwf opöm y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYonf wu,f xif&Sm;&Sd\? twdwfb0 = twdwfcE¨monf wu,fxif&Sm;&Sd\? oHo&m rqkH;ao;olwdkYtzdkY tem\*wfb0 tem\*wfcE¨monf wu,fxif&Sm;&Sd\? þavmuonf wu,fxif&Sm;&Sd\? y&avmu ac:on fhwpyf g;aom pMum0Vm wpyf g;aom avmuon fwu,xf i&f mS ;&\dS [ k,wjdyw fq;Hkjzwcf suf csum ,HkrI + MunfrI = ,kHMunfrIonf o'¨gapwoduf\ oabmvu©Pmyif jzpfonf/ wpfenf;tm;jzifh qdk&aomf --- xdk,kHMunfxdkufaom oa'¨,s0w¬KodkY tpOftwdkif; ouf0ifí --

þ0wK¬on f þooYkd abm &\dS ? þum; b&k m;pp f b&k m;reS f {ue[f wk \f [ k þopYkd onjfzi hf (8)XmewüYkd qkH;jzwfcsufcsjcif; oabmw&m;onfvnf; o'¨gapwoduf\ MouyÜevu©Pmyifwnf;/ xyfrHoabmayguf&ef --- þ&Sif;vif;csufjzifh o'¨g\ vu©P &o ½IuGufudk oabmaygufaom olawmfaumif;wdkYonfvnf; &Sd&monf? oabmraygufEdkifao;ol a,m\*Dolawmfaumif;wdkYonfvnf; &Sd&monf/ toifolawmfaumif;onf emrfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm;udk jyefí tm½kH,lxm;yg/ taumif; tyk pf kuok vkd af Zmpwd KåygÜ'wf ikd ;fü o'g¨apwoud fyg0iof nuf kdawUG&rdS n fjzpof n/f Oyrm toiof al wm-f aumi;fon fþusr;fpmü wijfyxm;ontfh wikd ;f tveG fMunvf iaf wmuyf aom tmemygey#bd m\*erd wd f tm½kHudk tm½kH,lí pwkw¬psmefodkYwdkifatmif orm"dxlaxmifNyD;ol xlaxmifEdkifol jzpftHh? tmemyge y#bd m\*erd wd uf kdtm½,Hk íl jzpaf y:vmaom yxrpsmeef mrwf &m; (34)wuYkd kdjyevf níf ord ;fqn;fMunfh yg/ ,if;yxrpsmefaZmpdwåKyÜg'fwdkif;ü o'¨gw&m; yg0ifaeonfudk owdjyKyg/ ,if; yxrpsmefemrfw&m; (34)wiG f yg0iaf om o'g¨w&m;uykd i f tm½,Hk Mlunyfh g/ xokd 'g¨w&m;on f bmu,kd MHkunaf eov?J oud m© o;kHyg;u kd ,MHkunrf rI mS o'g¨jzpaf Mumi;fu kd a&U üS &iS ;fjyc\Jh / psmeof rm"rd sm;on f orm"od ud m© wiG f tusK;H

0ifMu\/ tmemygey#dbm\*edrdwfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom orxbm0em = psmeform"d odu©mü

,kHMunfrIonf o'¨gw&m;yifwnf;/ tu,íf toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f xpkd smewf &m;rsm;u kdjA[m® ch sr;fomu kd&n&f ,G af wmi-hf

wí yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfchJonf jzpftHh? xdkYjyif toifolawmfaumif;onfvnf; aMumif;-usKd; qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYudk or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifatmif ½EI ikd af om yp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPtf qiohf Ykda&mu&f NdSy;D jzpíf xpkd smeuf ok vkd af Mumi fh&&rdS n fhtem\*wjfA[m® b0 cE¨mig;yg;udk vSrf;tm½kH,lí taMumif;-tusKd; pyfum ½IEdkifygu uH-uH\ tusKd;w&m;udk ,kHMunfrI o'¨gw&m;onfvnf; toifolawmfaumif;\ oEÅmefü jzpfay:vmEdkifygonf/ ,if;odkY aMumif;-usKd; quEf ,G rf I y#pd oö ryk gÜ'of abmw&m;wuYkd kdx;kdxiG ;fojdriaf eaom yp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓP f jy"me;faom raem'Gg&du r[mukodkvfaZm pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü a,bk,stm;jzifh emrfw&m; (34-33) ponf&Sd&m ,if;wdkYwGif o'¨gw&m;vnf; yg0ifvsufyif &Sd\/ ,if;o'¨gum; ynmodu©mü ,kHMunfrI o'¨gyifwnf;/ wpfzef pu©KtMunf"mwfudk tm½kH,lí jzpfay:vmaom emrfw&m;rsm;wGifvnf; aZmemrfw&m; (34)v;Hk ponüf o'g¨apwoud fyg0ivf suyf i f&\dS ? puK©tMun"f mwuf kdu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fx;kdxiG ;fí ojdci;fum; ½yl y&ad p'ä ÓPwf n;f/ ynmoud m© wn;f/ xpkd uK©tMun"f mwuf kdtm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom o'g¨w&m;um; puK©tMun"f mwuf kdx;kdxiG ;ford I xiG ;fazmuof rd I ynmoud m© ü ,MHkunrf I o'g¨yiwf n;f/ <uif;½kyfw&m; emrfw&m;wdkYudk y&rwfodkYqdkufatmif xdk;xGif;odrIum; emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPfwnf;? ynm odu©mwnf;/ ,if; y&rwf½kyfemrfwdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom o'¨gw&m;um; ½kyfemrfy&rwfudk xdk;xGif;odrI xGif;azmufodrI ynmodu©mü ,kHMunfrI o'¨gyifwnf;/ wpzf e fxpkd uK©tMun"f mw\f orYkd [wk fpuK©tMun"f mwEf iS whf uaG om ½yk wf &m; emrwf &m;pwk \Ykd vnf;aumif;ç ,if; ½kyfemrf"r®ocFg&w&m;\ taMumif;w&m;wdkY\vnf;aumif; tedpötjcif;t&m 'ku© tjcif;t&m tewåtjcif;t&m tokbtjcif;t&mwdkYudk xdk;xGif;odjrifrIrSmvnf; 0dyóemÓPfynm wn;f? ynmoud m© wn;f/ ,i;focgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd oö abm 'uk o© abm tewoå abm tobk oabm wdkYudk ½Iaeaom xdk;xGif;odaeaom raem'Gg&duaZm emrfw&m; (34) ponfwGif yg0ifaom o'¨gw&m; rmS vn;f xokd cgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd ö 'uk © tew å tobk tjci;ft&mwuYkd kdx;kdxiG ;foad om ynmoud m© ukd ,kHMunfrIoabmyifwnf;/ tu,fí bk&m;\*kPfawmfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom emrfw&m;tkyfpk jzpftHh? o'¨gw&m;rSm bk&m;\*kPfawmfudk ,kHMunfrI o'¨gw&m; jzpf\/ þodkY ponfjzifh t&mXmetm;avsmfpGm oabmaygufygav/

&o --- (u) yom'e&om --- Oyrmaqmifí xif&Sm;atmif jyqdkaytHh? --- pMum&wemudk vnf apEikd af om pu0ú wrf i;fzsm;\ a&aemuuf kdMunaf pEikd af om prG ;ftm;&adS om ywjårm;&wemon f a&xüJ xnfhvdkufaomtcg ñGefyspf arSmf a&n§d ñGefMuJudk aumif;pGm epfjrKyfap\? a&udk Munfvifatmif jyK vyk wf w\f ? tx;lojzi hfMunvf iaf tmi fjyKvyk wf w\f ? raemuuf sKatmi fjyKvyk wf w\f / þOyrmtwl o'g¨w&m;on f jzpaf y:vmvwaf om f e0D &P taemutf usKwuYkd kd cmG Eikd \f ? uad vomwuYkd kd aumi;fpmG epjfrKyaf p\? pwd uf kd Munvf iaf p\? raemuuf sKatmi f jyKvyk wf w\f ? Munvf iaf ompwd jfzi hf tm;xwk f tyfaom ur®|mef;ü ouf0ifí jzpfaom a,m\*g0p& trsKd;aumif;om; trsKd;aumif;orD;onf 'geudk ay;vLS\? ovD u kdaqmuwf n\f ? Oyok f apmiohf ;kHruI kdjyK\? bm0emu kdtm;xwk \f ? þovYkd Qi f a&;SO;DpmG o'¨gw&m;udk orÜom'evu©Pm = pdwfudk aumif;pGm Munfvifapjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\[lí od&Sdygav/ xdkaMumifh t&Sifem\*aoe rax&fjrwfonf þodkY rdefYqdkxm;awmfrl\/

'g,umawm fr[m&mZ ...pMum&wemu kdvnaf pEikd af om pu0ú wrf i;fzsm;on fpptf \*gF av;yg;ESifh twlwuG t"GefY&Snfaom c&D;udk oGm;vwfaomf tenf;i,faom a&udk jzwful;oGm;av&m\? xakd &on fqiwf aYkd Mumivhf n;faumi;fç jri;fwaYkd Mumivhf n;faumi;fç &xm;waYkd Mumivhf n;faumi;fç ajcvsif

wyof m;waYkd Mumivhf n;faumi;f u;loe;f jzwaf usmof mG ;&ojzi hfvyI af csmucf sm;tyof n f jzpíf aemuuf sK onf arTaESmufxm;tyfonf ñGefjzpfíaeonf jzpfav&m\/ a&u kd u;lajrmuNfy;Daom pMum&wemu kd vnaf pEikd af om pu0ú wrf i;fzsm;on f ri;fcsi;fa,musmf ;

wuYkd kd--- ]]tarmiwf Ykd...aomuaf &u kdaqmiaf csMuuek fa&aomuaf wmrf al yt}hH} -- [ kþo Ykdapcikd ;fvukd f av&m\/ pu0ú wrf i;fzsm;üvn;f a&u kdMunvf iaf pwwaf om ywjårm;&wemon f&odS n fjzpaf v&m\/

]]t&Sifrif;jrwf ...trdefYawmftwdkif;yg}}[k þodkY oHawmfOD;wifí xdkrif;csif;a,musfm;wdkYonf puú0wfrif;zsm;tm; 0efcHí a&udk Munfvifapwwfaom xdkywåjrm;&wemudk a&xJü xnfhvdkufukef&m\? ywåjrm;&wemudk a&xJü xnfhtyfumrQESifh wpfNydKifeuf ñGefyspf arSmf a&n§donf uif;oGm;av&m\/ ñGefMuJonfvnf; aumif;pGm epfjrKyfoGm;av&m\/ a&onf Munfvifonf txl;ojzifh Munfvifonf raemuuf sKon f jzpaf v&m\? xrkd aS emuüf pu0ú wrf i;fzsm;u kd--- ]]t&iS rf i;fjrwof n f aomuaf wmaf &ukd aomufawmfrlyg}}[k þodkY oHawmfOD;wifí qufoukef&m\/

'g,umawm fr[m&mZ ...pwd uf kda&EiS hfw\l [ krwS yf g/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvuf kdri;fcsi;fa,musfm; wdkYESifh wl\[k rSwfyg/ udavomwdkYudk arSmf a&n§d ñGefwdkYESifh wl\[k rSwfyg/ o'¨gw&m;udk a&udk Munf vifapwwfaom ywåjrm;&wemESifh wl\[k rSwfyg/ a&udk Munfvifapwwfaom ywåjrm;&wemudk a&xJü xnfhtyfumrQ jzpfvwfaomf ñGefyspfç arSmfç a&n§dç ñGefMuJonf uif;aysmufoGm;ouJhodkY epfjrKyf oGm;ouJhodkY a&onf MunfvifvmouJhodkY raemufusKvmouJhodkY --- 'g,umawmf r[m&mZ ... þOyrmtwlomvQif o'¨gw&m;onf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf eD0&PwdkYudk cGmEdkif\? uif;aom eD0&P &adS om pwd of n fMunvf ivf m\ tx;lojzi hfMunvf ivf m\? aemuuf sKjci;f r&adS wmah y/ þo Ykdred MYfum; awmfrl\/ (rdvdE´yO§-31/ tbd-|-1-162-163/) þtxufyg orÜom'e vu©Pmudkyif t|uxmq&mawmfu yom'e&om --- [k (tbd-|1-163/)ü aemuwf pef n;f xyzf iG xhf m;awmrf \l / aemuuf sKaeaom a&xüJ pMum0aw;ri;f\ ywjårm; &wemudk xnfhvdkufaomtcg te,frsm; atmufodkY usoGm;í a&onf Munfvifvm&ouJhodkY tvm; wyl i f pwd tf pOüf o'g¨w&m; ,OS vf montfh cg xokd 'g¨w&m;u pwd tf pOuf kdnpEf rG ;fapww f aemuuf sK apwwfaom eD0&P udavomtnpftaMu; aemufusKaeaom jrLtenfrsm;udk y,fazsmufí orÜ,kwfw&m;wnf;[laom o'¨gESifh ,SOfonhf pdwftpOfudk wpfenf; o'¨gudef;0yf&m yk\*d¾Kvfudk oa'¨,s 0wK¬ü Munvf iaf pjci;f raemuuf sKon\f tjzpuf kdjyKay;jci;f upd &ö ou kdjyKvyk faqmi&f uG af y;avon?f xdkodkY o'¨gw&m;u jyKvkyfaqmif&Gufay;ojzifh o'¨gESifh ,SOfonhf pdwftpOfonfvnf; Munfvifvm& ayonf/ pdwftpOf Munfvifojzifh xdkpdwftpOf\ wnf&myk\*d¾Kvfonfvnf; Munfvifaeonf[kyif qdk&ayonf/

( c ) yu©E´e&om --- ,if; yu©E´e&omudk orÜu©E´evu©Pm[k (tbd-|-1-162-163/)ü zGifhqdk xm;awmfrl\/ rdausmif; ruef; zrf;pm;wwfaom &u©dKof tp&SdonfwdkYjzifh a&m>yrf;aom a&jzifh jynhfaeaom jrpfBuD;udk a&mufí aMumufwwfaom vltaygif;onf urf;ESpfbufwdkYü &yfwnfae\/ ppfajrjyifü &J&ifhaom ol&Jaumif;BuD;onfum; vmvwfí ]]tb,faMumifh &yfaeMuukefoenf;}}[k ar;Munhfav aom f]]a&xüJ ab;&e&f adS omaMumi hfouqf i;fjci;fimS r0yHh guek }f}[ kþo Ykdajymqukd ek vf waf om faumi;fpmG aoG;xm;tyfNyD;aom oefvsufudk udkifí --- ]]ig\ aemufu vdkufchJMuukef? raMumufMuukefvifh}} --þo Ykdajymajymqqkd kdjrpxf oJ Ykdouqf i;fí a&muvf mwikd ;f a&muvf mwikd ;fuek af om rad usmi;f tp&adS om ab;&ewf uYkd kdwm;jrpíf þrmS buuf r;fu vwl \Ykd csr;fomuek of n\f tjzpuf kdjyKvsu fxrkd mS buuf r;foYkd ydkYaqmifouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç xdkrSmbufurf;rSvnf; vlwdkYudk csrf;csrf;omomjzifh þrSmbufurf;odkY ac:aqmifvmouJhodkYvnf;aumif; --- þOyrmtwlyifvQif 'geudk ay;vSLaomyk\*d¾Kvf\vnf;aumif;ç ovD u kd apmiahf &mS uaf omy\*k K¾dv\f vn;faumi;fç Oyok af pmiohf ;kHjci;ftruI kd jyKaomy\*k K¾dv\f vn;faumi;fç orx 0dyóem ESpfjzmaom bm0emudk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaom yk\*d¾Kvf\vnf;aumif; o'¨gw&m;onf a&U oS mG ;jzp\f ? xakd Mumi hfo'g¨w&m;on f'ge ovD orx 0yd óem bm0emtm½oHk Ykdaumi;fpmG ajy;0ijfci;f oabmvu©Pmvnf; &Sd\/ (tbd-|-1-162-163/) ,if; orÜu©E´evu©Pmudkyif yu©E´e&om-[k t|uxmq&mawmfu aemufxyfwpfenf; xyfrH zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpf\/ yu©E´eH t"drkpöe0aoe tm&r®Pó tEky0doeH/ (r[m#D-2-142/) ,xm wxm 0g tm&r®aP 0dedpä,eH t"drkpöeH/ (rlv#D-1-93/) rdausmif; ruef; ponf>yrf;aom a&t,Ofudk raMumufr&GHU aemufrwGefYbJ þrSmbufurf;rS

xdkrSmbufurf;odkYç xdkrSmbufurf;rS þrSmbufurf;odkY wdkifatmif ul;cyf0hHaom a,mufsm;uJhodkY --oa'¨,s0w¬Kwnf;[laom tm½kHü ouf0ifqkH;jzwfjcif; ,kHMunfouf0ifjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh oa'¨,s0w¬K wnf;[laom tm½kHodkY orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; repfrqkwf pkyfpkyfajy;oGm; ouf0ifapjcif;ç rdrdo'¨g w&m; udk,fwdkifuvnf; repfrqkwf pkyfpkyfajy;oGm; ouf0ifjcif; udpö&o &Sdayonf/ 'ge oDv orx 0dyóem bm0emvkyfief;&yfwdkYü r,HYkw,Hk jzpfaeaom pdwf"mwf wGefYqkwfaeaom pdwf"mwfç ½kyf uvmy femruf vmywf uYkd kdÓPjfzi hfcjJGcm;pwd jfzmvsu f"mwcf vJG su f½yk yf &rw femryf &rwof YkdÓPtf jrif qdkufatmif usifh&rnhf r\*faygufzdkvf0if edAÁmefudk jrifodapEdkifonhf bk&m;&Sif\ usifhpOfü r,Hk&J ,Hk&J jzpfaeaom pdwf"mwfç rsufapmif;xdk;vdk ar;aighvdkaom pdwf"mwfrsm;udk zsufodrf;í xdk 'ge oDv bm0emusifhpOfü rdrdo'¨gw&m; udk,fwdkifESifh orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkyg repfrqkwf aemufodkY rwGefYapbJ xdkusifhpOfrsm;onf {uefrSef\[k &J&J0hH0Hh jywfjywfom;om; rdrdo'¨gw&m; udk,fwdkifuvnf; ,kHMunf ouf0if qkH;jzwfjcif;ç orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; ,kHMunfouf0if qkH;jzwfapjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh xdk 'ge ovD bm0emtm½oHk Ykdrrd vd n;f ajy;omG ;ou0f iíf or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f ajy;omG ; ou0f iaf pon/f o'¨gw&m;ESifhwuGaom emrfw&m;wdkYu xdktm½kHodkY ajy;oGm; ouf0ifojzifh xdk emrfw&m;wdkY\ wnf&m

½kyfw&m;onfvnf; odkYr[kwf yk\*d¾Kvfonfvnf; ajy;oGm; ouf0ifawmhonf [lvdkonf/ ypKöy|me f-- (u) tumvók,d ypKöy|mem --- o'g¨w&m;on fpu0ú wrf i;fzsm;\ ywjårm;&wemEiS hf

wlojzifh ,kHMunfxdkufaom oa'¨,s0w¬Ktm½kHü rdrdudk,fwdkifuvnf; raemufusKonf jzpfí orÜ,kwf w&m;wuYkd vkd n;f raemuuf sKapon\f tjzpjfzi hfor,Ü wk wf &m;w\Ykd vn;f raemuuf sKon\f tjzpjfzihf 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf,i;fo'g¨w&m;u kd½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvwf \Ykd ÓPwf iG fa&;S½SLxivf mayon/f Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefwnf;/

(c) t"drkwådypöKy|mem --- wpfenf;tm;jzifh txufwGif azmfjychJaom tó'¨d,ç rdpäm"darmu© = rpd mä "rd wk wdå \Ykd qeuYf sibf u f jzpíf ,MHkunxf ukd af om oa',¨ s0wK¬wüYkd vwG vf wG f pyk pf yk f iyk if yk f epef pf ouf0ifqkH;jzwfjcif; tusKd;udk o'¨gw&m;onf jzpfapwwf\? zvypöKy|mefwnf;/ y'|mef --- (u) oa'¨,s0w¬Ky'|mem --- ,kHMunfxdkufaom oa'¨,s0w¬Krsm;onfyif o'¨gw&m;

jzpfzdkY&ef teD;uyfqkH; taMumif;w&m;rsm; jzpfayonf/ þpum;t& &wemoHk;yg;wdkY\ \*kPfudk ESpfESpf umum ,kHMunfrIç jyKtyforQaom ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHrSeforQonf xdkuHudk jyKolowå0gwdkY\ ½kyf emrof EmÅ etf pOüf tcgtciG ohf iahf omtcg aumi;fusK;d raumi;fusK;du kdjzpaf pEikd of n fhtprG ;fowwdå prf sK;d taejzifh udef;0yfwnf&Sdaeonf[k ,kHMunfrIç xdkuH\ aumif;usKd; raumif;usKd;onf &Sd\[k ,kHMunfrIç £"avmu = þavmuç y&avmu = wrveG af vmu wpyf g;aom pMum0VmwüYkd ,MHkunrf rI sK;donof m o'g¨pp f jzpEf ikd of n[f k rwS yf g/ þo'g¨pp f jzpaf &;twuG f yp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPjfzi hf aMumi;f-usK;dquEf ,G rf I y#pd oö ryk gÜ' f oabmw&m;wuYkd kd u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmu f road o;owl uYkd m; ,MHkunxf ukd af om q&morm; rdbwdkY\ qdkqkH;rrIrsm;ESifh ,kHMunfxdkufaom y&d,wådw&m;awmf\ oGefoifjyocsuft& rSef;qíom vGrf;&rnhf oabm&Sdayonf/

## £"avmu y&avmu

ew ¬dt, Havmaumw dy&avmau Xad wm £r Havmu H]]ew}¬D}w d\*PmS w/d ew d¬y&avmaumwd

£"avmau Xdawm y&avmuH ]]ewD¬}}wd \*PSmwd/ (tbd-|-1-416/) y&avmau Xdawm £rH avmuH ]]ewD¬}}wd \*PSmwDwd £rH avmuH ta0ud©wGm y&avmaumç

y&Íö ta0ud©wGm t,H avmaum a[mwd \*EÅAÁawm tm\*EÅAÁawm pmwd y&avmuawm £"m\*reó tbm0g waw¬0 OpdäZÆeawm pdawåe y&avmau Xdawm £rH avmuH ]]ewD¬}}wd \*PSmwDwd taw¬m a0'dwaAÁm/ e [d t,H 'd|d y&avmau edAÁwåaó0 a[mwDwd/ £"avmau Xdawmwd {w¬myd t,ar0 ea,m/ t,H 0g {w¬ taw¬m ]]oHo&PyÜa'aom £"avmaum p y&avmaum p emr aumpd ew¬d oHo&Pó tbm0g ww¬ waw¬0 OpdäZÆeawm}}wd/ (rlv#D-1-176/) pdawåe y&avmau Xdawmwd ,o ®d H avmau edAÁwåd0aoe o,H Xdawm? wawm tnH

avmuH y&avmaumwd pdawåe \*a[wGm Xdawm/ (tEk#D-1-189/) þtxufyg t|uxm #DumwdkY\ owfrSwfcsuft& - £"avmu = þavmuç y&avmu = wpyf g;aomavmu - [&l mü tjrrJ ck stm;jzi hf þavmu wpyf g;aomavmu[ k ,&l aom avmu[íl r&adS y/ ewaf vmu paom wpyf g;aomavmuu kdaxmuvf Qi fvUlavmuon f£"avmu = þavmu jzpf\/ wpfyg;aom vlUavmuudk axmufvQif ewfavmuonf £"avmu = þavmu jzpfjyef\/ wpfjcm;aom pMum0Vmudk axmufvQif þpMum0Vmonf £"avmu = þavmu jzpf\? wpfzef wpfjcm;aom pMum0Vmudk axmufvQif = wpfjcm;aom pMum0Vmbufu MunhfvQif þpMum0Vmonf y&avmu = wpfyg;aomavmu jzpfjyef\/ xdkaMumifh £"avmu = þavmu[laom trnf y& avmu = wrveG af vmu[al om trn f wpyf g;aomavmu[al om trnof n f tcsi;fcsi;faxmuíf

&tyfaom trnfwnf;/ (þrSmbufurf;ESifh xdkrSmbufurf;uJhodkY rSwfyg/)

Oap'ä '|d dt,&l odS wl uYkd m; ow0å gwoYkd n fa&mu&f mb0 jzp&f mb0ü aovQi fjyw\f ? £"avmu (= þavmu) rS y&avmu (= wrvGefavmu) odkYr[kwf wpfyg;aomavmuodkY oGm;a&mufjcif; rnfonf r&Sd? oGm;a&muf&rnhf y&avmuvnf; r&Sd/ wpfzef y&avmuü aoí vma&mufzdkY&m

£"avmu (= þavmu) vnf; r&Sd[k pGJ,lMu\/ wpfenf; --- usifvnf&mt&yf[k qdktyfaom £"avmu (= þavmu)vnf; rnfaomç y& avmu (= wrvGefavmu = wpfyg;aomavmu)vnf; rnfaom wpfpHkwpfckaom avmuonf r&Sd? tb,faMumifhenf;¿ wpfb0NyD;vQif wpfb0odkY usifvnfí rae&bJ jzpf&mb0üyif jywfpJoGm;aom aMumifh ]]£"avmu = þb0 þavmuç y&avmu = wrvGefavmu wpfyg;aomavmu}}[k cGJjcm;zG,f r&Sdawmh&um; Oapä''d|dorm;wdkYu ]]ew¬d t,H avmaum ew¬d y&avmaum}}[k aoNyD; aemuf b0opf r&SdaMumif; qdkonf/ (rlv#D-1-176/) aMumif;-usKd;qufEG,frI y#dpöorkyÜg'foabmw&m;wdkYudk udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrif aom yp,ö y&\*d [¾ orm® '|d Ód PEf iS hf ,OS wf aGJ eaom o'g¨um; ,i;fOap'ä '|d Ed iS hf xyd wf ukd f qeuYf sibf uf jzp\f / twwd tf aMumi;fw&m;ig;yg;aMumi hfypKöyeÜ tf usK;dw&m;ig;yg; jzpyf uHk kdu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f ypuö © ÓPjfzi hfx;kdxiG ;fojdriof jzi hfa&;Stwwd bf 0r S,cyk pKöyeÜ bf 0o YkdaMumi;f-usK;dquEf ,G vf su fvm;a&muf chJ&onf jzpfí (= twdwfb0u jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom t0dZÆm wPSm Oyg'gefwdkY jcH&Hxm;onhf ur®owåd aMumi hfþb0ü ½yk ef mrtf op f jzpaf y:vm&on f jzpíf ) twwd bf 0[al om y&avmuu kdaxmuvf Qif ypöKyÜefb0[laom £"avmu (= þavmu) onf trSef&Sd\[k ,kHMunf\/

wpfzef ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m;ig;yg;aMumifh tem\*wftusKd;w&m;ig;yg; jzpfykHudk ypöu©ÓPfjzifh

u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmuof jdriof jzi hfþypKöyeÜ bf 0[al om £"avmu (= þavmu)u kdaxmuf vQi f y&avmu (= aemiwf rveG bf 0)[al om tem\*wbf 0on f treS wf u, f &\dS [vk n;f ,MHkun\f / orwk od pmö en;ft& ooH &m rq;Hkao;owl YkdomG ;a&mu&f rn fhXmeu kdvrS ;fjriaf eaomaMumi hfjzpof n/f otYkd wuG f£"avmu y&avmuwoYkd nvf n;f o'g¨w&m; jzpaf y:vmz&Ykd e fte;Dpyqf ;Hk taMumi;fw&m; rsm;yi f jzpMfuon/f aMumi;f-usK;d quEf ,G rf I y#pd oö ryk gÜ' f oabmw&m;wuYkd kd u,kd wf ikd f ypuö Ó© Pjfzihf xGif;azmufodjrifygu --- uH-uH\tusKd;w&m;udk ,kHMunfrIç £"avmu y&avmu &SdrIudk ,kHMunfrIwdkY onfvnf; tm;vkH; tusKH;0ifoGm;onfom jzpfonf/ oHo&m\ a&U StpGef;[laom twdwfb0 twdwf cE¨mç oHo&m\ aemuftpGef;[laom tem\*wfb0 tem\*wfcE¨mç oHo&m\ a&U StpGef; aemuftpGef; [laom twdwf tem\*wfb0 twdwf tem\*wfcE¨mwdkY tay:ü ,kHMunfrIonfvnf; tusKH;0ifoGm; onfom jzpfonf/

(c) o'¨r®ó0em'daomwmywdå,\*Fy'|mem --- y'|mefudk wpfenf; xyfrHzGifhqdkxm;\/

1/ oyÜK&dooHao0e = oyÜK&dolyao0e = olawmfoljrwf olawmfaumif;udk rSD0Jqnf;uyf&jcif; = opömav;yg; w&m;awmfudk r\*fayguf zdkvf0if edAÁmefudk jrifodonfwdkifatmif a[mMum;jyo qdkqkH;ray;Edkifaom olawmfoljrwfwdkYudk rSD0Jqnf;uyfjcif;ç

2/ o'¨r®ó0e = olawmfaumif;w&m;udk emMum;jcif; = Mum;emjcif;ç

3/ a,medaomreodum& = enf;rSef vrf;rSef ESvkH;oGif;jcif;ç

y&rwftppf "mwftESpf jzpfaom 'ku©opöm ork',opöm trnf&onhf ½kyfemrf aMumif;-usKd; =

ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk --u/ ½kyfw&m;[k

c/ emrfw&m;[k \*/ taMumif;w&m;[k

C/ tusKd;w&m;[k ESvkH;oGif;jcif;ç ,if; ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf

'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsuf tokbtcsufwdkYudk ÓPfjzifh jrifatmif Munhfí --i/ tedpö[k

p/ 'ku©[k

q/ tewå[k

Z/ tobk [ k EvS ;HkoiG ;fjci;f ½yI mG ;jci;frsm;on f a,mead omreoud m& = en;freS f vr;freS f EvS ;HkoiG ;f jcif;wnf;/

4/ "r®mEk"r®y#dywåd = avmukwå&mw&m; (9)yg;tm;avsmfaom tusihfudk usifhjcif;ç o&P\*Hk oDvrS pí tEkavmrÓPfodkYwdkifatmifaom t&d,r\*f\ a&U StzdkYü jznfhusifhqnf;yl;

tyfaom 'ge + oDvusifhpOfç orm"dusifhpOfç ynmusifhpOfwdkYonf avmukwå&mw&m; (9)yg;tm;avsmf aom usifh0wf y#dywfwdkYyif jzpfMuonf/ þtaMumif;w&m; (4)yg;wdkYonf aomwmywådr\*f\ taMumif;t\*FgwdkYwnf;? xdktaMumif;t\*Fg (4)rsK;dwEYkd iS hf jynpfh oHk rl mS aomwmywrdå \*Ef iS hf ,OS af om o'g¨ jzpaf y:vmwwaf omaMumi fh þt\*gF (4)rsK;d woYkd n f aomwmywrdå \*Ef iS hf,OS af om o'g¨\ te;Duyqf ;Hk taMumi;fw&m;rsm; jzpMfu&on/f otYkd wuG f þaemufenf; y'|mefrSm aomwmywådr\*fESifh ,SOfaom o'¨gtwGuf &nfñTef; azmfjycsuf[k rSwfyg/ y'|mefomr[kwf ,if; r\*fo'¨g\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mefwdkYrSmvnf; MouyÜevu©Pm yu©E´e&oç t"drkwåd ypöKy|mewdkY jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ odkYtwGuf ,if;t&d,r\*fESifh ,SOfaom o'¨g\ vu©P &o ponfwdkYudk atmufygtwdkif; rSwfom;yg/

1/ edAÁmeftm½kHü ouf0ifqkH;jzwfjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ edAÁmeftm½kHodkY rdrdvnf; repfrqkwf pkyfpkyfajy;oGm; ouf0ifí orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; repfrqkwf pkyfpkyfajy;oGm; ouf0ifapjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ edAÁmeftm½kHü wnfvsuf ouf0if,kHMunf

qkH;jzwfwwfaom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef?

wpfenf; --- edAÁmeftm½kHü ouf0if,kHMunf qkH;jzwfjcif;[laom tusKd;udk jzpfapwwf\ (zv) ypöKy|mef? 4/ aomwmywådr\*f\ taMumif;t\*Fg (4)yg; y'|mef/

«rwS cf su f--- þtxuyf g (1) MouyeÜ vuP© mç (2) yuE© e´ &oç (3) t"rd wk ydå pKöy|meç (4) aomwmywåd,\*Fy'|mewdkYrSm avmuD0dyóemÓPf tcdkufüvnf; txdkuftavsmuf &Sdonfom[k rSwfyg?»

## [w¬ - 0dwå - ADZ ESifh wlyHk

ukovmeH "r®meH tm'gae [aw¬m 0d,ç oAÁorÜwådedyæg'ae 0dwHå 0d,ç trwuodzvzvae ADZH 0d, '|AÁm/ (rlv#D-1-89/)

1/ vuEf iS whf yl Hk--- o'¨g [aw¬m r[memr t&d,om0aum = 'g,um r[memrf ...t&d, om0uon fo'g¨w&m;wn;f[al om vu&f \dS [ kb&k m;&iS of n fa[mMum;awmrf cl \hJ / ywjårm;xuG af om ausmufawmifodkY a&mufaomtcg rusKd;rysuf aumif;aomvuf&Sdaom yk\*d¾Kvfonfom xdk&wemwdkYudk aumuf,lEdkifí aumif;aomvuf r&Sdolum; xdk&wemwdkYudk raumuf,lEdkifouJhodkY tvm;wlyif r\*f zdkvf edAÁmefwdkifatmifaom w&m;&wemwdkY xGufay:&m Ak'¨omoemawmfwnf;[laom &wemawmifBuD;0,f o'¨gw&m;wnf;[laom vuf&Sdaom olawmfaumif;wdkYonfomvQif 'geukodkvf oDvukodkvf orxuok vkd f0yd óemuok vkd fr\*uf ok vkd [f al om uok vkd wf &m;&wemwuYkd kdaumu,f El ikd \f ? o'g¨vuf rygolum; aumufr,lEdkif/ xdkaMumifh o'¨gonf vufESifh wl\/

2/ OpömESifhwlykH --- o'd¨" 0dwHå yk&doó ao|H = þavmuü a,mufsm;\ tjrwfqkH; Opömum; o'¨g w&m;wnf;/ (oH-1-216/) [laom ,u©oH,kwf tmVm0uokwf ygVdawmfESifhtnD &wemtrsKd;rsKd; wdkYudk a&mif;&m aps;twGif;odkY a&muf&SdoGm;olonf rdrdü 0,f,lzdkY&ef vuf0,fydkifqdkifonhf OpömygrSom xdk&wemwdkYudk 0,f,lEdkif\? Opömrygolum; xdk&wemwdkYudk r0,f,lEdkifouJhodkY tvm;wlyif --- Ak'¨ omoemawmwf n;f[al om &wemaps;awmBfu;D0, f o'g¨w&m;wn;f[al om Opmö EpS f ygool nof mvQif olawmfaumif;&wemrsm;udk 0,f,lEdkif\? o'¨gOpöm rygolum; r0,f,lEdkif? xdkaMumifh o'¨gonf Opöm ESifhvnf; wl\/

3/ rsKd;aphESifhwlykH --- o'g¨ AZD H wayg 0|k d = (o-H 1-175/) [al om jAm[P® o,H wk f uobd m&'gGZowk f ygVdawmfESifhtnD rdk;av aumif;rGefaeaom Owk a& ajr0,f rsKd;aph&SdolonfomvQif pdkufysKd; MuJcsí toD;tESHwdkYudk &atmif,lEdkif\? rsKd;aph r&Sdolum; rMuJEdkif rpdkufysKd;Edkifojzifh toD;tESHwdkYudk r&Edkifo uJhodkY tvm;wlyif w&m;wnf;[laom rdk;avrsm; aumif;rGefaeaom omoemhajr0,f o'¨grsKd;aph &Sdol onfomvQif xdkrsKd;aphudk MuJcs pdkufysKd;jcif;jzifh olawmfaumif;w&m;wnf;[laom toD;tESHrsm;udk &&Sd Eikd \f ? ,i;fto;DtEwHS uYkd m; trwuozd v[ kac:qtkd yaf omç omoemah jr0, fxeG ,f u fMucJ s pukd yf sK;d jcif;aMumifh &&SdEdkifaom r\*foD; zdkvfoD; tNrdKufedAÁmef[laom toD;rsm;wnf;/ omoemhajr0,f MuJcs pukd yf sK;dvukd af om o'g¨rsK;dapuh ,i;fr\*of ;D zvkd of ;D tNrKduef Ad mÁ e[f al om to;Drsm;u kdyiG ahf p o;DapEikd \f / o'¨grsKd;aph r&Sdolum; omoemhajr0,f xGef,ufpdkufysKd;jcif; vkyfief;udk rjyKvkyfEdkif = o'¨gw&m; r&Sdu o'¨grsKd;aph r&Sdu r\*f zdkvf edAÁmef[laom toD;tyGifhwdkYudk yGifhap oD;apwwfaom 'ge oDv orx 0dyóem ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk rjyKvkyfEdkif/ xdkaMumifh o'¨gonf rsKd;aphESifhvnf; wl\/

## o'¨gESifh ayr a&maESmwwfyHk

,ckumv tcsKdUaom olawmfaumif;rsm;ü o'¨gESifh ayr a&maESmonfudkvnf; awGU&wwf\/ taetxdkifESifh tajymta[m tqkH;tr aumif;rGefaom yk\*d¾Kvftay:wGif taetxdkifESifh ta[m tajymaumi;fontfh wuG fMunnf Kd\ o'g¨w&m; jzp\f / rrd ud kdoeG of i fq;Hkrontfh wuG ftauseyBfu;D auseyfum aqGrsKd;&if;csmuJhodkY cspfcifjrwfEdk;jyef\/ þodkYjzpf&mü MunfndKjcif;oabmonfum; o'¨g jzpf\? cspfcifjrwfEdk;jcif;oabmum; ayrwnf;/ bk&m;&Sifudk tMunfndKBuD; MunfndKaom rrSdwfaom rsufpdjzifh tjrJwrf; zl;awGUcGifh&rSom tauseyfBuD; auseyfaeaom t&Sif0uúvdonfyif ykxkZefb0u bk&m;tay:ü tvGeftrif; cspfcifjrwfEdk;vsuf tMunfndKBuD; MunfndKchJ\/ qEétrwf[k = jrif;NrD;qGJ armiqf e[f ktord sm;Muaom jAm['® P ftcwcf &H aom i,uf Re&f i;f t&iS qf Eré ax&of nvf n;f yxk Zk ef b0u bk&m;tay:ü ocifcspf cspfum tvGef cspfcifjrwfEdk;&Sm\/ xokd jYkdzp&f mü o'g¨oabmu uok vkd tf pp f jzpaf omvf n;f oaH ,mZO f ayrw&m;rmS tuok vkd of m

wnf;/ xdkoHa,mZOftwGuf ]]yk\*d¾Kvfcifí w&m;rifum}} todtvdr®mESifh ukodkvfyg&rD wdk;yGm;ygrl --orx 0dyóem bm0emÓPf todxl;rsm; &&SdchJygrl ,if;tukodkvfu ,if;ukodkvfw&m;wdkYtm; tm;BuD;aom rSD&m Oyedó,ypö,owådjzifh ausZl;jyKay;aMumif;udk bk&m;&Sifonf atmufygtwdkif; a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ tukoavm "ar®m ukovó "r®ó Oyedó,ypöa,e ypöa,m/ yuwlyedóa,m --- &m\*H Oyedóm, 'geH a'wd? oDvH orm'd,wd? Oaygoxur®H ua&mwd? psmeH OyÜga'wd? 0dyóeH OyÜga'wd? r\*¾H OyÜga'wd? tbdnH OyÜga'wd? ormywåd HOyÜga'wd/ y / &ma\*g/ y / o'¨g, oDvó okwó pm\*ó ynm, Oyedó,ypöa,e ypöa,m/ (y|me-1-149/) tuok vkd wf &m;on fuok vkd wf &m;tm; yuwtd m;Bu;Daomr&DS m Oyeód,yp,ö owjdåzi hfjzpaf y:

vmatmi f aus;Z;ljyKay;\/ yuwyl eód,[ kac:q\kd / ,i;f yuwyl eód, yp,ö owjdåzi hfaus;Z;ljyK ay;ykHrSm ---

cspcf ijfrwEf ;kdjci;f ayrw&m; t0itf ygjzpof n fh &m\*u kd tm;Bu;Daom troDS [jJyKí = y\*k K¾dvcf irf S

w&m;riíf 'geu kd ay;vLS\? ovD u kd aqmuwf n\f ? Oyok uf uH kd usiohf ;kH\? psmeuf kd jzpaf p\? 0yd óem ÓPfudk jzpfap\? r\*fÓPfudk jzpfap\? tbdnmPfudk jzpfap\?ormywfudk jzpfap\/ &m\*onf o'¨gtm; oDvtm; okwtm; pm\*tm; ynmtm; tm;BuD;aomrSD&m Oyedó,ypö,owådjzifh jzpf ay:vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKay;\/ (y|me-1-149/) þy|me;fa'oemawmEf iS thf n Dy\*k K¾dvcf iíf w&m;rirf üI cspcf ijfrwEf ;kdjci;f ayrw&m;wn;f[al om

tukodkvftao;trTm;uav;u 'geukodkvf oDvukodkvf psmefukodkvf 0dyóemukodkvf r\*fukodkvf ormywf (8)yg;wnf;[laom ukodkvf tbdÓPfukodkvf[laom tvGefBuD;us,f jrifhjrwfaom tvGef tqifhtwef;jrifhrm;aom rsm;pGmaom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYtm; jzpfay:vmatmif aus;Zl;jyKay;Edkifonhf prG ;ftm;&adS om aumi;freG af om taMumi;fw&m;aumi;f wpcf yk i fjzpaf yon/f oaYkd om fxukd ohJ Ykdtaumi;f jzpfatmifvnf; q&morm;jzpfoluvnf; apwem&if; apwemrSefjzifh a[majym qkH;rí wynfhjzpfol uvn;f a[majymorQ vukd ef mvsu fusiMhfuBHuKd;uwk fymG ;rsm;tm;xwk yf gr Sv&kd mtusK;dw&m; Ny;Dp;DEikd rf nf jzpfayonf/

xxxxxxxxx

## 2/ owd

1/ tyvd myevuP© m owd? Oy\*¾PSevu©Pm p?

2/ toar®moe&om (toar®mo&om)?

3/ tm&u©ypöKy|mem? 0do,mbdrkcDbm0ypöKy|mem 0g? (0do,mbdrkcbm0ypöKy|mem 0g?) 4/ xd&onmy'|mem? um,m'dowdy|mey'|mem 0g? tm&r®aP 'V§H ywd|dwwåm ye {odum 0d,ç pu©K'Gg&m'd&u©Pawm a'g0g&daum 0d, p

'|AÁm/ (tbd-|-1-165/ 0dok'¨d-2-94/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ (u)owdy|mef paom tm½kHü = owd\ wnf&m um, a0'em pdwå"r® paom tm½kHü orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk bl;awmif;uJhodkY ray:apbJ |  |
| ausmufzsmuJhodkY rvIyfr&Sm; jrJpGmatmufarhapjcif; oabm wpfenf; --- rdrd owdudk,fwdkif owd\wnf&m ½kyfemrf paom tm½kHü bl;awmif;uJhodkY ray:vGifbJ ausmufzsmuJhodkY rvIyfr&Sm; | vu©P? |
| jrJpGmatmufarhjcif;oabm  wpfenf; --- owd\wnf&m t½IcHjzpfaom ½kyfemrf paom | vu©P? |
| tm½kHwdkYudk bl;awmif;uJhodkY ray:apjcif; cdkifjrJapjcif;oabm wpfenf; --- owdy|mef paom ukodkvfw&m;udk trSwf&apjcif; | vu©P? |
| atmufarhapjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| ( c ) wpfenf; --- tusKd;&Sdaom aumif;aom tusihfwdkYudk odrf;ydkufjcif;oabm  2/ tm½kHudk aysmufysufapwwfaom arhavsmhjcif; yrm'udk zsufqD;jcif; | vu©P? |
| = tm½kHudk raysmufysufapjcif;  3/ (u)pdwfudk apmifha&Smufwwfaom oabmw&m; | (udpö) &o? |
| wpfenf; --- t½IcHtm½kHudk apmifha&Smufwwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| ( c ) wpfenf; --- tm½kHbufodkY pdwf\ a&S;½SL rsufESmrlaMumif; oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ (u)jrJjrHaom trSwfonm  ( c ) wpfenf; um, tp&Sdaom owdy|mef odkYr[kwf um, tp&Sdonfudk | y'|mef? |
| tm½kHjyKí jzpfaom owdy|mef | y'|mef/ |

o&EÅd {wm,ç o,H 0g o&wdç o&Prwåar0 0g {omwd owd/ om0 r|k ópóö tb-d b0eawm t"dywd,a|e £`E´d,H? Oy|mevu©aP 0g £E´|H uma&wDwd £`E´d,H? owd {0 £`E´d,H owd`E´d,H/ om yaeom tydvmyevu©Pm p owd Oy\*¾PSevu©Pm p/ (tbd-|-1-164/) or,Ü wk wf &m;w\Ykd owyd |me f paom aAm"yd u,©d w&m;ç orx 0yd óem 0Zd mÆ 0rd wk wdå &m;wuYkd kd

atmuaf rwh waf Mumi;f trwS &f aMumi;f jzpaf om oabmw&m;on fowd rn\f / or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd orxtm½kHedrdwfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHjzpfaom ocFg&edrdwfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç xokd cgF&w&m;w\Ykd tepd tö csu f 'uk t© csu f tewtå csu f tobk tcsuwf uYkd vkd n;faumi;fç 0Zd mÆ 0rd wk då trn&f aom r\*Óf P f zvkd Óf Pwf uYkd vkd n;faumi;fç xrkd \*Óf P f zvkd Óf Pwf \Ykd tm½jHkzpaf om tocwF "mwf tNidrf;"mwf edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;udkvnf;aumif; atmufarhwwf trSwf&wwfjcif; pGJpGJjrJjrJ tm½kHjyKEdkifjcif;onf ,if;orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYESifh twl,SOfwJGjzpfonhf þowdaMumifhom atmufarhEdkif trSwf&Edkif pGJpGJjrJjrJ tm½kHjyKEdkifMujcif; jzpf\? odkYtwGuf owdonf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ xdkazmfjyyg qikd &f mqikd &f m tm½wHk uYkd kdcikd cf ikd jfrjJr JppJG jJGrjJr Jtm½jHkyKEikd jfci;f atmuaf rEh ikd jfci;f trwS &f Eikd jfci;f\ taMumi;f jzpfaomaMumifh owd trnf&ayonf/ þ -- o&EdÅ {wm,mwd owd --- [laom u&Pom"e0dN\*dK[fjzifh (txufwGif azmfjyxm;aom) qdkif&mqdkif&m tm½kHudk atmufarhjcif; trSwf&jcif; trlt&mBud,mü = vkyfief;&yfü jzpfMuukefaom pdwfapwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ xdkatmufarhjcif; trSwf&jcif;Bud,mü tBuD;tuJ tpdk;w&\ tjzpfjzifh owd\ taMumif;w&m;jzpfrIudk xif&Sm; azmfjy\/ rSefayonf --- xdkowd\ rdrdESifh twl ,SOfwJG jzpfonhf pdwfapwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ xdkodkY tm½kHudk atmufarhjcif; trSwf&jcif;\ taMumi;fw&m; jzprf oI abmon f xi&f mS ;&cdS aJh om f xokd wEd iS hf jynpfh aHk om y\*k K¾dvof nvf n;f xtkd m½uHk kd atmufarhwwf trSwf&wwf\[k ac:a0:jcif;iSm xdkufawmhonfom jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-142/) xdkaMumifh owdESifh jynhfpkHaomyk\*d¾Kvfudk xdktxufwGif azmfjyxm;aom um,-a0'em-pdwå-"r® paom tm½kHwdkYudk atmufarhapwwf trSwf&apwwf pGJpGJjrJjrJ cdkifcdkifjrJjrJ tm½kH jyKapwwfaMumif; jzpfaom aMumifhvnf; owd rnfayonf/ (u&Pom"e/)

wpef n;fqakd om f--- xokd wod n for,Ü wk wf &m;wEYkd iS çhf owEd iS hfjynpfh aHk om y\*k K¾dvuf okd m txuyf g

tm½ Hk to;Dto;Du kd atmuaf rah pww f trwS &f apww f ppJG jJGrjJr J cikd cf ikd jfrjJr J tm½jHkyKapwwof n f r[wk f

ao;? rdrd owdudk,fwdkifuvnf; xdktm½kHudk atmufarhwwf trSwf&wwf\? pGJpGJjrJjrJ cdkifcdkifjrJjrJ tm½kH jyKwwf\? xdkaMumifhvnf; owd rnfayonf/ (uwåKom"e/)

wpef n;f --- xtkd m½uHk kdatmuaf rjhci;f trwS &f jci;f ppJG jJGrjJr Jcikd cf ikd jfrjJr Jtm½jHkyKEikd jfci;frQom jzpaf om

oabmw&m;on fowd rnfayonf/ (bm0om"e)/

xdkowdonfyif aysmufuif;aomowd &Sdol\ tjzpfudk = aysmufuif;aom owd&Sdol jzpfaMumif;

jzpf&m tukodkvfpdwåKyÜg'fudk vTrf;rdk;EdkifonhftwGuf tBuD;tuJ\ tjzpf[laom teufoabmaMumifh

£a`E´vnf; trnf&ayonf/

wpef n;f --- Mumjriphf mG u jyKcaJh om tm½ Hktp&adS om tm½oHk Ykduyíf wnjfci;f vuP© mü orYkd [wk f ypKöyeÜ tf m½oHk Ykduyíf wnjfci;f rpeG vYf wT jfci;fvuP© mü rrd \d tp;kd&on\f tjzpuf kdor,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kd jyKap\? xdkaMumifh £a`E´vnf; rnf\/ þenf;t& owdonfyif £a`E´rnf&um; owda`E´[k owdudk qdkonf/ pd&uwm'dtm&r®PH Oy\*EÉm XmeHç tedóZÆeH 0g tm&r®Pó Oy|meH/ (rlv#D-1-89/) u&Pm'dumav 0d, pd&uwm'dtm&r®PH 0dblwH uwGm y0wåEDÅ owd wH Oy\*EÉm wd|EÅD

tedóZÆEDÅ p a[mwd/ (tEk#D-1-96/)

Mumjriphf mG aomumvu jyKcaJh omtm½ Hkjzpcf aJh omtm½ Hkpon fhtm½yHk ijfzpaf omvf n;f a&;SjyKaepOf jzpfaepOf ponhf tcsdefwkef;uuJhodkY MumjrifhpGmaomumvu jyKchJaomtm½kH jzpfchJaomtm½kH ponhf tm½kHudk xif&Sm;atmif jyKí jzpfay:vmaom owdonf xdktm½kHodkY uyfa&mufí wnfaeonfvnf; rn\f ? xtkd m½uHk kd rpeG vYf wT of nvf n;f rn\f ? xokd Ykd uyaf &muíf wnjfci;f rpeG vYf wT jfci;fon fOy|me

= MumjrifhpGmu jyKchJ jzpfchJaom tm½kH ponhf tm½kHyifjzpfaomfvnf; xdka&S;tcgwkef;u jyKaepOfuJhodkY ,c k xivf mjci;f rn\f / ,i;foabmw&m;uykd i f Oy|mevuP© m[ k qokd n/f ,i;f Oy|mevuP© mü rdrdtpdk;&onf\ tjzpfudk orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk jyKapwwfaomaMumifhvnf; owdonfyif £a`E´vnf; rnfayonf/ xdkaMumifh owdudkyif owda`E´[k ac:qdkonf [lvdk/ tydvmyevu©Pm --- O'au tvmAk 0d, tm&r®PH ydv0dwGm \*EHÅK tyÜ'geH ygomPó 0d,

edpövó tm&r®Pó XyeH om&PH tor®K|wmu&PH tydvmyeH/ (rlv#D-1-89/) a&xJü ypfcsxm;tyfaom bl;awmif;onf aygavmay:í oGm;ouJhodkY xdkYtwl (0do'dolyrm)ç tm½uHk kdaygavmay:í omG ;ciG uhf kdray;b J= tm½uHk kdaysmuuf ,G rf omG ;apbçJ a&xüJ ypcf sxm;tyaf om ausmufwkH; ausmufcJrsm;uJhodkY vIyf&Sm;jcif;r&Sdaomç tm½kHudk wnfwHh cdkifjrJatmifxm;jcif;ç tm½kHudk trSwf&apjcif; trSwf&jcif;ç tm½kHudk raysmufysufonf\ tjzpfudk jyKjcif;onf tydvmye = tm½kHudk aygavm ray:apjcif; rnf\/ (rlv#D-1-89/) bk&ifrif;jrwf\ b@mwdkufpdk; = b@ma&;0efBuD;onf &wem (10)yg;udk vHkjcHKapvsuf apmifh a&mS uvf su f naecsr;fü wpBfurd çf eeH uüf wpBfurd f b&k irf i;fjrwuf kd £ó&,d orwÜ [då ak c:aom tp;kd&oljzpfaMumif; pnf;pdrfOpömtaygif;udk rSwfrdap trSwf&ap atmufarhapouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyif owdonf ukodkvfw&m;wnf;[laom tm½kHudk rSwfrdap atmufarhap trSwf&ap\/

(tbd-|-1-164/) xdkaMumifh t&Sifem\*aoe rax&fjrwfonf þodkYrdefYqdkawmfrlcJh\ ---

]]'g,umawmf rdvdE´r[m&mZ ...puú0wfrif;zsm;\ b@mpdk;onf puú0wfrif;zsm;udk nOfhü vn;faumi;fç eeH uüf vn;faumi;f pn;fprd Of pmö tjctH &uH kdtrwS &f ap\? tb,of YkdtrwS &f apoen;f t&iS rf i;fjrw f...qiwf oYkd n fþrQ twikd ;ft&nS f&ydS guek \f ? jri;fwoYkd n fþrQ twikd ;ft&nS f&ydS guek \f ? &xm;wdkYonf þrQ twdkif;t&Snf &Sdygukef\? ajcvsifwyfom;wdkYonf þrQ twdkif;t&Snf &Sdygukef\? aiGonf þrQ twdkif;t&Snf &Sdyg\? a&Tonf þrQ twdkif;t&Snf &Sdyg\? tvkH;pHkaom OpömESpfonf þrQ twdkif;t&Snf &Sdyg\? t&Sifrif;jrwfonf xdkpnf;pdrfudk trSwf&awmfrlyg/ xdkodkY oHawmfOD;wifí trwS &f apouohJ Ykd--- 'g,umawm frvd Ed ´r[m&mZ ...þOyrmtwyl ivf Qi fowod n fuok vkd wf &m; wdkYudk aygavm ray:ap = aygavmay:í vGifhroGm;ap = tm½kHtjzpfjzifh xifvmaponf/ tb,fodkY xivf mapoen;f ---

1/ þav;yg;wdkYonf owdy|mefwdkYwnf;?

2/ þav;yg;wdkYonf or®yÜ"mefwdkYwnf;?

3/ þav;yg;wdkYonf £'¨dyg'fwdkYwnf;?

4/ þig;yg;wdkYonf £a`E´wdkYwnf;?

5/ þig;yg;wdkYonf AdkvfwdkYwnf;?

6/ þckepfyg;wdkYonf aAmZÑifwdkYwnf;?

7/ þ&Spfyg;wdkYonf r\*¾ifwdkYwnf;?

8/ þorm"donf orxwnf;?

9/ þynmonf 0dyóemwnf;?

10/ þynmonf 0dZÆmwnf;?

11/ þt&[wåzdkvfonf 0drkwådwnf;?

12/ þw&m;wdkYonf avmukwå&mw&m;wdkYwnf;?

þodkY xifvmap\/

]]'g,umawm f rvd Ed r´ [m&mZ ...þovYkd Qi f owod n f tyvd myevuP© m = aygavm ray:ap = aygavmay:í vGifhroGm;ap = tm½kHtjzpfjzifh xifvmapjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdayonf/}}

(rdvdE´yO§-36/ tbd-|-1-164/)

owdonf ukodkvfw&m;wnf;[laom tm½kHudk rSwfrdap atmufarhap trSwf&ap\ --- [l&mü ukodkvfw&m;t&wGif txufygtwdkif; aAm"dyu©d,w&m; (37)yg;ESifh orxç 0dyóemç 0dZÆmç 0drkwådç avmukwå&mw&m;wdkYudk azmfjyxm;\/ orx (40)wiG f pm\*gEókw d ovD mEókwwd vYkd n;f yg0iaf eojzi hf'getm½ HkovD tm½rHk sm;vn;f

yg0ifvsuf&Sdonfudk owdjyKyg/ 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kHrSm owdy|mef av;yg;ü tusKH;0ifaom ½kyf-a0'em-pdwå-"r®wnf;[laom 'ku©opömw&m;ESifh ork',opöm trnf&aom y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yf w&m;pkwdkYyifwnf;/ odkYtwGuf 0dyóemydkif;udk tav;ay;í uGufajym&rl ,if; 'ku©opömw&m; ork',opömw&m;

wnf;[laom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewå tcsu ftobk tcsuwf uYkd vkd n;faumi;f rrd dowud ,kd wf ikd uf vn;f rwS rf wd w fatmuaf rwh w ftrwS &f wwfí orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; rSwfrdap atmufarhap trSwf&apaom oabmw&m;onf owd\ tydvmyevu©Pm[k rSwfyg/ xdktm½kHü pdwfcdkifjrJrI oabmw&m; jzpfonf/ xdkodkY tm½kHudk rSwfrd&m atmufarh&m trSwf&&mç rSwfrdap&m atmufarhap&m trSwf&ap&mü xdktm½kHü owdESifhwuGaom

or,Ü wk wf &m;pok n fppJG jJGrjJr Jcikd cf ikd jfrjJr Juyíf wnaf eojzi hfxtkd m½uHk kdrpeG vYf wT bf J&odS jzi hfxtkd m½uHk kd b;lawmi;fuohJ Ykdaygavm ray:apb J a&xüJ ypcf sxm;tyaf om ausmuwf ;Hk ausmuzf sm ausmucf uJ ohJ Ykd vIyf&Sm;jcif; r&Sdatmif wnfwHh cdkifjrJatmif raysmufysufatmif jyKjcif;vnf; rnfonfom[k rSwfyg/ xakd Mumi hfowod n fuok vkd wf &m;wuYkd kdaygavm ray:ap? aygavmay:í viG rhf omG ;ap? tm½tHk jzpjfzihf xifvmaponf [lvdk/

Oy\*¾PSevu©Pm --- pMum0aw;rif;BuD;\ om;BuD;&wemonf rif;\ tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk jyKol tusKd;pD;yGm;udk jyKolwdkYudk odatmif a&G;cs,f pdppfí tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk jyKolwdkYudk z,f&Sm;vsuf tusKd; p;DymG ;u kdjyKowl uYkd kdcsO;fuyaf pouohJ Ykd= ri;fcpm; jyKapouohJ YkdþOyrmtwyl i f owod n f tusK;dp;DymG ; &udS ek f tusK;dp;DymG ;jzpuf ek af omw&m; tusK;dp;DymG ;ruhJ ek f tusK;dp;DymG ; rjzpuf ek af omw&m;w\Ykd wukd ½f ukd f jzpfapwwfaom ZeutaMumif; tm;ay;axmufyHhwwfaom Oyw¬rÇutaMumif;[laom taMumif;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpfay:ykH NyD;pD;yHkç tusKd;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpfay:ykH NyD;pD;yHkwdkYudk aumif;pGm &Smí --- ]]um,'pk ½ukd ftp&udS ek af om þw&m;wuYkd m; tusK;dp;DymG ;rwhJ &m;wwYkd n;f}}[ koíd tusK;dp;DymG ;r hJjzpuf ek af om tukodkvfw&m; 'kp½dkufw&m;wdkYudk y,f&Sm;\/ ]]um,okp½dkuf tp&Sdukefaom þw&m;wdkYum; tusKd; pD;yGm;&Sdonhf w&m;wdkYwnf;}}[k þodkYodí tusKd;pD;yGm; &Sdukefaom ukodkvfw&m; okp½dkufw&m;wdkYudk odrf;ydkuf\/ þodkYvQif owdonf ukodkvfw&m;wnf;[laom tm½kHudk odrf;ydkufjcif; oabmvu©Pm vnf; &Sdayonf/ xdkaMumifh t&Sifem\*aoe rax&fjrwfonf þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrl\/ ---

'g,umawmf rdvdE´ r[m&mZ ...puú0wfrif;zsm;\ om;BuD;&wemonf puú0wfrif;zsm;\

tp;DtymG ;u kd jzpyf mG ;atmi f &uG af qmiof l tp;DtymG ;ruhJ kd jzpaf tmi f &uG af qmiof wl uYkd kd--- ]]þowl uYkd m; rif;\ tpD;tyGm;udk jzpfyGm;atmif &GufaqmifolwdkYwnf;? þolwdkYum; tpD;tyGm;rJhudk jzpfyGm;atmif &GufaqmifolwdkYwnf;? þolwdkYum; avsmfaomaus;Zl;udk jyKwwfolwdkYwnf;? þolwdkYum; avsmfaom aus;Zl;udk rjyKwwfolwdkYwnf;}} --- þodkY od\/ xdkodkY odjcif;aMumifh tpD;tyGm;rJhudk jzpfyGm;atmif &Guf aqmifolwYdkudk y,f&Sm;ouJhodkY tpD;tyGm;udk jzpfxGef;atmif &GufaqmifolwdkYudk odrf;ydkufouJhodkY --'g,umawmf r[m&mZ ...þOyrmtwlyifvQif owdonf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf tusKd;pD;yGm;&Sdukef tusKd;pD;yGm; jzpfukefaomw&m;ç tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhukef tusKd;pD;yGm; rjzpfukefaom w&m;wdkY\ wdkuf½dkuf jzpfapwwfaom ZeutaMumif;ç tm;ay;axmufyHhaom Oyw¬rÇutaMumif;[laom taMumif;w&m; tm;jzifh jzpfay:ykH NyD;pD;ykH tusKd;w&m;tm;jzifh jzpfay:ykH NyD;pD;yHkwdkYudk aumif;pGm &Smí --- ]]um,'kp½dkuf tp&Sdukefaom þw&m;wdkYum; tusKd;pD;yGm;rJh w&m;wdkYwnf; = tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk jzpfyGm;atmif &Guf aqmifay;wwfukefaom w&m;wdkYwnf;}} --- [k odí tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk jzpfukefaom = tusKd;pD;yGm;rJhudk jzpfyGm;atmif &Gufaqmifay;wwfukefaom tukodkvfw&m; 'kp½dkufw&m;wdkYudk y,f&Sm;\/ ]]um, opk ½ukd f tp&udS ek af om þw&m;wuYkd m; tusK;dp;DymG ;&odS n fh w&m;wwYkd n;f[ k = tusK;dp;DymG ;u kd jzpxf eG ;f atmif &Gufaqmifay;wwfukefaom w&m;wdkYwnf;}}[k þodkY od&Sdí tusKd;pD;yGm; &Sdukefaom tusKd;pD; ymG ;u kdjzpxf eG ;fapwwuf ek af om uok vkd wf &m; opk ½ukd wf &m;wuYkd kdord ;fyukd \f / þovYkd Qi f 'g,umawmf r[m&mZ ...owdonf tm½kHudk odrf;ydkufjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdayonf/ þodkY rdefYqdkawmfrl\/

(tbd-|-1-165/ rdvdE´yO§-37/)

toarm® oe&om --- owyd |me f paom uok vkd wf &m;wn;f[al om tm½uHk kd aysmuyf suaf pwwf

aom arah vsmjhci;f yrm'w&m;\ qeuYf sibf uuf pd ö = yrm'w&m;u kdzsuqf ;Djci;fon f tm½uHk kdraysmuf ysufatmif jyKvkyfonfyif rnf&um; tm½kHudk raysmufysufapjcif; udpö&Sdonf[k qdkjcif;jzpfonf/ tm&u©ypöKy|mem --- ]]owm&au©e apwom}}wd 0peawm tm&u©ypöKy|mem/

(r[m#D-2-143/) t&d,myk\*d¾Kvfrsm;onf owd tapmifha&Smuf&Sdaom pdwf"mwfESifh jynhfpkHvsuf aexdkifaMumif;udk (tH-3-280/) 'kwd, t&d,0gookwåefü bk&m;&Sifudk,fawmfwdkifyif a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh owdonf pdwfudk apmifha&Smufwwfaom oabmw&m;[k 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ,if;owdudk ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvwf \Ykd ÓPwf iG fa&;S½SL xivf mayon/f pwd uf kdapmiahf &mS urf [I ol nrf mS vn;f owyd |mef paom ukodkvftm½kHü pdwfudk cdkifjrJaprI cdkifjrJatmif apmifha&SmufrI jzpfojzifh ukodkvftm½kHü pdwfudk cikd jfraJ tmi f apmiahf &mS ujfci;fon f tm½uHk ykd g cikd jfraJ tmi f rarah ysmuaf tmiyf i f apmiahf &mS uof nvf n;f rn&f um; tm½uHk kd apmiahf &mS uwf waf om oabmw&m;[vk n;f ,i;fowud kd 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf ord ;fqnf; ½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/

0od ,mbrd ck bm0ypKöy|mem --- wpef n;f --- pwd of n f tjcm; wprf sK;drsK;daom tm½uHk kd tm½jHkyKae tm½kH,lae&mrS 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfaom ocFg&tm½kH = owdy|mef paom tm½kHbufodkY a&S;½SL rsufESmrlvm\/ ,if;odkY a&S;½SL rsufESmrlvmjcif;rSm owdaMumifh jzpf&um; owdonf pdwfudk uok vkd tf m½bHk uof Ykda&;S½SL rsuEf mS ral tmi fjyKvyk af y;aom pwd \f uok vkd tf m½üHk a&;S½SL rsuEf mS ral Mumi;f oabmw&m;[ k,i;fowud kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hford ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;aeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f ÓPwf iG f a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/ ,if;odkY a&S;½SL rsufESmrljcif;rSmvnf; ukodkvftm½kHudk = ukodkvfjzpfaMumif; tm½kHudk arhavsmhwwfaom yrm'w&m;udk zsufqD;vsuf ukodkvfjzpfaMumif; tm½kHudk rarhaysmufjcif; raysmufysufapjcif; = tor®Kóe\ tpGrf;jzifhom a&S;½SL rsufESmrljcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ xd&onm y'|mem --- þowd\ tm½kHudk rarhaysmuf&avatmif apmifha&SmufrI pdwfudk apmifh

a&SmufrIü onmonf rsm;pGm aus;Zl;jyKvsuf &Sd\? onm\ rSwfom;rIu tm;aumif;avav owd cdkifjrJav jzpf\/ ukodkvfaumif;rI udpöpkü rjywfavhvm txHkygí ]]þtcsdefum; bk&m;\*kPfawmfudk yGm;onhftcsdef? þtcsdefum; 0dyóemw&m;udk ESvkH;oGif;csdef? þtcsdefum; bk&m;a0,sm0pö jyKcsdef}} þodkYponfjzifh onm\ rSwfom;csufu MuyfMuyfcdkifjrJygrl xdkonmudk o'¨g 0D&d, owd orm"d ynmwjYkdzi hfxrHk rG ;fay;vukd yf gu wezf ;kdrjzwEf ikd of n fhr\*Óf P f zvkd Óf Ptf qiohf wYkd ikd af tmiyf i f a&mu&f dS Edkif&um; oHo&m rqkH;ao;olwdkYtzdkY b0qkH;cgeD; avmavmq,frSmyif jyKaeus xdkaumif;rIrsm;onf onm\ prG ;ftm;aMumi hfay:xiíf vmww\f ? EvS ;HkoiG ;faeus w&m;rsm;u kdcikd cf ikd jfrjJr J EvS ;HkoiG ;fEikd \f / xokd Ykd aocge;DqqJ rJ mS yi f aumi;faomtm½rHk sm;u kd EvS ;HkoiG ;fEikd jfci;f w&m;bm0emrsm;u kd ymG ;rsm;Eikd jfci;f onfum; uH\tpGrf;oufoufaMumihfcsnf;om r[kwf? cdkifjrJaom onm t&if;cH&Sdaom owd\ tm; tpGrf;vnf; yg0ifvsufyif &Sd\/

0yd óemt&mü onm ta&;BuD;y Hk--- owd,m tm&r®PH y&d\*¾a[wGm ynm, tEkyówd

(r-|-1-248/) [al om r[mowyd |meowk eå ft|uxm\ owrf wS cf sutf & 0yd óem½aI om a,m\*g-

0p&y\*k K¾dvof n f 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½ Hk jzpaf om ½yk -f emr-f aMumi;f-usK;d = ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd ½yk uf kd wpfvSnfhç emrfudk wpfvSnfhç tZÑwåudk wpfvSnfhç A[d'¨udk wpfvSnfhç taMumif;udk wpfvSnfh tusKd;udk wpfvSnfh ponfjzifh owdjzifh odrf;qnf;í 0dyóemynmjzifh ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku© tcsuf tewåtcsuf tokbtcsufwdkYudk wpfvSnfhpD tuGufusus vSnfhí ½I&\/ ,if;odkY ½I&mü rdrd odrf;qnf;&rnhf ½IyGm;&rnhf --- ½kyfw&m;rsm;udkvnf; rrSwfrd? emrfw&m;rsm;udkvnf; rrSwfrd? taMumif; w&m;rsm;uvkd n;f rrwS rf ?d tusK;dw&m;rsm;uvkd n;f rrwS rf d jzpaf eygu rnof rYkd nyf Hkx½kd yk -f emr-f aMumi;f -usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;í vu©Pma&;oHk;wefwifum 0dyóembm0em ½IyGm;oHk;oyfí

&Eikd af wmth ehH n;f? otYkd wuG f 0yd óemt&müvn;f owjdzi hford ;fqn;fí 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf½yI mG ;&rnfh 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½ Hk jzpMfuon fh ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd jrjJrjJrjHr H rwS of m;wwaf om trwS of nm&zdS Ykd vtkd yof nof m jzpof n/f tvm;wyl i f 'ge ovD orxqikd &f m uok vkd wf &m;wüYkd vn;f rrd jdyKusi&hf rnfh 'geudk rrSwfrdç rdrdaqmufwnf&rnhf xdef;odrf;apmifha&Smuf&rnhf oDvudk rrSwfrdç rdrdyGm;rsm;&rnhf orxedrdwfudk rrSwfrd jzpfaeygu 'ge oDv orxtm½kHudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmukefaom owdESifh wuGaom ukodkvfw&m;rsm; jzpfa&;rSm tvSrf;a0;vsufyif &SdaeOD;rnf jzpfonf/ um,m'dowdy|mey'|mem --- owd,m 0w¬Kblwm um,m'a,m um,m'od wyd |mem? ow-d

a,ma,0 0g yk&drm ypädrmeH y'|meH/ (rlv#D-1-89/) 0w¬Kblwmwd tm&r®Pblwm/ (tEk#D-1-96/)

owad pwoud fjzpaf y:vmz&Ykd etf wuG fum, paom owyd |mevf Qi fte;Duyqf ;Hkaom taMumi;f

w&m; &\dS [ kq&kd mü zvyl pm&pum;[ krwS yf g/ um,m'od wyd |me[al om pum;&yüf um,m'[d ol nf um, a0'em pwd å "r[® al om 0yd óemÓP\f t½cI tH m½wHk n;f/ owyd |me[ol n f xukd m, a0'em pdwå "r®[laom tm½kHudk tm½kHjyKwwfaom owdwnf;/ wpfenf; owd jy"mef;aom pdwåKyÜg'fwnf;/ pdwåKyÜg'f[lonf owdESifh,SOfzuçf owdESifhwuGaom pdwfapwodufw&m;pkwnf;/ xdkaMumifh um, paom owdy|mef[lonfrSm um, a0'em pdwå "r®wnf;[laom tm½kHudk tm½kH,lwwf tm½kHjyKwwf aom owdç odkYr[kwf owd jy"mef;aom pdwåKyÜg'f jzpfojzifh owdonfyifç odkYr[kwf owd jy"mef;aom pdwåKyÜg'fonfyif owd\ teD;pyfqkH; taMumif;w&m;[k qdk&ma&mufae\/ odkYaomf þü qdkvdkonfrSm owd\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfaom um, a0'em pdwå "r®onf owd\

te;Duyqf ;Hk taMumi;fw&m;[ kqvkd \kd / otYkd wuG fum, paom owyd |mevf Qi fte;Duyqf ;HktaMumi;f &Sd\[laom pum;onf tm½kH,lwwfaom owdç odkYr[kwf owd jy"mef;aom pdwåKyÜg'f\ owdy|mef [laom trnfudk owd\ odkYr[kwf owd jy"mef;aom pdwåKyÜg'f\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfaom um, a0'em pdwå "r®ü wifpm;í um, a0'em pdwå "r®[laom tm½kHudkyif owdy|mef[k ac:qdkaom zvlypm& pum;[k rSwfyg/ wpfenf;,lykH --- a&S;a&S;owdonf aemufaemufowd\ teD;uyfqkH;taMumif; y'|mef jzpfaom

aMumifh um, a0'em pdwå "r®wdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfaom owdy|mefonfyif = owd odkYr[kwf owd jy"me;faom pwd KåygÜ'of nyf i f ow\d = aemuof w\d te;Duyqf ;HktaMumi;fw&m; y'|meyf i f jzpof n/f

1/ yxrenf;ü um, a0'em pdwå "r®onf owd\ y'|mefwnf;/

2/ aemuef n;füum; um, a0'em pwd å "ru® kdtm½jHkyKí jzpaf om owod n f ow\d y'|mewf n;f/ þvdk&if;udk rSwfom;xm;yg/ owdtwk --- þowdonf aAm"dyu©d,w&m;tm½kHç orxur®|mef; (40) [laom orxtm½kHç 0dyóemtm½kHç r\*fzdkvf edAÁmef paom rSefuefaumif;jrwfonhf tm½kHudk atmufarhwwf trSwf&wwf aomw&m; jzpfav&um; omoemy t,l0g' &SdolwdkYonf rdrdwdkYqdkif&m bk&m; w&m; oHCmrsm;udk atmufarhrI trSwf&rI tm½kHjyKrIç tm;vkH;owå0gwdkY\ avmbjzpf&m tm½kH a'gojzpf&m tm½kH ponhf tukodkvf jzpfaMumif; tm½kHawGudk rjywfrvyf atmufarhaerI trSwf&aerIrsm;onf þ owdtppf r[wk ?f owk eå yf gVad wmrf sm;ü a[mMum;awmrf tl yaf om rpd mä owod mwn;f/ w&m;u,kd tf m;jzi hf onm-

0dyv’mo jy"mef;aom qdkif&m tukodkvfpdwåKyÜg'fom jzpfonf/ aqGrsKd;om;csif;rsm;udk atmufarhrI orD;cifyGef;csif; cPacwå jzpfap cyfMumMum jzpfap uGJuGm aeonhftcg atmufarhrIç oli,fcsif;csif; csdef;csufxm;onfudk trSwf&rIç rdrdtm; \*½kwpdkuf jyKpk,k, ta&;ygvdkufMuonfudk trSwf&rI þodkY ponfjzifh wPSmayrqdkif&m trSwf&rIrsm;vnf; &Sd\? xdkYjyif rdrdtm; ESdyfpufzl;oludk vufpm;acs&ef trSwf&aerIç owfcsdef jzwfcsdefudk trSwf&aerI oGm;vm&mü ab;tE&Å m,uf kdowxd m;r IþopYkd onjfzi hfa'go a'greóqikd &f m trwS &f rrI sm;vn;f &\dS ? xtkd rwS -f &rIrsm;ü txufwGif wifjywm;onhftwdkif; owdtppf r[kwfacs? rdpämowdomwnf;/ trSwftom; aumi;fon fh onmoabmç MupH nwf waf om 0wd uof abmwuYkd O;Daqmi f jy"me;faeaom &m\* a'go ponfwdkYESifh ,SOfwJGaeaom pdwåKyÜg'frsm;om jzpfMuayonf/

## NrdKUwHcg;wdkifBuD;rsm;ESifh wl\

NrdKUwHcg;wdkifBuD;onf txufü (18)awmif jrifhvQif atmufüvnf; (18)awmifyif pdkuf&\/ xdkaMumifh NrdKUwHcg;wdkifBuD;onf tvGef jrJjrHcdkifchH wnfwhHaom oabm&Sd\/ owdonfvnf; owdy|mef paom uok vkd tf m½üHk jrpJ mG wnof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfNrKdUwcH g;wikd Bfu;DEiS hfw\l [íl vn;faumi;fç puK©'gG& tp&adS om 'gG& (6)yg;u kdapmiahf &mS uwf wof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfwcH g;rLS; = wcH g;apmiEhf iS hfw\l [íl vn;f aumif; rSwfom;ygav/ (tbd-|-1-165/) owd ESifh reodum&

orÜ,kwå"ar® tm&r®PmbdrkcH oma&aEÅm 0d, a[mwDwd reoduma&m om&Pvu©aPm 0kawåm/ owd,m tor®Kóe0aoe 0do,mbdrkcbm0ypöKy|mewm? reodum&ó ye oHa,mZe-

0aoe tm&r®Pmbdrkcbm0ypöKy|mewmwd t,arawoH 0daoaom/ (r[m#D-2-147/)

owdESifh reodum& ESpfrsKd;vkH;onf 0do,mbdrkcbm0ypöKy|me = tm½kHbufodkY a&S;½SL rsufESm

rljcif; oabmw&m;[laom ypöKy|mef &SdMuonfcsnf; jzpfMu\/ txl;rSm þodkYwnf;/

,OS zf u f or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdtm½oHk Ykda&;S½SL ajy;omG ;apbod uohJ Ykdjzpaf omaMumi hfreoud m&ukd om&Pvu©P = tm½kHbufodkY orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk armif;ESifjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\[k qdk\/ owdum; tm½kHudk raysmufysufapjcif; = arhavsmhjcif;udk zsufqD;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh tm½kHbufodkY a&S;½SL rsufESmrlwwfaom oabmw&m; tjzpfjzifh a,m\*DwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvm\/ reodum&um; or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdtm½EHk iS hf,OS pf yaf y;jci;f\ tprG ;fjzi hftm½bHk uof Ykda&;S½SLrsuEf mS rwl waf om oabm w&m; tjzpfjzifh a,m\*DwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvm\/ þodkY xl;onf[k rSwfyg/(r[m#D-2-147/) 3/ [d&D

1/ ygyawm Zd\*kpäevu©Pm [d&D?

2/ vZÆmuma&e ygygeH tu&P&om?

3/ vZÆmuma&e ygyawm oauFmpeypöKy|mem? 4/ twå\*g&0y'|mem/ (0dok'¨d-2-94/)

1/ raumif;rIrS pufqkyfjcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ &Sufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh raumif;rIwdkYudk rjyKjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ &Sufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh raumif;rIrS wGefYqkwfwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ rdrdudk,fudk ½dkaoav;pm;jcif; &SdrIoabm y'|mef/

## 4/ MowåyÜ

1/ Owåmoevu©PH MowåyÜH?

2/ Owåmomuma&e ygygeH tu&P&oH?

3/ Owåmomuma&e ygyawm oauFmpeypöKy|meH/ 4/ y&\*g&0y'|meH/ (0dok'¨d-2-94/)

1/ raumif;rIrS xdwfvefYjcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ xdwfvefYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh raumif;rIwdkYudk rjyKjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ xdwfvefYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh raumif;rIrS wGefYqkwfwwfaom oabmw&m; - ypöKy|mef?

4/ olwpfyg;udk ½dkaoav;pm;jcif; &SdrIoabm y'|mef/ um,'kp½dkuf ponfwdkYaMumifh &Sufwwfaom oabmç um,'kp½dkuf ponfwdkYrS &Sufwwfaom

oabmç um,'pk ½ukd fponwf uYkd kd&uS wf waf om oabmw&m;on f[d&D rn\f / [&d [D ol n f&uS jfci;f\ trnf jzpfonf/ um,'kp½dkuf ponfwdkYaMumifh &&Sdrnhf ypöKyÜef oHo&m ESpfjzmaom qif;&J'ku©udk aMumuvf ewYf waf om oabmç um,'pk ½ukd f ponwf rYkd S aMumuvf ewYf waf om oabmç um,'pk ½ukd f ponfwdkYudk aMumufvefYaom oabmw&m;onf MowåyÜ rnf\/ þ MowåyÜ[lonf xdwfvefYjcif; =

OaAÁ\*\ trnf jzpfonf/ twåmeH \*½kH uwGm [d&d,m ygyH Z[mwd ukv0"l 0d,/ y&H \*½kH uwGm MowåayÜe ygyH Z[mwd

a0od,m 0d,/ £ar p ye a'G "r®m avmuygvumwd '|AÁm/ (0dok'¨d-2-94/) rdrdudk,fudk tav;\*½kjyKí &Sufojzifh trsKd;aumif;om; wpfOD;onf raumif;rIudk y,fpGefY\/ odkYtwGuf [d&Donf trsKd;aumif;orD; acR;rESifh wl\/ olwpfyg;udk tav;\*½kjyKí xdwfvefYojzifh trsKd;aumif;om; wpfOD;onf raumif;rIudk y,fpGefY\/ xdkaMumifh MowåyÜonf jynhfwefqmrESifh wl\/

(0dok'¨d-2-94/) þwiG f [&d ED iS hfMowyå Ü w&m;EpS yf g;w\Ykd taMumi;ft&mtus,uf kdt|omved tD |uxmü ziG qhf kd

xm;onhftwdkif; qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/ (tbd-|-1-168-170/)

xdk [d&D MowåyÜ w&m;ESpfyg;wdkY\ toD;tjcm;jyKaMumif; txl;udk jyjcif;tusKd;iSm ---

1/ ork|mefç

2/ t"dywdç

3/ vZÆmb,ç

4/ vuP© --þav;rsKd;aom rmwdumudk xm;í þtus,fjzpfaom pum;udk a&S;t|uxmwdkYü zGifhqdkxm;

av\? zGifhqdkyHkrSm þodkY jzpf\/

1/ or|k mef --- [d&Drnfonf rdrdcE¨mudk,f[laom ed,uZÑwåvQif jzpfaMumif; ork|mef &Sd\/ MowåyÜ

rnfonf A[d'¨[laom jzpfaMumif; ork|mef &Sd\/

2/ t"dywd --- [d&Drnfonf rdrd[laom tBuD;tuJ t"dywd &Sd\? MowåyÜrnfonf avmu[laom tBuD;tuJ t"dywd &Sd\/

3/ vZÆmb, --- [d&Drnfonf &Sufjcif;oabmjzifh aumif;pGm wnf\? MowåyÜrnfonf aMumufjcif; oabmjzifh aumif;pGm wnf\/

4/ vuP© --- [d&Drnfonf a&S;½SL em;axmifjcif;ESifhwuG jzpfaom \*g&0w&m;vQif rSwfaMumif; vu©Pm &Sd\? MowåyÜrnfonf tjypfudk aMumufwwfol\tjzpfç tjypfudk ab;[k ½Iavh&Sdol\ tjzpf[laom rSwfaMumif;vu©Pm &Sd\/ tus,frSm þodkYjzpf\/

1/ (u) tZÑwåork|mef --- xdk [d&D MowåyÜ w&m;ESpfyg;wdkYwGif rdrdcE¨mudk,f[laom ed,uZÑwåvQif jzpfaMumif;&Sdaom [d&Dudk av;yg;ukefaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYu jzpfap\/

1/ trsKd;Zmwfudk qifjcifívnf;aumif;ç

2/ t&G,fudk qifjcifívnf;aumif;ç

3/ &J&ifhol\ tjzpfudk qifjcifívnf;aumif;ç

4/ rsm;aom tMum;tjrif A[kokw&Sdol\ tjzpfudk qifjcifívnf;aumif; --þ av;yg;ukefaom taMumif;w&m;wdkYu jzpfap\/

trsKd;Zmwf --- ]]þ ig;zrf;jcif; rkom;ajymjcif; paom raumif;rIudkjyKjcif;rnfonf trsKd;ZmwfESifh

jynpfh uHk ek af omowl \Ykd vyk if e;f&yuf m; r[wk af y? þuohJ aYkd om raumi;frvI yk if e;f&yof nuf m; ,wk nf hH aom trsK;dZmw f&udS ek af om wiH gon ftp&odS wl \Ykd vyk if e;f&ywf n;f? iguohJ Ykd½tI yaf om oabm&adS om trsK;dZmwEf iS hfjynpfh aHk omotl m; þuohJ aYkd om raumi;frvI yk if e;f&yrf sK;du kdjyKvyk jfci;fimS roi}hf} þovYkd Qif oal wmaf umi;fwpOf ;Don f rrd td rsK;dZmw\f jrijhfrwyf Hk trsK;dZmwEf iS hf jynpfh yHk ukH kd qijfciíf ygPmwyd gw paom raumif;rIudk rjyKbJ [d&Dw&m;udk jzpfap\/ t&,G f--- ]]þraumif;rIudk jyKvkyfjcif;rnfonf i,f&G,folwdkYom jyKvkyfwwfonhf vkyfief;&yf rsKd;wnf;? iguJhodkYaom BuD;&ifhaom touft&G,fü wnfaeaomoltm; þuJhodkYaom raumif;rIrsKd;udk jyKvkyfjcif;iSm roifhjrwfonfomwnf;}} --- þodkYvQif olawmfaumif;wpfOD;onf rdrd\ touft&G,f

BuD;&ifhyHkudk qifjcifí ygPmwdygw paom raumif;rIudk rjyKbJ [d&Dw&m;udk jzpfap\/

&pJ rG ;fow då --- þraumif;rIudk jyKjcif;rnfonf tm;r&Sdol tm;enf;ol &JpGrf;owåd r&SdolwdkY\ vkyfief;&yfrsKd;omwnf;? &JpGrf;owåd &SdolwdkY\ vkyfief;&yfrsKd;um; r[kwf? iguJhodkYaom &JpGrf;owådESifh jynhfpkHaom ol&Jaumif;tm; þuJhodkYaom raumif;rIrsKd;udk jyKvkyfjcif;iSm roifhonfomwnf;}} --- þodkY vQif olawmfaumif;wpfOD;onf &JpGrf;owådESifh jynhfpkHol\ tjzpfudk qifjcifí ygPmwdygw paom raumif;rIudk rjyKbJ [d&Dw&m;udk jzpfap\/

Am[ókpö --- ]]þraumi;fruI kdjyKjci;frnof n fynmrsupf ud mP;fuek af om vrl ukd wf \Ykd vyk if e;f&yf rsKd;omwnf;? ynm&Sd olawmfaumif;wdkY\ vkyfief;&yfrsKd;um; r[kwfay/ iguJhodkYaom ynm&Sd olawmfaumif;wpfOD; jzpfaeaom rsm;aom tMum;tjrif A[kokw &Sdaeaomoltm; þuJhodkYaom raumif;rI rsK;du kdjyKvyk jfci;fimS roiohf nof mwn;f}} þovYkd Qi fynm& dSoal wmaf umi;fwpOf ;Don frrd \d b&k m;&iS \f w&m;awmfü oifod usifhod[laom rsm;jrwfaom tMum;tjrif A[kokw &Sdol\tjzpfudk qifjcifí ygPmwdyg paom raumif;rIudk rjyKbJ [d&Dw&m;udk jzpfap\/ þovYkd Qi ftZÑwoå r|k me fjzpaf om [&d wD &m;u kdav;yg;uek af om taMumi;fw&m;wuYkd jzpaf p\/

wpzf e f xokd Ykd jzpaf pNy;Dí rrd \d pwd üf raumi;frrI S &uS jfci;f [&d wD &m;u kd owG of iG ;fxm;í raumi;fruI kd rjyK? þodkYvQif [d&Dw&m;rnfonf tZÑwåork|mef = rdrdcE¨mudk,f[laom ed,uZÑwåvQif jzpfaMumif; ork|mef &Sd\/

1/ (c) A['d o¨ r|k me f --- tb,fodkYvQif MowåyÜw&m;rnfonf A[d'¨ork|mef = A[d'¨[laom jzpfaMumif; ork|mef &Sdonf jzpfavoenf;¿ olawmfaumif; ...oifonf raumif;rIudk tu,fí jyKjim;tHh? þodkY jyKchJaomf y&dowfav;yg; wdkYü uJh&JUjcif;odkY a&mufonf jzpfayvwåHU?

\*&[dóEdÅ wH 0dnL? tokpd H em\*&daum ,xm/

0ZdÆawm oDv0aEÅ[d? uxH bdu©K u&dóod/ (tbd-|-1-169/)

NrdKUBuD;om;onf rpifudk uJh&JU pufqkyfouJhodkY xdkYtwl ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYonf raumif;rI jyKaom oifhudk uJh&JU pufqkyfukefvwåHU/ tdk&[ef; ...oDv&Sdukefaom olawmfaumif;wdkYonf a&Smif

MuOftyfonf jzpfvwfaomf oifonf tb,fodkY jyKvkyfEdkifvwåHUenf;¿ þodkY qifjcifvsuf A[d'¨[laom jzpfaMumif; ork|mef&Sdaom MowåyÜw&m;aMumifh raumif;rIudk

rjyK/ þodkYvQif MowåyÜw&m;rnfonf rdrdrSwpfyg; tjcm;yk\*d¾Kvfrsm;wnf;[laom A[d'¨w&m;vQif jzpfaMumif; ork|mef &Sd\/

2/ (u) twmå "yd w d --- tb,fodkY [d&Drnfonf twåm"dywd = rdrd[laom tBuD;tuJ&Sdonf jzpfavoenf;¿ --- þavmuü tcsKdUaom trsKd;aumif;om;onf rdrdudk,fudk t"dywd tBuD;tuJ jyKí --- ]]iguJhodkY ,kHMunfcsuf o'¨gw&m; tjynhft0jzifh o'¨gw&m;udk t&if;cHí omoemabmifodkY 0iaf &muíf &iS &f [e;fjyKvmaom b&k m;&iS \f w&m;awmüf oiof d usiohf [d al om = tm\*rowk t"\*d r okw[laom rsm;aom tMum;tjrif A[kokw&Sdaom udavomwdkYudk cgwGufaMumif; "kwifusifh0wf y#dywfudk aqmifavh&Sdaomoltm; raumif;rIrnfonfudk jyKvkyfjcif;iSm roifhonfomwnf;}} --- þodkY ,lqí raumif;rIudk rjyK/ þodkYvQif [d&Drnfonf twåm"dywd = rdrd[laom tBuD;tuJ&Sdonf jzpf ay\/ xdkaMumifh bk&m;&Sifonf þodkY a[mMum;xm;awmfrl\/ aom twåmeHa,0 t"dywd H aZ|uH u&dwGm tukovH yZ[wd? ukovH bma0wd? om0ZHÆ

yZ[wd? te0ZHÆ bma0wd ok'¨rwåmeH y&d[&wd/ (tH-1-146/) xykd \*k K¾dvof n frrd ud ,kd uf ykd i ft"yd w dtBu;DtujJyKí tuok vkd uf kdy,pf eG \Yf ? uok vkd uf kdjzpaf p\? ymG ;rsm;\? tjyp&f adS om tuok vkd wf &m;u kdy,pf eG \Yf ? tjyprf &adS om uok vkd wf &m;u kdjzpaf p\? ymG ;rsm;\/ rdrdudk,fudk oefY&Sif; pifMu,fatmif &Gufaqmif\/ (tH-1-146- wdut\*kFwdåK&f tm"dyaw,sokwf/)

2/ (c) avmum"dywd --- tb,fodkYvQif MowåyÜw&m; rnfonf avmum"dywd = avmu[laom tBuD;tuJ t"dywd&Sdonf jzpfavoenf;¿ þomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom trsKd;aumif;om;onf vltaygi;fu kd t"yd w d tBu;DtujJyKí raumi;fruI kdrjyK/ b&k m;&iS of n f tb,uf ohJ Ykda[mMum;xm;awmf rlavoenf;¿

]]owå0gtaygif;\ pka0;wnfae&m jzpfaom þMoumoavmuonf us,f0ef;vS\? us,f0ef;vaS om ow0å gtaygi;f\ pak 0;wnaf e&m Moumoavmuü wecf ;kd£'y¨d g'Ef iS hfjynpfh aHk wmrf Mluuek af om ewfrsufpduJhodkY ta0;teD; &SdorQ tvkH;pHkudk tukeftpif odjrifawmfrlEdkifaom 'dAÁpu©KtbdnmPfudk &&SdawmfrlMuukefaom olwpfyg;\ pdwfudk odawmfrlMuukefaom orP jAm[®PwdkYonf &SdawmfrlMu ukef\? xdkorP jAm[®PwdkYonf ta0;ü wnf&Sdaom tm½kHudkaomfvnf; vSrf;í jrifEdkifawmfrlMu\/ teD;ü wnfaeukefonf jzpfygukefaomfvnf; xdkolawmfaumif;wdkYudk rjriftyf rjrifEdkifukef/ rdrdwdkY\ pdwfjzifhvnf; olwpfyg;\ pdwfudk uGJuGJjym;jym; odawmfrlEdkifMuukef\? xdkorP jAm[®PwdkYonfvnf; iguh kd þo Ykd oad wmrf Mluuek vf wUHå --- ]]tarmiwf Ykd ...þtrsK;daumi;fom;u kd MunMfhuuek ?f ,MHkuncf suf o'¨gw&m;udk taMumif;&if;cHí tdrf&mwnfaxmif vlUabmifrS a&SmifcGmí tdrf&mraxmifonhf &[ef; abmiof Ykd0iaf &muíf &iS &f [e;fjyKvmon f jzpyf gvsu f ,wk rf muek af om tuok vkd wf &m;wEYkd iS hfa&m>yr;f vsuf aexdkifbd\}} --- [k þodkY odawmfrlMuayukefvwåHU/ ur®Zd'¨drsKd; wefcdk;£'d¨yg'fESifh jynhfpkHMuukefaom ta0;teD; &SdorQ tvkH;pHkudk tukeftpif odjrif Edkifaom yom'pu©K (= 'dAÁpu©K) &SdMuukefaom olwpfyg;\pdwfudk odukefaom ewfwdkYonf &SdMuukef\? xdkewfwdkYonf ta0;ü wnf&Sdaom tm½kHudkaomfvnf; vSrf;í jrifEdkifMuukef\? teD;ü wnfaeukef onf jzpfygukefaomfvnf; xdkewfwdkYudk rjriftyf rjrifEdkifukef/ xdkewfwdkYonf rdrdwdkY\ pdwfjzifhvnf; olwpfyg;\ pdwfudk uGJuGJjym;jym; odEdkifMuukef\? xdkewfwdkYonfvnf; ighudk þodkY odMuukefvwåHU --]]tarmifwdkY ...þtrsKd;aumif;om;udk MunhfMuygukef? ,kHMunfcsuf o'¨gw&m;udk taMumif;&if;cHí tdrf&mwnfaxmif vlUabmifrS a&SmifcGmí tdrf&mraxmifonhf &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&mufí &Sif&[ef; jyKvmonf jzpfygvsuf ,kwfrmukefaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYjzifh a&m>yrf;vsuf aexdkifbd\}}[k þodkY odMuayukefvwåHU/ xdktrsKd;aumif;om;onf avmuudkomvQif = vl ewf jA[®m owå0gtaygif;udkomvQif t"dywd tBu;DtujJyKí tuok vkd uf kdy,pf eG \Yf ? uok vkd uf kdjzpaf p\? ymG ;rsm;\? tjyp&f adS om tuok vkd wf &m;ukd y,fpGefY\? tjypfr&Sdaom ukodkvfw&m;udk jzpfap\? yGm;rsm;\/ rdrdudk,fudk oefY&Sif;pifMu,fatmif

&Gufaqmif\/ (tH-1-147/ tm"dyaw,sokwf/) þodkY bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrlonfESifhtnD MowåyÜrnfonf avmum"dywd = avmuvQif

tBuD;tuJ&Sdonf jzpfay\/

## 3/ (u) vZÆmobm0oP²dwm [d&D? (c) b,obm0oPd²wH MowåyÜH/

[&d oD n f&uS af omtjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfaumi;fpmG wn\f ? Mowyå oÜ n ftyg,af b;r SaMumuaf om oabmtm;jzifh aumif;pGm wnf\/ xdk[d&D MowåyÜw&m; ESpfyg;pkHonfvnf; raumif;rIrS a&SmifMuOf&m tcgü xif&Sm;\/ xif&Sm;yHk --- trsKd;aumif;om;wpfOD;onf usifBuD; usifi,f ponfudk pGefYpOf &Sufoifh &Sufxdkufol wpfa,mufa,mufudk jrifí rdrdudk,fwdkif &Sufjcif;[laom tjcif;t&modkY a&mufonf =

&Sufol\ trlt&m&Sdonf jzpf&mouJhodkY vljrifuGif;ü jyK&aumif;vm;[k t½IwfcscH&onf jzpfouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif ed,uZÑwå jzpfaom rdrdoEÅmefü vZÆDyk\*d¾Kvf\oabm &Sufjcif;oabmodkY ouf a&muíf raumi;fruI kd rjyK/ tcsKUdaom y\*k K¾dvof nuf m; tyg,af b;r S aMumuof n f jzpíf raumi;fruI kd rjyK/ xdkodkY rjyK&mü þqdkvwåHUonfum; Oyrmwnf; --- oHvkH; ESpfvkH;wdkYwGif oHvkH; wpfvkH;onf at;

aeaomvf n;f rpijfzi hf v;lvn;fayusaH e\? ovH ;Hk wpvf ;Hkum; rpijfzi hf v;lvn;fayusrH I r&adS omvf n;f avmavmylí tvQHwajymifajymif awmufavmifae\/ xdkoHvkH; ESpfvkH;wdkYwGif ÓPftajrmftjrif &Sdaom ynm&Sdonf at;onhf oHvkH;udk rpifjzifh vl;vnf;ayusHaeonhftwGuf &GH&Sm pufqkyfonf jzpf &um; ruikd of uohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç tjcm; yal om ovH ;Hk wpvf ;Hkuvkd n;f yal vmijfci;fr SaMumuaf omaMumihf rudkifouJhodkYvnf;aumif;ç --- xdkOyrmpum;&yfü at;aomoHvkH;udk rpifjzifh vl;vnf;ayusHjcif;rS puf qyk jfci;faMumi hfruikd jfci;fuohJ Ykdrrd \d u,kd wf iG ;f tZÑwoå EmÅ eüf raumi;frrI &S uS jfci;f vZwDÆ &m;oabmoYkd oufa&mufí raumif;rIudk rjyKjcif;udk od&Sdygav/ ylaeaom oHvkH;udk ylavmifrIab;qdk;BuD;rS aMumuf aomaMumi hfruikd jfci;fuohJ Ykdtyg,af b;q;kdBu;Dr SaMumuaf omaMumi hfraumi;fruI kdrjyKjci;fu kdo&d ydS gav/ þazmfjychJaom [d&D\ raumif;rIrS &Sufjcif; raumif;rIudk pufqkyf &GH&Smjcif;oabmü wnfrIç

MowåyÜ\ tyg,fab;rS aMumufjcif;oabmü wnfrIwdkYum; ,if;[d&D MowåyÜ ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ udk,fydkif obm0vu©Pmrsm;yif jzpfonf/

## 4/ (u) oyÜwdó0vu©Pm [d&D? (c) 0ZÆbD½kub,'óm0dvu©PH MowåyÜH/

[d&Drnfonf a&S;½SL em;axmifjcif;ESifhwuG jzpfaom \*g&0w&m;vQif rSwfaMumif; vu©Pm &Sd\? MowåyÜrnfonf tjypfudk aMumufwwfol\tjzpfç tjypfudk ab;[k ½Iavh&Sdol\tjzpf[laom rSwfaMumif;vu©Pm &Sd\ --- [laom þvu©Pm ESpfyg;taygif;onfvnf; raumif;rIrS a&SmifMuOfjcif;ü yifvQif xif&Sm;\/ xif&Sm;ykH --- tcsKdUaom olawmfaumif;onf ---

1/ rdrd\ trsKd;Zmwf jrifhjrwfonf\ tjzpfudk qifjcifjcif;ç

2/ q&m jzpfawmfrlaom bk&m;&Sif\ jrifhjrwfonf\ tjzpfudk qifjcifjcif;ç

3/ omoemawm0f , f rrd qd ucf &H rn fh tar G jzpaf om avmuwk &å mw&m; (9)yg; ponwf \Ykd jrijhfrwf onf\ tjzpfudk qifjcifjcif;ç

4/ oDwif;oHk;azmf olawmfaumif;wdkY\ jrifhjrwfonf\ tjzpfudk qifjcifjcif;ç þtaMumif; (4)rsKd;wdkYaMumifh oyÜwdó0vu©P = bk&m;&Sif\ tqkH;trawmfudk a&S;½SL em;-

axmijfci;f em,jlci;f vukd ef mjci;fEiS whf u Gjzpaf om ½akd oav;pm;jci;f vuP© m&adS om &uS rf I[&d wD &m;ukd jzpfapí raumif;rIudk rjyKvkyfay/ odkYtwGuf [d&Dw&m;onf bk&m;&Sif\ tqkH;trawmfudk a&S;½SL em;axmifjcif; em,ljcif; vdkufemjcif; vdkufemusifhoHk;jcif;ESifhwuG jzpfaom ½dkaoav;pm;jcif; oabm vu©Pm &Sdayonf/ tcsKdUaom olawmfaumif;onf ---

1/ rdrdudk,fudk rdrdpGyfpGJjcif;[laom twåmEk0g'ab;ç

2/ rdrdudk olwpfyg;wdkY\ pGyfpGJjcif;[laom y&mEk0g'ab;ç

3/ ypöKyÜefü rif;jypfrif;'Pf cH&jcif; paom '@ab;ç

4/ wrvGefü usa&muf&rnhf tyg,f 'k\*¾wdab; --þab;qdk;BuD; (4)rsKd;[laom taMumif;wdkYaMumifh tjypfudk aMumufwwfol\tjzpf tjypfudk

ab;[k ½Iavh&Sdol\tjzpf[laom oabmvu©Pm&Sdaom xdwfvefYrI aMumuf&GHUrI MowåyÜudk jzpfapí raumi;fruI kdrjyKay/ otYkd wuG fMowyå oÜ n f0ZbÆ ½D uk b,'óm0vd uP© = tjypuf kdaMumuwf wof \l tjzpfç tjypfudk ab;[k ½Iavh&Sdol\tjzpf[laom oabmvu©Pm &Sdayonf/ þum; [d&DESifh MowåyÜ wdkY\ xl;jcm;rI oabmrsm;wnf;/ (tbd-|-1-168-169-170/) þodkYvQif [d&DESifh MowåyÜwdkY\ xl;jcm;rIrsm;udk t|uxmü azmfjyxm;aomfvnf; ,if;w&m; ESpfyg;wdkYum; wpf&HwpfcgrQ cGJí rjzpfbJ tjrJwrf;om ,SOfwJGí jzpfonf/ rSefayonf aMumufjcif; ui;faom &uS jfci;frnof n f r&EdS ikd ?f &uS jfci;fui;faom raumi;frrI S aMumujfci;f rnof nvf n;f r&EdS ikd /f (r[m#D-2-143/)

## [d&Donf trsKd;aumif;orD; acR;rESifh wlyHk

trsK;daumi;for;D jzpaf om acR;ron f rrd \d jrijhfrwaf om rsK;d½;kdZmw d &ydS ukH kd qijfciíf rrd ud ,kd uf kd rdrd ½dkaoav;pm;aomtm;jzifh rdrdtdrf&SifrS wpfyg;aoma,musfm;ESifh azmufjym;&rnhfta&;rS pufqkyf &GH&Sm\? xdk[d&D &Sdolvnf; rdrd\ jrifhjrwfaom Zmwf trsKd;tEG,fç BuD;&ifhvmaom t&G,fç &JpGrf;owådç tMum;tjrif A[kokw&SdrI \*kPfudk qifjcifí --- ]]iguJhodkYaomolonf þuJhodkYaom 'kp½dkufrIrsKd;udk rjyK xdkuf? þ'kp½dkufrIrsKd;rnfonfum; trsKd;Zmwf,kwfnHholç touft&G,fi,folç &JpGrf;owådr&Sdolç

A[ok wk en;fyg;o l ynmr hJvrl ukd if w;Hkw\Ykd vyk &f yrf sK;dom jzpof n}f} --- [ k rrd ud ,kd uf kdtav;\*½jkyKvsuf 'kp½dkufrS pufqkyf&GH&Sm a&SmifcGmav\/

## MowåyÜonf jynfhwefqmrESifh wlyHk

jynfhwefqmronf udk,f0efwnfvmvQif a,musfm;wdkYu pufqkyfwwf&um; a,musfm;wdkYudk av;pm;aomtm;jzifh udk,f0efwnfrnhfab;rS aMumuf&GHUwwf\? xdkYtwl MowåyÜ &Sdolonfvnf; --]]olawmfaumif; ...oifonf tu,fí raumif;rIudk jyKtHh? þodkYjyKchJaomf &[ef;a,musfm;y&dowf &[ef;rdef;ry&dowf vl'g,umy&dowf vl'g,dumry&dowf[laom y&dowf (4)yg;wdkY tv,f0,f tuJh&JUcH&ayvwåHU? NrdKUBuD;om;onf rpifudk pufqkyfouJhodkY xdkYtwl ynm&Sdolawmfaumif;wdkYonf raumif;rIjyKaom oifhudk uJh&JU pufqkyfukefvwåHU? tdkolawmfaumif; ...oDvudk cspfjrwfEdk;awmfrlMu on fh ynm&odS al wmaf umi;fwuYkd oiuhf kd a&mS iMfuOtf yaf om f 0ikd ;fy,vf ukd af om f oiof n f tojYkdyKvwUHåenf;}} --- þodkY qifjcifvsuf olwpfyg;wdkYudk ½dkaoav;pm;jcif;[laom A[d'¨vQif jzpfaMumif;&Sdaom xdwfvefYrIaMumifh raumif;rIudk rjyKay/

&o - ypöKy|mef - y'|mef --- raumif;rIrSeforQudk rjyKrdatmif a&SmifMuOfrIonf [d&D MowåyÜ EpS yf g;v;Hk\ upd wö n;f/ [&d uD &uS íf raumi;fruI kd rjyKrad tmi f a&mS iMfuO\f ? Mowyå uÜ m; ab;trsK;drsK;d udk aMumufí raumif;rIudk rjyKrdatmif a&SmifMuOf\/ odkYtwGuf ,if;w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPf0wGif [d&Dum; &Sufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh raumif;rIrS wGefYqkwfwwfaom oabmw&m;[kç MowåyÜum; tyg,f'k\*¾wdab; ponhf ab;trsKd;rsKd; wdkYrS xdwfvefY aMumuf&GHUaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh raumif;rIrS wGefYqkwfwwfaom oabmw&m;[k a&;S½SL xivf mayon/f r;DxoJ Ykdusa&muof mG ;aom Muuaf wmi\f rjyerYf íl weG vYf rd jfci;f weG vYf yd jfci;fuohJ Ykd rSwfyg/ [d&Donf tZÑwåork|mef twåm"dywd w&m;jzpjfci;faMumi hf rrd ud ,kd uf kd ½akd oav;pm;jci;f tw-å \*g&0w&m;on f[&d \D te;Duyqf ;Hk taMumi;fw&m; jzpof n/f Mowyå oÜ n fA['d o¨ r|k me favmum"yd wd w&m;jzpfjcif;aMumifh olwpfyg;wdkYudk ½dkaoav;pm;jcif; y&\*g&0w&m;onf MowåyÜ\ teD;uyfqkH; taMumi;fw&m; jzpof n/f rrd ud ,kd uf kd ½akd oav;pm;jci;foabmç owl pyf g;wuYkd kd ½akd oav;pm;jci;foabm [ol n f y&rw ¬ w&m;u,kd f teuof abmtm;jzi hfta'goarwmå EiS hfynmjy"me;faom uok vkd pf wd KåygÜ'f rsm;yif jzpfonf/ txl;owdjyK&ef --- [d&D\ vZmÆ obm0oPwd² m = vZoDÆ abmü aumi;fpmG wnrf I a&;S½SLwnrf I oabmç MowåyÜ\ b,obm0oP²dwH = xdwfvefY aMumuf&GHUjcif; b,oabmü aumif;pGmwnfrI a&S;½SLwnfrI oabmrsm;udk tav;\*½kjyKí owdjyKum rSwfom;xm;yg/ toifa,m\*Dolawmfaumif;onf ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;aecdkuf xdkocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóem ½Iaecdkufü 'kp½dkufrsm;udk vGefusL;cdkufvnf; r[kwfç a&SmifMuOfcdkufvnf; r[wk af y/ xtkd cukd 0f , femr½yl y&ad p'ä ÓPçf yp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPçf 0yd óemÓPwf YkdO;Daqmijfy"me;fonfh pdwfapwodufrsm; tBudrfrsm;pGm jzpfaecdkufom jzpfonf/ ,if;pdwfapwodufwdkYrSm a,bk,stm;jzifh raem'Gg&duaZm0DxdpdwftpOfrsm;om jzpfMuonf/ raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; (1)Budrf? aZm (7)Budrf? w'g½kH (2) Burd f taejzi hf tjzprf sm;Muon/f 0yd óemtcukd üf w'g½rHk mS us-rus EpS rf sK;d &EdS ikd \f / emruf r|® me;fyikd ;f

Z,m;rsm;wGif Munhfyg/ aZm toD;toD;wGif emrfw&m;rsm;rSm a,bk,stm;jzifh ÓPfESifh yDwd ,SOf-r,SOfodkY vdkufí (34-33-33-32) &wdS w\f / ,i;femrwf &m;pwk iG f[&d ED iS hfMowyå uÜ m; tjrwJ r;f yg0ivf su f&\dS / aombP pdwftm;vkH;ESifh qufqHaom aombPom"m&P apwodufrsm; jzpfaomaMumifhwnf;/ ½kyfemrfudk ord ;fqn;fcukd çf 0yd óem ½cI ukd of m jzpof jzi hfraumi;frtI uok vkd f 'pk ½ukd uf kdtm½,Hk íl ,i;f'pk ½ukd wf rYkd S &SufrI xdwfvefY aMumuf&GHUrIrsm; jzpfaeonfum; r[kwfyg/ taMumif;rl ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg& w&m;wdkYudkom tm½kH,laecdkufç ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsuf tokb tcsuwf uYkd okd m tm½,Hk al ecukd f jzpaf omaMumi hf jzpof n/f otYkd wuG f ,i;femrwf &m;pwk wYkd iG f yg0iaf om [d&D MowåyÜwdkYrSm [d&Du vZÆDoabmodkY a&S;½SLwnfrIç MowåyÜu b,oabmodkY a&S;½SLwnfrIrQudkom qdkvdkonf[k rSwfyg/ t&SuftaMumuf &Sdí ,ckvdk w&m;ESvkH; usifhoHk;jcif; jzpfojzifh w&m;ESvkH; usifh oHk;onhf a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfoljrwf\ oEÅmef0,f raumif;rIrS &SufrI vZÆDoabmç raumif;rIrS aMumuf &GHUrI = b,oabmwdkYum; a&S;½SLwnfvsufom &Sdaeonf? ,if; a&S;½SLwnfaerIrSm taumif;tkyfpk pdwfapwoduf emrfw&m;pkrsm; jzpfwdkif;jzpfwdkif; aZmpdwåKyÜg'fwdkif;ESifh r[m0dygufw'g½kHuschJaomf ,if; w'g½kH pdwåKyÜg'fwdkif;ü tjrJwrf; yg0ifvsuf &Sdonfom[k rSwfyg/ 'ge oDv orxydkif;qdkif&mwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/

`cGif;csuf --- or®m0gpm or®mur®EÅ or®mtmZD0 apwodufrsm; yg0ifonhf emrfw&m;wdkYudk odrf; qnf;&müum; 0d&rdwAÁ0w¬K[laom a&SmifMuOfxdkufaom 'kp½dkufwdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom emrf w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;&ojzifh ,if;emrfw&m;pkwGif yg0ifaom [d&D MowåyÜwdkYrSm 'kp½dkufwdkYrS &SufrI aMumufrI oabmrsm;yif jzpfonf[k rSwfom;ygav/

## avmuygv w&m; (2) yg;

a'G ar bdu©a0 okuúm "r®m avmuH ygavEdÅ/ (tH-1-53/ ck-1-219/)

&[e;fw Ykd...jzLpiuf ek af om þ [&d DMowyå Üw&m;EpS yf g;woYkd n favmuu kdapmiahf &mS uMfuuek \f /

(tH-1-53/ ck-1-219/)

&[ef;wdkY ...jzLpifaom þw&m; ESpfrsKd;wdkYonf avmuudk apmifha&Smufukef\? tb,fESpfrsKd; weYkd n;f[rl l--- raumi;frrI S&uS jfci;f = [&d vD n;faumi;fç raumi;frrI Sxwd vf ejYfci;f = Mowyå vÜ n;faumi;f þw&m; ESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ...jzLpifaom þw&m; ESpfrsKd;wdkYonf avmuudk rapmifha&Smuf uek jfim;t?hH ,i;fo Ykdrapmiahf &mS uaf om fþavmuü tr[d íl vn;faumi;fç rBdu;D rad x;G[íl vn;faumi;f OD;&D;\ r,m;[lívnf;aumif; q&m\ r,m;[lívnf;aumif;ç ½dkaoav;pm;tyfolwdkY\ r,m;[lí vnf;aumif; rxif&Sm; rodomukef&m/

,i;fo Ykdrxi&f mS ; rood muek af om f avmuon f qwd rf sm; o;kdrsm;uohJ vYkd n;faumi;fç Muu0f uwf Ykd uJhodkYvnf;aumif; tdrfacG; awmacG;wdkYuJhodkYvnf;aumif; a&m,Sufjcif;odkY a&muf&m\/ (tazqdwf tarqdwfESifh om;qdwf orD;qdwfwdkY arxkefrSD0Jaomtm;jzifh a&mpyfMuvdrhfrnf [lvdk/)

&[ef;wdkY ...jzLpifaom þw&m; ESpfrsKd;wdkYonf avmuudk apmifha&SmufukefaomaMumihf trd [lívnf;aumif;ç rdBuD; rdaxG;[lívnf;aumif;ç OD;&D;\ r,m;[lívnf;aumif;ç q&m\ r,m;[lí vnf;aumif; ½dkaoav;pm;tyfolwdkY\ r,m;[lívnf;aumif; xif&Sm;odomukef\/ (tH-1-53/) igonf trsKd;aumif;om;wpfa,muf jzpf\? igvdk trsKd;aumif;om;wpfa,mufu raumif;rIudk

jyKaevQi f(Oyrm oUltouuf kdowaf evQi frqk ;kd wiH gvyk af evQi fvmbaf y;vmb,f jlyKaevQi)f &uS pf &m jzpfvdrhfrnf[k rdrd\ trsKd;\*kPfudk apmifhxdef;aomtm;jzifh raumif;rIudk jyK&rnfudk &Suf\/ ynm&Sdol wpfOD;uvnf; --- igvdk ynm&Sdwpfa,mufu atmufwef;usaom raumif;rIudk jyKaevQif (Oyrm olU ypönf;udk rw&m;,laevQif vmbfay;vmbf,ljyKaevQif) &Sufp&mjzpfawmhrnf[k rdrd\ ynm&Sdaom \*kPfudk apmifhxdef;aomtm;jzifh raumif;rIjyK&rnfudk &Suf\/ toufBuD;oluvnf; --- igvdk tbdk;BuD; wpfa,mufu raumif;rIudkjyKaevQif (Oyrm vdrfnmaevQif) &Sufp&m jzpfawmhrnf[k rdrd\ toufBuD;aom\*kPfudk apmifhxdef;aomtm;jzifh raumif;rIjyK&rnfudk &Suf\/ þodkYponfjzifh rdrdrSm xif&Sm;

&Sdaeaom \*kPfwpfckckudk av;pm;olü [d&Dw&m;onf xif&Sm;avonf/ igwpfa,mufu raumif;rIudk jyKvdkufvQif ighrd ighb ighaqG ighrsKd;rsm; ighq&morm;rsm;onf olwpfyg;wdkY\ tuJh&JUudk cH&í wHaxG;cGufxJ yufvufarsmum aeMu&ayvdrhfrnf? ig;cHk;r wpfaumif aMumihf wpfavSvkH; ykwf&SmMuayvdrhfrnf/ þodkYponfjzifh pyfqdkifolrsm;udk iJhn§mwwfolü 'kp½dkufrS aMumufvefYwwfaom MowåyÜw&m; jzpfavonf/ rdrd\*kPfodu©mudkvnf; riJh q&morm; rdb aqGrsKd; rsm;udkvnf; riJh &GJUcsifwdkif; &GJUolüum; [d&D MowåyÜw&m; ESpfrsKd;vkH; uif;í 'kp½dkufrIawG jynhfwif;ae avawmhonf/

xakd Mumi hfþ[&d ED iS hfMowyå Üw&m;EpS yf g;on furmÇ oul rmÇ om; vtl rsm;u kdom;EiS thf rçd armiEf iS hf ESr ponfjzifh jcm;em;atmif apmifha&SmufwwfaomaMumifh avmuygv = urÇmapmifhw&m;[kvnf; aumi;fç ow0å gwpOf ;Du kd orYkd [wk f ½yk ef mrof EmÅ etf pOuf kd jzLpiof e&Yf iS ;f tjypuf i;fatmi f jyKwwaf om aMumi hf ouk "ú r ® = jzLpiaf omw&m;[vk n;faumi;f trn&f avon/f vUlavmuü þw&m;EpS yf g;wuYkd apmiMhfuyvf su f &MdSuaomaMumiohf m vol w0å gw Ykd oEmÅ e0f , f tawmtf we f piMfu,vf su f &adS von/f ,i;fw&m;w Ykdui;frvhJ Qi fw&d pmä eaf wEG iS hfrjcm;em;b Ja&m,uS ½f yI af x;Gum rMum;aumi;f remomawoG m jzpuf ek &f mon/f ,cak cwtf cgüum; [&d D Mowyå [Ü al om ,Oaf us;rwI p&f y f taMumi;fuykd i f em;rvnf olawG aygrsm;vSojzifh [d&D MowåyÜ uif;olwdkYESifh aygif;oif;qufqHí aeMu&um; t0wftpm; tae txdkif toGm;tvmrS pí vQyfay:avmfvnfum tjrifrawmfp&mawG rsm;vSacsonf/

[d&D - MowåyÜtwk --- tukodkvf 'kp½dkuft&m r[kwfygbJvsuf bk&m;oGm; ausmif;wuf Oykofapmifh w&m;em paom ukodkvfaumif;rIESifh qdkifaom t&mwdkYü &SufpEdk; aMumuf&GHUí wGefYqkwfqkwf vyk wf waf om trtl &mrsK;dvn;f &wdS waf o;\/ xtkd rtl &mrsK;dum; [&d D Mowyå Ü r[wk ?f rm,moabm omwnf;? w&m;udk,frSm arm[ESifh wPSm jy"mef;aom tukodkvfpdwåKyÜg'fyif jzpfonf/ wpfpHkwpfck raumi;frtI uok vkd f'pk ½ukd uf kdjyKNy;Daemu fowl pyf g;w Ykdoíd &uS af Mumurf rI sK;dum; a'greójy"me;faom tukodkvfpdwåKyÜg'fomwnf;/ q&morm; vlBuD;olrrsm;udk rxDav;pm; rjzpf&atmif tav;jyKonhftwGuf &SufaMumufaom trtl &mç u,kd vf u ftnptf aMu;owk of i&f m pon fh&uS af Mumuof iahf om t&mXmewüYkd &uS af Mumuf aom trlt&mwdkYum; [d&D MowåyÜ tppfom jzpfonf/

## 5/ tavmb

1/ (u)tavmabm tm&r®aP pdwåó ta\*"vu©aPm? ( c ) tv\*¾bm0vu©aPm 0g urv'av ZvAdE¨K 0d,?

2/ ty&d\*¾[&aom (ty&d\*¾[P&aom) rkwåbdu©K 0d,?

3/ tev’Debm0ypöKy|maem tokpdrSd ywdwyk&daom 0d,/ (tbd-|-1-170-171/ 0dok'¨d-2-94/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ (u)tm½kHü pdwf\ rwyfrufjcif; rrufarmjcif;oabm ( c ) wpfenf; --- Mumzuftjyifü a&aygufonf rNiduyfouJhodkY | vu©P? |
| xdkYtwl tm½kHü pdwf\ rNiduyfonf\ tjzpf[laomoabm  2/ udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufNyD;aom &[EÅmyk\*d¾Kvfonf rnfonhf  0w¬KudkrQ igh[m[k rodrf;ydkufouJhodkY xdkYtwl tm½kHudk igh[m ighOpöm[k | vu©P? |
| pGJvrf;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh rodrf;ydkufjcif; | (udpö) &o? |

3/ rpifwGif;ü usa&mufaeaom a,musfm;uJhodkY tm½kHü rNiduyfvdkaom oabmw&m; - ypöKy|mef?

4/ tm½kH (wpfenf; --- 0w¬K + tm½kH + zóOD;aqmifonhf orÜ,kwfw&m;rsm;) y'|mef/ e vkAÇEdÅ {aweç o,H 0g e vkAÇwdç tvkAÇerwåar0 0g wEdÅ tavmabm/

(0dok'¨d-2-94/ tbd-|-1-170/)

1/ ,OS zf uof r,Ü wk wf &m;w\Ykd tm½üHk rwyrf uwf waf Mumi;f jzpaf om oabmw&m;on ftavmb rnf\/

2/ rrd d tavmbu,kd wf ikd uf vn;f tm½uHk kdrwyrf uaf om oabmw&m; jzpaf omaMumi hftavmb rnf\/

3/ tm½kHudk rwyfrufjcif;rQom jzpfaom oabmw&m;onf tavmb rnf\/

(tbd-|-1-170/ 0dok'¨d-2-94/)

vuP© --- avmbonf tm½kHudk om,mpHkruf ESpfouf Niduyf\? tm½kHudk ]]igh[m-ighOpöm}}[k pGJ,lodrf;ydkufjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh vdkvm;wyfruf\/ tavmbum; xdktm½kHü rNiduyfjcif; rvdkcsifjcif; oabmwn;f/ xakd Mumi hftavmbon favmbEiS hfajzmiahf jzmiqhf euYf sibf u fjzp\f / xokd YkdqeuYf sibf uf jzpfaomaMumifh rvdkcsifwdkif;vnf; tavmb[kcsnf; rrSwf&m? avmbESifh xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf oabm&Sdonhf rvdkcsifrI rwyfrufrIudkom tavmb\oabm[k rSwf&monf/ a'gojzpfí tdrfudk rD;½IdUypfrI = tdrfudk rvdkcsifrIç a'gojzpfí tdk;cGufyef;uefrsm;udk ½dkufcGJrI = tdk;cGufyef;uefrsm; tay:ü rvdkcsifrIwdkYrSm a'gojy"mef;aom pdwfnHh pdwfzsif; pdwf½dkif;rsm;aMumifhom rvdkcsifrI jzpfonf? tm½kHudk = ypönf;rsm;udk zsufqD;vdkonhfoabmom jzpfonf? tavmbum; r[kwfacs/ wpfzef -- ukodkvfa&;ESifh pyíf aumi;fjrwaf omt&mu kdrvckd sirf çI 'ge rjyKvrkd çI ovD u kd rjznuhf sivhf rkd çI orx 0yd óem bm0em udk ryGm;vdkrIrsm;rSmvnf; ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü vdkvm;awmifhwonhf or®mqE´ 0D&d, enf;yg;í ysif;&drI aumoZwÆ &m; jy"me;fon fhpwd nf Hhpwd zf si;frsm; rsm;aomaMumiohf m jzpof n?f tavmbum; r[wk af cs/ xdkaMumifh tm½kHü pdwf\ rwyfrufjcif; rrufarmjcif; rvdkcsifjcif;oabmonfç wpfenf; Mumzuf tjyifü a&aygufonf rNiduyfouJhodkY xdkYtwl tm½kHü pdwf\ ]]igh[m ighOpöm}}[k jrwfEdk;onf\ tpGrf; jzifh rNiduyfonf\ tjzpf[laom oabmonf tavmb\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmyif jzpfonf/

&o --- &[EÅmyk\*d¾Kvfjrwfonf rnfonhf0w¬KudkrQ = rnfonhftm½kHudkrQ ]]igh[m ighOpöm}}[k jrwfEdk;wem NiduyfrIjzifh odrf;qnf;jcif; rjyKawmhouJhodkY tavmbonfvnf; rnfonhf vdkvm;wyfrufp&m tm½kHudkrQ ]]igh[m ighOpöm}}[k wPSmpGJjzifh rodrf;ydkufjcif; vkyfief;udpö &Sdayonf/ tm½uHk kd ]]ig[h m igOh pmö }}[ k rord ;fyukd jfci;f upd uö kd tavmbupd [ö k qakd omvf n;f t&r;fr hJ jzKe;fw;D

ypfjcif;ç taysmftyg; vdkufpm;í avmif;upm;MuL;í jzKef;wD;ypfjcif;ç a'gojzpfí jzKef;wD;ypfjcif;rsm;udk tavmbupd [ö k rrwS tf y?f a&U aS emuwf ikd ;fxmG tvrd m® tqijfci f owod rZÜ O f ÓPrf ,OS of jzi hfarm[ twGuf rdkufrSm;csufç avmbtwGuf rdkufrSm;csufç a'gotwGuf rdkufrSm;csuf wpfrsKd;[k rSwf&rnf/ a&U aS emuwf ikd ;fxmG t&m&m ord ;fqn;fr Iapmiahf &mS urf rI mS owod rZÜ O\f upd oö mwn;f/ ,i;fowod rZÜ Of aMumiyfh i f &[EmÅ t&iS jfrwwf oYkd nvf n;f ypnö ;fav;yg;u kd]]ig[h m igOh pmö }}[ k ord ;fyukd rf I r&bdS J xed ;ford ;f apmifha&SmufawmfrlMuonf? oHk;pGJawmfrlMuonf/ rvSL'gef;&uf ray;urf;&uf roHk;pGJ&ufbJ ]]igh[m ighOpöm}}[k NiduyfrIjzifh odrf;qnf;xm;rIonfom avmb\ udpö jzpfonf/

tev’Debm0ypöKy|mem --- teva’D em bma0g t"yd gÜa,m {wómw dtev’Debma0g? {0Od§

Oyrm, oarwd/ (rlv#D-1-91/ r[m#D-2-143/) rpifwGif;xJü usa&mufaeaom a,musfm;onf rdrd\ cE¨mudk,f0,f rpifawGNiduyfí aeaomf

vnf; pdwftm;jzifh rNiduyfjcif;udkom tvdk&SdouJhodkY tavmb\ oabmonfvnf; avmbjzpfp&m = avmbae,stm½wHk uYkd kdtm½jHkyKon\f tprG ;fjzi hftm½,Hk al e&aomvf n;f xtkd m½wHk EYkd iS hfa&m,uS af e& aomvf n;f oabmtm;jzi hfxtkd m½üHk rNird uyvf akd om oabmom &odS n[f k,i;ftavmbu kd0yd óem ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/ y&rw¬opöme,f 0dyóeme,ftwGuf uGufí ajym&vQif ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m; woYkd n f avmbjzppf &m = avmbae,s tm½rHk sm;yi f jzpMfu\/ a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n f ,i;focgF&w&m; wdkYudk y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufonfwdkifatmif tm½kH,lEdkifojzifh ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tm½kH,lae &aomfvnf; tm½kHjyKae&aomfvnf; ,if;ocFg&tm½kHwdkYESifh a&m,Sufae&aomfvnf; ,if;tm½kHwdkYudk ]]ig[h m igOh pmö }}[ k avmb\ tprG ;fjzi hfuyNfivd kdord ;fqn;fv kdord ;fyukd xf m;vakd om oabmum; r&adS y/

,i;focgF&tm½wHk n;f[al om ocgF&avmur S½ek ;frxuG Ef ikd af o;íom a&m,uS af e&jci;f tm½HkjyKae&jci;f ESvkH;oGif;½IyGm;ae&jcif; jzpf\? odkYaomfvnf; ,if;tm½kHwdkYü rNiduyfvdkaom oabmum; &Sdaeonfom jzpof n/f ,i;f rNiud yvf akd omoabmrmS ,i;focgF&w&m;wuYkd kdord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;aeon fhÓPjfy"me;fonfh pwd af pwoud femrwf &m;tyk pf wk iG fyg0iaf om tavmb\ oabmyi fjzpof n/f 'ge ovD orxqikd &f m tm½kHwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/ xyrf &H iS ;fvi;fcsuf -- ÓPEf ok wl tYkd wuG f ten;fi, f xyrf íH &iS ;fvi;f wijfytyyf gon/f toif

olawmfaumif;onf emrfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm;udk jyefvnfí tm½kH,lMunhfyg/ pu©KtMunf"mwfudk tm½,Hk íl jzpaf y:vmMuaom raem'gG&ud aZm0xD pd wd tf pOrf sm;u kdMunyfh g/ puK©tMun"f mw f ½yk wf &m; = ½kyfy&rwftm½kHudk ---

1/ pu©KtMunf"mwf[k

2/ ½kyfw&m;[k

3/ tedpö[k

4/ 'ku©[k

5/ tewå[k

6/ tobk [ k---

toD;toD; ½Iaeaom raem'Gg&duaZm0DxdpdwftpOfwdkif;ü aZm (7)BudrfpD yg0if&m aZm (1)Budrf (1)Burd üf ÓP f ywD d EpS rf sK;dv;Hk,OS yf gu emrwf &m; (34)v;Hkp D &\dS / ,i;femrwf &m;p k (34)wiG f tavmb vn;fyg0i\f / ,i;ftavmbon f puK©tMun"f mwuf kd puK©tMun"f mw[f vk n;faumi;fç ½yk wf &m;[k vn;faumi;fç tepd [ö vk n;faumi;fç 'uk [© vk n;faumi;fç tew[å vk n;faumi;fç tobk [vk n;faumi;f tm½kH,lí ½Iaecdkuf pu©KtMunf"mwf y&rwfw&m;udk tm½kH,lae&aomfvnf; ,if;pu©KtMunf"mwf tm½kHudk --- ]]igh[m ighOpöm}}[k wPSmjzifh pGJ,lodrf;ydkufjcif; r&Sday/ xdkpu©KtMunf"mwftm½kHü Niduyf vdkonhf oabmr&Sd? rNiduyfvdkaom oabmom &Sdae\/ taMumif;rl ,if;pu©KtMunf"mwf y&rwf w&m;\ rsufpdwpfrdSwf vQyfwpfjyuf vufzspfwpfwGuf wpfpuúefY[k ac:qdktyfaom tcsdefumvudk uka# (5000)ausmfcefY yHkchJaomf wpfyHkcefYavmufom oufwrf;&Sdonfudk or®m'd|d ÓPfynmjzifh udk,f wikd f rsuaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdriaf eaom oal wmaf umi;fwpOf ;Dtz Ykd]]ig[h m igOh pmö }}[ k p,JG al vmuof nfh tcsdefumvudkyif &Smr&EdkifaomaMumifh jzpf\/ ,if;odkY rNidruyfvdkaom oabmrSm ,if;pu©KtMunf "mwuf kdord ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;aeaom 0yd óemaZm emrwf &m; (34)wiG f yg0iaf om tavmb\ oabmyif jzpfonf/ þenf;udk enf;rSDí t&m&mwGif oabmaygufygav/ y'|mef --- t|uxmrsm;ü y'|mefudk oD;jcm; razmfjyxm;ojzifh y'|mefudk tm½kH[kvnf;aumif;ç (1) 0w¬K (2) tm½kH (3) zóOD;aqmifonhf orÜ,kwfw&m;rsm;[kvnf;aumif; xnhfoGif; azmfjyxm; ygonf/

## avmborm; ESifh tavmborm;

avmborm;u ou&f dSourf hJumr0wK¬tppk uk kdord ;fyukd vf akd omoabm&odS avmu ftavmb-

orm;u rord ;fyukd vf akd omoabm &\dS / avmborm;on f &[e;fjzpvf Qivf n;f ypnö ;fvmbvf mbukd vdkcsif\? rdrdudk vSLcsifvmatmif qG,fw&m;a[m\? &jyefvQifvnf; xdkypönf;udk rvSL&uf rwef;&uf (= r'gef;&uf) ray;&uf rurf;&uf tvGef rufarmwwf\? xdkypönf;udk taMumif;jyKí pdwfBuD;0ifae ww\f / avmborm; vyl \*k K¾dvrf sm;onvf n;f þen;fEiS Ef iS yf iwf n;f/ ypnö ;fOpmö u kdw&m;on frw&m; on f rppd pEf ikd af wmbh J r&ru &mS azwG w\f ? &jyevf Qivf n;f wi;frwrd Ef ikd ?f ]]&av vakd v twkd ap}ä}om jzpaf e\/ ]]OaD em avmaum twad wmå a,0 = ow0å gtaygi;fon f tjrwJ r;f vakd e\ ,wk af vsmah e\ jynhfonf[lí r&Sd a&mifh&Jonf[lí r&Sd}}[laom a'oemawmfrsm;rSm ra&mifh&JEdkifaom vlom;rsm;udk tx;l&nñf eT ;fxm;\/ wpof uwf mywvf ;Hk tcsed &f odS rQ pak qmi;f&mS azíG &&xdS m;aom vu0f , fyukd af x;G xm;aom ou&f odS urf hJumr0wK¬tppk wk uYkd kd]]ig[h m ig[h m}}[ k veG pf mG pvJG r;faepO f aori;fiiaf omtcg xukd mr0wK¬tppk tk ay:ü w,G wf mwyrf u fcsi&f urf ajyEikd af o;aom wPmS avmbu r&PmoEaé Zm\ ae&mu kdr&t&,ul m tyg,af v;bwHk n;f[al om r[mor'k &´ mo Ykdacsmah rmuh m vvS yS yEiS hfo,af qmif ac:iifoGm;avonf/ tavmborm;um; þodkYr[kwf? &[ef;jzpfvQif ypönf;av;yg;udk rcifrif? tqifoifh&onfudk

vn;f om,mruaf rmr I r&bdS J owod rZÜ O f ÓP,f OS uf m o;kHpaJG wmrf al v&h \dS / 'g,um 'g,ud mrwuYkd ukodkvfudk tvdk&Sdí pGefYMuJay;urf; vSL'gef;vdkufaom ypönf;wdkYum; olawmfaumif;wdkY\ ÓPfrsufpd tjriüf owl pyf g;wuYkd ax;Gteyf pvf ukd af om tezf wwf oYkd m jzpMfu\/ ,i;ftezf wrf sm;u kd {&mrvmbf vmbBuD;[k rSwfxif&rnfudk &SufEdk;awmfrlMu\/

[wyd¬ gvZmwaf wm f (Zmwu-|-4-478-495/)ü tavmif;awmf [w¬dygvu OD;aqmifvsuf awmxGufawmfrlMu&m crnf;awmf r,fawmf jzpfMuaom yka&m[dwfykPÖm;BuD; ESifh ykaPÖ;rBuD;wdkYonf vnf; &SdorQ pnf;pdrfwdkYudk pGefYvTwfum awmxGufawmfrlMu\/ {okum&Dbk&ifrif;BuD;u xdkyka&m[dwf ykPÖm;BuD;wdkY pGefYypfoGm;aom pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYudk eef;awmfodkY aqmif,lapchJ\/ þtaMumif;t&mudk ynm&Sdaom rdzk&m;BuD;u od&Sdawmfrlojzifh {okum&Dbk&ifrif;BuD;tm; qkH;rvdkí tom;aps;rS tom; rsm;u kdaqmi,f al pí ri;f&ijfyiaf wmüf pyk xkH m;\/ tom;yokH Ykdajzmiahf jzmi hftay:aumi;fuirf Sqi;fouf vmEikd of n fhvr;fayguwf pcf uk okd m ziG xhf m;í tom;y\kH ab;ywvf nwf iG fyukd uf eG uf kd0e;f&íH umxm; ap\/ vi;fwwoYkd n f cyvf rS ;fvrS ;fryS i f tom;wp f tom;yukH kd jriíf aumi;fuirf S ouqf i;fvmMu\? xdkvif;wwdkYwGif todtvdr®m&Sdaom qifjcifwdkif;xGmwwfaom ynm&Sdaom vif;wwdkYonf ydkufuGef jzeuYf suaf xmixf m;onuf kdo&d ídS tom;rsm;u kdt0pm;xm;on fhtveG af v;vaH om cEm¨ u,kd f&cdS aJh omf txufaumif;uifodkY ajzmifhajzmifhwef;wef; um&Hwm;aom ydkufuGefrS vGwfatmif rysHoef;EdkifMuyHkudk oabmayguf od&Sdem;vnfum rdrdwdkY pm;NyD;om; tom;rsm;udk tefNyD;rS ydkufuGefESifh rNidatmif txuf aumi;fuiof Ykd we;fwe;frwrf w f yswH uMfu\/ oaYkd om f ynmrsupf ud mP;faeon fh vi;fw irukd of m;wYkd um; tjcm;vi;fwwuYkd teyf pcf aJh om tezf wwf uYkd kdxypf m;Muum tveG af v;vaH om cEm¨ u,kd &f vdS suf txuaf umi;fuiof Ykd ajzmiahf jzmi hf we;fwe;f rwrf w f yswH ujfci;fimS rprG ;fEikd &f um; ab;ywyf wvf nüf 0ef;&Haxmifxm;aom ydkufuGefü zrf;rdaeMuukef\/ þjrifuGif;udk rdzk&m;BuD;u {okum&Drif;BuD;tm; avomjyLwif;aygufrS &yfMunhfapawmfrlvsuf þodkY qkH;rawmfrl\/

{aw bkwGm 0rdwGm p? yuúrEdÅ 0d[\*Frm/ a, p bkwGm e 0rd oH k? aw ar [w¬wårm\*wm/ t0rD jAm[®aPm umar? aom wHG ypöm0rdóod/

0EÅma'g yk&daom &mZ? e aom a[mwd yoHoda,m/ (Zmwu-|-4-490/)

t&iS rf i;fjrw f...þ ynm&adS om vi;fwwoYkd nuf m; tom;rsm;u kdpm;Ny;Daemu fteNfy;DroS mvQif txuaf umi;fuiof YkdyswH uMfuuek \f ? xvkd i;fwwoYkd n f yukd uf eG üf rNibd J txuaf umi;fuiof Ykdajzmihf ajzmiwhf e;fwe;f yswH uEf ikd Mfuuek \f / oaYkd om fynmrsupf ud mP;faeon fhtMui fvi;fwirukd of m;woYkd nf um; tom;rsm;udk t0pm;í olwpfyg;wdkY\ tefzwfrsm;udkvnf; t0pm;í pm;NyD;om; tpmudk tefrxkwfbJ aumif;uifodkY ysHwufMuukef\/ olwpfyg;wdkY\ tefzwfrsm;udkyg pm;í tvGefav;vHaom cE¨mudk,fjzifh aumif;uifodkY ysHwufMuukefaom xdkvif;wrdkufwdkYonfum; uRefawmfr\ vufwGif;odkY a&muf&SdvmMuygukef\/ t&iS rf i;fjrw f...þOyrmtwyl i fyak &m[wd yf Pk mÖ ;Bu;Drod m;pok n fumr0wK¬tppk uk kdax;Gtef

omG ;awmrf cl \hJ / xtkd &iS rf i;fjrwof nuf m; owl pyf g;\ tezf wuf kdwpzf e fpm;awmrf jlye\f / t&iS rf i;fjrwf tMuifa,mufsm;onf olwpfyg;wdkY axG;tefNyD;aom tefzwfudk pm;avh&Sd\? xdkolwpfyg;wdkY\ axG;tef NyD;aom tefzwfudk pm;avh&Sdaom wPSmtvdkodkY vdkufygaeaom vlrdkufudk bk&m;tp&Sdaom ynm&Sd olawmfaumif;wdkYonf rcsD;rGrf;tyfyg --- þodkY rdzk&m;BuD;u y&d,m,fjzifh qdkqkH;rawmfrl\/

(Zmwu-|-4-490/) otYkd wuG f ynm&odS al wmaf umi;fwoYkd nuf m; owl pyf g;w\Ykd tezf wuf kd½akd opmG O;Dxyd jfzi hfc,H íl

tBuD;tus,f jrwfEdk;um 0rf;yef;wom jzpf&rnfudk tvGef &SufEdk;awmfrlMu\/ ynm&Sdolawmfaumif; [ol n frrd ud om owl pyf g;wtYkd m; apmiahf &mS uof iohf n[f koabmxm;awmrf Mlu\/ xakd Mumi hftavmb"mwfcH &Sdolonf &[ef;jzpfvQifrlvnf; ypönf;vmbfvmbudk rufarmjcif; r&Sd/ vjlzpjfyevf Qivf n;f rvoJT mí ypnö ;fOpmö u kd&mS azaG e&apumr lrw&m;aom en;fvr;ftrsK;drsK;djzihf

&mS azjGci;f r&?dS avmutD m½ Hkumr\*Pk uf vkd n;f vukd pf m;av h r&?dS ypnö ;fOpmö u kd&mS az G pak qmi;f&müvn;f qi;f&oJ m;w Ykdtay:rmS oem;nm§ wmav&h \dS ? peG MYfu Jay;ur;f vLS'ge;fav&h \dS ? vLSjyevf Qivf n;f weG qYf wk f wGefYqkwf r[kwf? rkwåpm\*D = vlaumif;olaumif;yDyDjzifh vGwfvGwfuRwfuRwf pGefYMuJavh&Sd\? a&Ttdrf a&eT e;fuakd omrf vS n;f jywjfywaf wmuaf wmu fwaH w;Gavmurf SiuJh uG wf ,G wf mr Ir&bdS J&u&f uMfunjfzL peG vYf wT vf LSí &yd of myief e;f ausmi;focrF ;fü &iT vf e;farUGavsm f paH ysmEf ikd Mfuayon/f txuyf g [wyd¬ gv Zmwwf iG frzd &k m;Bu;D qqkd ;Hkrcsuuf kdMum;&aom {ouk m&bD &k irf i;fw&m;Bu;Don fowl pyf g;\ tezf wuf kd pm;rsKrd od n fhrrd \d jzptf iuf kdMunufh m pwd rf csr;from jzpNfy;Daemu fÓPjfzi hfp;lpr;fqijfcivf ukd of ntfh cg bkHoHk;yg;wdkYonf rD;[kef;[kef;awmufavmifaeonhf XmeBuD;uJhodkY ÓPfü xifvmum rif;pnf;pdrfudk peG uYf m awmxuG af wmrf &l mS avon/f tavmb"mw\f prG ;ftm;yiwf n;f? ,i;ftavmb"mwuf psmef tbdnmPf& &aoh olawmfpOfb0odkY a&mufatmif ydkYaqmifay;awmfrlvdkuf\/ aemufqkH;b0wGif oak 'g¨'eri;fBu;Db0jziyhf i f x;DjzLatmuüf y&ed Ad mÁ epf EH ikd of n fhb0owYkd ikd af tmi f ,i;fuok vkd wf &m;wuYkd tqifhqifh aus;Zl;jyKay;vdkufavonf/ þovYkd Qi f avmborm;EiS hf tavmborm;woYkd n f ausmcsi;fuyíf ajy;MuouohJ Ykd oabmxm;

csif; a0;vS&um; rdrdudk,fudk yg&rD&Sif olawmfpOf[k txifa&mufaeMuolwdkYonf txufyg avmb taMumi;f tavmbtaMumi;f &iS ;fvi;fcsurf sm;u kdpO;fpm;í avmborm;avm tavmborm;avm[k ppfaMumMunhfoifhvSygayonf/ tu,fí avmborm; jzpfonf[k tajzxGufvQif orx 0dyóem bm0emvufeufaumif;wdkYjzifh ,ckb0rSmyif ,if;avmbudk Edkifatmif wdkufzsufawmfrlEdkifMuygap/ tu,fí tavmborm; jzpfonf[k tajzxGufvQifvnf; tajccH tawmfaumif;NyD jzpfí a&U SodkY tqifhqifh wdk;wufzdkY&m tbufbufü owdxm;vsuf tavmborm;tppf jzpfatmif orx 0dyóem bm0emwdkYudk aeYnrpJ vHkYvoJEdkifMuygapukefaom0f/

## 6/ ta'go

1/ (u) ta'gaom tp@duúvu©aPm? ( c ) t0da&m"vu©aPm 0g? tEkulvrdawåm 0d,/ 2/ (u) tmCmw0de,&aom? ( c ) y&dVm[0de,&aom 0g pE´eH 0d,?

3/ aomr®bm0ypöKy|maem ykPÖpaE´m 0d,/ (tbd-|-1-171/ 0dok'¨d-2-95/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ (u)pdwfrcufxef rMurf;wrf;onf\ tjzpf[laomoabm wpfenf; --- pdwfcufxef Murf;wrf;onf\ tjzpf[laom |  |
| aumy\ qeuYf sibf uof abm  ( c ) wpfenf; t&m&mü vdkufavsmwwfaom rdwfaqGaumif;uJhodkY | vuP© ? |
| rqefYusifjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ (u)&efNidK;zGJUrI a'gopkudk y,fazsmufjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| ( c ) wpfenf; --- pE´ul;uJhodkY a'gotyludk y,fazsmufjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ pef;vtoGif Munfvifat;jraom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ tm½kH --- wpfenf; --- 0w¬K-tm½kH-zó OD;aqmifonhf orÜ,kwfw&m;rsm; | y'|mef/ |

vuP© --- p@duóbma0g pd@uúH? aumayg/ wyÜ#dyau©m tp@duHú? tAsmyga'g/

(r[m#D-2-144/) pdwf"mwfrsm; cufxef Murf;wrf;rI jzpfatmif jyKvkyfay;aom oabmw&m;onf p@duú rnf\? wpfenf; --- pwd "f mw f cuxf eMfur;fwr;fo l jzpaf Mumi;fjzp&f m oabmw&m;on f p@ud ú rn\f ? w&m;udk,ftm;jzifh trsufxGufjcif; aumy = a'gow&m;wnf;/ xdktrsufxGufjcif; aumy = a'gow&m;\ qeuYf sibf uof abmw&m;um; tAsmyg' trn&f aom ta'gow&m;wn;f/ otYkd wuG f ta'gow&m; on f pwd "f mw f cuxf eMfur;fwr;fo l jzpaf Mumi;f trsuxf uG jfci;f aumyw&m;\ qeuYf sibf u f oabm vu©Pm &Sdayonf/ xdkaumy\ qefYusifbufoabmw&m;[lonfvnf; tAsmyg' = rzsufqD;vdkrI oabm = arwåm"mwf oabmw&m;yifwnf;/ xdkaMumifh ,if;ta'go\ vu©Pmwpfenf;rSm vdkuf avsmwwfaom rdwfaumif;aqGaumif;uJhodkY rqefYusifjcif;oabmw&m;yif jzpfonf/ vdkufavsmrI [ol n f wpOf ;DEiS whf pOf ;D arwmå "mw f ued ;f0yaf eowl \Ykd om wpOf ;Dtay:wpOf ;D xm;&EdS ikd af om oabmxm; jzpfonf/ odkYtwGuf a'goonf rdrd olwpfyg; ESpfOD;om;udk zsufqD;wwfouJhodkY þta'goonf rzsufqD;wwfay/ ta'goonf a'goESifh ajzmifhajzmifhBuD; xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf jzpfojzifh pdwfa&m udk,fyg rcufxef rMurf;wrf;jcif; oabmvu©Pm rqefYusifjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sdayonf/

&o --- rzsufqD;vdkrI tAsmyg'w&m;udkyif ta'go[k qdkojzifh þta'goonf tu,fí ow0å gynwuf kdtm½,Hk íl Munvf iaf t;jrpmG jzpaf eontfh cg tyrÜ nm jA[p® &kd wf &m;rsm;ü yg0iaf om arwåm[k qdk&jyefavonf/ xdkarwåm"mwf udef;0yfaeol\ oEÅmef0,f tmCmw &efNidK;[lorQonf Nidrf;aysmuf&jrJ "r®wm jzpfojzifh arwåm"mwf arwåmpsmef tqifhodkYwdkifatmif tqifhjrifhwufvmaom ta'goonf &efNidK;udk y,fazsmufjcif; vkyfief;udpöudk jyKvkyfayonf/ odkYtwGuf arwåmppfrSeforQ w&m;udk,frSm ta'gocsnf;[k rSwfyg/ odkYaomf ta'gowdkif;um; arwåm r[kwfay/ owå0gynwfudk tm½kHr,lbJ tjcm; 'ge oDv orx 0dyóemqdkif&m tm½kHwdkYudk tm½kH,lí jzpfay:vm&müum; arwmå r[wk ?f xxkd kd qikd &f mtm½wHk tYkd ay:ü pwd rf cuxf e f rMur;fwr;fr I ta'goomwn;f/ xtkd a'go onfvnf; --- a\*godwpE´ul;onf awaZm"mwf vGefuJ azmufjyefojzifh cE¨mudk,f0,f usa&mufvm aom vGefuJaom tyl"mwfudk wpfcPcsif; Nidrf;at;apEdkifouJhodkY --- pdwfyl apwodufyl[laom tyl"mwfudkvnf;aumif; xdkpdwfyl apwodufylaMumihf ul;pufavmifuRrf;vmaom cE¨mudk,f ½kyftyl

"mwfudkvnf;aumif; y,fazsmufjcif; udpö &Sdayonf/ ypKöy|mef --- ta'goon f a'goty"l mwuf kd y,af zsmuaf y;ojzi hf pwd tf pOwf iG ftat;"mwrf sm;

0ivf m&um; vjyn0fh e;f\ Munvf iaf t;jrouohJ Ykdta'goon fMunvf iaf t;jraom oabmw&m;[k ,if;ta'goudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xivf mayon/f y'|meEf iS hfyuof uíf t|uxmrsm;ü tx;lrazmjfyxm;ojzi hftm½ Hkponuf kdy'|mef tjzpf azmfjyxm;ayonf/

«rwS cf su f--- t|uxmrsm;ü ta'go\ aemifü tarm[udk qufvuf zGifhqdkxm;\/ odkYaomf tarm[rmS aombPpwd tf m;v;HkEiS hfquqf aH om apwoud fr[wk of jzi hftcsKUdaom ÓP0yd ,Ü wk f pwd rf sm;ü r,OS of jzi hf oN\*KØ[uf sr;fwiG f aombPpwd tf m;v;HkEiS hf quqf oH n fhaombPom"m&P apwoud pf m&i;fwiG f xnofh iG ;fí razmjfyb J aombPapwoud f tjzpjfzi hf o;Doe Yf azmjfyxm;ayonf/ odkYaomf t|uxmrsm;ü tavmb ta'go tarm[wdkY\ rSwfom;zG,f&m taMumif;t&m rsm;udk wpfaygif;wnf; pkaygif;í a&;om;wifjyxm;ojzifh þusrf;wGifvnf; tarm[apwodufudk quvf uíf a&;om;wijfytyyf gon?f oaYkd om f eyH gwpf O&f mü oN\*KØ[uf sr;ftwikd ;f (25)[ k azmjfyxm; ygonf/»

## 25/ tarm[ = ynda`E´

1/ (u)tarma[m ,xmobm0y#da0"vu©aPm?

( c ) tu©vdwy#da0"vu©aPm 0g ukovdómocdwåOoky#da0a"m 0d,?

2/ 0doa,mbmoe&aom y'Dayg 0d,?

3/ toar®m[ypöKy|maem t&n\*woka'oaum 0d,/ (0dok'¨d-2-95/)

1/ (u)y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ [kwfrSwfwdkif;aom obm0vu©Pmç

omrnvu©Pmudk xdk;xGif;í odjcif;oabm vu©P?

( c ) wpfenf; --- uRrf;usifaom av;orm;onf ypfvTwftyfaom jrm;\ pl;0ifjcif;uJhodkY y&rw¬"r®tm½kHudk rcRwfacsmfrlí xGif;azmuf odjrifjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ qDrD;uJhodkY tm½kHudk xGef;jyjcif; vif;apjcif; (udpö) &o?

(= tm½kHudk zkH;vTrf;wwfaom arm[trdkufwdkufudk y,fazsmufjcif; [lvdkonf/)

3/ wpfpHkwpfckaom tm½kHüvnf; rawGa0aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| jzpfjcif;oabmw&m;  wpfenf; --- tm½kHü awGa0jcif; oar®m[\ qefYusifbuf\ tjzpfaMumifh awGa0jcif; uif;onf\ tjzpfwnf;[laom | (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef? |
| tusKd;udk jzpfapwwf\  awmvrf;c&D;ü uRrf;usifaom vrf;jyuJhodkY rSwfyg/ | (zv) ypöKy|mef? |

1/ "r®obm0y#da0"vu©Pm ynm?

2/ "r®meH obm0y#dpäm'uarm[E¨um&0d'¨Hoe&om?

3/ toar®m[ypöKy|mem?

4/]]orm[dawm ,xmblwH Zmemwd yówD}}wd 0peawm ye orm"d wóm y'|meH/

(0dok'¨d-2-68/)

1/ y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmç omrnvu©Pm[laom

oabmrSefudk xdk;oGif;odjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ obm0vu©Pmç omrnvu©Pmudk zkH;vTrf;wwfaom

arm[wnf;[laom trdkufwdkufudk zsufqD;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ y&rw¬obm0wdkYü rawGa0aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh

jzpfaom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef? 4/]]wnfMunfaom orm"d&Sdaomolonf razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odjrif\}}[k

(tH-3-259/)ü bk&m;&Sif a[mawmfrlaomaMumifh orm"donf xdkynm\ - y'|mef/

«þy'|mefum; 0dyóemÓPftwGuf txl;&nf&G,fxm;onf[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-76/)» toarm® [ypKöy|me --- OyZÜ rÆ maem {0 [ d ynmavmaum [',Eu¨ m& H 0"d araEmÅ {0 H OyZÜ wÆ ?d wawm {0 "r®obma0ok tor®K,Semuma&e ypöKywd|wDwd toar®m[ypöKy|mem/ um&Pblwm

0g o,H zvblwH toar®m[H ypöKy|maywDwd {0rÜd toar®m[ypöKy|mem/ (r[m#D-2-76/) ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;aeaom 0dyóem ½IyGm;oHk;oyfaeaomÓPfrS xGufay:vmaom = ÓPfaMumifh jzpfay:vmaom ynmta&miftvif;onf jzpfay:vmchJonf&Sdaomf ESvkH;tdrfü &Sdaom trdkufarSmifudk vGifhpifapvsuf y,fazsmufvsufom jzpfay:vmwwf\? xdkaMumifhyifvQif y&rw¬"r® obm0wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm omrnvu©Pm tm½kHwdkYü rawGa0aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom oabmw&m;[k ,if;ynmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfoljrwf\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SLxifvmayonf/ Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefwnf;/ wpfenf; --- y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ obm0 vuP© m omrnvuP© mwuYkd kdxiG ;fazmuof jdriaf eaom taMumi;fjzpaf om ÓPyf nmon f rawaG 0 apjcif;wnf;[laom tusKd;w&m;udk a&S;½SL jzpfapwwf\/ zv ypöKy|mefwnf;/ (r[m#D-2-76/) þ r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ pum;&yfrsm;rSm y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm omrnvu©Pm wuYkd kd½aI eaomÓPüf ta&mitf vi;f&adS Mumi;f taxmutf xm;wp&f yyf i fjzpof n/f wpef n;fq&kd aomf ,if;ÓPfaMumifh ta&miftvif;rsm; xGufay:vmEdkifaMumif; taxmuftxm;wpf&yfyif jzpfonf/ t|omvdeDt|uxmwGif ynm\ vu©P &o ponfwdkYudk atmufygtwdkif;vnf; zGifhqdkxm;awmf rl\/

1/ (u),xmobm0y#ad 0"vuP© m ynm?

( c ) tu©vdwy#da0"vu©Pm 0g ukovdómocdwåOoky#da0a"m 0d,?

2/ 0doa,mbmo&om y'Dayg 0d,?

3/ toar®m[ypöKy|mem t&n\*woka'oaum 0d,/ (tbd-|-1-166/)

1/ (u)y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ [kwfrSefwdkif;aom obm0vu©Pm

omrnvu©Pmudk xdk;xGif;odjcif;oabm vu©P?

(c) wpfenf; uRrf;usifaom av;orm;onf ypfvTwftyfaom jrm;\ xdk;xGif;jcif;uJhodkY y&rw¬"r®tm½kHudk rcRwfr,Gif; xdk;xGif;í odjcif;oabm - vu©P?

2/ qDrD;uJhodkY xGef;jyjcif; vif;apjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ awmvrf;c&D;ü uRrf;usifaomvrf;jyuJhodkY awGa0jcif;

oar®m[\ qefYusifbuf oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef/ yZmemwDwd ynm/ ud H yZmemwd¿ ]]£'H 'ku©}}EdÅtm'dem ea,e t&d,opömed/ t|uxm,H

ye ]]ynmaywDwd ynm}}wd 0kwåH/ udEdÅ ynmaywDwd¿ ]]tedpHö 'kuH© tewåm}}wd ynmaywd/ om0 t0Zd mÆ , tbbd 0eawm t"yd w,d a|e £`E´d,H? 'óevua© P 0g £E|´ H uma&wwD d £`E´d,H?

ynm0 £`E´d,H ynd`E´d,H/ (tbd-|-1-165/)

þum; 'ku©opöm ponfjzifh t&d,opöm (4)yg;wdkYudk uGJuGJjym;jym; odwwfaomaMumifh ynm rnf\/ (pwkopöor®m'd|dwnf;/) a&S;r[mt|uxmüum; --- ]]tedpö-'ku©-tewå}} --- [k uGJuGJjym;jym; oad pwwaf omaMumi hfynm rn\f [ kziG qhf xkd m;ayon/f xykd nmonyf i fopmö av;csu foabmeuuf kd zkH;vTrf; umuG,fwwfaom odcGifh ray;wwfaom t0dZÆmudk vTrf;rdk; zdpD;EdkifonhftwGuf tBuD;tuJ\ tjzpf[laom teufoabmaMumifh £a`E´vnf; rnf\/ wpfenf; --- opömav;csuf oabmeufudk jyufjyufxifxif odjrifonhf 'óevu©Pmt&mü orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rdrdtpdk;&ol\ tjzpfudk jyKap wwfaomaMumifh £a`E´ rnf\/ xdkaMumifh ynmonfyif £a`E´ rnf&um; ynda`E´ [lvdkonf/ om yaeom Mobmoevu©Pm p ynmç yZmeevu©Pm p/ (tbd-|-1-165/)

MobmoevuP© m --- e&H aH v;bu fum&xH m;aom trd üf nOthf cg qrD ;Du kdnx§d eG ;ftyof n&f adS omf yuwdrsufpdudk umPf;atmif jyKvkyfwwfaom trdkufarSmifonf csKyfaysmuf&ouJhodkY ta&miftvif; onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm&ouJhodkY þOyrmtwlyifvQif ynmonf y&rw¬"r®tm½kHudk wpfenf; t&d, opömav;yg;wnf;[laom tm½kHudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; uGJuGJjym;jym; \*CeP odatmif xGef;vif;jyjcif;

Mobmoevu©Pm &Sdayonf/ yanmbmooarm Mobmaom emr ew¬d/ (tbd-|-1-166/) ynmta&miftvif;ESifh wlaom ta&miftvif;rnfonf r&Sday/ rSefayonf --- 0dyóemÓPf ynm &Sdaom 0dyóemÓPfynmESifh jynhfpkHaeaom yk\*d¾Kvfonf wpfckwnf;aom xuf0,fzGJUacGjcif;jzifh xdkifaevwfaomf (= wpfBudrfavmufxdkifí 0dyóemw&m;udk ½IyGm; ESvkH;oGif;chJaomf) wpfaomif;aom avmu"mwfonf wpfckwnf;aom ta&miftvif; &SdEdkif\ = avmu"mwfwdkufaygif; wpfaomif;vkH; onf wpfqufwnf; vif;aeEdkifayonf/ (Oyuúdavo ta&miftvif;rsKd;udk txl; ñTef;í qdkonf rSwfyg/) (tbd-|-1-165-166/) xdkaMumifh t&Sifem\*aoe rax&fonf þodkY rdefYqdkxm;awmfrl\ --- ]]'g,umawmf r[m&mZ

a,musfm;wpfOD;onf trdkufarSmiftwdjzpfaeaom tdrfxJü qDrD;udk oGif;,loGm;av&m\? oGif;tyfNyD; aom qDrD;onf trdkufarSmifudk zsufqD;ouJhodkYç ta&miftvif;udk jzpfapouJhodkYç tvif;a&mifudk xi&f mS ;jyouohJ çYkd ½yl g½ HktrsK;drsK;dwuYkd kdxi&f mS ;atmi f jyKouohJ Ykd--- 'g,umawm f r[m&mZ ...þOyrm twlyifvQif ynmonf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf ---

1/ t0dZÆmwnf;[laom trdkufarSmifudk zsufqD;ypf\?

2/ 0dZÆmwnf;[laom ta&mifudk jzpfap\?

3/ ÓPfwnf;[laom tvif;a&mifudk xif&Sm;jy\?

4/ t&d,opömwdkYudk xif&Sm;atmif jyKvkyf\/ þovYkd Qi f 'g,umawm f r[m&mZ ...ynmon f y&rw"¬ rt® m½uHk kd = t&,d opmö av;yg;wn;f [laom tm½kHudk xifxif&Sm;&Sm; uGJuGJjym;jym; \*CeP odatmif xGef;vif;jyjcif; Mobmoevu©Pm &Sdayonf/ (rdvdE´-38/ tbd-|-1-166/)

yZmeevuP© m --- uRr;fusiaf om aq;q&m orm;awmof n f a&m\*gon f vel mwtYkd m; avsmuf ywfonhf tpm;tpmç ravsmufywfonhf tpm;tpmwdkYudk uGJuGJjym;jym; odouJhodkY tvm;wlyif ynm onf jzpfay:vmvwfaomf ---

1/ þum; ukodkvfw&m;ç

2/ þum; tukodkvfw&m;ç

3/ þum; rSD0Jtyfaomw&m;ç

4/ þum; rrSD0Jtyfaomw&m;ç

5/ þum; ,kwfnhHaomw&m;ç

6/ þum; jrifhjrwfaomw&m;ç

7/ þum; rJnpfaomw&m;ç

8/ þum; jzLpifaomw&m;ç

9/ þum; wlaom tzdkYbm\*&Sdaomw&m;ç

10/ þum; rwlaom tzdkYbm\*&Sdaomw&m;ç

11/ þum; 'ku©t&d,opömw&m;ç

12/ þum; ork',t&d,opömw&m;ç

13/ þum; eda&m"t&d,opömw&m;ç

14/ þum; r\*¾t&d,opömw&m; --- [k

"r® trnf&onhf w&m;wdkYudk uGJuGJjym;jym; cGJ;jcm; pdwfjzmí odwwf\/ xdkaMumifh ynmonf xdkxdk y&rw¬"r®wdkYudk uGJuGJjym;jym; cGJjcm; pdwfjzmí odjcif; = yZmeevu©Pmvnf; &Sdayonf/ xdkaMumifh "ra® oemyw d = w&m;ppof Blu;D jzpaf wmrf al om t&iS of m&yd wk &å m rax&jfrwBfu;Donf

]]ig&h iS f r[maum|ud ...tMuitf aMumi;faMumi hf ynmon f uuJG jJGym;jym; owd w\f ? xakd Mumi hf ynm [lí ac:qdktyf\? tb,fw&m;udk uGJuGJjym;jym; odavoenf;¿ --- þum; 'ku©opömwnf;[k uGJuGJ jym;jym; od\ --- þodkYponfjzifh tus,fcsJUygav/ þodkYvQif xdkynm\ opömav;yg;wnf;[laom y&rw¬"r®tm½kHudk uGJuGJjym;jym;odrI = yZmeevu©Pm &Sdonf\ tjzpfudk od&Sdygav/

(tbd-|-1-165-166/ r-1-366-r[ma0'v’okwf/)

,xmobm0y#da0"vu©Pm = "r®obm0y#da0"vu©Pm --- ynmonf t&d,opömav;yg;

wdkYjzifh odrf;usKH;a&wGuftyfaom pdwf-apwoduf-½kyf-edAÁmef[laom y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ [kwfrSefwdkif;aom obm0vuP© muvkd n;f [wk wf ikd ;freS pf mG o\d ? Oyg'geuE© m¨ [al om avmu D pwd f apwoud f ½yk wf &m; 'ku©opömw&m;ç aMumif;-usKd;quf y#dpöorkyÜg'fwnf;[laom ork',opömw&m;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsuf tokbtcsufwnf;[laom omrnvu©Pmudkvnf; od\/ xdkodkY od&mü edAÁmefw&m;awmfjrwfBuD;\ oEÅdvu©Pmobm0udk qdkufatmif r\*fÓPf zdkvfÓPfjzifh ta&muf xGif;azmufí odygu opömav;yg;vkH;udkyif odrI NyD;pD;oGm;NyD jzpfay\/ xdkaMumifh y&rw¬"r®obm0 wdkY\ obm0vu©PmESifh omrnvu©Pmudk odrIonf opömav;yg;udk odrIESifh oabmwlonf[k rSwfyg/

tu©vdwy#da0"vu©Pm --- uRrf;usifaom av;orm;onf ypfvTwftyfaom jrm;onf om;jrD;zsm; ponhf ypfrSwfudk rcRwfr,Gif; rvGJracsmf wnfhwnfhrwfrwf xdk;azmufpl;0ifouJhodkY ynmonf vnf; y&rw¬"r®wnf;[laom opömav;yg;tm½kHudk [kwfrSwfonhftwdkif; rcRwfr,Gif; rvGJracsmf wnfhwnfhrwfrwf rSefrSefuefuef xGif;azmufodjrifjcif; oabmvu©Pmvnf; &Sdayonf/ (ynm\ obm0vu©Pmudk ay:vGifatmif enf;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh zGifhjyjcif;om jzpfonf/ vdk&if;t"dyÜg,frSm odyfruGmjcm;vS[k rSwfyg/)

&o --- yuwdaom qDrD;onf xGef;n§dvdkufonf &Sdaomf eH&Hav;buf um&Hxm;aom wdkufcef; twGif;ü wnf&Sdaom pm;yGJ ukwifponf xdkxdk t&m0w¬KwdkYudk rsufpdtjrif &Sdaom a,musfm;onf uGJuGJjym;jym; awGUjrifEdkifouJhodkY xdkYtwl ynmonf ta&miftvif;udk jzpfay:apchJaomf xdkynm ta&miftvif;jzifh y&rw¬"r®wdkY\ obm0vu©Pm omrnvu©Pmudk cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí uGJuGJjym;jym; odEdkifavonf/ ynmta&miftvif; r&Sdu ½kyfuvmyf emrfuvmyfrsm;udk cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif xGif;azmufodjrifa&;onfyif rvG,fulvSay/ opömav;yg;vkH;udk edAÁmefwnf; [al om xrkd mS buuf r;fo Ykdta&mu fwpbf uuf r;fcwaf tmi fo&d adS &;rmS um; yíkd yi fa0;aern fjzpof n/f t0Zd mÆ u tm½\Hk oabmreS uf kdroEd ikd af tmi f armS icf sxm;ouohJ Ykdjzp\f / þynmu EvS ;Hktrd tf wiG ;fü usa&mufaeaom [',E¨um& ac:qdkonhf trdkufarSmifudk y,fazsmufvsuf tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk xif&Sm;vmatmif tvif;a&mif jyay;aeouJhodkY jzpf\/ ½kyfemrfaMumif;-usKd; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk uGJuGJ jym;jym; cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí odatmif tvif;a&mifjzifh xGef;aqmifjyaeayonf? ynm\ vkyfief;udpöyif jzpfonf/ wpef n;f --- ynmon f rrd \d ta&mitf vi;fjzi hf= rrd ad Mumi fhjzpaf y:vmaom ta&mitf vi;fjzihf y&rw¬"r®tm½kHudk uGJuGJjym;jym; cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí odatmif xGef;jyojzifh y&rw¬"r®tm½kHudk rodatmif z;Hku,G wf waf om arm[trukd wf ukd uf kdzsuqf ;DNy;Dvn;f jzpof mG ;\/ yuwad om qrD ;Don fjzpaf y:caJh omf trukd af rmS iuf kdzsuqf ;Dvsu fta&mitf vi;fu kdxi&f mS ;jyouohJ Ykdjzpaf pouohJ Ykdynmonvf n;f jzpaf y: caJh om f t0Zd mÆ wn;f[al om trukd af rmS iuf kdzsuqf ;Dvsu f ynmta&mitf vi;fu kdjzpaf p\? t&,d opmö wdkYudkvnf; xif&Sm;atmif jyKvkyfay;\/ xdkaMumifh ynmonf t0dZÆmtrdkufarSmifudk zsufqD;jcif;udpö vnf; &Sdí ynmta&miftvif;udk xGef;jyjcif;udpövnf; &Sdayonf/ toar®m[ypöKy|mef --- awmvr;fc&;Dü uRr;fusiaf om a,musmf ;uohJ Ykdopmö av;ygwn;f[al om eufeJvSaom awmtkyftwGif;ü awGa0wwfaom oar®m[w&m; = t0dZÆmw&m;\ qefYusifbuf oabmw&m; jzpíf xokd pmö av;yg;wn;f[al om awmtyk tf wiG ;fü eAd mÁ ewf n;f[al om v&kd mc&;Dq;HkoYkd a&muof nwfh ikd af tmi f rawrG a0 omG ;wwaf om oabmw&m;[ k 0yd óemÓPjfzi hf,i;fynmu kdord ;f qnf; ½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/ wpfenf; --- awGa0jcif; r&Sdjcif; oabmudk a&S;½SL jzpfapwwf\/ y'|mef --- Oypm&orm"d tyÜemorm"d[k ESpfrsKd;jym;aom orm"dç xdkorm"dwdkYudk tajccHí jzpf ay:vmaom cPduorm"d trnf&aom 0dyóemorm"donf ÓPfynm jzpfzdkY&ef teD;uyfqkH; taMumi;fw&m; jzpaf yon/f þy'|merf mS 0yd óemyikd ;fuokd m tx;l &n&f ,G xf m;aMumi;fu kdtxuxf iG f azmfjychJNyD; jzpf\/

usef 'ge oDv orxqdkif&m tm½kHwdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom ynm\ y'|mefrSm xdk'ge

oDv orxqdkif&m tm½kHrsm;yif toD;toD; jzpfzG,f&m &Sdayonf/ wpfenf; --- a,medaomreodum& onfyif y'|mef jzpfoifhayonf/ rlvtrnf&yHk

wa,myd apaw oAÁukovmeH rlvblwmwd '|AÁm/ (0dok'¨d-2-95/)

oAuÁ ok vme H rvl bwl mw d oaAoÁ H pwbk rl uuok v"rm® e H oyk wÜ |d wd bm0om"aee yw|d m-

blwm? e awoH ukovbm0om"aee/ (r[m#D-2-144/) tavmb ta'go tarm[[al om þw&m;o;kHyg;wuYkd kdcyof rd ;fuek af om uok vkd wf &m;reS of rQ

wdkY\ t&if;tjrpf rlvw&m;wdkY[lí rSwfom;ygav/ (0dok'¨d-2-95/) tavmb ta'go tarm[[al om þw&m;o;kHyg;woYkd n fcyof rd ;fuek af om uok vkd wf &m;w\Ykd

t&if;tjrpf rlvw&m;rsm; jzpfMu\[k qdk&m0,f cyfodrf;ukefaom umr ½ly t½ly avmukwå&mwnf; [laom bkHav;yg;twGif;ü &Sdaom pwkblru ukodkvfw&m;rSeforQwdkY\ aumif;pGm wnfwHhonf\ tjzpuf kd Ny;Dapaomtm;jziohf m wn&f m jzpMfuon/f xpkd wbk rl u uok vkd wf &m;w\Ykd uok vkd tf jzpuf kd NyD;apaomtm;jzifh wnf&mjzpfMuonfum; r[kwf[k rSwfyg/ ukodkvfjzpfrIum; ukovrlvESifh rpyf? tuok vkd f jzprf uI m; tuok vrvl EiS hf rpy/f uok vkd jfzprf oI n f a,mead omreoud m&EiS ohf m pyof n/f tukodkvfjzpfrIonf ta,medaomreodum&ESifhom pyfonf/ ukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf a,medaomreodum&udk tajccHí jzpfay:vm&m0,f xdkukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ t"GefY&SnfpGm aumif;pGm wnfwHhatmif tqufrjywf qufvufí jzpfay:vmatmif tavmb ta'go tarm[ rlvw&m; oHk;yg;wdkYu quvf uíf wm0e,f ul m aqmi&f uG af y;Muon/f tu,íf toi f a,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f a,mead omreoud m&u kd tajccíH 0yd óemw&m; usiohf ;kHojzi hf 'uk o© pmö trn&f aom twwd f tem\*wf ypöKyÜef ponfjzifh (11)rsKd;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh wnfaeaom Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;wnf;[laom 'ku© opömw&m;ç ,if;'ku©opömw&m;pk\ taMumif;&if;ppf jzpfaom ork',opömw&m;ç xdkESpfrsKd;aom 'uk o© pmö w&m; or'k ,opmö w&m;w\Ykd cPrp J wooJ J NyKdNyKdysuyf su f aysmuaf ysmuaf eon fh c,0,ab'ead &m"[al om avmueD ad &m"opmö w&m;ç cPud ead &m"opmö trn&f aom x'kd uk o© pmö or'k , opöm w&m;ESpfyg;wdkY\ tedpötcsuf 'ku©tcsuf tewåtcsufwdkYudk xGif;azmufodjrifaeaom avmuD r\*¾opömw&m; --- þavmuDopömav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif; azmufodjrifchJonf jzpfthH? xdkor®m'd|dum; tarm[ukovrlvw&m;yif jzpf\/ tavmb ta'go w&m;wEYkd iS vhf n;f ,OS wf vGJ su f&adS om tarm[ = orm® '|d duok vrvl w&m;on faemuxf y ftBurd rf sm; pGm xdk avmuDopömav;yg;udk od&ef taMumif;&if; rlvw&m; jzpf\? aemufxyf ,if; avmuDopöm av;yg;udk odonhf or®m'd|d OD;aqmifonhf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk aumif;pGm wnfwHhrI tBudrfrsm;pGm xyf umxyfum jzpfrIudk NyD;apEdkif\/ ,if;odkY NyD;apEdkifrIrsKd;udkyif rlvw&m;[k qdkonf rSwfyg/ opfyifudk jzpfay:apwwfaom taMumif;&if; w&m;rsm;rSm rsKd;aph paom taMumif;w&m;rsm; jzpMfu\? ,i;frsK;dap h paom taMumi;fw&m;rsm;aMumi hf jzpaf y:vm&aom opyf i\f pnyf i f jyeyYf mG ;a&; quvf uwf nwf ahH &;twuG fopyf i\f tjrpof n fveG pf mG aus;Z;lrsm;\? opjfrpof n fopyf i\f wn&f m jzprf uI kdNy;Dapvsu fopyf i\f wn&f m jzpof uohJ Ykduok vrvl w&m; o;kHyg;woYkd nvf n;f uok vkd wf &m;w\Ykd aumi;fpmG wnwf ahH &; pnyf i fjyeyYf mG ;a&;twuG fwn&f mtjzpjfzi hfaus;Z;ljyKay;Muon/f ,i;fo Ykdaus;Z;l jyKrIudkyif &nf&G,fawmfrlí --a[wl a[wkorÜ,kwåumeH "r®meH wH ork|memeÍö ½lygeH a[wkypöa,e ypöa,m/(tbd-8-1?)

= [wd f (6)yg;w&m;woYkd n f [wd Ef iS ,hf OS af om or,Ü wk wf &m;wtYkd m;vn;faumi;fç ,i;f[wd f t0if tyg pdwfapwodufwdkYaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZ½kyfwdkYtm;vnf;aumif; a[wkypö,owådjzifh aus;Zl;jyK\ [k bk&m;&Sif a[mawmfrljcif; jzpfonf/

## ukovrlvw&m;wdkY\ rSwfom;zG,f&mrsm;

t|omvdeDt|uxm (171 rS 173) wdkifatmif ukovrlvw&m;rsm;ESifh qufpyfí rSwfom;

z,G &f mrsm;u kd ziG qhf xkd m;\? þwiG f ,i;ftziG rhf sm;\ qvkd &kd i;foabmu kd quvf uíf wijfytyyf gon/f þukovrlvw&m; oHk;yg;wdkYwGif tavmbonf ray;&ufvdk 0efwdkjcif;[laom rapä&tnpf-

taMu;\ xyd wf ukd qf euYf sibf uwf n;f/ ,i;f rap&ä tnptf aMu;u kd tm;aumi;faeaom tavmbu y,fowfEdkif\ tEdkif,lEdkif\/ wpfzef rsm;pGmaom oDvysufpD;rIonf a'go t&if;cHvsuf &Sdwwf\/ rsm;aomtm;jzifh avmb jy"mef;aom t'dEém'ge 'kóDvs trIaomfrS wpf&Hwpfcg Opöm&Sifudk rkef;wD;rI a'go t&if;cHvsuf &Sdwwfao;\? xdkaMumifh ta'goonf oDvysufpD;rI = 'kóDvs tnpftaMu;\ xdyfwdkufqefYusifbuf jzpfonf/ ta'goonf 'kóDvstrIudk y,fEdkif\ [lvdkonf/ wpfzef tarm[ onf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk rjzpfapaMumif; rwdk;yGm;apaMumif; jzpfaom bm0emvkyfief;&yfwdkY\ qefYusibf u fjzpaf om t0Zd mÆ e0D &P trn&f aom arm[\ xyd wf ukd qf euYf sibf u fjzp\f / opmö av;yg;ukd zkH;vTrf;wwfaom rodrIarm[udk opömav;yg;udk xdk;xGif;odwwfaom tarm[u y,fowfEdkif\ [l

vdkonf/ tavmbonf 'ge\taMumif; ta'goonf oDv\taMumif;ç tarm[onf bm0em\ taMumif; jzpfonf/ (tbd-|-1-171/) wpfzef xdk[dwfoHk;yg;wdkYwGif avmbBuD;olonf rdrdESifhpyfaom \*kPfr&Sdoltay:ü \*kPfudk,ljcif; \*kPf&Sdovdk ajymqdkjcif;jzifh tydktvGef jzpfaom \*kPfudk ,lwwfaomaMumifh avmb\ qefYusifbuf tavmbaMumihf tydktvGef jzpfaom \*kPfudk r,lwwfay/ wpfzef a'goBuD;olonf rdrdrkef;olü xif &Sm;&Sdaeaom \*kPfudkyif acszsufí \*kPfr&Sdol[k ajymqdkjcif;jzifh ,kwfavsmhaom \*kPfudk ,lwwfaom oabm&SdaomaMumifh ,if;a'go\ qefYusifbuf ta'goaMumihf olwpfyg;tay:ü ,kwfavsmhaom \*Pk uf kdr,wl waf y/ wpzf e farm[Bu;Dool n focgF&tm½uHk kdepd öock tw åobk [ kazmuaf zmujfyejfyef ,lwwfaomaMumifh = azmufazmufjyefjyef todrSm;aeaomaMumifh arm[\ qefYusifbuf jzpfaom tarm[aMumi fhocgF&tm½uHk kdepd ö ock tw å obk [ k azmuaf zmujfyejfye f r,al y? azmuaf zmujfyejfyef todrrSm;ay/ (tbd-|-1-171/) wpfzef tm½kHü NiduyfrI wG,fwmrI oabmr&Sdonhf tavmbaMumihf rdrdü xif&Sm;&Sdaeaom tjypuf kdtjyptf m;jzi hfaqmi&f uG f rwS of m;vsu f tjypüf jzpwf w\f = tjyp[f k 0ecf wH w\f ? tjyptf m; avsmpf mG aemitf cgü apmiphf n;fygrn[f al om 0ecf cH su fpwd "f mwjfzi hfupk m;ww\f / reS af yon favmbBuD;olum; ]]ightjypf igh[m}}[k pGJvrf;csuf tm;BuD;ojzifh tjypfudk zkH;uG,fxm;wwfaomoabm &Sday on/f wpzf e fta'goaMumi fhowl pyf g;ü xi&f mS ;&adS om \*Pk af us;Z;lu kd\*Pk af us;Z;l[ ktotd rwS jfyKum pwd xf üJ aqmixf m;vsu f owl pyf g;\*Pk af us;Z;lü jzpwf w\f = totd rwS jfyKww\f / reS af yon f a'go Bu;Doul m; owl pyf g;\ \*Pk af us;Z;lu kd acszsuwf w\f ? rcs;DrrG ;fv?kd tjypuf okd m &mS MuíH ajymqwkd w\f / wpzf e f tarm[aMumi fh --- ]]þrQon f xokd \l \*Pk wf n;f? þrQon f xokd \l tjypwf n;f}} --- [k \*kPfESifh tjypfwdkY\ razmufrjyef [kwfrSefaomoabmudk razmufrjyef [kwfrSefaomoabmtm;jzifh totd rwS jfyKum pwd üf aqmixf m; rwS of m;xm;vsu frazmurf jye f[wk rf eS af om oabmü jzpwf w\f ? trSeftwdkif; odwwf\? trSefü &yfwnfaewwf\/ rSefayonf tjypf&Sdonfudk tjypf&Sdonf[kyif roEd ikd af tmi frjriEf ikd af tmi ftarmS ixf Bku;Drm;aeaom arm[Bu;Doul m; treS uf kdrreS [f çk rreS uf vkd n;f trSef[k ,lwwf\/ (tbd-|-1-171/) wpzf e f tavmbaMumi fh csptf yaf om ow0å gocgF&wEYkd iS hf auuG iG ;f&jci;faMumi hf jzpaf om qi;f&J 'ku©rsKd; rjzpfEdkif? taMumif;rl - avmb&r®uf ief;ief;wufaeol\ oEÅmefüom cspfjcif;oabm &Sdaom aMumihfç cspftyfaom owå0gocFg&wdkYESifh auGuGif;&jcif;aMumifh jzpfaom qif;&J'ku©rsKd;udkvnf; onf; rcEH ikd jfci;faMumi hfjzpof n/f wpzf e f ta'goaMumi fhrcsptf yaf om ow0å gocgF&wEYkd iS hftwwl u G ,OS wf GJ aexdkif&jcif;aMumifh jzpfaom qif;&J'ku©rsKd;onf rjzpfEdkif/ taMumif;rl - a'goBuD;ol\ oEÅmefüom wpzf uof m;u kdrek ;fw;Djci;foabm &adS omaMumi hfrcsprf EpS of utf yaf om ow0å gocgF&wEYkd iS hftwwl uG ,SOfwJG aexdkif&jcif;aMumifh jzpfaom qif;&J'ku©rsKd;udkvnf; onf;rcHEdkifaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ wpfzef tarm[aMumihf tvdk&Sdtyfaom ouf&SdoufrJh umr0w¬Ktpkpkudk r&&Sdjcif;aMumifh jzpfaom qif;&J'ku© rsKd;onf rjzpfEdkif/ y&rw¬"r® obm0rSefudk trSeftwdkif; odjrifaeaom rawGa0aom yk\*d¾Kvfonf --]]þtjkdci;foabm&adS om w&m;ü x kdrtykd gapEiS [hf al om awmiwhf ontfh wikd ;f jzpjfci;foabmw&m;ukd tb,rf mS &Eikd yf gteHh n;f}} --- þopYkd onjfzi hfqijfciaf v&h adS omaMumi hftv&kd tdS yaf om 0wK¬u kdr&onfh twGuf udk,fqif;&JrI pdwfqif;&JrI 'ku©rsKd;onf rjzpfawmhay/ (tbd-|-1-171/) wpzf e ftavmbaMumi fhxxkd bkd bHk 0ü y#od aE ¨wnaf e&jci;f Zmw'd uk ©rjzpEf ikd ?f tavmbonf avmb = wPmS \ xyd wf ukd qf euYf sibf u f jzp&f um; Zmw'd uk [© ol nvf n;f xxkd bkd bHk 0 xxkd ckd Em¨ u,kd f xdkxdktm½kHudk vdkvm;awmifhwonhf wPSm t&if;cHonhf uHaMumifhom jzpfEdkifaomaMumifh wPSm\ qefYusifbuf tavmbaMumihf Zmwd'ku© rjzpfEdkif/ (xdkaMumifh toifolawmfaumif;onf Zmwd'ku©udk aMumuf&GHUygu tavmb"mwfudk cdkifjrJpGm arG;jrLwwfzdkY vdkayonf/) wpfzef ta'goaMumihf tdk&jcif; Z&m'ku© rjzpfEdkif/ taMumif;rl --- xufjrufaom a'go&Sdol a'goBuD;ol\ oEÅmefü vsifjrefpGm tdkjcif; w&m; jzpfwwfaomaMumifhwnf;/ (xdkaMumifh toifolawmfaumif;onf EkysKdvdkygu ta'goarwåm "mwuf kdtjrwJ r;f ar;GjrLyg/) wpzf e ftarm[aMumi fhao&jci;f r&P'uk ©= aocge;D c&H on fhqi;f&'J uk © = qi;fqi;f&&J Jao&jci;f rjzpEf ikd /f ow0å g wpOf ;DO;D\ r&PmoEaé Zm = b0wpcf 0k , faocge;D aemuqf ;Hk jzpof mG ;aom aZm0xD pd wd tf pOof n favmb a'go arm[ pon fhwpcf ck kO;Daqmiof n fhtuok vkd af Zm jzpftHh? xdkaojcif;rsKd;udk oar®m[r&P[k ac:\? awGawGa0a0 ao&jcif; rnf\/ xdk awGawGa0a0 aoausysufpD;&jcif; oar®m[r&Pum; aovGefonf\ tjcm;rJhü tyg,fav;bkH0,f wpfbHkbkHodkY ued ;fao a&mu&f awmrh n f jzpof jzi hf tyg,0f #qf i;f&'J uk \© taMumi;f jzpaf omaMumi hf pipf p f 'uk o© m jzpfonf/ r&PmoEéaZmwdkifatmif tarm[ = ynm"mwf udef;0yfaeolum; trlV§ = rawGra0ol rn\f / 'ge ovD qikd &f m uró®uwmorm® '|d çd orxqikd &f m psmeorm® '|d çd 0yd óemqikd &f m 0yd óem or®m'd|dwdkYwGif or®m'd|d wpfrsKd;rsKd; OD;aqmifjy"mef;aeaom 0DxdpdwftpOfrsm;onf r&PmoEéaZm wdkifatmif jzpfaeygu = r&PmoEéaZm\ ae&mudk ,lxm;NyD; jzpfygu trlSV = rawGa0onfyif rnfayonf/ r[mok'óe pMumrif;BuD;wdkYuJhodkY r&PmoEéaZmodkYwdkifatmif arwåmpsmefrsm;udk 0ifpm;vsuf aojcif;rsKd;ç aomwmEk\*wokwåefü bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;awmfrlouJhodkY aocgeD; r&PmoEéaZmodkYwdkifatmif 0dyóemw&m;udk ESvkH;oGif;Edkifaom 0dyóemaZmrsm; apmvsuf&Sdaom aojcif; rsKd;wdkYum; awGa0jcif; r&Sdaom aojcif;jzifh aovGef&um; toar®m[r&PwdkYwnf;/ t&d,m oal wmaf umi;fw\Ykd ao&jci;frsm;onuf m; toarm® [r&PwcYkd sn;fomwn;f/ ,i;ftoarm® [r&P on ftarm[aMumi fhjzp&f í tarm[on foarm® [r&P'uk r© sK;du kdrjzpaf pEikd f[vl okd n/f tu,íf ,if;tarm[onf t&[wår\*fÓPfESifh ,SOfwJGaeaom tarm[rsKd; jzpfchJvQifum; aemufxyfwpfzef b0cEm¨ topuf kdrjzpaf pEikd af om ow&då odS jzi hf,cbk 0 y&ed Ad mÁ epwk \d tjcm;rühJ topwf pzf e fawUGMuKH

&rnhf r&P'ku©[lorQvnf; r&Sdawmhojzifh ,if;t&[wår\*fESifh ,SOfaom tarm[onf r&P'ku©

[lorQudk rjzpfapEdkifay/ (tbd-|-1-171/) wpzf e ftavmbaMumi fhtrd üf wnof lv0l waf Mumiwf \Ykd csr;fcsr;fomom aygi;foi;fquqf vH suf

aexikd &f r I jzpaf y:vmEikd \f / ou&f odS urf hJumr0wK¬ tppk wk üYkd w,G wf mruaf rmr I uyNfird I umr&m\*jzihf ]]ig[h mç oUl[mç igoh m;ç igoh r;Dç igZh e;Dç igah jr;ç igyh pnö ;fç oUlom;ç oUlor;Dç oUlZe;Dç oUlypnö ;f}} ponjfzihf rmS ;rmS ;,iG ;f,iG ;f EvS ;HkoiG ;fjci;f tbed ad 0ojzi hftaEmS itf zUJGcMHu&uek af om trd üf wnof lvol m;woYkd nf tdrfüwnfol tjcm;vlom;wdkYESifh tcsif;csif; jiif;cHkMu&ukef\/ xdk umr&m\*avmb\ qefYusifbuf tavmbaMumihfum; v,f,m ponhf ouf&SdoufrJh umr0w¬KtpkpkwdkYü ]]igh[m olU[m}} ponfjzifh jii;fcrkH Ir&adS wmjhci;faMumi hftavmbaMumi fhv0l waf Mumiwf \Ykd csr;fcsr;fomom aygi;foi;fquqf vH suf aexdkif&rI jzpfay:vmEdkif\ [lvdkonf/ wpfzef --- ]]þ ig\ t,l0g'om rSef\? tjcm;aomolwdkY\ t,l0g'onf tcsnf;ESD;omwnf;}} þopYkd onjfzi hf t,0l g'csi;f ,OS NfyKdiíf piNfyKdijfii;fcrkH I jzp&f jci;fon f - rrd wd \Ykd rmS ;,iG ;faom t,0l g' tay:ü rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; vufcH,kHMunfrI = 'd|dç pGJuyfNidaerI = &m\*wdkYjzifh ight,l0g'ç olUt,l0g' ponjfzi hf rmS ;rmS ;,iG ;f,iG ;f EvS ;HkoiG ;fwwaf om '|d -d &m\*-tbed ad 0ow&m;jzi hf taEmS itf zUJG cMHu&uek f aom &aoh &[ef;wdkYonf tjcm;tvm;wl &aoh &[ef;wdkYESifh jiif;cHkMu&ukef\/ opömav;&yf w&m;jrwuf kdu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u fxiG ;fazmuof jdrirf Iorm® '|d dtrn&f adS om tarm[aMumiufh m; t,0l g'csi;f ,SOfNydKifí pifNydKifjiif;cHkrI[laom 'd|dawmtkyfBuD; twGif;odkY 0ifa&mufí jiif;cHkrI r&Sdawmhjcif; rjyKvkyf awmhjcif;aMumifh &aoh &[ef;wdkY\ csrf;csrf;omom aygif;oif;qufqH aexdkif&rI &SdEdkif\/

(tbd-|-1-171/)

«rwS cf su f--- þpum;&yfrsm;rSm ypönf;av;yg;wdkYudk udk,fhOpömtjzpf vdktyfonfxuf ydkí odkrSD; odrf;qnf;rI r&SdvSaom a&S;acwf &aoh &[ef;wdkYudk &nf&G,fí ajymqdkjcif; jzpfay&monf/ ,ckacwfü um; ypönf;av;yg;wdkYudk tydktvQH odrf;ydkufrI r&SdygrS = tavmb r&SdygrS &aoh &[ef;wdkYonfvnf; tcsif;csif; csrf;csrf;omom aygif;oif;qufqH aexdkif&rI okcoH0go jzpfEdkifonf/ tavmb r&Sdol = avmbBuD;olwdkY jzpfaeMuygrlum; ausmif;vkrI ponfjzifh 'ku©oH0gorsm; jzpfMuzG,f&m&Sdonf/» aemufwpfrsKd;um; ta'goaMumihf cyfodrf;ukefaom &[ef;&SifvlwdkY\vnf; csrf;csrf;omom

aygi;foi;fquqf H aexikd &f r I ock o0H go jzpEf ikd of n/f «rwS cf suf --- þt|uxm tziG rhf sm;t& avmuedAÁmef wnfaqmufvdkolrsm;onf tavmb ta'go tarm["mwfwdkY rdrdwdkY\ oEÅmefü a&S;OD;pGm udef;0yf wnfvmatmif BudK;pm;zdkY vdktyfaMumif;udk owdjyKyg/» (tbd-|-1-171/) txl;tm;jzifhum; tavmbaMumihf NydwåmbkHü y#doaE¨ wnfae&jcif;onf rjzpfEdkif? rSefayonf rsm;aomtm;jzi hfow0å gwoYkd n fou&f odS urf hJumr0wK¬tppk wk üYkd wyrf ujfci;f wPmS aMumi fhNywd må boHk Ykd uyfa&mufMu&ukef\/ tavmbonfvnf; wPSm\ qefYusifbuf jzpfonf/ ta'goaMumihf i&Jü y#doaE¨ wnfae&rIonf rjzpfEdkif? rSefayonf a'gojzifh pdwfa&mudk,fyg Murf;wrf;cufxefrIoabm &SdMuukefaomaMumifh a'goESifh oabmwlaom i&JodkY y#doaE¨ wnfaejcif;jzifh uyfa&mufMu&ukef\? ta'goonvf n;f a'go\ qeuYf sibf u f jzpof n/f tarm[aMumi fhw&d pmä erf sK;dü jzpjfci;fon f r&EdS ikd ?f

rSefayonf arm[aMumihf owå0gwdkYonf tjrJ jyif;pGmawGa0aom wd&pämefbkHodkY y#doaE¨tm;jzifh uyfa&mufMuukef\/ tarm[onfvnf; arm[\ qefYusifbuf jzpf\/ (tbd-|-1-172/)

wpzf e fwpOf ;Dtay:wpOf ;D w,G wf muyNfird I&m\*\ tprG ;fjzi hfrwd af qzG UJGvíkd wpOf ;Don fwpOf ;DoYkd

csO;fuy\f ? tavmbon f &m\*\ tprG ;fjzi hf csO;fuyjfci;f\ r&jdSci;fu kd jyKvyk wf w\f / wpzf e f a'go\ tpGrf;jzifh qefYusifbufjzpfum csOf;uyfNyD;olwdkYonf cGJcGmMu&jyef\? ta'goonf a'go\ tpGrf;jzifh zJcGmjcif;\ r&Sdjcif;udk jyKvkyfwwf\/ wpfzef opömav;yg; trSefw&m;udk rodrI = a,musfm; rdef;r y\*k K¾dv f ow0å g ponjfzi hftord mS ;r I arm[aMumi fhow0å gwoYkd n f wpOf ;Dtay:wpOf ;D a'gojzi hfrek ;fjci;f avmbjzifh cspfjcif;wdkYudk jyKvkyfaeMujcif; jzpf\/ xdkodkYjyKvkyfjcif;onf wpfOD;ay: wpfOD; vspfvsL r½I Edkifonhfoabmyif jzpfonf/ or®m'd|d = tarm[[laom opömav;yg; trSefw&m;udk trSeftwdkif; od&SdrIoabmonf arm[\ tpGrf;aMumifh owå0gwdkY tcsif;csif; vspfvsL r½IEdkifonf\ tjzpf[laom oabm\ r&Sdjcif;udk jyKvkyfwwf\/ (a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*d¾Kvf owå0g r&Sd? ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m; tpktyHkrQom &Sdonf[k trSefudk odjrifaeaom tarm[aMumihf yk\*d¾Kvfowå0g &SmrawGU ojzifh yk\*d¾Kvfowå0gwdkYtay:ü a'gojzifh rkef;jcif; avmbjzifh cspfjcif;vnf; r&Sd? rkef;jcif; cspfjcif; r&Sdojzifh vspfvsL r½IEdkifrIvnf; r&Sd? vspfvsL ½IEdkifawmhonfom = rcspf rrkef;atmif pdwfudk tv,f tvwfü xm;Edkifawmhonfom [lvdkonf/ wpfenf; --- ½lyg½kH paom tm½kHwdkYü &m\*\ tpGrf;jzifh avsmfpGmjzpfjcif; cspfjcif; jzpfí a'go\ tpGrf;jzifh qefYusifbufjzpfjcif; rkef;jcif;wdkY jzpfMu&ukef\/ rek ;fjci;f cspjfci;f[al om vspvf sL r½EI ikd of n\f tjzpuf m; arm[aMumi fh jzp&f \/ ,i;f cspjfci;f rek ;fjci;f vspfvsL r½IEdkifjcif;wdkYudk tavmb ta'go tarm[wdkYu y,fowfEdkif&um; tavmb ta'go tarm[wdkYaMumifh rcspfjcif; rrkef;jcif; vspfvsL½IEdkifjcif;wdkYonf jzpfay:vm&onf/ rdwfaqGjzpfvdkí uyfa&muf&jcif;ç rkef;í cGJcGm&jcif;rsKd;rsm; r&Sdawmh [lvdkonf/) (tbd-|-1-172/) wpfzef tavmbaMumihf umr\*kPfrS xGufajrmufaMumif; aeu©r®onm jzpf\/ ta'goaMumihf

ow0å gwtYkd ay: zsuqf ;Dvakd om Asmyg'\ qeuYf sibf u frzsuqf ;Dvakd om arwmå EiS hf,OS af om tAsmyg' on fjzp\f / tarm[aMumi fhow0å gwtYkd ay:ü ni§ ;fye;fEydS pf ujfci;f 0[d doH m\ qeuYf sibf u fu½Pk mEiS hf

,SOfaom onmonf jzpf\/ wpfzef tavmbaMumihf owå0gocFg&wdkY tay:ü tokb[k ½Ijrifwwfaom tokbonm

jzp\f / ta'goaMumi fhtwikd ;ftwm yrmP r&adS om ow0å gynwvf Qi ftm½&Hk adS om arwmå EiS hf,OS af om tyÜrmPonm jzpf\/ tarm[aMumihf owå0gocFg&wdkY tay:ü "mwfoabmw&m; tpktyHkom[k odjrifaom "mwkonmonf jzpf\/ wpzf e f tavmbaMumi fh umrock vud’ mEak ,m\* = ou&f odS urf hJ umr0wK¬tppk uk kd ríDS jzpaf om csrf;omrIudk cHpm;aomtm;jzifh tzefzef tm;xkwfjcif;[laom t,kwfw&m; tpGef;wpfbufudk a&Smif MuOfrIonf jzpfay:vm\/ ta'goaMumihf twåudvrxmEka,m\* = cE¨mudk,ftwåabm\ yifyef; aMumif;jzpfaom tusihfü tzefzeftm;xkwfjcif;[laom t,kwfw&m; tpGef;wpfbufudk a&SmifMuOfrI on fjzpaf y:vm\/ tarm[aMumi fhtv,tf vw frZÑrd y#yd 'gvr;fwn;f[al om r\*i¾ &f pS &f y fy#yd wuf kd usifhjcif;onf jzpfay:vm&\/ (tbd-|-1-172/) wpfzef tavmbaMumihf pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYudk &vdkaMumif; a&S;½SL MuHpnfrI = tbdZÑmum,\*E¦ = tbdZÑmum, txkH;tzGJUudk zsufqD;Edkifjcif; ajzEdkifjcif; jzpf\/ ta'goaMumihf owå0gocFg&wdkYudk zsuqf ;Dvakd om Asmyg'um,\*E ¦= Asmyg'um,tx;HktzUJGu kdzsuqf ;DEikd jfci;f ajzEikd jfci;f jzp\f / tarm[ aMumihf oDvAÁwy&mrmoum,\*E¦ = EGm;tusihf acG;tusihf ponfjzifh udavomwdkYrS pifMu,fEdkif\ ooH &mr S vwG af jrmuEf ikd \f [ k tavqh ;kd tusiqfh ;kduykd i f treS [f k xijfriof ;kHoywf waf om tx;HktzUJGç £'oH pmö bed ad 0o = t,rl mS ;Bu;Du kd,xl m;Ny;DvQi f þ ig\t,ol m reS \f [ k ppJG jJGrjJr J ou0f iEf vS ;HkoiG ;frI tx;HktzUJG[al om \*E ¦ = tx;HktzUJG EpS rf sK;du kd zsuqf ;DEikd f ajzEikd jfci;f jzp\f / (opmö av;yg; treS wf &m;ukd odrI tarm["mwf udef;0yfvmvQif t,lrSm; 'd|d[lorQonf vGifhaysmufjrJ "r®wmyif jzpfonf/)

(tbd-|-1-172/) wpzf e fum,mEyk óem owyd |me fa0'emEyk óem owyd |me fEpS yf g;woYkd n ftavmb ta'g-

ow\Ykd tmEak bmaf Mumi fhNy;Dp;Duek \f / pwd må Eyk óem owyd |me f"rm® Eyk óem owyd |me fEpS yf g;woYkd nf tarm[aMumihfomvQif NyD;pD;ukef\/ wpfzef tavmbonf tema&m\*gr&Sdol tema&m\*guif;ol jzpfjcif; usef;rmjcif;\ taMumif;

jzp\f ? reS of n f--- avmb&ru® rf Bu;Dool n favmbjzpaf vmuof n fhtm½yHk i fjzpaf pumr l xtkd m½oHk nf rdrdESifh oyÜg,rrQonf jzpftHh = ravsmufywfaom Owkç ravsmufywfaom ae&mç ravsmufywfaom tpmtm[m& jzptf hHxtkd m½rHk sK;du kdrr0DS aJ y? xokd Ykdrr0DS jJci;faMumi hfa&m\*gr&odS l a&m\*gui;fo l use;frmol jzpf&\/ (xdkaMumifh avmbBuD;ol tpm;rufarmol ravsmufywfaomtpmç ravsmufywfaom Owk ravsmufywfaom ae&mwdkYudk rSD0Javh&Sdolonf a&m\*gxlajymwwfí rusef;rmol[k rSwfyg/) ta'goonf EkysKdol jzpfjcif;\ taMumif; jzpf\? rSefonf a'gorBuD;olonf ta&wGefYjcif; qH jzLjcif;udk aqmifwwfaom a'gorD;onf ravmifNrdKuftyfonf jzpfí a'gorD;\ avmifNrdKufjcif;udk rc&H on fjzpíf &nS pf mG aom aenY Oyfh wvf ;Hk Eyk sKad e\/ (xakd Mumi hfa'goBu;Doul m; tvkd ,G \f [ krwS yf g?) tarm[onf touf&Snfol jzpfjcif;\ taMumif;w&m; jzpf\? rSefayonf --- rawGa0ol = trSefudk odjrifolonf tusKd;pD;yGm; &Sdonhfvkyfief;ç tusKd;pD;yGm; r&Sdonhf vkyfief;wdkYudk cGJjcm;pdwfjzmí odNyD;&um; tusKd;pD;yGm; r&Sdonhf vkyfief;&yfwdkYudk a&SmifMuOfvsuf tusKd;pD;yGm;&Sdonhf vkyfief;&yfudk rSD0Jvsuf &Snfaomtouf &Sd&\/ (xdkaMumifh ]]Opömudk uHapmifhç toufudk ÓPfapmifh}}[k qdk½dk;jyKjcif; jzpfonf/) (tbd-|-1-172/)

wpzf e f tavmbon f pn;fprd Of pmö jynpfh jHkci;f = abm\*orwÜ \då taMumi;fw&m; jzp\f ? reS of nf pn;fprd Of pmö w Ykdtay:ü w,G wf muyNfird I avmb&ru® rf Bu;Dool nof m ay;ur;fpeG MYfujJci;f pm\*w&m;ukd jyKEikd \f / ,i;favmbrBu;Do\l pm\*w&m;aMumi hf aemuaf emibf 0rsm;üvn;faumi;fç þb0wiG vf n;f tcgtcGifhtm;avsmfpGmvnf;aumif; pnf;pdrfOpömudk &&Sdjcif; jzpf\/ ta'goonf rdwfaqGcifyGef;\ jynhfpkHjcif; = rdwåorÜwåd\ taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ taMumif;rl

arwmå aMumiofh mvQi f rwd af qwG uYkd kd &&jdSci;faMumivhf n;faumi;fç rwd af umi;fw\Ykd ,wk af vsmrh omG ;jci;f aMumifhvnf;aumif; jzpfayonf/ tarm[on f rrd \d jynpfh jHkci;f = twoå rwÜ \då taMumi;fw&m; jzp\f / reS af yon f opmö av;yg; u kdrawrG a0 oad omool n f= orm® '|d Ód Pyf nmjzi hfu,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS uf xiG ;fazmuof jdriaf omool nf rdrd\ vl ewf edAÁmef oHk;wefaom tusKd;pD;yGm;udkom jyKvsuf rdrdudk,fudk jynhfpkHaponf rnf\/ rdrd\ or®m'd|dÓPfynmjzifh opömav;yg;udk udk,fwdkifrsufarSmuf xGif;azmufodjrifjcif;onf rdrd\ vl ewf eAd mÁ e f o;kHweaf om csr;fomu kd &jci;f\ taMumi;fw&m;om jzpof n/f xckd sr;fom o;kHrsK;du kd &&jdSci;fonf rdrd\ jynhfpkHjcif;rnf\ [lvdkonf/ (tbd-|-1-172/) wpfzef tavmbonf yxrpsmef 'kwd,psmef wwd,psmef pwkw¬psmef[laom psmeformywf (4)yg;u kd 0ipf m;í aejci;fwn;f[al om 'Ad 0Á [d m&\ taMumi;fw&m; jzp\f / ta'goon f arwmå psmef u½kPmpsmef rk'dwmpsmef Oayu©mpsmef[laom jA[®0d[m&psmefwdkYudk 0ifpm;í aejcif; jA[®0d[m&\ taMumi;fw&m; jzp\f / þpsmewf uYkd kd0ipf m;í aexikd jfci;fum; ow0å gwtYkd ay:ü aumi;freG rf eS uf eaf om or®my#dywftusihfudk usifhojzifh rGefjrwfaom aexdkifjcif;wdkY jzpfMu\/ jA[®mwdkYonfvnf; a'gouif; aom pwd "f mwjfzi hftjraJ exikd Mfu\/ xakd Mumi hfþpsmewf uYkd kd0ipf m;vsu fpsmeEf iS ,hf OS vf su faexikd jfci;fukd jA[®0d[m&[k qdkonf/ opömav;yg;udk odjrifaom tarm[onf zvormywfudk 0ifpm;í aejcif; t&d,0d[m&\ taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ (tbd-|-1-173/240/) wpfzef tavmbaMumihf rdrd\ toif;tyif; jzpfukefaom owå0gocFg&wdkY tay:ü Nidrf;at;rI jzpfEdkif\/ taMumif;rlum; xdkrdrd\ toif;tyif; jzpfukefaom owå0gocFg&wdkY\ ysufpD;jcif;aMumifh tveG uf yNfijdci;f wPmS avmbvQi ftaMumi;f&i;f&adS om qi;f&'J uk \© r&Sdjci;faMumih fjzpof n/f ta'go aMumi fhowl pyf g;\ toi;ftyi;f jzpuf ek af om ow0å gocgF&wtYkd ay:ü Nird ;fat;r IjzpEf ikd \f ? taMumi;frl a'go"mwf rudef;0yfol\ oEÅmef0,f &efolwdkYtay:üaomfrSvnf; &efol[laom trSwfonm\ r&Sd jcif;aMumifh jzpfonf/ tarm[aMumihf tv,ftvwf vspfvsL½Ixdkufaom toif;tyif; jzpfukefaom owå0gocFg&wdkY tay:ü Nidrf;at;rI jzpfEdkif\? opömav;yg;udk trSeftwdkif; odjrifaeaom rawGra0

aomol\ oEÅmefü rdrd\ toif;tyif; olwpfyg;\ toif;tyif;[laom tvkH;pHkaom toif;tyif; wdkYü uyfNidjcif; r&Sdjcif;aMumifh jzpfonf/ (tbd-|-1-173/) wpfzef tavmbaMumihf tedpö[k ½Ijrifjcif; jzpf\? rSefonf avmb&r®ufBuD;olonf toHk; taqmif jzpfaom ouf&SdoufrJh umr0w¬Ktpkpkü wG,fwmjcif; vdkvm;jcif; tmom"mwfaMumihf tedpö jzpfukefaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkaomfvnf; tedpötm;jzifh r½IEdkif rjrifEdkifay/ ta'goaMumihf ocFg& w&m;wdkYudk 'ku©[k ½Ijrifjcif; jzpf\? &efNidK;zGJUaMumif; tmCmw0w¬Konf a'gojzpfjcif;\ taMumif;yif jzpf\? ta'go = arwåm"mwf twGif;tZÑmo,"mwfcH &Sdolonf ,if;tmCmw0w¬KwdkYudk pdwfwGif odkrSD;odrf;ydkufxm;rIudk pGefYvTwfNyD;jzpf&um; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 'ku©tm;jzifhom ½Iwwf jrifwwfayonf/ (,i;fo Ykd 'uk [© k ½jIricf aJh om f a'goonvf n;f ajyaysmuof mG ;on f [vl okd n/f ) tarm[aMumi fh tewå [ k ½jIrijfci;f jzp\f ? reS af yon f-- opmö ojdriíf rawrG a0aom ool n f ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd razmurf jyef [kwfrSefpGm ,ljcif;ü = tedpö-'ku©-tewå-tokb[k [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm ,ljcif;ü uRrf;usifonf jzpfí a&U Saqmiftwå r&Sdaom cE¨mig;yg; ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk a&U Saqmiftwå r&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifh trSeftwdkif; odwwf jrifwwf\/ wpfzef þtavmb ta'go tarm[wdkYaMumifh tedpö[k ½Ijcif; 'ku©[k ½Ijcif; tewå[k ½Ijcif;

wdkYonf jzpfay:vmukefouJhodkY tvm;wlyif þtavmb ta'go tarm[wdkYonfvnf; tedpö[k ½Ijcif; 'ku©[k ½Ijcif; tewå[k ½Ijcif;wdkYaMumifh jzpfay:vmMu&ukef\? rSefayonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk tedpö[k ½Ijcif;aMumifh tavmb jzpf\? 'ku©[k ½Ijcif;aMumifh ta'go jzpf\? tewå[k ½Ijcif;aMumihf tarm[ jzp\f / tb,rf naf om wppf wHk paf ,muaf omool n f--- ]]þ½yk ef mrwf &m;on f tepd wö n;f}}

[k ½kyfwkH; ½kyfcJ emrfwkH; emrfcJ NzdKcGJazmufxGif; 0dyóemÓPf tvif;"mwfjzifh razmufrjyef [kwfwdkif; reS pf mG u,kd wf ikd rf suaf rmS u f xiG ;fazmuof jdriNfy;D jzpyf gvsu f xtkd epd jözpaf om ½yk ef mrwf &m;\ tusK;dimS awmiwhf jci;f wPmS avmbu kdjzpaf y:ap&mygawmth eHh n;f/ (xakd Mumi hftepd [ö k½jIci;faMumi hftavmb jzpfEdkifonf [lvdkonf/) ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 'ku©[líaomfvnf; odjrifNyD;aom yk\*d¾Kvfonf wpfyg;vnf; jzpfaom tvGefxufjrufaom trsufxGufjcif; a'go[laom 'ku©udk tb,frSmvQif jzpfap&mygawmh thHenf;/ (odkYtwGuf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 'ku©[k ½Ijcif;aMumifh ta'go jzpfEdkifonf [lvdk/) ocFg&w&m; wdkYü twårS uif;qdwfonf\ tjzpfudkvnf; odNyD;jzpfygvsuf wpfzef ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; ocFg&wdkYü awGa0jcif; oar®m[odkY tb,frSmvQif a&mufEdkif&mygawmhtHhenf;/ (odkYtwGuf tewå[k ½Ijcif;aMumifh tarm[ jzpfonf [lvdk/) (tbd-|-1-173/) þ tavmb ta'go tarm[wdkY\ tzdk;wef&wemrsm; jzpfykHudk oabmaygufaom toif a,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon frrd \d ½yk ef mrtf pOüf x&kd wemrsm; tjruJ ed ;f0y fwnaf eatmi ftx;lBuKd;yr;f oifhvSayonf/

## tavmif;awmf\ tavmb ta'go tarm[

a&S;oa&mtcg Am&mPoDjynf0,f jA[®'wfrif;onf rif;jyKpOf rdzk&m;acgifBuD; ewf&GmpHojzifh rzd &k m;i, ftopaf jrm§ uuf m t&,G af &muaf eaom om;awm fr[my'rk ri;fom;u kdtrd af &U rS i;fom;tjzpf cetYf yxf m;avon/f tcgwpyf g;0, foyl ek rf sm;xí b&k iuf ,kd wf ikd fErdS ef i;f&e fxuG cf mG omG ;pO fr[my'rk ri;fom;u kd x;Dee;fu kd apmiahf &mS u&f p&f e f wm0eaf y;caJh von/f oyl ek &f e f Nird ;fí crn;fawm f NrKdU0icf ge;Dü eef;awmfBuD;ESifhwuG wpfNrdKUvkH;udk wefqmqifNyD;aemuf tusKd;taMumif; tpHktvifudk ukefpifatmif oaH wmOf ;Dwi&f e f rad x;Gawmtf xoH YkdomG ;í ]]jyKz,G uf pd ö &ydS gu tred aYf y;yg&e}f} oaH wmOf ;Dwiaf vaom-f ri;fom;\ ½yk tf qi;ft\*gFu kdpvJG r;f&i;f&adS om rzd &k m;u ri;fom;\vuuf kdqNJGy;DvQi foveG af y:oYkd wufzdkY&ef ñTefjyav&mç rif;om;u y,f&Sm;avonf/ oHk;Budrfwdkifatmifyif wdkufwGef;ygaomfvnf; rif;om;u y,fjrJyif y,fíaeav&m --- ]]'DvdkqdkvQif bk&ifrif;jrwftm; wdkifMum;í oif\ OD;acgif;udk jzwfapr,f}} --- [k Budrf;armif;vdkuf\/ rif;om;uvnf; --- ]]oiftvdk&Sdovdkom jyKyg}} --- [k qdkí rdzk&m;udk t&Suf&apum xGufcGmoGm;avonf/ xdktcg rdzk&m;u olUtjypfudk umuG,fzdkY&ef olUudk,fol ukwfzJhí wu,fhudk tapmfum;cH&av a,mif tm;i,f[efaqmif aeavonf/ bk&ifrif;BuD;vnf; NrdKUawmfodkY a&mufvQifa&mufjcif;yif olU rdzk&m;udk rjrifí ar;jref;&m rdzk&m;ta>ct&HwdkYu rusef;rmaMumif;udk oHawmfOD;wifMuojzifh rdzk&m; taqmiof Ykd<ua&muaf von/f xtkd cg rzd &k m;uav;u uwk zf xhJ m;aom 'P&f mrsm;u kdjyvsu f trd af &U S ri;fom;u oUltm; twi;fMuyH çHk oul tvrkd wíl uwk zf yhJ rkH sm;ygruse frnof nqfh &mth xrH Sen;frc&H bJ 0rf;wGif;yg rdef;rÓPfjzifh olMuHxm;orQ tm;vkH;udk ½IdufBuD;wiif oHawmfOD;wifavonf/ xtkd cg &iS bf &k iof n f tqyd jfyi;fxeaf om a`ruG ohJ YkdveG rf i;fpmG &mZrme&f oS jzi hfbmurkd Q rpO;fpm;

awmhbJ rif;om;udk aU&SawmfodkY oGif;í csufcsif;yif awmifxdyfrS ypfcs&ef trdefYay;avonf/ wpfNrdKUvkH;vnf; acsmufcsm;oGm;\? (16000)ukefaom eef;wGif;olwdkYuvnf; idka<u;Mu\/ NrdKUol

NrdKUom;wdkYuvnf; ---

&mZm ud& rmwk\*gró 0peH \*a[wGm r[my'krukrm&H Cmwmayod = bk&ifrif;BuD;onf rmwk\*gr\ pum;udk em;axmifí r[my'krrif;om;udk owfap\ --- [k wpfnDwpfñGwfwnf; pka0; wdkifyifum rif;om;\ ajcawmf&if;ü 0yfpif;um idka<u;Mu\/ xakd emu fwikd ;fjynuf cspMfunaf eaom ri;fom;u kdjynof wl uYkd titf m;jzi hftwi;fvrk n fp;kdaom aMumifh tmPmom;rsm;ESifhtwl udk,fwdkifxGufí awmifxdyfay:rS ypfcsavonf/ odkYaomf rif;om;\ arwmå wecf ;kdaMumi hfawmiaf pmiehf wuf u,rf um awmiaf jcüwnaf om e\*g;ri;fxoH Ykdwpqf i hftyEf iS ;f vdkufavonf/ e\*g;rif;uvnf; e\*g;jynfodkY aqmifESif;um e\*g;pnf;pdrfudk xuf0ufcGJí ylaZmfjyefav on/f oaYkd om fr[my'rk ri;fom;on f e\*g;jynüf MumMumrwnbf J vUljynof yYkd i f jyevf mum [rd 0EmÅ oYkd awmxGufawmfrlum &aoh&[ef; jyKawmfrlí psmeftbdnmPfwdkYudk jzpfapvsuf oAÁnKwÓPfawmfjrwf\ taMumif; aumif;jrwfaom yg&rDw&m;taygif;wdkYudkom jznfhusifh qnf;yl;awmfrlavonf/ þZmwfedygwf0,f rdzk&m;\ oEÅmef0,f rif;om;tay:ü wG,fwmrufarmonhf avmbpdwfç rdrdtjypfudk uG,fumaom rm,mpdwfç &Sifbk&ifxH MuHzefí oHawmfOD;wifaom rm,mpdwfç rif;om;udk tjypf'Pf&apvdkaom aoapvdkaom a'gopdwfç xdkuJhodkYaom tjypfrsm;aMumifh &&Sdrnhf tusKd;w&m; rsm;udk [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodonhf arm[pdwfwdkYu vTrf;rdk;ae\/ &Sifbk&ifBuD;\ oEÅmefüvnf; rdzk&m; xHrS owif;pum; Mum;onhftcsdefu pí awmifay:rS ypfcsonftxd tqdyfjyif;xefaom a`rGuJhodkY tvGefjyif;xefaom a'gopdwfrsm; jzpfae\/ oaYkd om fr[my'rk ri;fom;buüf um; rzd &k m;u kdrw,G wf m rwyrf uaf om tavmbpwd çf rzd &k m;EiS hf

zcrn;fawm f &iS bf &k iBfu;DwtYkd ay:ü arwmå jy"me;faom ta'gopwd çf u-H u\H tusK;dw&m;u kd wwof d em;vnfaom ur®óuwm or®m'd|dç psmeor®m'd|d paom tarm[ jy"mef;aompdwf --- þuJhodkYaom tavmb"mw fta'go"mw ftarm["mwwf uYkd tavmi;fawm\f pwd tf pO0f , fae&mtjyn fh,xl m;

NyD; jzpfae\/

þZmwaf wmüf ri;fom;um; b&k m;tavmi;fawmwf n;f? rzd &k m;um; tjcm;o lr[wk fr,rf i;fBu;Dr

pdÍörmP = pdÍörmP0dumtavmif;yifwnf;/ &Sifbk&ifBuD;rSm a'gotdk;BuD; t&Sifa'0'wftavmif;yif wnf;/ (Zmwu-|-4-188-197/) tavmb"mwf ta'go"mwf tarm["mwfwdkYudk arG;jrLchJaom r[my'krrif;om;um; bk&m; tjzpof Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;awmrf Nly;D jzp\f / avmb"mw fa'go"mw farm["mwwf uYkd kdar;GjrLcaJh om r,rf i;f-

BuD;r pdÍörmPESifh t&Sifa'0'wfwdkYum; ,aeY i&Jü pHaysmfae&wkef;yif &SdMuao;onf/ tavmb ta'go tarm[w\Ykd taMumi;ft&mrsm;u kd wijfyNy;DNy D jzpíf ,ctk cgü aombP om"m&P apwodufwdkYwGif <uif;usefaeaom apwodufwdkY\ vu©P &o ponfwdkYudk qufvufí a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

## 7/ wMwrZÑwåwm

1/ wMwrZÑwåwm pdwåapwodumeH or0g[dwvu©Pm?

2/ (u)ODem"duwmed0g&P&om? ( c ) yu©ygwkyapä'e&om 0g?

3/ rZÑwåbm0ypöKy|mem?

pwd aå pwoud meH tZÑKayue© 0aoe ory0Ü wmå e H tmZmae,sme HtZÑKayue© om&xd 0,d '|AmÁ /

(tbd-|-1-177/ 0dok'¨d-2-96/)

1/ ,SOfzuf pdwf + apwoduf = orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rdrd rdrd\ udpöü

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| tnDtrQ xrf;aqmifapjcif; jzpfapjcif;oabm  2/ (u)orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ rdrd rdrd\ udpöwdkYü ,kwfavsmhonf\tjzpf | vu©P? |
| ydkvGefonf\tjzpfudk wm;jrpfjcif;  (c) wpfenf; --- ,kwfavsmhonfhbuf ydkvGefonhfbufü | (udpö) &o? |
| usa&mufjcif;udk = bufvdkufjcif;udk jzwfawmufjcif; wpfenf; --- xderd'¨vGefuJaom wGefYqkwfaom pdwf"mwf rmeOD;aqmifaom | (udpö) &o? |
| armf<um;aom pdwf"mwf[laom t,kwftvGef ESpfyg;udk wm;jrpfjcif; 3/ tv,ftMum;üwnfaom oabm&Sdol\ tjzpf[lí | (udpö) &o? |
| wpfenf; --- tv,ftvwf vspfvsL½Iwwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ zóOD;aqmifonhf ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;rsm; | y'|mef/ |

(y'|mefudk t|uxmrsm;ü oD;oefYazmfjycsuf r&Sday? orÜ,kwfw&m;rsm;onfyifç wpef n;f --0w¬K +tm½kH + zóOD;aqmifonhf orÜ,kwfw&m;rsm;onfyif y'|mefjzpfzG,f&m &Sdayonf/) awok "ar®ok rZÑwåwm wMwrZÑwåwm/ (0dok'¨d-2-96/ tbd-|-1-177/)

awo k"aro® lw da,o k"aro® ko, HOyEÜ mé ? awo ktweå m or,Ü ak woå kpwd aå pwoud "aro® /k tem&r®Pawåyd (tw'g&r®Pawåyd) [d awok oryÜ0awåok O'godebm0awm ]]wMwrZÑwåwm}}wd 0kpöwd/ (rlv#D-1-93/ r[m#D-2-147/)

txufyg t|uxm #Dum zGifhqdkawmfrlcsufrsm;ESifhtnD wMwrZÑwåwmapwodufonf rdrdESifh twl,SOfzuf pdwfapwoduf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rdrdwdkYqdkif&m udpöwdkYü ,kwfavsmhrI ydkvGefrI r&SdapbJ tv,ftvwfü wnfaMumif; oabmw&m; jzpfonf/ þ wMwrZÑwåwmapwodufaMumihf ,SOfzuf pwd af pwoud fw&m;pwk oYkd n frrd wd qYkd ikd &f m upd &ö ywf üYkd tntD rQ xr;faqmiMfujci;f jzpof n/f otYkd wuG f rrd wd qYkd ikd &f mupd &ö ywf üYkd t,wk tf veG fr&bdS Jtv,tf vw0f , fwnrhf waf om oabm&adS om or,Ü wk f w&m;taygif;\ jzpfaMumif;jzpf&m oabmw&m;onf wMwrZÑwåwmapwoduf rnfayonf/ ,if;odkY jzpfvQif wMwrZÑwåwmapwodufonf ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tm½kHjyKygovm;[k ar;zG,f&m

&Sd\/ ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkum; tm½kHrjyKay[k ajzqdk&m\/ ypHk wH pcf uk kd xwk íf qakd yt hH--- toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f (6)'gG& (42)aum|moü wn&f dS

aom ½kyfw&m;wdkYudk jcHKiHkí ½kyfw&m; ½kyfw&m;[k ½Iaeaom raem'Gg&duukodkvfaZm0Dxd pdwfwdkYwGif aZmto;Dto;Dü yg0i fwn&f adS om ÓP fywD dEpS rf sK;dv;Hk,OS af om emrwf &m; (34)v;Hku kdtm½,Hk Mlunyfh g/ ,i;f emrwf &m; (34)v;HkwwYkd iG f wMwrZÑwwå mapwoud f yg0ivf su f &\dS ? wMwrZÑwwå mapwoud Ef iS hf wuGaom ,if;emrfw&m;tm;vkH;wdkYonf rdrd odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;aeaom ½kyfw&m;udkom tm½kHjyKaecdkuf jzpMfuon/f wMwrZÑwwå mapwoud of nvf n;f ord ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;aeaom ½yk wf &m;uokd m tm½jHkyKaecukd f jzp\f / ,OS zf uof r,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdtm½jHkyKaeonuf m; r[wk af y/ xokd yYkd i f,OS zf uof r,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kd tm½kHrjyKygaomfvnf; xdkapwodufwdkYonf rdrd odrf;qnf;aeaom ½kyfw&m;tm½kHü rdrdwdkY\ qdkif&m upd uö kdr,wk rf veG f tntD rQ aqmi&f uG jfci;fjzi hftntD rQ jzpuf ek vf waf om f wMwrZÑwwå mapwoud f onf ,if;orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk toifhtm;jzifh ½Iwwf = O'godefrlwwfonf\ tjzpf[líom wMwrZÑwåwm = xdkpdwfapwodufwdkYü vspfvsL½Iwwfonf\ tjzpf[líom qdktyfonf [lvdkonf/ vu©P - &o --- wMwrZÑwåwmapwodufonf ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rdrd rdrd\ qdkif&m

udpöudk tnDtrQ xrf;aqmifapjcif;ç rdrd rdrd\ qdkif&mudpöü tnDtrQ jzpfapjcif; oabmvu©Pm &adS yon/f tmZmenjfri;fwuYkd kd &xm;üwyíf armi;fEiS af om &xm;xed ;fon f tmZmenjfri;fwuYkd tnD trQ ajy;oGm;aeaomtcg jrif;wpfpD;udk t[kefavsmhatmif qGJívnf; rxm;? tjcm; jrif;wpfpD;udk t[kefwdk;atmif armif;ESifívnf; ray;? ,if;wdkYbmom wpfaumifESifhwpfaumif t,kwftvGefr&Sd tntD rQ ajy;omG ;aeonuf kdtoithf m;jzi hf½pI m;vsu f ZuBfuKd;uokd m uikd xf m;\/ xokd Ykdtoithf m;jzihf ½Ipm;aeaomfvnf; tmZmenfjrif;wdkY\ wpfaumifESifhwpfaumif = wpfpD;ESifh wpfpD; r,kwfbJ rvGefbJ tnDtrQ ajy;oGm;aejcif;rSm &xm;xdef;\ t&SdefaMumihfom jzpf&ouJhodkY xdkYtwl orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ rrd wd Ykdqikd &f mupd üö r,wk af vsmjhci;f ryvkd eG jfci;frmS wMwrZÑwwå mapwoud \f tprG ;faMumiohf m jzp&f um; wMwrZÑwåwmapwodufonf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ rdrdwdkY\ qdkif&mudpöü ,kwfavsmhaejcif; ydkvGefae jcif;udk wm;jrpfapjcif; udpö&Sd&m a&mufayonf/ wpfenf; --- rdrd,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYwGif þw&m;u rdrd\ yifudk,fudpöudk avsmhíjyKap? þw&m;u yíkd jyKap? þo Ykdapcikd ;fwukd wf eG ;fjci;f troI n f t,wk f tveG f EpS bf u&f odS nwf iG f wpbf uf bufü rdrdu ygaeouJhodkY = bufvdkufouJhodkY jzpf\? wMwrZÑwåwmonf þodkY bufvdkufrIudk jzwf awmuof uohJ Ykdjzpjfci;fupd ö&adS yon?f burf vukd bf Jor,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd kdrrd wd Ykdqikd &f mupd uö kdtntD rQ xrf;aqmifaponf &Gufaqmifaponf [lvdk/

,if;odkYjzpfvQif o[Zmwm"dywdudpö wyfEdkifaom = twljzpfaom orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY tay:ü t"yd wud pd uö kd&uG af qmiEf ikd af om qE ´0&D ,d 0rD oH (= ynm) pwd wå &m;w\Ykd rrd wd qYkd ikd &f m t"yd wud pd uö kd rnof YkdjyKvyk Ef ikd rf nef n;f[ k ar;z,G &f m &\dS / ,i;ft"yd wud pd rö mS vn;f qikd &f mor,Ü wk wf &m;w Ykdaqmif &Guf&rnhf udk,fydkifudpörsm;yif jzpf&um; ,if; t"dywdvkyfief;udpö&yfwdkYudkvnf; wMwrZÑwåwmapwodufu tnDtrQ xrf;aqmifaponf &Gufaqmifaponf jzpfaponfom[k rSwfyg/ (r[m#D-2-147?) ypöKy|mef --- orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk tnDtrQ vspfvsL½Ijcif;oabmw&m;[k ,if; wMwrZÑwåwm apwoud uf kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hford ;fqn;f½yI mG ;aeaom a,m\*oD al wmpf iwf \Ykd ÓPwf iG fa&;S½SL xivf m ayonf/ þü vspfvsL½IrI[lonf \*½krpdkuf ta&;rvkyfbJ ypfxm;jcif;rsKd;udk rqdkvdkay/ t,kwftvGef r& dS tntD rQ ajy;omG ;aeMuuek af om tmZmenjfri;fwuYkd kd qvJG n;frq JG EiS wf jHzivhf n;f rwbYkd J vspvf sLjyK toifh½I tomMunhfaeouJhodkY rdrdwdkY qdkif&mudpöü t,kwftvGefr&Sd tnDtrQ aqmif&GufMuaom orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk vGefatmifvnf; Asmyg&rjyK? ,kwfavsmhatmifvnf; Asmyg&rjyKbJ oifhwifhaom tm;jzifh ½Iaejcif;udk vspfvsL½IrI[k qdkonfrSwfyg/ xdkaMumifh tmZmenfjrif;uaom &xm;udk armif;ESif aom &xm;xed ;fEiS hfþapwoud of n f w\l [ k qokd n/f wpcf ck ak om w&m;urkd Q azm0f i½f ikd ;fyi;f toi;f rjyKrlí vspfvsL½Ionf [lvdk/

## 8 - 9/ um,yó'¨d + pdwåyó'¨d

1/ um,pdwå'&x0lyorvu©Pm um,pdwåyó'¨da,m?

2/ um,pdwå'&xedr®'´e&om (um,pdwå'&xedr'´e&om?)

3/ um,pdwåmeH ty&dyæE´eoDwdbm0ypöKy|mem (ty&dyæE´oDwdbm0ypöKy|mem?)

4/ um,pdwåy'|mem/ um,pdwåmeH t0lyoru&O'¨pöm'dudavoy#dyu©blwmwd '|AÁm/

(tbd-|-1-174/ 0dok'¨d-2-95/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ apwodufyl pdwfylwdkYudk Nidrf;at;apjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| wpfenf; apwodufyl pdwfylwdkY\ Nidrf;at;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ apwodufyl pdwfylwdkYudk ESdrfeif; zsufqD;jcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ Nidrfouf at;jraom oabmw&m; wpfenf; --- apwoduf pdwfwdkY\ rwkefvIyfukefonf\tjzpf | ypöKy|mef? |
| Nidrf;at;ukefonf\tjzpf[laom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ apwoduf + pdwf | y'|mef/ |

um,yó'üd¨ um,t& a0'em onm ocgF&[al om apwoud f emrcf Em¨ o;kHyg;u kd t&aumuf ,lyg/ pdwåyó'¨dü pdwft& 0dnmPu©E¨mudk t&aumuf,lyg/ (tbd-|-1-174/ 0dok'¨d-2-95/) udk,fqif;&J&jcif; 'ku©ç pdwfqif;&J&jcif; a'greóvQif taMumif;&if;cH &SdMuukefaom pdwfysHUvGifhrI O'¨pövGefuJaom udavomw&m;pkwdkYonf apwodufyl pdwfylwdkY rnfukef\/ wpfenf; --- udk,f qif;&J&jcif; 'ku© pdwfqif;&J&jcif; a'greóvQif taMumif;&if;cH &SdMuukefaom pdwfysHUvGifhrI O'¨pö vGefuJaom udavomwdkYESifh twl,SOfwJG jzpfMuukefaom tukodkvf emrfcE¨mw&m;pkwdkYonf apwodufyl pdwfylwdkY rnfukef\/ um,yó'¨d pdwåyó'¨dwdkYum; ,if; apwodufyl pdwfylwdkYudk Nidrf;at; apjcif;ç ,if;apwodufyl pdwfylwdkY\ Nidrf;at;jcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\/ ,if;tyl"mwfwdkYudk ESdrfeif; zsuqf ;Djci;f upd ö&\dS / ,i;fo Ykdyyl erf uI kdErdS ef i;f zsuqf ;Djci;faMumi hfapwoud fpwd wf \Ykd yyl e fwek vf yI jfci;frS ui;faom Nird of uaf t;jraom oabmw&m;[ k,i;fyó'ad¨ pwoud wf uYkd kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hford ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;aeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof jlrwwf \Ykd ÓPwf iG fa&;S½SL xivf mayon/f ,OS zf uaf pwoud fpwd wf Ykd onfyif ,if;apwodufwdkY\ teD;uyfqkH;taMumif; y'|mef jzpfayonf/ apwodufpdwfwdkY\ rNidrfoufrIudk jyKwwfukefaom O'¨pö paom udavomwdkY\ qefYusifbufjzpfrI oabmw&m;[k rSwfyg/

(tbd-|-1-174/ 0dok'¨d-2-95/ r[m#D-2-144-145/) O'¨pHö 0g tm'd H uwGm oAÁudavao o\*FPSmwd? aoaookyd {ao0 ea,m/ (r[m#D-2-145?)

## 10 - 11/ um,v[kwm + pdwåv[kwm

1/ um,pdwåv[kwm um,pdwå\*½kbm00lyorvu©Pm?

2/ um,pdwå\*½kbm0edr®'´e&om?

3/ um,pdwåmeH t'E¨wmypöKy|mem?

4/ um,pdwåy'|mem/ um,pdwåmeH \*½kbm0u&xderd'¨g'd udavoy#dyu©blwmwd '|AÁm/

(tbd-|-1-174/ 0dok'¨d-2-95/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ av;vHrIudk Nidrf;at;apjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| wpfenf; --- apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ av;vHrIwdkY\ Nidrf;at;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ av;vHrIudk ESdrfeif; zsufqD;jcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ rav;rvH raES;uefonhf oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ apwoduf + pdwf | y'|mef/ |

apwoud f+ pwd wf \Ykd av;vuH ek of n\f tjzpuf kdjyKwwuf ek af om xed r'd ¨jy"me;faom uad vom

wdkY\ qefYusifbuf jzpfukef\[k rSwfyg/ (tbd-|-1-174/ 0dok'¨d-2-95/) xed r'd ¨veG uf uJ ek af om uad vomwoYkd n fwpef n;f av;vaH om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpuf ek af om

xderd'¨vGefuJaom tukodkvfemrfcE¨mwdkYonfum; apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ av;vHrIrsm; jzpfMu\/ þ apwodufwdkYum; ,if;av;vHrI = tav;"mwfwdkY\ xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbufrsm; jzpfukef\? av;vHrIudk Nidrf;at;apjcif; av;vHrI\ Nidrf;at;jcif;oabmrsm; jzpfMu\/ ,if; v[kwmapwodufwdkY\ pGrf;tif aMumihf a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfoljrwfwdkYonf ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç ,if; ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ tedpö 'ku© tewå tcsufwdkYudkvnf;aumif; vsifvsifjrefjref ajymif;a&TU jyefvSefí ½IEdkifjcif; jzpfonf/

xderd'¨g'dy#dyu©bma0e ukov"ar® tedpöm'dreoduma& p oDCH oDCH y&d0wåeorw¬wm

v[ky&dPmrwm? t0dZÆmeD0&PmeOd§ wPSmoHa,mZemeH owåmeH tukovyÜ0wåd yuwdblwmwd e ww¬ v[ky&dPmrwm, taw¬m/ awoÍö bma0g \*½kwma,0gwd wAdÁ"k&obm0geH v[wk m '|AÁm? om [d y0wårmem oDCH b0\*F0k|meó ypöa,m a[mwd/ (rlv#D-1-97/)

ukodkvfa&; vkyfief;&yf0,f ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk vsifpGm vsifpGm jzpfapjcif;ü pGrf;Edkifonf\tjzpfç

ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kdtepd öpaom oabmtm;jzi hfEvS ;HkoiG ;fjci;füvn;f uok vkd tf Asmuww&m;puk kdvsipf mG vsifpGm tzefzef jzpfapjcif;ü pGrf;Edkifonf\tjzpfonf þv[kwmapwodufwdkY\ pGrf;&nfwnf;/ trSefrodrI = todrSm;rI = y&rwfodkY ÓPftjrifqdkufatmif xGif;azmuf rodrI = t0dZÆmeD0&P tydwf tzkH; &SdMuukefaom wPSmoHa,mZOfBudK;jzifh taESmiftzGJU cHMu&ukefaom owå0gwdkY\ oEÅmef0,f tukodkvf jzpfjcif;onf yifudk,foabm jzpf\? orm;½dk;us jzpfaeusoabm jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh xdk tukodkvf jzpfjcif;ü vsifvsifjrefjref ajymif;a&TU jyefvSefí jzpfjcif; = v[kwmygívnf; tusKd;r&Sd? v[kwmvnf; rygEdkif? trSeftm;jzifhum; xdktukodkvfwdkY\ jzpfrIonf tjrJav;vHaeaom \*½kwmoabmom &\dS / xakd Mumi hfxtkd av;"mw ftuok vkd wf &m;wEYkd iS hfqeuYf sibf utf jzp fa0;umG aomoabm &SdMuukefaom ukodkvftAsmuww&m;wdkY\ v[kwmudkom rSwfom;yg/ (ukodkvftAsmuww&m;wdkYü om v[kwmonf &SdEdkifonf [lvdkonf/) rSefayonf -- xdkv[kwmapwoduf jzpfay:vwfaomf xdk v[kwmonf vsifjrefpGm b0ifrS xjcif;\ taMumif;w&m; jzpf\/ (0DxdpdwfwdkY\ tMum;tMum;ü b0iftus enf;yg;aernf [lvdkonf/) (rlv#D-1-97/) þpum;pOtf & --- uok vkd af &; vyk if e;fü jzpaf pç 0yd óembm0em ur|® me;fu kd p;Djze;f&mü jzpaf p

yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfaeaom ukodkvfBud,m aZm0DxdwdkY\ tMum;tMum;0,f b0if rsm;pGmrjcm;bJ b0if tpOfrS xumxum aZm0DxdwdkYudk oGufoGufvufvuf qufíqufí jzpfapEdkifjcif;onf v[kwm apwodufwdkYu rdrdwdkY qdkif&mvkyfief;udpö&yfudk xufxufjrufjruf tcsufusus aqmif&Gufaejcif; jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/ pGrf;tifowåd pGrf;&nfowdå jynhf0aom "mwfobm0 ESpfrsKd; jzpfonf/ þ v[wk mapwoud wf \Ykd prG ;f&naf Mumi fh,i;fwEYkd iS ,hf OS af om pwd af Mumi hfjzpaf om pwd Zå ½yk rf sm;

onfvnf; ayghyg;oGufvufvm\/ pdwåZ½kyfrsm;\ ayghyg;oGufvufrIaMumifh usef wdZ½kyfwdkYonfvnf; aygyh g;ouG vf uvf m\/ xakd Mumi hf½yl um, wpcf vk ;Hkon f aygah ygyh g;yg; ouG of uG vf uvf u f jzpvf m\/ tu,íf ,i;fv[wk mapwoud wf oYkd n f OaA\*Á gywD ud ohJ aYkd om ywD Ed iS hfwzGJ urf yd gu cEm¨ u,kd wf pcf vk ;Hk udkyif aumif;uifodkY ysHwufapEdkifonftxd tpGrf;xufMuayonf/ toiof al wmaf umi;f\ pwd tf pO f emrof EwÅ td pOüf vn;f xukd ohJ aYkd om pwd pf rG ;ftirf sm; ued ;f0yf vmatmif omoemawmfESifhMuHKcdkuf txl;BudK;yrf;oifhvSayonf/

## 12 - 13/ um,rk'kwm + pdwårk'kwm

1/ um,pdwårk'kwm um,pdwåx'¨bm00lyorvu©Pm? (um,pdwåw¬rÇ0lyorvu©Pm/) 2/ um,pdwåx'¨bm0edr®'´e&om?

3/ tyÜ#dCmwypöKy|mem?

4/ um,pdwåy'|mem/ um,pdwåmeH x'¨bm0u&'d|drmem'dudavoy#dyu©blwmwd '|AÁm/

(tbd-|-1-174/ 0dok'¨d-2-95/)

1/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ cufxefcdkifrmrIudk Nidrf;at;apjcif;oabm vu©P? wpfenf; --- apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ cufxefcdkifrmrI\ Nidrf;at;jcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ cufxefcdkifrmrIudk ESdrfeif; zsufqD;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ wpfpHkwpfckaom tm½kHtay:ü apwoduf+pdwfwdkY\ rxdckdufaom oabmw&m;ç wpfenf; --- rxdyg;wwfaom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef?

wpfenf; --- orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ wpfpHkwpfckaom tm½kHü rxdckdufjcif;[laom tusKd;udk a&S;½SL jzpfapwwf\ (zv) ypöKy|mef?

4/ apwoduf + pdwf y'|mef/ apwoud fpwd wf \Ykd cuxf ecf ikd rf mon\f tjzpuf kdjyKwwuf ek af om '|d drme jy"me;faom uad v-

omwdkY\ qefYusifbuf jzpfaom oabmw&m;rsm;[k rSwfyg/

'd|d rme jy"mef;aom tukodkvfpdwåKyÜg'fwdkYonf 'd|djzifh twå[k pGJvrf;rIç rmejzifh ]]ig ig}}[k rmefrlrIwdkYjzifh cufxefcdkifrmMuukef\/ xGefwkH;udk rsKdxm;aom a`rGuJhodkY jzpfum ESdrfcsaompdwf"mwf rsm;udk rudef;0yfap/ þrk'kwmapwodufwdkYum; ,if; 'd|d rmewdkYESifh xdyfwdkufqefYusifbuf jzpfojzifh El;nHhaysmhaysmif;aom oabm&SdMu\/ þapwodufwdkYonf pdwftpOf0,f udef;0yfvmaomtcg jzpf ay:vmaomtcg ,if; cufxefcdkifrmrIrsm;onf Nidrf;at;oGm;Mu&\/ xdkaMumifh þrk'kwm apwoduf wdkYonf apwoduf pdwfwdkY\ cufxefcdkifrmrIudk Nidrf;at;apjcif;ç apwoduf pdwfwdkY\ cufxefcdkifrm rI\ Nidrf;at;jcif;oabmvu©Pmvnf; &Sdayonf/ ,if; cufxefcdkifrmrIwdkYudk ESdrfeif;zsufqD;jcif; udpö vnf; &Sdayonf/ tMuifw&m;wdkYonf arm[ESifh,SOfaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYuJhodkY av;vHrI r&SdbJ rysufpD;aom rcsKUdwahJ om v[wk m &udS ek \f ? v[wk mEiS hfjynpfh uHk ek \f / xwkd &m;w\Ykd vn;f aumi;fruI ok vkd uf kdjyKvyk f jcif;ü rxdyg; rcsKyfcs,fjcif;onf rk'kwmwnf;/ rxdyg; rcsKyfcs,fjcif;aMumihf rk'kwm paom ½kyfwdkYESifh wlukef&um; emrfw&m;wdkY\vnf; El;nHhrI aysmhajymif;rIoabm ponfwdkYudk bk&m;&Sifonf a[mMum; awmfrlayonf/ (rlv#D-1-97/) a, p "r®m arm[orÜ,kwåm 0d, t0dyEév[kwm? awoÍö ukovu&aP tyÜ#dCmawm

rk'kwm/ tyÜ#dCmawe rk'kwm'd½lyo'dowm, t½ly"r®merÜd rk'kwm r'´0wmwdtm'd 0kwåH/

(rlv#D-1-97/) otYkd wuG f uok vkd jfzpaf Mumi;f wppf wkH pcf ak om tm½aHk y:ü orYkd [wk f uok vkd af &;qikd &f m vyk if e;f&yfü apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ rxdckdufaom oabmw&m;ç ,SOfzufapwoduf + pdwfwdkYudk rxdyg; rcsKyfcs,fwwfaom oabmw&m;[k ,if;rk'kwmapwodufwdkYudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;½IyGm; aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfoljrwf\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/ Oy|memum&ypöKy|mefwnf;/ wpfenf; ukodkvfa&;qdkif&m tm½kHü ukodkvfaumif;rI wpfckckudk jyKpkysKd;axmif&mü orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudk rxcd udk jfci;f[al om tusK;d = pwd rf xcd udk jfci;f[al om tusK;du kda&;S½SL jzpaf pww\f ? zvypKöy|mewf n;f/ aumi;fruI ok vkd uf kd jyK&mü pwd xf cd udk rf I emMun;fr I r&adS pb J E;lnaHh ysmah ysmi;fr I ½akd oav;pm;r I rmerf me ErdS cf sr I \*g&0 e0d gw erd mer\*vF mw&m;rsm;u kd aumi;fr&I iS \f oEmÅ e0f , f ued ;f0yvf mapon f [vl okd n/f e0d gw erd me tm;Bu;Dowl \Ykd ErdS cf saom pwd "f mw&f ydS Hku,kd tf rtl &m E;lnahH ysmah ysmi;fywkH oYkd n f þr'k wk m apwodufwdkY\ pGrf;&nfowdårsm;yif jzpfonf/

## 14 - 15/ um,ur®nwm + pdwåur®nwm

1/ um,pdwåur®nwm um,pdwåtur®nbm00lyorvu©Pm?

2/ um,pdwåmeH tur®nbm0edr®'´e&om?

3/ um,pdwåmeH tm&r®Pu&PorÜwådypöKy|mem?

4/ um,pdwåy'|mem/ um,pdwåmeH tur®nbm0u&m0aooeD0&Py#dyu©blwmwd '|AÁm/ wm yom'eD,0w¬Lok yom'g0[m? [dwud&d,mok 0deda,m\*u©rbm0g0[m ok0PÖ0dok'¨d 0d,mwd '|AÁm/

(tbd-|-1-174/ 0dok'¨d-2-95/)

1/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ aumif;aomtrIü rcHhnm;rIudk Nidrf;at;apjcif;oabm -- vu©P? wpfenf;-apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ aumif;aomtrIü rchHnm;rI\ Nidrf;at;jcif;oabm -- vu©P?

2/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ aumif;aomtrIü rcHhnm;rIudk ESdrfeif; zsufqD;jcif; -- (udpö) &o?

3/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ tm½kHjyKjcif;\ jynfhpHkaMumif;oabmw&m; -- (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef/ wpfenf; --- apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ jynhfjynhfpkHpkH tm½kHudk ,lEdkifjcif;[laom tusKd;udk a&S;½SL jzpfapwwfukef\ -- (zv) ypöKy|mef?

4/ apwoduf + pdwf -- y'|mef/ apwoud f+ pwd wf \Ykd 'ge ovD orx 0yd óembm0em paom ynk u&d ,d = aumi;frvI yk if e;fü rcnhH m;uek of n\f tjzpuf kdjyKwwuf ek af om O'p¨ öuuk Kúp öpaom uad vomwrYkd S<ui;fuek af om umrpEä ´ paom udavomwdkYESifh xdkudavomwdkYESifh wlaom wnf&m rSD&m &SdMuukefaom udavomeD0&PwdkY\ qefYusifbuf jzpfukef\[k rSwfyg/ xdkur®nwmapwodufwdkYonf &wem oHk;yg; ponhf MunfndKzG,f 0w¬KwdkYü MunfndKjcif;udk &Gufaqmifwwf &Gufaqmifay;wwfukef\/ tvGef oefY&Sif;pifMu,faom avSmfopfp OD;opfp avSmfNyD; OD;NyD;aom a&Tonf ykwD; em;awmif; (= em;a!mif;) paom wefqmjyKvkyfrI wdkYü oHk;pGJjcif;iSm oifhavsmfavsmufywf aumif;jrwfcHhnm;ouJhodkY tvm;wlyif xdkur®nwm apw odufwdkYonf vl ewf edAÁmef oHk;wefaom csrf;ompD;yGm;udk {uefay;wwfaom 'ge oDv orx

0dyóembm0em ponhf tusKd;pD;yGm;&Sdonhf vkyfief;&yfwdkYü ,SOfpyfoHk;pGJrIü cHhnm;onf\ tjzpfudk &Gufaqmifwwfukef\? &Gufaqmifay;wwfukef\/

'gejyKvQif 'gevkyfief;&yfü apwoduf pdwfwdkYudk wGefYqkwfraeapbJ ,SOfae uyfae cHhnm;ae tqiaf jyaeatmi f &uG af qmiaf y;ww\f / ovD aqmuwf nvf Qi f ovD aumi;früI apwoud pf wd wf uYkd kd wGefYqkwfraeapbJ oDvapmifhxdef;rIü apwodufpdwfwdkYudk ,SOfae uyfae chHnm;ae toifhjzpfae tqifajyaeatmif &Gufaqmifay;wwf\/ bm0emw&m;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfvQifvnf; rdrd yGm;rsm; tm;xkwfonhf bm0emvkyfief;&yfü apwodufpdwfwdkYudk wGefYqkwfraeapbJ orxbm0emjzpfvQif orxbm0emtm½kH = orxedrdwftm½kHüç 0dyóembm0emtm½kHjzpfvQif 0dyóemÓPf\ t½IcHtm½kH jzpfaom ocFg&edrdwftm½kHü apwoduf pdwfwdkYudk ,SOfae uyfae chHnm;aeatmif toifhjzpfaeatmif tqiaf jyaeatmi f½vI adYk umi;faeatmi f&uG af qmiaf y;ww\f / þurn® wmapwoud wf oYkd n fprG ;ftif xujfru f p;l&vS maomtcg a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n f bm0emvyk if e;fü tveG tf csK;dus tqiaf jyaewwf

\? ½vI aYkd umi;faeww\f ? tcsed uf ek rf eS ;fro d arm&reS ;f ye;f&reS ;f road wmbh J ½vI rYkd 0Eikd f jzpaf eww\f / ypönf;Opöm ponfwdkYtay:ü wG,fwmrufarmrI umrpäE´ = wPSm = avmb paom eD0&PawG

tm;aumif;aejyefvQifvnf; 'ge rjyKEdkif/ aMurGaeaom a&Tonf ykwD; em;awmif; paom wefqmjyKrIü raumif;ouJhodkY xdkYtwl ypönf;Opöm ponhf ouf&SdoufrJh umr0w¬KtpkpkwdkY tay:ü cspfcifjrwfEdk;jcif; prkH ujfrwEf ;kdjci;fwn;f[al om wPmS tp"kd mw ftap;"mw\f prG ;ftm;jzi hfppkd wG af eaom tveG fE;lnvhH eG ;f aysmvh eG ;faom pwd "f mwof nvf n;f 'ge pon fhuok vkd af umi;früI raumi;fonof m jzp\f ? rcnHh m;onf om jzpf\/ ypnö ;fOpmö ponwf uYkd kdtaMumi;fjyKí rmerf meBu;Dae&o lrmewuaf e&o l \*Pk ,f 0l i<hfum;ae&ol

jzpfjyefvQifvnf; 'ge rjyKEdkfif/ rD;jzifh tyl"mwf ray;xm;tyfaom avSmfNyD; OD;NyD; r[kwfaom a&Tonf xdkxdk ykwD; em;awmif; paom wefqmjyKvkyfrIü raumif;onf rcHhnm;onfom jzpfouJhodkY xdkYtwl rme ponwf aYkd Mumi hf tveG rf mausmaom pwd "f mwof nvf n;f 'ge pon hf uok vkd af umi;früI raumi;f onfom jzpf\? rcHhnm;onfom jzpf\/ odkYtwGuf wPSm rme jy"mef;onhf tukodkvfw&m;pkwdkYum; 'geESifh xdyfwdkufqefYusifbufrsm;

jzpwf wMfu\/ wpzf e fwPmS p JGrmep JGoyd tf m;oeaf evQivf n;f 'geuokd mru ovD EiS hfbm0emuvkd n;f jynjfhynpfh pHk Hkjznuhf sirhf I rvyk Ef ikd /f wPmS uRetf jzprf S vwG af tmi f r½ek ;fEikd of wl uYkd m; ovD u kdjynjfhynpfh pHk Hk

jznfhusifhzdkY&ef bm0emudk jynhfjynhfpkHpkH yGm;rsm;zdkY&ef tvGef 0efav;aeolrsm; jzpfwwfMu\/ wPSmudk rawmfvSefEdkifojzifh oDvudkvnf; csKd;azmufwwf\? bm0emudkvnf; tavsmhay;wwf\/ tavsmftm;jzifh qdk&rl tMuifpdwfonf oifhavsmf½kH El;nhHonf\tjzpfESifh ,SOfonf jzpftHh? oifh avsmf½kH El;nHhaom a&Tonf ykwD; em;awmif; paom wefqmjyKrIü aumif;rGefchHnm;ouJhodkY xdkYtwl oiahf vsm½f Hk E;lnrhH EI iS hf,OS af om pwd of nvf n;f uok vkd af umi;früI aumi;freG of nof m jzp\f / E;lnahH om xpkd wd \f yi f aumi;frvI yk if e;f&yüf aumi;freG cf nhH m;aom tjci;ft&mon f urn® wm rn\f / þovYkd Qif aumif;rIvkyfief;&yfü apwoduf pdwfwdkY\ aumif;rGefcHhnm;rI ur®nwmoabmudk oifhavsmf½kH El;nHh aysmhaysmif;rI rk'kwmu xl;jcm;atmif txl;jyKxm;onfudk od&Sdygav/ (rlv#D-1-97/) xakd Mumi hfþurn® wm apwoud wf oYkd n f,i;fwPmS rme pon fhuad vom tnptf aMu;wuYkd kd

ui;fa0;apjci;fjzi hf 'ge ovD bm0em pon fh ynk Bu,d m = aumi;früI apwoud f pwd wf \Ykd rcnhH m;ruI kd jyKwwfaom ,if;umrpäE´ ponhf udavomwdkYudkvnf; ESdrfeif; zsufqD;jcif; udpö&ovnf; &Sdayonf/

,if;odkY aumif;rIvkyfief;wdkYü pdwf"mwf rchHnm;rIudk jyKwwfukefaom umrpäE´ ponhf ab;&ef wuYkd kdErdS ef i;f zsuqf ;Dojzi hfþurn® wmapwoud wf oYkd n faumi;frvI yk if e;f&ywf üYkd apwoud fpwd wf \Ykd csrf;ompGmjzpfjcif;\ taMumif;w&m;rsm;vnf; jzpfoGm;Muayonf/ xdkaMumifh þur®nwmapwoduf wdkYonf 'ge oDv bm0em ponhf tm½kHudk tm½kHjyKjcif;\ jynhfpkHaMumif;w&m;[k ,if; apwodufwdkYudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*DolawmfpifwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/ Oy|memum&ypKöy|mewf n;f/ wpef n;f --- qeuYf sibf u fe0D &PwuYkd kdErdS ef i;fEikd of jzi hf'ge ovD bm0em

vyk if e;f&ywf üYkd cnhH m;raI Mumi hf'ge ovD bm0emtm½uHk kdapwoud fpwd wf uYkd jynjfhynpfh pHk Hktm½,Hk El ikd jfci;f

[laom tusKd;udk þur®nwmapwodufwdkYu a&S;½SL jzpfapMuonf/ zvypöKy|mefwnf;/

## 16 - 17/ um,yg\*knwm + pdwåyg\*knwm

1/ um,pdwåyg\*knwm um,pdwåmeH ta\*vnbm0vu©Pm?

2/ um,pdwåa\*vnedr®'´e&om? 3/ ed&m'De0ypöKy|mem?

4/ um,pdwåy'|mem/ um,pdwåa\*vnu&tó'¨d,m'dudavoy#dyu©blwmwd '|AÁm/

(tbd-|-1-175/ 0dok'¨d-2-96/)

1/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ remzsm;jcif;oabm = remusifjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ emzsm;jcif; = emusifjcif;udk ESdrfeif; zsufqD;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ tjypftemuif;aom

= tjypftem r&Sdaomoabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef?

wpfenf; --- apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ tjypftemuif;onf\tjzpf

= tjypfr&Sdonf\tjzpf[laom tusKd;udk a&S;½SLjzpfap\ -- (zv) ypöy|mef?

4/ apwoduf + pdwf y'|mef/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ emzsm;jcif; rusef;rmjcif; emusifjcif;udk jyKwwfukefaom &wemoHk;wef u-H u\H tusK;dw&m; ponwf Ykdtay:ü r,MHkunEf ikd uf ek af om = tó',d¨ jy"me;faom uad vomw\Ykd qefYusifbuf oabmw&m;rsm; jzpfMuukef\[k rSwfyg/

&wemo;kHwe fu-H u\H tusK;dw&m; ponwf tYkd ay:ü r,MHkunEf ikd rf uI kdtó',d¨ w&m;[ kac:\/ ,if; tó'¨d,w&m;udk tajcwnfí jzpfay:vmMuukefaom tukodkvfw&m;pkwdkYum; apwoduf pdwfwdkY\ temtqmrsm; jzpfMu\/ ,if; tukodkvf temtqmw&m;wdkY pGJuyfaeaom pdwfudk emzsm; aeaompdwf emusifaeaompdwf rusef;rmaeaompdwf[k ac:qdk&\/ udavom tema&m\*gydk;rsm; tx;kdtq GcaH e&aomaMumi hf jzp\f / ,i;f uad vom a&m\*gy;kdrsm; tx;kdtqcG aH e&aom pwd "f mwof nf 'ge oDv bm0em ponfh yknBud,m aumif;rIvkyfief;wdkYü ,kHMunfrI r&Sdojzifh pdwf0ifpm;rIvnf; r&Sd ay/ ,if;aumif;rIukodkvfwdkYudkvnf; rjyKay/ ,if;odkY jyKavhr&Sdojzifhvnf; ,if; tó'¨d, &Sdaeol\ apwoduf pdwfwdkYonf ,if; 'ge oDv bm0em ponhf aumif;rI ukodkvftm½kHwdkYtay:ü t0g;0pGm yGef;wD;jcif; avhvmEdkifeif;jcif; uRrf;usifjcif; ranmifemjcif; paom oabmw&m;rsm;vnf; rjzpfEdkif? yg\*knwmapwodufwdkY rjzpfEdkif/

þyg\*knwm apwodufwdkYum; ,if;tó'¨d,jy"mef;aom tukodkvfw&m;pkESifh xdyfwdkuf qefYusifbuf jzpfMu\/ ,if; tó'¨d, jy"mef;aom tukodkvfw&m;pkwdkYudk ESdrfeif; zsufqD;Edkif\/ xakd Mumi hfþyg\*nk wmapwoud wf Ykdued ;f0yaf v&h adS om oal wmaf umi;f\ apwoud fpwd wf oYkd n ftó',d¨ paom uad vomtemrsm; ui;fae&um; ,i;fapwoud f pwd wf oYkd n f ,OS zf uaf pwoud f pwd wf \Ykd remzsm;on\f tjzp fremusiof n\f tjzp[f al om oabmvuP© mvn;f &ídS emzsm;jci;f emusijfci;fukd ErdS ef i;f zsuqf ;Djci;f upd vö n;f &adS yon/f ,i;fapwoud wf uYkd kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hford ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;aeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f ÓPwf iG f tó',d¨ paom uad vom tjyptf em ui;faom tjyptf em r&adS om oabmw&m;wdkY[lívnf; a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/ Oy|memum&ypöKy|mefwnf;/ wpfenf; apwoduf + pdwfwdkYü = ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYü tó'¨d, paom udavom tjypftemuif;jcif; tjypftem r&Sdjcif;[laom tusKd;udkvnf; a&S;½SL jzpfapwwf\/ zvypöKy|mefwnf;/ odkYtwGuf þyg\*knwmapwodufwdkYudk 'ge oDv bm0em paom aumif;rItm½kHwdkY tay:ü

apwoud f pwd wf \Ykd t0g;0pmG yeG ;fw;Djci;f (= >yr;fw;Djci;f) avvh mEikd ef i;fjci;f uRr;fusijfci;f ranmief m jcif; oabmw&m;rsm;[k rSwfyg/

'gejyK&e fanmief mem jzpaf eo lovD apmixhf ed ;f&e fanmief mem jzpaf eo lorx 0yd óembm0em w&m;rsm;udk yGm;rsm;tm;xkwf&ef anmifemem jzpfaeolwdkYum; tó'¨d, paom udavomydk;rsm; txdk;tqGcHae&olwdkYom jzpfMuukefonf? owd&Sdap/

## 18 - 19/ um,kZkuwm + pdwåKZkuwm

1/ um,pdwåKZkuwm um,pdwåtZÆ0vu©Pm?

2/ um,pdwåuk#dvbm0edr®'´e&om? 3/ tZdrSwmypöKy|mem?

4/ um,pdwåy'|mem/ um,pdwåmeH uk#dvbm0u&rm,momaX,sm'dudavoy#dyu©blwmwd '|AÁm/

(tbd-|-1-175/ 0dok'¨d-2-96/)

1/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ ajzmifhrwfjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ aumufuspfrIwdkYudk ESdrfeif; zsufqD;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ raumufuspfonhf oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef? wpfenf; --- apwoduf pdwfwdkY\ (orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\) tcsif;cyfodrf; raumufuspfonf\ tjzpf[laom tusKd;udk a&S;½SLjzpfapwwfukef\ -- (zv) ypöKy|mef?

4/ apwoduf + pdwf y'|mef/ apwoduf + pdwfwdkY\ aumufuspfukefonf\ tjzpfudk jyKwwfukefaom rm,m omaX,s jy

"mef;aom udavomwdkY\ qefYusifbuf jzpfukefaom oabmw&m;wdkY[lí rSwfyg/

## rm,m - omaX,s

t,H 0kpöwDwd t,H uwy#dpäm'evu©Pm rm,m emr 0kpöwd/ y / £'H 0kpöwDwd £'H twåaem

t0dZÆrme\*kPyumoevu©PH omaX,sH emr 0kpöwd/ (tbd-|-2-475/)

]]oEÅa'goy#dpäm'evu©Pm rm,m? toEÅ\*kPorÇm0evu©PH omaX,s}}EdÅ {0H 0kwåm w'gum&yÜ0wåm tukovm cE¨mç wa'u|m p oHudavo"r®m rm,momaX,sm'dum/ (r[m#D-2-146?) rm,mon frrd jdyKNy;Daom rrd üd xi&f mS ;&adS om tjypuf kdz;HkvrT ;fjci;f oabmvuP© m &\dS / omaX,s

onf rdrdü xif&Sm;r&Sdaom \*kPfaus;Zl;udk xkwfazmfcsD;rGrf;jcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\ --- [k t|uxmü qtkd yuf ek af om rrd üd xi&f mS ;&adS om tjypuf kdz;HkvrT ;fu,G uf mí tjyprf &adS v[ejfzi hfvrd vf nvf nS yhf wf jcif;ç rdrdrSm r&Sdaom \*kPfudk &Sdava,mif [dwf[efaqmifvsuf pOf;vJaumufuspfjcif;[laom tjcif; t&mtm;jzifh jzpfukefaom tukodkvfcE¨mwdkYonfvnf;aumif;ç xdk rm,m omaX,sü wnfí xyfqifh jzpfyGm;vmMuukefaom udavomw&m;pkwdkYonfvnf;aumif; rm,m omaX,s ponf rnfukef\/ w&m;u,kd tf m;jzi hf &cH g wPmS avmb jy"me;faomç &cH g rme jy"me;faom tuok vkd cf Em¨ rsm;om tjzpf rsm;zG,f&m &Sdonf/

þum,kZkuwm pdwåKZkuwm[laom OZkuwmapwodufwdkYonf ,if; rm,m omaX,s OD;aqmiof n fhtauUGtaumuwf &m;wEYkd iS hfxyd wf ukd qf euYf sibf u fjzpMfuuek \f ? ,i;ftuok vkd wf &m;wuYkd kd y,fowfEdkifMuukef\/ odkYtwGuf þ OZkuwm apwodufwdkY t0iftyg aombPpdwfapwodufwdkY jzpfcdkufü tauGUtaumufrsm; uif;pifaeojzifh apwoduf pdwfwdkYonf 'ge oDv bm0emqdkif&m aumif;rItm½kHay:ü ajzmifhrwfaeMuayonf/ þOZkuwm apwodufwdkY\ pGrf;tifaMumihf emrum, omru ½yl um,yg ajzmirhf w½f ;kdom;aom trtl &m &adS eayon/f vuP© &o ponwf \Ykd oabmrsm; xif&Sm;NyD/

## tpkHtpkH a[mawmfrl&jcif;\ taMumif;&if;

{w¬ p pdwåyó'¨dtm'D[ d pdwåar0 yó'¨Hç v[kç rk'kç ur®nHç y\*kPHç OZk p a[mwd/ um,yó'¨dtm'D[d ye ½lyuma,myd/ awaea0w¬ b\*0wm "r®meH 'k0d"wm 0kwåm? e oAÁw¬/

(r[m#D-2-146?) pdwåyó'¨djzifh pdwf\ Nidrf;at;rIç pdwåv[kwmjzifh pdwf\ ayghyg;rIç pdwårk'kwmjzifh pdwf\ El;nHhrIç pwd uå rn® wmjzi hfpwd \f aumi;faomtrüI cnhH m;rçI pwd yå g\*nk wmjzi hfpwd \f aumi;faomtrüI yeG ;fw;DrI avvh mEikd ef i;fr I uRr;fusirf çI pwd KåZuk wmjzi hfpwd \f ajzmirhf wrf oI m to;Dto;D jzpEf ikd \f / um,yó'd¨ ponwf jYkdziuhf m; a0'emuE© m¨ ç onmuE© m¨ ç ocgF&uE© m¨ [al om emrum,onvf n;faumi;fç ½yl um, onfvnf;aumif; Nidrf;at;rIç ayghyg;rIç El;nHhrIç aumif;aomtrIü cHhnm;rIç aumif;aomtrIü avhvm yeG ;fw;Dr IuRr;fusirf çI ajzmirhf wrf rI sm; jzpMfu\/ xakd Mumi hfum,yó' d¨ponwf üYkd omvQi fb&k m;jrwpf mG onf um,yó'¨d pdwåyó'¨d ponfjzifh ESpfrsKd;pD cGJí a[mMum;awmfrlonf/ orm"d paom tvkH; pHkaom w&m;wdkYü ESpfrsKd;pD cGJí ra[mtyfay/

um,yó' d¨pwd yå ó'rd¨ Spí um,Zk uk wm pwd KåZuk wmwikd af tmiaf om apwoud f(12)v;HkwuYkd kd

tptkH p kHwíGJ a[mMum;xm;awmrf ol jzi hf,\*k Vapwoud rf sm;[ kac:\? ,i;f apwoud wf &m;pwk oYkd nf wufnDvufnDjzifh qdkif&m udavom tylrD;awmufrsm;udk Nid§rf;owfMuojzifh þapwodufwdkY tyg t0i f jzpaf om aombPtyk pf 0k i f emrwf &m;w Ykd= taumi;ftyk pf k pwd af pwoud wf Ykdjzpcf ukd f uad vom tyrl ;Drsm; Nird ;fat;vsu f &MdSu\? qeuYf sibf u f uad vomrsm; Nird ;fojzi hf pwd af pwoud wf üYkd Nird ;fat;rI aygyh g;r I pon fh oabmw&m;woYkd n f x;ljcm;xujfrupf mG jzpaf y:vmMuuek \f ? ,i;fNird ;fat;r I aygyh g;rI paom oabmw&m;rsm;on f pwd af pwoud üf omru ,i;fpwd af pwoud wf aYkd Mumi hf jzpaf om pwd Zå ½yk f rsm;txd ul;pufum Nidrf;at;rI ayghyg;rI paom oabmw&m;rsm;onf pdwåZ½kyfrsm;ü ul;pufjzpfyGm; vsuf &SdMu\? xdkpdwåZ½kyfrsm;rS tNidrf;"mwf taygh"mwf ponfwdkYonf ul;pufí ½lyum, wpfckvkH;ü vnf; Nidrf;at;rIç ayghyg;rI ponfhoabmw&m;wdkYonf jzpfay:vsuf &SdMu\/ þodkYvQif emrum,wGif omru ½lyum,txd ul;pufí Nidrf;at;rIç ayghyg;rIç El;nhHrIç aumif;rIü cHhnm;rIç avhvmyGef;wD; uRrf;usifrIç ajzmifhrwfrIwdkY jzpfykHudk odapawmfrlvdkí ESpfrsKd;pD cGJjcm;í a[mMum;awmfrlayonf [lvdk onf/

## 20 - 21 - 22/ 0d&wdapwoduf oHk;yg;

1/ wdaómyd 0d&wda,m um,'kpö&dwm'd0w¬LeH t0Dwduúrvu©Pm? (tr'´evu©Pmwd 0kwHå a[mwd/)

2/ um,'kpö&dwm'd0w¬Kawm oauFmpe&om?

3/ tud&d,ypöKy|mem?

4/ o'¨g[da&mwåyÜtyÜdpäwm'd\*kPy'|mem/ ygyud&d,awm pdwåó 0drkcDbm0blwmwd (0drkcbm0blwmwd) '|AÁm/

(tbd-|-1-177/ 0dok'¨d-2-97/)

«rSwfcsuf --- t|uxmrsm;ü txuyf gtwikd ;f 0&d wad pwoud f o;kHyg;v;Hku kd waygi;fwpn;fwn;f jyKí vu©P &o ponfwdkYudk a&;om;xm;ygonf? ÓPf&ifholwdkYum; oabmaygufí ½IuGufudkvnf; em;vnEf ikd íf ½wI wMfurn f jzpof n/f ÓPEf ok wl uYkd m; ½uI uG uf kd oabmaygucf sirf S aygurf n/f otYkd wuG f,i;f apwoud wf uYkd kdwpvf ;Hkp DcíJG bmomjyeqf xkd m;ygon/f pwd uå P© wpcf sutf wiG ;fü wpef n;faZm0DxdpdwftpOf wpfcktwGif;ü ,if; 0d&wdapwodufwdkYonf wpfvkH;pDom avmuDtcdkufü jzpfEdkifí ,if;apwodufwdkYudk odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;aomtcgüvnf; wpfvkH;pD cGJí ½I&rnf jzpfaomaMumihfwnf;/»

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 20/ or®m0gpm |  |
| 1/ 0pD'kp½dkuf\ wnf&m0w¬KwdkYudk rvGefusL;jcif;oabm (rausmfeif;jcif;oabm [lvdkonf/) | vu©P? |
| 2/ 0pD'kp½dkuf\ wnf&m0w¬KrS wGefYqkwfjcif;  3/ 0pD'kp½dkufudk rjyKrusifhaom oabmw&m; | (udpö) &o? |
| = (0pD'kp½dkufudk rjyKrusifh a&SmifMuOfaom oabmw&m;) | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ o'¨gç [d&Dç MowåyÜç tvdkenf;jcif; = tyÜdpäwm paom \*kPf | y'|mef/ |

«rSwfcsuf --- 0pD'kp½dkuf av;rsKd; &Sdaeojzifh wpfckckudk tm½kH,lí ½I&ef jzpfonf/ odkYr[kwf 0pD'kp½dkuf wpfckpDudk tm½kH,lí ½Iyg/ rkom;pum;ajymqdkjcif; 0pD'kp½dkufrS a&SmifMuOfrIudk ykHpHxkwfí xyfrH azmfjytyfygonf/»

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ rkom;pum; ajymqdkjcif;udk rvGefusL;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ rkom;pum; ajymqdkjcif;rS wGefYqkwfjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ rkom;pum; ajymqdkjcif;udk rjyKusifhaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ o'¨g [d&D MowåyÜ tvdkenf;jcif; tyÜdpäwm paom \*kPf | y'|mef/ |

«ydokP0gpm z½ko0gpm oræyÜvmywdkYrS a&SmifMuOfjcif;wdkYüvnf; enf;rSD;í ½Iyg/»

## 21/ or®mur®EÅ

1/ um,'kp½dkuf\ wnf&m0w¬KwdkYudk rvGefusL;jcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ um,'kp½dkufrS wGefYqkwfjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ um,'kp½dkufudk rjyKusifhaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ o'¨g [d&D MowåyÜ tvdkenf;jcif; = tyÜdpäwm paom \*kPf y'|mef/

## um,'kp½dkuf ygPmwdygwrS a&SmifMuOfrI 0d&wdykHpH

1/ olUtouf owfjcif;udk rvGefusL;jcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ olUtouf owfjcif;rS wGefYqkwfjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ olUtouf owfjcif;udk rjyKusifhaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ o'¨g [d&D MowåyÜ tvdkenf;jcif; = tyÜdpäwm paom \*kPf y'|mef/

«t'dEém'ge umarokrdpämpm& 'kp½dkufwdkYrS a&SmifMuOfrIwdkYüvnf; enf;rSD;í ½Iyg/»

## 22/ or®mtmZD0

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ rdpämZD0\ wnf&m0w¬KwdkYudk rvGefusL;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ rdpämZD0rS wGefYqkwfjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ rdpämZD0udk rjyKusifhaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ o'¨g [d&D MowåyÜ tvdkenf;jcif; = tyÜdpäwm paom \*kPf rdpämZD0wpfckudk yHkpHtjzpf azmfjytyfygonf | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ olUtoufowfí &&Sdaom ypönf;udk oHk;pGJjcif;udk rvGefusL;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ olUtoufowfí &&Sdaom ypönf;udk oHk;pGJjcif;rS wGefYqkwfjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ olUtoufowfí &&Sdaom ypönf;udk oHk;pGJjcif;udk rjyKusifhaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ o'¨g [d&D MowåyÜ tvdkenf;jcif; = tydÜpäwm paom \*kPf | y'|mef/ |

þ0d&wd oHk;yg;wdkYudk raumif;rIudk jyKjcif;rS pdwf\ rsufESmvTJwwfonf\ tjzpfjzifh jzpfapwwf

ukefaom oabmw&m;wdkY[lí rSwfyg/

## &Sif;vif;csufrsm;

um,'kpö&dwm'd0w¬LeEdÅ y&ygPy&"ey&£w¬dtm'DeH/ tr'´eH r'´ey#dyu©bma0g/ um,'kpö&d-

wm'd0w¬Kawm oauFmpeud&d,mya'aoe um,'kpö&dwm'dawm {0 oauFmpeud&d,m 0kwåmwd '|AÁH/ e [d 0d&wda,m 'kpö&dw0w¬Kaem tud&d,ypöKy|mem ,kZÆEÅd? tx acg 'kpö&dwóç 0d&wDeÍö aom&p0ö aoe oaumF peçH tu&d ,d meÍ ö [ad &mwyå gÜe H Z\*d pk eä m'0d aoemw d t,arawo H 0ad oaom/

(r[m#D-2-148/) um,'kp½dkuf ponfwdkY\ wnf&m0w¬KwdkY --- [lonf olUtouf olUypönf; olUom; r,m; ponf

wdkYwnf;/ olUtoufonf olUtoufudk owfjcif; ygPmwdygw 'kp½dkufrI\ wnf&m0w¬K jzpfonf/ olUypönf;onf olUypönf;udk rw&m;,ljcif; t'dEém'ge 'kp½dkufrI\ wnf&m0w¬K jzpfonf/ olUom;r,m; onf umrwdkYü rSm;,Gif;azmufjyef rrSefuefaom tusihfudk usifhjcif; umarokrdpämpm& 'kp½dkufrI\ wnf&m0w¬K jzpfonf/ þodkY ponfjzifh oabmaygufygav/ um,'pk &ö wd m'0d wK¬awm oaumF pe&om --- ü um,'pk ½ukd fponwf \Ykd wn&f m0wK¬r SweG qYf wk f

jcif;ud&d,mudk ñTefjyjcif;jzifh um,'kp½dkuf ponfrSom wGefYqkwfjcif;Bud,mudk qdkvdk\[k rSwfyg/ qdkvdk onrf mS um,'pk ½ukd fponwf \Ykd wn&f m0wK¬ jzpof n fhoUltouçf oUlypnö ;fç oUlom;r,m; ponwf rYkd S weG qYf wk jfci;f trtl &m r[wk ?f ,i;f oUltouçf oUlypnö ;fç oUlom;r,m; pon hf 'pk ½ukd \f wn&f m0wK¬ wdkYü usL;vGefjcif; 'kp½dkufvkyfief;rSom = olUtouf owfjcif;ç olUypönf; rw&m;,ljcif;ç olUom;r,m; jyprf mS ;jci;fpaom 'pk ½ukd fvyk if e;f&yrf oS m weG qYf wk jfci;ftrtl &m Bu,d m[ krwS yf g [vl okd n/f taMumi;f um; þodkYwnf;/ --tu&d ,d ypKöy|mem --- t& 0&d wwd oYkd n f'pk ½ukd \f wn&f m0wK¬wuYkd kdrjyKusiahf om oabmw&m; [k a,m\*DwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SLxifjcif;wdkYrSm roifhavsmfaom oabmwdkYom jzpfukef\/ trSefpifppf rSmrl ,if;'kp½dkuf\ wnf&m0w¬KwdkYudk vGefusL;rI 'kp½dkufudk rjyKusifhaom oabmw&m;wdkY[lí ,if; 0d&wdw&m;wdkYudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾KvfwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvmrIwdkYom oifhjrwfukef\/ 'kp½dkuf\ wnf&m0w¬Kudk rjyKusifhonf r[kwf? 'kp½dkufudkom rjyKusifh aom oabmw&m;[k a,m\*DwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvmjcif;onfom oifhjrwfukef\ toifh,kwåd &Sdukef\ [lvdkonf/

0d&wdESifh [d&D MowåyÜ --- [d&D MowåyÜwdkYt&müvnf; --- tu&P&oç oauFmpeypöKy|mewdkYudk qdkchJaomaMumifh þ0d&wdt&mü oauFmpe&oESifh tud&d,ypöKy|mewdkYonf 4if;wdkYESifh tb,fodkY xl;ygoenf;[k ar;zG,f&Sd\? tajzrSm þodkYjzpf\ --- 0d&wdwdkYum; aumif;rIü = okp½dkufw&m;ü arGUavsmof n\f tprG ;fjzi hf um,'pk ½ukd f ponrf S weG qYf wk jfci;fç um,'pk ½ukd f ponuf kd rjyKjci;f jzpof n/f [&d D Mowyå wÜ uYkd m; 'pk ½ukd uf kd puqf yk jfci;fç aMumu&f UHG xwd vf ejYfci;f\ tprG ;fjzi hf um,'pk ½ukd f ponrf S wGefYqkwfjcif; um,'kp½dkuf ponfudk rjyKjcif; jzpfonf? þum; 0d&wdwdkYESifh [d&D MowåyÜwdkY\ &o ypöKy|mef ponfwdkYü xl;jcm;rI jzpfonf/ (r[m#D-2-148/) or®m0gpm --- 0pDur®'Gg&uxm,H ye apwem0d&wdo'´0aoe wd0d"m 0gpm emr/

(tbd-|-1-128/)

or®m0gpmonf apwemor®m0gpmç 0d&wdor®m0gpmç o'´or®m0gpmtm;jzifh oHk;rsKd; &Sd\/ xdkwGif-

1/ trSefudkom ajymqdkjcif;[k qdktyfaom rcRwf,Gif;aompum; = trkom0g'ç

2/ aumif;aompum;udk ajymqdkjcif;[k qdktyfaom racsmypf rukef;wdkufaom = tydokP0gpmç

3/ cspfjrwfEdk;zG,f&mpum;udk ajymqdkjcif;[k qdktyfaom rMurf;wrf;aompum; = tz½ko0gpmç

4/ w&m;udk a[mMum;jcif; ajymqdkjcif;[k ac:qdktyfaom rNydefzsif;aom pum; = toræyÜvmy- -þ t\*Fgav;yg;ESifh jynhfpkHaom pum;udk ajymqdkaMumif; jzpfaom 0ka|mç tbdnmPfaZmç r[m

ukodkvfaZmç r[mBud,maZmESifh ,SOfaom apwemonf apwemor®m0gpm rnf\/ wpfpHkwpfck trItwGuf vdrfvnfvSnfhywfzdkYtcsufç ukef;wdkufzdkYtcsufç Murf;wrf;aompum;

ajymztYkd csuçf Nyed zf si;faompum; ajymztYkd csu f wpcf ck ak y:cvJh Qi f xvkd rd nf mr I pon fh 0p'D pk ½ukd rf S a&mS if MuOfí 0pD'kp½dkuf rjzpfonhf or®m0gpm pum;rsKd;udkom ajymqdkvdkufvQif xdkajymqdkaMumif; pdwåKyÜg'fü vn;faumi;fç orYkd [wk fpum;rajymb Jqwd qf wd af ecvJh Qi fxqkd wd qf wd af eaMumi;f pwd KåygÜ'üf vn;faumi;f 0p'D pk ½ukd rf S a&mS iMfuOrf I = 0&d wod abm yg0ivf su f &\dS ? xakd &mS iMfuOrf oI abmuokd m 0&d wod rm® 0gpm[k qdk&avonf/

{awok [d y#dyg#d,m owå apwemyd 0¥EdÅ 0d&wda,myd/ taEÅ wa,m apwemorÜ,kwåm0/

(tbd-|-1-147/) um,okp½dkuf oHk;yg;ç 0pDokp½dkuf av;yg;wdkY\ w&m;udk,frSm apwemudk t&aumufvQifvnf; oiuhf ek \f ? 0&d wud kdt&aumuvf n;f oiuhf ek \f / raemopk ½ukd fo;kHyg;wwYkd iG ftebZd Ñm[ol n ftavmbç tAsmyg'[lonf ta'goç or®m'd|d [lonf tarm[ jzpfí apwemESifh ,SOfukefaom tavmb ta'go tarm[wdkYudkom t&aumuf,ljcif;onf oifhjrwfay\/ xokd rm® 0gpm trn&f on fh pum;u kd ajymq&kd mü tjypuf i;fvw f aumi;fjrwaf om pum;ooH nf

o'´or®m0gpm rnf\? uxmor®m0gpm [lívnf; ac:\/

þo;kHrsK;dwwYkd iG f þ0&d wad pwoud yf ikd ;fü 0&d wod rm® 0gpmuokd m tv&kd tdS yaf yon/f þorm® 0gpm

0d&wdjzifh a&SmifMuOfxdkufaom 'kp½dkuftm;vkH;onf toufarG;0rf;aMumif;ESifh qufoG,fjcif; r&Sdap&/ or®mur®EÅ --- or®mur®EÅonfvnf; ud&d,m apwem 0d&wdtm;jzifh oHk;rsKd; &Sd\/ xdkwGif tjypf

r&Sdaom vkyfief;udpö&yfudk jyKvkyfaeol\ udk,ftrlt&monf u&d ,d morm® urE® Årnf\/ xdk tjypf r&Sdaom udpövkyfief;&yfudk jyKvkyfaMumif; apwemonf apwemur®EÅ rnf\/ wpfpkHwpfckaom um, 'pk ½ukd uf kdjyKztYkd csu f ay:vmontfh cg rjyKb J a&mS iMfuOvf ukd vf Qi f (tjcm;aom wppf wkH pcf ak om truI kd jyKonf jzpfap rjyKonf jzpfap) 0d&wdor®mur®EÅ jzpf\/ þor®mur®EÅ 0d&wdjzifh a&SmifMuOfxdkufaom 'pk ½ukd tf m;v;Hkon ftouaf r;G0r;faMumi;fEiS hfquof ,G jfci;f r&adS p&/ 0&d w dapwoud yf ikd ;fü 0&d wod rm® ur®EÅukdom tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/ or®mtmZD0 --- or®mtmZD0onf 0D&d, 0d&wdtm;jzifh ESpfrsKd;jym;\/ xdkwGif rd½kd;zvmtwdkif; v,xf eG rf I w&m;aomen;fvr;fjzi hf uek of ,G rf I ponuf kd jyKívn;faumi;fç &[e;fawmjfzpvf Qi f opof ;D ay;jci;f ye;fay;jci;f aq;ujkci;f vwl \Ykd taptyg; tcikd ;fcjHci;f pon fhuvk 'ol e taeoe rpd mä Z0D wEYkd iS hf ra&m,SufbJ w&m;aomenf;vrf;jzifhom bk&m;&Sif cGifhjyKawmfrltyfaom enf;vrf;jzifhom ypönf;av;

yg;u kd&mS azíG vn;faumi;fç touaf r;Gowl \Ykd v,xf eG cf ukd f uek of ,G cf ukd f qrG ;fccH ukd f ponüf jzpaf om or®m0g,mronf 0D&d,or®mtmZD0 rnf\/ (0D&d, jy"mef;aom pdwf apwodufrsm;wnf;/)

wpzf e f 0p'D pk ½ukd f um,'pk ½ukd wf oYkd n f touaf r;G0r;faMumi;fEiS hfquof ,G íf jzptf ?hH 0p'D pk ½ukd f

um,'kp½dkufwdkYaMumifh &&Sdaom ypönf;rsm;udk rSDí toufarG;aethH? vufeuf tqdyf ao&nft&uf wdkYudk ukefoG,fíç arG;jrLa&;vkyfum ukefoG,fíç vludk ukefoG,fí toufarG;tHh? &[ef;jzpfvQif

rpd mä Z0D aMumi fh &&odS n fh ypnö ;fav;yg;u kd o;kHpaJG et hH-- x'kd pk ½ukd rf rI sK;du kd rjyKawmyh gb;l[ k xrkd pd mä Z0D rjIzihf &&adS om ypnö ;frsm;u kdro;kHpyJG gb;l[ ka&mS iMfuOvf ukd vf Qi form® tmZ0D 0&d wd jzpof n/f þ0&d wad pwoud f t&mü or®mtmZD0 0d&wdudk tvdk&Sdtyfayonf/

## 0d&wdtjym;

'kp½dkuf 'k&mZD0wdkYrS orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkY\ a&SmifMuOfaMumif; jzpfaom oabmw&m;onf 0d&wd rnf\/ rdrd 0d&wdudk,fwdkif 'kp½dkuf 'k&mZD0wdkYrS a&SmifMuOfwwfaom oabmw&m;onf 0d&wd rnf\/ 'kp½dkuf 'k&mZD0wdkYrS a&SmifMuOfjcif;rQ jzpfaom oabmw&m;onf 0d&wd rnf\/ 'kp½dkuf 'k&mZD0wdkYudk jyKciG MhfuKHvsu f rjyKrusirhf uI kd ]]a&mS iMfuOjfci;f}} -- [ k ac:\? ,i;f0&d wod n f orwÜ 0å &d wçd orm'ge0&d wçd orkapä'0d&wd[k oHk;rsKd;jym;\/ (tbd-|-1-146/)

1/ odu©myk'fudk aqmufwnfrxm;aom olwdkY\ rdrd\ trsKd;Zmwf t&G,f tMum;tjrif A[kokw rsm;jcif; paom\*kPfwdkYudk qifjcifí ]]igwdkYuJhodkYaom yk\*d¾KvfwdkYtm; þodkYaom oabm&Sdaom raumif;rI udk jyKjcif;iSm roifhawmf}}[k qdkufa&mufvmaom vGefusL;zG,f 0w¬Kudk rvGefusL;Muukefaom olwdkY\ pdwåKyÜg'f0,f jzpfay:vmaom 0d&wdudk orÜwå0d&wd[k odyg/ (tbd-|-1-146/)

2/ odu©myk'fawmfudk aqmufwnfxm;Muukefaom olawmfaumif;wdkY\ odu©myk'fudk aqmufwnf cdkufüvnf;aumif;ç odu©myk'fudk aqmufwnfNyD; aemufydkif;umvüvnf;aumif; rdrd\toufudkaomf yif pGefYvTwfí vGefusL;zG,f0w¬Kudk rvGefusL;Muukefaom olwdkY\ pdwåKyÜg'f0,f jzpfay:vmaom a&SmifMuOfrI 0d&wdudk orm'ge0d&wd[k od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-1-146/)

3/ 'pk ½ukd f '&k mZ0D [ol rQ\ taMumi;f&i;f tEok ,"mwuf kd t<ui;fr hJ jzwaf omtm;jzi hf jzpaf y:vm aom t&d,r\*fESifh ,SOfaom avmukwå&m0d&wdudk orkapä'0d&wd[lí od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-1-147/) þ0&d w do;kHrsK;dwiG forwÜ 0å &d w dorm'ge0&d wwd uYkd m; qukd af &muvf maom ypKöyeÜ fjzpaf om a&mS if MuOxf ukd of n fh 0&d rwd A0Á wK¬u kd tm½jHkyKMu\/ orak p'ä 0&d wud m; umv0rd wk f jzpaf om = umvo;kHyg;rS tvGwfjzpfaom edAÁmefudk tm½kHjyK\/ tm;vkH; A[d'¨udkom tm½kHjyKonfcsnf;[k rSwfyg/ rwS cf su f --- 0d&wdapwodufwdkYum; ememu'gpd apwodufwdkY jzpfMuojzifh wpfcgwpf&Hüom wpfvkH;pD jzpfMu\? 0d&wdapwodufwdkY jzpfwdkif;üum; apwem0d&wd yg0ifvsuf &Sd\/ odkYaomf apwem 0d&wd jzpfwdkif;ü 0d&wdapwoduf tjrJwrf; rygay/ &Hcg ygonfvnf; &Sd\? &Hcg rygonfvnf; &Sd\/ 'kp½dkufrS a&SmifMuOfcdkufüom 0d&wdapwodufrsm; yg0ifMu\/ aZmüom 0d&wd ,SOfí w'g½kHü 0d&wd r,SOf[k rSwfyg/

## jA[®0d[m& apwodufrsm;

arwåm u½kPm rk'dwm Oayu©m[k jA[®0d[m& apwoduf (4)rsKd; &Sd\? jA[®pdk&fw&m; av;yg; [íl vn;f ac:\? tyrÜ nmw&m; av;yg;[íl vn;f ac:\/ ,i;fav;rsK;dwwYkd iG farwmå \ w&m;u,kd rf mS ta'goapwoud yf i f jzpof n/f oaYkd om f ta'gowikd ;fum; arwmå r[wk af y/ ta'gowikd ;fum; arwmå r[wk of jzi hfarwmå tqiohf Ykda&muaf eaom tx;lojzi hfarwmå psmetf qiohf Ykda&muaf eaom ta'go\ vu©P &o ponfudk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/

## arwåm (= ta'go)

1/ [dwmum&yÜ0wdåvu©Pm arwåm?

2/ [dwlyoH[m&&om?

3/ tmCmw0de,ypöKy|mem?

4/ owåmeH remybm0'óey'|mem/

Asmyg'lyoarm {wdóm orÜwåd? odae[orÇa0g 0dywdå/ (tbd-|-1-237/ 0dok'¨d-1-311/)

1/ ow0å gw\Ykd tusK;dp;DymG ;uukd siahf om (vvkd m;aom) tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpjfci;foabm - vuP© ?

2/ owå0gwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk uyfí aqmifjcif; (udpö) &o? wpfenf; --- tusKd;pD;yGm;udk uyfí aqmifjcif;[laom \*kPf &Sd\/ (orÜwåd) &o? 3/ &efNidK;zGJUjcif;udk y,fazsmufwwfaom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef? wpfenf; --- &efNidK;zGJUjcif;udk y,fazsmufjcif;[laom tusKd;udk jzpfapwwf\ -- (zv) ypöKy|mef?

4/ owå0gwdkY\ jrwfEdk;zG,f remy tjzpfudk ½Iaom a,medaomreodum& y'|mef/ owå0gwdkYudk zsufqD;vdkaom ysufpD;apvdkaom Asmyg' = a'go\ 0du©rÇey[meftm;jzifh Nidrf; at;jci;fon fþarwmå \ jynpfh jHkci;f orwÜ wdå n;f/ cspjfci;fwPmS \ jzpjfci;fon fysupf ;Djci;f 0yd wwdå n;f??

(tbd-|-1-237/ 0dok'¨d-1-311/)

arwåmrkace [d &ma\*g 0aÍÆwd = arwåmudk aU&Sxm;í &m\*onf vSnfhywfwwf\? &m\*u arwåm ta,mifaqmifí vSnfhywfwwf\/ arwåmyGm;&if; &m\* jzpfvmchJaomf arwåmbm0em ysufpD;awmh\

[lvdkonf/ arwåm --- oded,SwDwd {w¬ oawåok AsmyZÆe0aoe vlcbm0ó y#dyu©blwH ÓPykAÁ\*FrH [dwmum&y0wåd0aoe odae[eH '|AÁH? e wPSm,e0aoe/ wH [d arm[ykAÁ\*FrH vkAÇeobm0H? £'H ye t'kóeobm0H tavmborÜ,kwHå/ (r[m#D-1-378/)

ow0å gwtYkd ay:ü zsuqf ;Dvjkdci;f Asmyg' = a'go jzpjfci;f tap;"mw f tp"kd mw f rygaom ajcmuf

uyfuyfoabm\ qefYusifbuf jzpfí ÓPfa&S;oGm;&Sdaom owå0gwdkY\ tusKd;pD;yGm;udk vdkvm;aom tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpaf om oad e[ = tcspuf kdþarwmå t&mü qvkd akd om arwmå [ krwS yf g/ wPmS \ tpGrf;jzifh cspfjcif; = odae[udk arwåm[k rrSwftyf/ rSefayonf --- xdkwPSm\ tpGrf;jzifh cspfjcif; odae[um; arm[ = todrSm;rI = a,mufsm; rdef;r ponfjzifh todrSm;rI a&U SoGm;acgif;aqmif &Sdí wpfOD;ay:wpfOD;u wyfrufjcif; avmboabmwnf;/ þarwåmum; owå0gwdkYtay:ü rzsufqD;vdk rysupf ;Dvakd om rjyprf mS ;wwaf om t'ókeoabm &ídS rw,G wf m rwyrf ujfci;f tavmbEiS hf,OS wf GJ vsuf &Sd\/ ar;zG,f --- wPSmcspf = wPSmodae[onfvnf; Asmyg' = a'goESifh pdwåu©Pwpfck twGif;ü

orYkd [wk f aZm0xD wd pcf k twiG ;fü twwl u G ,OS wf íGJ r&ywf njfci;faMumi hf Asmyg'EiS hf qeuYf sibf uyf if jzpof n f r[wk yf gvm;[ k ar;z,G f &\dS / tajzum; þowYkd n;f --- wPmS csp f = wPmS oad e[onf wpfckaom pdwåu©P twGif;ü odkYr[kwf wpfckaom aZm0DxdtwGif;ü Asmyg'a'goESifh twl,SOfí rjzpfonf rSefaomfvnf; wPSmodae[uvnf; Asmyg'udk ry,fwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumihfç Asmyg' uvnf; wPSmodae[udk ry,fwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh qefYusifbuf 0da&m"dw&m; r[kwfay/

(r[m#D-1-378/) w&m;udk,f --- owå0gwdkY\ tay:ü tusKd;pD;yGm;udk vdkvm;awmifhwaom cE¨mtpOfonf rdwå rn\f / xckd Em¨ tpOüf tusK;H0iof n\f tjzpaf Mumi hfrwd åtrn&f aom ow0å gw Ykdtay:ü tusK;dp;DymG ; udk vdkvm;awmifhwaom cE¨mtpOfü jzpfaomw&m;onf = ta'goonf arwåm rnf\/ wpfenf; cspfciftyfaom av;pm;tyfaom yd,yk\*¾dKvfonf rdwå rnf\/ xdkrdwå trnf&aom yd,yk\*¾dKvftm½kHü jzpfaom = yd,yk\*¾dKvfudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfaom w&m;onf = ta'goonf arwåm rn\f / wpef n;f þcspjfci;farwmå on f cspwf waf omo\l cspjfci;f\ tprG ;fjzi hfjzpaf om oabmw&m; = ta'gown;f/ þodkY od&Sdygav/ (tbd-|-1-237/ 0dok'¨d-1-311/ r[m#D-1-378/) tm½ Hk--- ynwåd"r®0aoe {aum 0g oawåm taeau 0g owåm tm&r®PH/

(tbd-|-1-239/ 0dok'¨d-1-313/)

ow0å gwpOf ;Du kdjzpaf p ow0å gtrsm;u kdjzpaf p tm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom [wd ZÑmo, = tusK;d pD;yGm;udk vdkvm;awmifhwaom emrfcE¨mtpOfrS (aZmemrfw&m; - 34 rS) ta'go arwåmudk a&G;xkwfí txufyg vu©P &o ponfudk ½Iyg/ ,if; emrfw&m;wdkYonf arwåmpsmef\ ykAÁbm\* = aU&StzdkYü jzpf aom emrfw&m;ç arwåmpsmeftcdkufü jzpfaom emrfw&m;[k ESpfrsKd;&Sdum ESpfrsKd;vkH;üyif ½IEdkifonf/ arwåmpsmef\ a&U StzdkYü jzpfaom emrfw&m;wdkYum; umrm0p&w&m;rsm; jzpfMuí arwåmpsmeftcdkuf emrfw&m;wdkYum; ½lyg0p&w&m;wdkY jzpfMuonf/ usefjA[®0d[m&w&m;wdkYüvnf; enf;wlrSwfyg/

## 23/ u½kPm

1/ 'ku©mye,emum&yÜ0wådvu©Pm u½Pk m?

2/ y&'ku©mo[e&om?

3/ t0d[d oH mypöKy|mem?

4/ 'ku©mbdblwmeH temxbm0'óey'|mem/

0d[d oH lyoarm wóm orÜwåd? aomuorÇa0g 0dywåd/ (tbd-|-1-237-238/ 0dok'¨d-1-311/)

1/ owå0gwdkY\ qif;&J'ku©udk y,f&Sm;vdkjcif;[laom

tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ y,f&Sm;vdkonf\ tjzpfjzifh olwpfyg;\ qif;&J'ku©udk onf;rcHEdkifjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ owå0gwdkYtm; n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufjcif; 0d[d oH m\

qefYusifbufjzpfaom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef? wpfenf; --- owå0gwdkYudk rn§Of;qJjcif;udk a&S;½SL jzpfapwwf\ (zv) ypöKy|mef?

4/ qif;&J'ku©jzifh tESdyfpufcH&ukefaom owå0gwdkY\ cdkudk;&mrJhudk

½Ijrifwwfaom a,medaomreodum& y'|mef/ owå0gwdkYtay:ü n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufwwfaom a'go\ 0du©rÇey[meftm;jzifh Nidrf;at;jcif;onf

xukd ½Pk m\ jynphf jHkci;f orwÜ dårn\f / aumi;fpmG upd Nöy;Djci;f rn\f / ow0å gw\Ykd qi;f&'J uk © vrT ;fr;kdc&H jcif;aMumifh aomu\ jzpfjcif;onf u½kPm\ ysufpD;jcif; 0dywåd rnf\/ u½kPmrkace aomaum 0aÍÆwd = u½kPmudk a&U Sxm;vsuf aomuonf vSnfhpm;wwf\?

aomuon f u½Pk ma,miaf qmiíf vnS phf m;ww\f / u½Pk mvvkd Ekd iS hfaomu jzpaf ewwof n f [vl kd onf/ u½Pk m --- y&'ak u © ow d om"el H [',ureÜ H ua&mwwD du½Pk m/ udPmwd 0g y&'ku©H

[ðowd 0demaowDwd u½Pk m/ ud&D,wd 0g 'ku©dawok z&P0aoe yom&d,wDwd u½Pk m/

(tbd-|-1-237/ 0dok'¨d-1-311/)

urÜeEÅd p ya&oH 'ku©H 'doGm wó tyaewkumró to[emuma&e pdwåó tnxwåH/ w,d'H oyÜK&domeHa,0 a[mwDwd tm[ ]]om"le}}EÅd/ oyÜK&dom [d oy&[dwom"aee ]]om"l}}wd 0kpöEÅd/ (r[m#D-1-378/)

,ckrsufjrifrSmyif qif;&J'ku©a&mufaeoludk jrif&aomtcg udk,fcsif;pmemwwfaom olawmfpif wdkY\ pdwfonf wkefvIyfvmwwf\/ ]]wkefvIyfjcif;}}[lonfrSm xdkqif;&JrIudk y,f&Sm;vdk rqif;&Jatmif jyKvdkonf jzpfí xdkolwpfyg;\ qif;&J'ku©udk rdrduyg onf;rcHEdkifaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh pdwf\ wpfrsKd;wpfzkH jzpfjcif;wnf;/ xdkodkY jzpfjcif;onfvnf; olawmfaumif;wdkY\ oEÅmefüom jzpfEdkifí om"leH = olawmfaumif;wdkY\[k qdkonf/ odkYtwGuf olwpfyg;onf qif;&J'ku© a&mufvwfaomf olwpfyg;\ oEmÅ e0f , f qi;f&'J uk o© n f jzpvf waf om f oem;Muief mwwof n hf oal wmpf iwf \Ykd pwd Ef vS ;Hku kd wek vf yI f atmi f jyKwwaf om oabmw&m;on fu½Pk m rn\f /

wpfenf; --- olwpfyg;\ qif;&J'ku©udk n§Of;qJwwf = zsufpD;wwf = rjrif&jcif;odkY a&mufapwwf

= y,fazsmufwwfaom oabmw&m;onf u½kPm rnf\/

wpfenf; --- 'ku©dwowå0gwdkY tay:ü jzefYjcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh = xdk'ku©dwowå0g tm½kHESifh rdrd\ pwd "f mwwf Ykd "mwof bm0tvukd f awUGxod n\f tprG ;fjzi hf jzewYf waf om oabmw&m; = 'uk wd© ow-å 0gwdkY tay:ü usa&mufaeaom qif;&J'ku©udk y,f&Sm;vdkaom tjcif;t&m\ tpGrf;jzifhom tm½kHjyK onf\ tpGrf;jzifh jzefYwwf tm½kHjyKwwfaom oabmw&m;onf u½Pk m rnf\/

(tbd-|-1-237/ 0dok'¨d-1-311/)

vuP© &o --- ow0å gw\Ykd oEmÅ e0f , f jzpaf y:usa&muaf eaom qi;f&'J uk u© kd y,&f mS ;vakd om

tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpjfci;foabmon f u½Pk m\ oabmvuP© myiwf n;f/ wu, f y,&f mS ;onyf if jzpaf p ry,&f mS ;vukd &f onyf i f jzpaf p qi;f&'J uk u© kdy,&f mS ;vakd om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpjfci;foabm om u½kPm\ obm0vu©Pm jzpfonf/ y,f&Sm;vdkonfhtwGuf olwpfyg;wdkY\ qif;&J'ku©udk jrif&

Mum;&í onf;rcHEdkifjcif;onf ,if;\ vkyfief;udpö jzpfonf/ ypKöy|me f--- 0d[d oH mac:aom a'goonf olwpfyg;udk n§Of;qJvdk ESdyfpufvdk\/ u½kPmum;

rn§Of;yef; rESdyfpufvdkonfhtjyif qif;&J'ku©rS u,fwifvdkaom oabm jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh ,if;u½kPm w&m;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;½IyGm;aeaom olawmfaumif;wdkY\ ÓPfwGif 0d[d oH mw&m;\ qefYusifbufoabmw&m;[k a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/ Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefwnf;/ u½kPmw&m; udef;0yfaeol olawmfaumif;\ oEÅmef0,f owå0gwdkY tay:ü n§Of;yef;ESdyfpufvdkaom pdwfxm;rsm; r&Sdojzifh owå0gwdkY tay:ü rn§Of;qJjcif;udk a&S;½SL jzpfapwwf\/ zvypöKy|mefwnf;/ þüvnf; u½kPmrSm umrm0p& ½lyg0p&[k ESpfrsKd;yif &SdEdkif\? u½kPmpsmef0ifpm;EdkifolwdkYum; ESpfrsKd;vkH;üyif ½IEdkif\/ 'ku©dwowå0g wpfOD;udk jzpfap odkYr[kwf owå0gtm;vkH;udk jzpfap tm½kH,lí u½kPmpsmef 0ifpm;um Oypm&tcdkuf tyÜempsmeftcdkuf ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü ½IEdkifonf/ u½kPmpsmefudk r0ifpm;Edkifol psmef udk r&olwdkYum; u½kPm jzpfaeus 'ku©dwowå0g wpfOD;udk odkYr[kwf 'ku©dwowå0g trsm;pkudk tm½kH ,lí ½Iyg/ psmefr&olwdkYtwGuf umrm0p&w&m;om jzpfonf/

## 24/ rk'dwm

1/ yarm'evu©Pm rk'dwm?

2/ tedóm,e&om?

3/ t&wd0dCmwypöKy|mem?

4/ owåmeH orÜwåd'óey'|mem/ t&wd0lyoarm wóm orÜwåd? y[moorÇa0g 0dywåd/ (tbd-|-1-238/ 0dok'¨d-1-311/)

1/ okcdwowå0gwdkYtay:ü Munf&Tif 0rf;ajrmufjcif;oabm vu©P? okcdwowå0gwdkY\ pnf;pdrfOpöm uHkvHkjynhfpkHonfudk Munf&Ti f0rf;ajrmufjcif;oabm -- vu©P?

2/ olwpfyg;\ pnf;pdrfudk rjiLpljcif; (udpö) &o? wpfenf; --- jiLpljcif; £óm\ qefYusifbuf jzpfí xdk£ómudk zsufqD;jcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ olwpfyg;wdkY\ Opömpnf;pdrf\*kPfod&fwdkYü rarGUavsmf rESpfoufjcif; t&wdudk

y,fazsmufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfaom oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef? wpfenf; --- t&wdudk aysmufNidrf;jcif; tusKd;udk a&S;½SL jzpfapwwf\ -- (zv) ypöKy|mef?

4/ owå0gwdkY\ pnf;pdrf uHkvHkjynhfpkHonfudk toifh½IjrifEdkifaom a,medaomreodum& -- y'|mef/ t&w\d 0ud ©reÇ y[metf m;jzi hfaysmuNfird ;fjci;fon fxrkd 'k wd m\ jynpfh jHkci;f orwÜ wdå n;f? aumi;fpmG

udpöNyD;pD;jcif;wnf;/ a\*[odwyDwd = umr\*kPftdrfudk rSDí jzpfaom yDwd\ tpGrf;jzifh aysmf&Tifjcif;\ jzpfjcif;onf ysufpD;jcif; 0dywådwnf;/

rk'dwm --- arm'EdÅ wm, wHor\*Øaemç o,H 0g arm'wdç arm'erwåar0 0g wEdÅ rk'dwm/

(tbd-|-1-237/ 0dok'¨d-1-311/)

rk'dwmESifh jynhfpkHaom owå0gwdkY\ wpfenf; rk'dwmw&m;ESifh jynhfpkHaom o[Zmwfw&m;wdkY\ olwpfyg;\ pnf;pdrf;OpömwdkYü Munf&Tif 0rf;ajrmufaMumif; jzpfaom oabmw&m;onf rk'dwm rnf\? wpfenf; rdrd[laom rk'dwmudk,fwdkif olwpfyg;\ pnf;pdrf;OpömwdkYü Munf&Tif 0rf;ajrmufwwfaom aMumi hfrk'dwm rnf\/ wpfenf; --- olwpfyg;\ pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYü Munf&Tif 0rf;ajrmufjcif;rQom jzpf aom oabmw&m;onf rk'dwm rnf\/ vu©P - &o --- yarm'evu©Pmwd y&orÜwåd,m yarm'evu©Pm/ tedóm,e&omwd £óm,eó Ool,eó y#dyu©bm0udpöm/ (r[m#D-1-379/)

Opömpnf;pdrf \*kPfod&fESifh jynhfpkHaom okcdwowå0gudk jrifvQif xdk Opömpnf;pdrf \*kPfod&f[laom olwpfyg;\ pnf;pdrfOpömESifh jynhfpkHjcif;ü Munf&Tif 0rf;ajrmufjcif; oabmum; rk'dwm\ vu©Pm yifwnf;/ rk'dwmonf olawmfpifwdkYudk odkYr[kwf olawmfpifwdkY\ pdwfESvkH;udk Munf&Tif 0rf;ajrmuf apEdkifaom oabm&Sd&um; £óm&Sdolrsm;uJhodkY olwpfyg;\ pnf;pdrfudk rjiLpljcif;onfç wpfenf; £óm\ qefYusifbuf jzpfí £ómudk y,fzsufjcif;onf rk'dwm\ vkyfief;udpöyif jzpfonf/ ypKöy|me f--- owåmeH orÜwåd,mç yEÅaoemoaeokç t"dukov"ar®ok p to[eH t&rPH t&w£d ap0ö o\*[F H \*pwä ?d wóm 0[d eemuma&e ypKöyw|d wçd wó 0g 0Cd mw H 0yl or H ypKöy|aywDwd t&wd0dCmwypöKy|mem/ (r[m#D-1-379-380/)

1/ y&orwÜ [då al om owl pyf g;w\Ykd Opmö pn;fprd f\*Pk of &d wf üYkd on;frcEH ikd jfci;f rarUGavsmEf ikd jfci;fonf vnf; t&wd rnf\/

2/ yEaÅ oemoe trn&f aom tpeG tf zsm;usaom awmausmi;f awmiaf usmi;fwüYkd on;frcEH ikd jfci;fç rarGUavsmfEdkifjcif;ç t"dukov"r® trnf&aom vGefjrwfaom ukodkfvfw&m; jzpfMuukefaom orx 0dyóem bm0emvkyfief;wdkYü onf;rcHEdkifjcif;onfvnf; t&wd rnf\/

,if;ESpfrsKd;aom t&wdwdkYwGif þü olwpfyg;wdkY\ Opömpnf;pdrf \*kPfod&fwdkYü onf;rcHEdkifjcif; rarUGavsmEf ikd jfci;f[al om yxrt&wud okd m tv&kd tdS yaf yon/f 'wk ,d t&wwd &m;uukd m; xed r'd w¨ \Ykd y'|mefydkif; ponfü zGifhqdkxm;\/ þr'k wd mw&m;on f,i;fy&orwÜ wdå üYkd on;frcEH ifkd jfci;f rarUGavsmEf ikd jfci;f t&wwd &m;u kdy,&f mS ; zsufqD;wwf\/ w&m;udk,ftm;jzifh t&wd[lonf a'go £óm jy"mef;aom tukodkvfpdwåKyÜg'frsm; wnf;/ þrk'dwmudk ½Iaeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfwGif y&orÜwådwdkYü rarGUavsmfEdkifaom t&wd w&m;udk y,fazsmufwwfaom oabmw&m;[k a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/ wpfenf; --- rk'dwmaMumihf t&wd aysmufNidrf;&ojzifh rk'dwmonf t&wd\ aysmufNidrf;jcif; tusKd;udk a&S;½SL jzpfapwwfayonf/

Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefESifh zvypöKy|mefwdkYyifwnf;/ y'|mef --- owå0gwdkY\ pnf;pdrfOpöm uHkvHkjynhfpkHonfudk enf;rSefvrf;rSef ½Ijrifwwfaom a,medaomreodum&onf rk'dwm jzpfzdkY&ef teD;uyfqkH; taMumif;w&m; jzpfayonf/ owå0gwdkYonf þ ypöKyÜefb0wGifvnf; ÓPf 0D&d,wdkYudk aU&Swef;odkYwifí Opömpnf;pdrf \*kPfod&fESifh jynhfpkHatmif BudK;pm; tm;xkwf jyKvkyfjcif; ypöKyÜefuHvnf; &Sd&\? rdbrdwfaqG ponhf trSDaumif;udk &&Sd&efESifh BudK;pm;wdkif; vnf; atmifjrif&ef twdwfuHvnf; &Sd&\/ xdkodkY twdwfuH ypöKyÜefuH ESpfrsKd;vkH;ESifh nDñGwfolwdkYum; Opömpnf;pdrf \*kPfod&fwdkY\ uHkvHkjynhfpkH wdk;wufMujcif;rSm "r®wmom jzpf\? ,if;odkY ESvkH;oGif;wwfvQif a,medaomreodum&yif jzpf\/ þodkYponfjzifh a,medaomreodum&udk oabmaygufygav/ y[mo --- y[maom a\*[odwyDwd0aoe y[|bma0g OyÜdvm0dwwHå/ (r[m#D-1-380/)

Opmö pn;fprd f\*Pk of &d wf EYkd iS hfuvkH jkHynpfh aHk om ow0å gwuYkd vkd n;faumi;fç xokd w0å gw\Ykd Opmö pn;fprd f \*Pk of &d uf vkd n;faumi;f awUGjriaf omtcg a,mead omreoud m& rjzpbf J wpcf gwp&f H ta,mead omreodum& jzpfwwfí xdkowå0gESifh ,if;\ Opömpnf;pdrf \*kPfod&fwdkY tay:ü wyfrufrI wPSmavmb t&i;fcvH su fMunf&iT f0r;fajrmurf IywD vd n;f jzpwf w\f / ,i;fywD ud m; wPmS avmb pon fhuad vom wdkY\ pHtdrf jzpfaom umr\*kPftdrfudk rSDí jzpfaom a\*[odwyDwdwnf;/ ,if;a\*[odwyDwd\ pGrf; tijfzi hf&iT vf e;f0r;fajrmurf I pwd wf u<furoI n fy[mo rn\f / w&m;u,kd tf m;jzi hfavmb jy"me;faom avmbrlaomreóo[\*kwf pdwåKyÜg'frsm;wnf;/ ,if; y[mo jzpfay:chJaomf rk'dwmonf ysufpD; avNyD/ y[moum; rk'dwmtwkwnf;/

r'k wd mpsmeuf kd &owl uYkd m; r'k wd mpsmeuf kd &atmi f jyeíf EvS ;HkoiG ;fyg/ xokd YkdEvS ;HkoiG ;f&mü Oypm&

orm"td cukd üf vn;faumi;fç tyeÜ mpsmeof rm"td cukd üf vn;faumi;f r'k wd mEiS hf,OS af om aZmemrwf &m; tkyfpkrS rk'dwmudk a&G;xkwfí txufyg vu©P &o ponfudk½Iyg/ Oypm&orm"dtcdkufü umrm0p& w&m; jzpfí tyÜempsmeform"dtcdkufü ½lyg0p&w&m; jzpfonf/ rk'dwmpsmefudk r0ifpm;EdkifolwdkYum; rk'dwmjzpf&m owå0gwpfOD;udk jzpfap trsm;udkyif jzpfap tm½kH,lí rk'dwmyGm;um rk'dwmESifh ,SOfaom aZmtkyfpkemrfw&m;rsm;rS rk'dwmudk a&G;xkwfí txufyg vu©P &o ponfudk ½Iyg/

## Oayu©m jA[®0d[m&

1/ oawåok rZÑwåmum&yÜ0wdåvu©Pm Oayu©m?

2/ oawåok orbm0'óe&om?

3/ y#dCmEke,0lyorypöKy|mem?

4/]]uró®um owmå ? aw uó ½pk ,d m ock wd m 0g b0ódE?Åd 'uk a© wm 0g rpk óödE?Åd ywoå rwÜ adå wm

0g e y&d[m,dóEDÅ}}wd {0H y0wåur®óuwm'óey'|mem/ y#dCmEke,0lyoarm wóm orÜwåd? a\*[ódwm, tnmPkayu©m, orÇa0g 0dyÜwåd/ (tbd-|-1-238/ 0dok'¨d-1-311-312/)

1/ owå0gwdkYtay:ü vspfvsL½Ijcif;[laom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ owå0gwdkYtay:ü rkef;jcif; cspfjcif;odkYrus nDrQonf\ tjzpfudkom ½Ijcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ owå0gwdkYtay:ü rkef;jcif; cspfjcif;\ Nidrf;at;jcif;oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ ow0å gwoYkd n f rrd wd jYkdyKaom uoH mvQi f u,kd yf ikd Of pmö &MdSuuek \f ? xokd w0å gwoYkd n f tb,of \l tvqkd Et´ wikd ;f ---

(u) okc&SdolwdkYaomfvnf; jzpfukefvwåHUenf;? (arwåmydkYwdkif; rcsrf;omEdkif [lvdk/)

( c ) 'ku©rSvnf; vGwfEdkifukefvwåHUenf;? (u½kPmyGm;ol\ tvdktwdkif; qif;&JrS rvGwfEdkif [lvdk/)

( \* ) vuf&Sdpnf;pdrfrSrlvnf; rqkwf,kwfbJ &SdukefvwåHUenf;? (rk'dwmyGm;ol\ tvdktwdkif;vnf; vuf&Sd pnf;pdrfcsrf;omrS rqkwf,kwfbJ r&SdEdkif [lvdk/)

þodkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh uHomvQif udk,fydkifOpöm&SdrIudk

½Iwwfaom ur®óuwmÓPf y'|mef/ rek ;fjci;f cspjfci;fw\Ykd Nird ;fat;jci;fon f= rek ;fwwaf om a'goç cspwf waf om avmb\ Nird ;fat;

jci;fon fxOkd ayum© jA[0® [d m&\ jynpfh jHkci;f orwÜ wdå n;f/ umr\*Pk tf rd üf raDS om a\*[ówd tnmP-k ayu©m\ jzpfjcif;onf 0dywådwnf; = ysufpD;jcif;wnf;/ (tbd-|-1-238/ 0dok'¨d-1-311-312/)

tnmPkayu©m -- aomreóa'greó&[dwH tnmPar0 tnmPkayu©m/ (rlv#D-1-107?) þ rvl #uD mq&mawm\f tvtkd m;jzi hfaomreóa0'em a'greóa0'emwEYkd iS hfr,OS bf JavmbrOl ayum© a0'em arm[rOl ayum© a0'emEiS hf,OS af om ÓP\f qeuYf sibf u fjzpaf om arm[onyf if tm½kHudk vspfvsL½Iwwfaom oabm&Sd&um; tnmPkayu©m rnfavonf/ odkYaomf tbd"r®m oar®m[0daem'eDt|uxm ck'´u0w¬K0dbif; quúeda'´o0PÖemü atmufyg

twdkif; zGifhqdkxm;\/

Oayu©mwd tnmPorÜ,kwåm Oayu©ma0'em/ tnmPkayu©mwdyd {wmoHa,0 emrH/

(tbd-|-2-489-490/)

þtxufyg t|uxmpum;&yfudk udk;um;í tEk#Dumq&mawmfu atmufygtwdkif;vnf;

wpfenf; zGifhqdkxm;awmfrl\/ tnmPorÜ,kwåmyd 0g Oayu©ma0'em tnmPkayu©m/ (tEk#D-1-115/)

ÓPf\ qefYusifbuf arm[ESifh,SOfaom (= avmbrlOayu©mo[\*kPfpdwf av;rsKd;ESifh arm[rl a';Gü ,OS af om) Oayu©ma0'emonvf n;f wpef n;ftm;jzi hftnmPkayu©myif rnfonf[k zGifhqdk xm;\/

þtxuyf g t|uxm #uD mw\Ykd ziG qhf xkd m;awmrf ol nEf iS thf n D avmbrOl ayum© o[\*wk pf wd f av;ck? arm[rla'G;ü ,SOfaom arm[onfvnf;aumif;ç Oayu©ma0'emonfvnf;aumif; tnmPkayu©m rnfonf[k rSwfyg/ umr\*kPftdrfü rSDaom ,if;tnmPkayu©m\ jzpfjcif;onf Oayu©m jA[®0d[m&\ ysufpD;jcif;yif jzpfonf/ arwåmpsmef u½kPmpsmef rk'dwmpsmefwdkYudk wwd,psmeform"dodkY qdkufonhfwdkifatmif yGm;rsm; EdkifolwdkYonfom þOayu©mjA[®0d[m&psmefudk &atmif qufvuf yGm;rsm;tm;xkwfEdkif\/ uodkPf; ynwf y#dbm\*edrdwf paom tjcm;tjcm;aom orxedrdwfwdkYudk tm½kHjyKí jzpfay:vmaom wwd, psmeuf kd &Ny;Dool n f rrd d &&NdSy;Don fh ww,d psmerf S xí þOayum© jA[0® [d m& pwwk p¬ smeuf kd &&adS tmif qufvufí yGm;chJaomf Oayu©mjA[®0d[m&psmefudk r&Edkif/ tm½kHcsif; rwlaomaMumifh jzpfonf/ jA[®-

0d[m&psmefwdkYum; owå0gynwfudkom tm½kHjyKMuonf/ (tbd-|-1-240/) txuyf g vuP© &o ponuf kdord ;fqn;f½yI mG ;vakd om a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dvof n frrd d&&NdSy;Djzpaf om Oayum© jA[0® [d m&psmeuf kd wpzf ejfyeíf 0ipf m;yg/ ,i;f Oayum© jA[0® [d m& pwwk p¬ smEyl pm&ac:aom Oypm&orm"td cukd üf &adS om Oypm&aZmemrwf &m; (33)v;Hkr S wMwrZÑwwå mapwoud uf kd a&;Gxwk íf vnf; ½IEdkifonf/ Oayu©mjA[®0d[m& pwkw¬psmeform"dtcdkufü wnf&Sdaom emrfw&m; (31)vkH;rS wMwrZÑwåwmapwodufudk a&G;xkwfíaomfvnf; ½IEdkif\/ Oayu©m (10)rsKd;wGif tusKH;0ifaom jA[®0d[m½kayu©m\ w&m;udk,frSm a0'emu©E¨mpm&if;0if Oayu©ma0'em r[kwf? ocFg&u©E¨mpm&if;0if wMwrZÑwåwmapwoduf jzpfonf[k rSwfyg/

ocFg&u©E¨uxm tcef; NyD;\/

xxxxxxxxx

## emrfw&m;rsm;udk vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|meftm;jzifh odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yHkpepf

a&;Semruf r|® me;fyikd ;fwiG f emrwf &m;rsm;\ obm0vuP© mu kd O;Dpm;ay;í emrwf &m;rsm;u kd ord ;f

qn;fyukH kd a&;om;wijfycNJhy;D jzp\f / ,ctk cgwiG f ,i;femrwf &m;rsm;u kd vuP© &o ypKöy|me f y'|mef w\Ykd tprG ;fjzi hf ord ;fqn;fyukH kd xyrf íH a&;om;wijfytyyf gon/f emrwf ;Hk emrcf wJ n;f[al om emrCf e toD;toD;udk NydKuGJatmif ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;vsuf ½Ienf;pepfyif jzpfonf/ toiof al wmaf umi;fon f emruf r|® me;fyikd ;fZ,m;rsm;u kdjyevf n f tm½,Hk xl m;yg/ tmemygepsmef

emrwf &m;wuYkd pwiíf ord ;fqn;fvokd n fjzptf /hH tmemygeyxrpsmeüf emrwf &m; (34)v;Hk&&dS m a&;SO;DpmG ,if;emrfw&m; (34)vkH;wdkY\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mef toD;toD;udk ausyGefatmif EIwfwdkuf& atmif usufxm;yg/ ausausnufnuf ydkifydkifEdkifEdkif tvGwf&&Sdaomtcg yxrpsmeormywdå 0DxdZ,m;wGif azmfjyxm;onhftwdkif; ---

1/ raem'Gg&m0ZÆef;ü emrfw&m; (12)vkH;ç

2/ aZmtoD;toD;ü emrfw&m; (34) vkH;pD --þo Ykdto;Dto;D&&dS m raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fwiG ftopd wd uf kd= raem'gG&m0ZeÆ ;fpwd uf kdpwiíf vuP© &o-ypKöy|me-f y'|metf m;jzi hford ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;yg/ xakd emi fzó\ vuP© -&o ponuf kd½yI g/ xakd emif a0'em = Oayu©ma0'em\ vu©P-&o ponfudk ½Iyg/ þodkYponfjzifh raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; pdwåu©P twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom --- todpdwf? zó? a0'em? onm? apwem? {u\*¾wm? ZD0dw? reodum&? 0dwuf? 0dpm&? t"darmu©? 0D&d, --- [laom (12)vkH;aom y&rwfw&m;wdkY\ vu©P-&o ponfwdkYudk toD;toD; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD cGJí (12)vkH; jynhfatmif vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefenf;tm;jzifh odrf;qnf;yg/ xakd emi fy&ud HOypm tEvk kHa\*gMwb ktrn&f aom Oypm&orm"ad Zm to;Dto;Düvn;faumi;fç

yxrpsmefaZm toD;toD;üvnf;aumif; emrfw&m; (34)vkH;pD toD;toD;&Sd&m ,if;emrfw&m;wdkif;ü wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD cGJjcm;í vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefenf;tm;jzifh odrf;qnf;yg/ todpdwfrS pí ynmodkYwdkifatmif emrfw&m;wdkif; emrfw&m;wdkif;ü vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefenf;tm;jzifh odrf; qn;fyg/ yxrpsmeormyw0åd xD dtwiG ;fü &adS om emrwf &m;rsm;u kdvuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|meef n;f tm;jzi hfauseyaf tmi ford ;fqn;fNy;Daomtcg 'wk ,d psmeormyw0åd xD dtwiG ;fü wn&f adS om emrwf &m; wuYkd vkd n;f en;fwyl i fquvf uíf ord ;fqn;fyg/ ww,d psmeormyw ådpwwk p¬ smeormyw0åd xD dtwiG ;fü wnf&SdMuaom emrfw&m;wdkYüvnf; enf;wlyif qufvufí odrf;qnf;yg/ þen;furkd ;DSí "rm® ½Hktrn&f aom ½yk tf pp f½yk tf wwk uYkd kdtm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmMuaom taumi;f tyk pf k emrwf &m; = uok vkd af Zmapmon fh raem'gG&0xD ed mrwf &m;ç raumi;ftyk pf ek mrwf &m; = tuok vkd f aZm apmon fh raem'gG&0xD ed mrwf &m;wwYkd iG f pwd uå P© wikd ;f pwd uå P© wikd ;fü wn&f MdSuaom emrwf &m; wikd ;f emrwf &m;wikd ;f\ vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|mewf uYkd kduek pf iaf tmi f yukd pf yd wf ukd íf ord ;fqn;fyg/ xokd Ykdord ;fqn;f&mü pwd uå P© wpcf wk iG fzó\ vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|mewf uYkd kdord ;fqn;fNy;D jzpíf tjcm; pwd uå P© wpcf wk iG fwn&f adS om zóuvkd n;f r½bI Jrxm;ygEiS /hf pwd uå P© wikd ;f pwd uå P© wdkif;ü Ce toD;toD;udk NydKatmif ÓPfjzifh NzdKcGJzsufqD;aeaom vkyfief;&yf jzpfí pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü wnf&Sdaom emrfw&m;wdkif; emrfw&m;wdkif;udkyif vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefenf; tm;jzifh ukefpifatmif odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yg/ emrfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm;wGif azmfjyxm;onhftwdkif; 0Dxd pdwåu©Pwdkif;&Sd emrfw&m;wdkif;udk odrf;qnf;zdkY vdktyfayonf/ &Hcg 0DxdpdwfwdkY\ tMum;tMum;ü &Sd aom b0ifemrfw&m;wdkYüvnf; ,if;emrfw&m; wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD\ vu©P-&o ponfudkvnf; odrf;qnf;yg/ xokd Ykdord ;fqn;fEikd &f etf wuG fþvuP© m'pd wuk yú ikd ;fwiG fa&;om;wijfyxm;aom emrcf Em¨ (4)yg; = pwd fapwoud wf &m;w\Ykd vuP© -&o-ypKöy|me-f y'|mewf uYkd kdausyeG pf mG tvwG &f xm;z Ykdvakd yon/f cE¨m (5)yg;vkH;ü ausausyGefyGef tvGwf&&SdaeygrS ½IuGufudk oabmaygufEdkifrnf/

## ½lyg½kHvdkif; emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;ykH t>ruf

½yl g½vHk ikd ;f ½yl g½uHk kdtm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom uok vkd af Zmapmon fhpuK©'gG&0xD Ed iS hfraem'gG&0xD wd Ykd jzpftHh/

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; = qifjcifü emrfw&m; | --- (11)vkH;ç |
| 2/ pu©K0dnmPf = jrifodü emrfw&m; | --- ( 8 )vkH;ç |
| 3/ orÜ#dpädKif; = vufcHü emrfw&m; | --- (11)vkH;ç |
| 4/ oEÅD&P = pHkprf;ü emrfw&m; | --- (12)vkH;ç |
| 5/ 0ka|m = qkH;jzwfü emrfw&m; | --- (12)vkH;ç |
| 6/ aZm toD;toD;ü emrfw&m; | --- (34)vkH;pDç |
| 7/ w'g½kH toD;toD;ü emrfw&m; | --- (34)vkH;pDç |

Ä 0DxdwdkY\ tMum;ü&Sdaom b0ifü emrfw&m; --- (34)vkH;ç

1/ raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; = qifjcifqkH;jzwfü emrfw&m;--- (12)vkH;ç

2/ aZm toD;toD;ü emrfw&m; --- (34)vkH;pDç

3/ w'g½kH toD;toD;ü emrfw&m; --- (34)vkH;pD ---

þodkYponfjzifh &SdMu\/ (emrfur®|mef;ydkif;Z,m; yxrtwef;udk tm½kH,lxm;yg/) ,if;pdwåu©P wdkif;ü emrfw&m;rsm;udk wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD ukefpifatmif vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mef enf;tm;jzifh ord ;fqn;fyg/ yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;fü emrwf &m; (11)v;Hk &&dS m ,i;femrwf &m; to;Dto;Du kd wpvf ;Hkp D wpvf ;HkpD ukefpifatmif odrf;qnf;NyD;rS pu©K0dnmPf pdwåu©Pü &Sdaom emrfw&m; (8)vkH;wdkY\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mef toD;toD;udk qufvufí wpfvkH;pD wpfvkH;pD odrf;qnf;yg/

Oyrm yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ü todpdwfrS pí t"darmu©wdkifatmifç pu©K0dnmPfü pu©K0dnmPfrS pí reodum&wdkifatmif pdwfwdkif; apwodufwdkif;\ vu©P &o ponfudk odrf;qnf;yg/ þodkYponhf

0Dxdpdwåu©Pwdkif;üvnf;aumif;ç b0ifpdwåu©PwdkYüvnf;aumif; oabmaygufygav/

vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif; -- odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yHkcFg&u©E¨uxm tcef;

emrwf &m;rsm;u kdord ;fqn;fcpJh Ouf ½yl g½vHk ikd ;fü taumi;ftyk pf kraumi;ftyk pf rk sm;u kduek pf iaf tmif

odrf;qnf;chJonhftwdkif; ,if;taumif;tkyfpk raumif;tkyfpk emrfw&m;wdkY\ pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©P wikd ;fü wn&f MdSuaom emrwf &m;wikd ;f emrwf &m;wikd ;fü vuP© &o ypKöy|me fy'|mewf uYkd kduek pf iaf tmif ½Iyg/ o'´g½kHvdkif; \*E¨m½kHvdkif; &om½kHvdkif; azm|AÁm½kHvdkif; <uif;usefaom "r®m½kHvdkif;wdkYüvnf; enf;wl oabmayguyf gav/ xokd Ykdord ;fqn;f&mü 0xD pd wd wf \Ykd tMum;tMum;ü wn&f SdMuaom b0ief mrwf &m; wuYkd ykd g vuP© &o ypKöy|me fy'|meef n;ftm;jzi hf&cH g ord ;fqn;f&e fñeT Mfum;&jci;frmS Ce to;Dto;D NydKa&;twGufyif jzpfygonf/ odkYaomf ,if; b0ifemrfw&m;wdkYrSm ypöKyÜef tm½kH (6)yg;wdkYudk tm½kHrjyKbJ twwd bf 0 aocge;Dumv r&PmoEaé Zmu ,tl ycf aJh om u-H ure® rd wd -f \*wed rd wd [f al om tm½ Hko;kHrsK;d wwYkd iG f wprf sK;drsK;daom xukd of i&hf m tm½uHk okd m tm½jHkyKojzi hf twwd tf aMumi;fw&m;rsm;u kd ord ;fqn;f NyD;&m þtcgwGifrS ykHpHrSef jynhfjynhfpkHpkH ½IEdkifrnfjzpfonhftwGuf y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;udk ½INyD;&m ,cktcgü xyfrHí t½Icdkif;jcif; jzpfygonf/

## A[d'¨odkY

£wd tZÑwåH0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd? A[d'¨g 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd? tZÑwåA[d'¨g 0g uma, um,mEkyóD 0d[&wd/ (r-1-71/) þodkYpaom r[mowdy|meokwåef a'oemawmfrsm;ESifhtnD toifolawmfaumif;onf ---

1/ tZÑwåü (6)'Gg& (42)aum|mowdkYü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfw&m;rsm;ESifh ½kyftwkwdkY\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkYudk ydkufpdyfwdkufí odrf;qnf;NyD;aomtcg A[d'¨üvnf; ,if; ½kyfw&m;wdkY\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkYudk CeNydKatmif qufvufí odrf;qnf;yg/

2/ tZÑwåü ½lyg½kH ponhf (6)vdkif;vkH;0,f pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü wnf&SdMuaom emrfw&m; toD;toD;\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkYudk ae&mwus odrf;qnf;NyD;aomtcg A[d'¨ü vnf; ,if;emrfw&m; toD;toD;\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkYudk enf;wl odrf;qnf;yg/

3/ toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f a&U yS ikd ;fwiG f a&;om;wijfycaJh om ½yk ef mrcf yJG ukH kd jyevf níf tm½Hk

,lyg/ Oyrm ½lyg½kHvdkif;0,f yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ü --u/ rSD&m0w¬K½kyf (54)rsKd;ESifh ½lyg½kHu ½kyfw&m;ç c/ pdwf apwoduf (11)vkH;u emrfw&m;ç

pu©K0dnmPfü ---

u/ rSD&m0w¬K½kyf (54)rsKd;ESifh ½lyg½kHu ½kyfw&m;ç

c/ pdwf apwoduf (8)vkH;u emrfw&m; ---

þodkYponfjzifh ½kyfemrfcGJyHkudk jyefvnfí tm½kH,lxm;yg/ ,if;ykHpHtwdkif;vnf; vu©P &o

ypKöy|me f y'|mewf uYkd kdwpzf e f xyrf íH ord ;fqn;f&rn f jzpof n/f Oyrm yÍ'ö gG&m0ZeÆ ;ftcukd üf ½yk wf &m; bufü [',0w¬KESifhwuG ½kyf (54)rsKd; + ½lyg½kH &Sd\/ ,if;½kyfw&m; toD;toD;\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkYudk wpfzef xyfí odrf;qnf;yg/ xdkaemif yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef;ü emrfw&m; (11)vkH; &Sd&m ,if;emrfw&m; toD;toD;\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkYudkvnf; ukefpifatmif wpfzef xyfí odrf;qnf;yg/ þenf;twdkif; tZÑwåü (6)vdkif;vkH;0,f pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü ½kyfw&m; toD; toD;ç emrfw&m; toD;toD;\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkYudk odrf;qnf;yg/ A[d'¨üvnf; enf; wlyif odrf;qnf;yg/ xdkaemif --- aomreó wd[dwfy#doaE¨ wnfaechJol olawmfaumif; jzpfthH --

1/ y#doaE¨tcdkufü wnf&SdchJaom ½kyfw&m; (30)ESifh emrfw&m; (34)vkH;wdkY\vnf;aumif;ç

2/ pkwdtcdkufü jzpfvwåHUaom ½kyfw&m; toD;toD;ESifh emrfw&m; (34)wdkY\vnf;aumif; --vuP© &o ypKöy|me fy'|mewf uYkd vkd n;f quvf uíf ord ;fqn;fyg/ twwd ftem\*w f½yk ef mrwf Ykd üvnf; vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefenf;tm;jzifh odrf;qnf;Edkifygu ydkí ydkí aumif;onfom jzpf ayonf/ ½kyfemrfESifh yufoufaom todÓPfrsm; ydkí ydkí oefY&Sif;&eftwGufyif jzpfayonf/

«rSwfcsuf --- pdwåu©Pwdkif; pdwåu©Pwdkif;ü ½I&rnf[k qdkojzifh t,ltq rrSm;apvdkyg/ pdwåu©P wdkif;[lonf emrfur®|mef;ydkif; Z,m;rsm;wGif wifjyxm;onhf pdwåu©Pwdkif;udkom qdkvdkygonf/ pdwåu©P trsKd;tpm;udkom qdkvdkonf/ b0wpfavQmuf jzpfjzpforQ pdwftm;vkH;udk rqdkvdkyg/»

xxxxxxxxx

## y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfrsm; tcef;

txufygtwdkif; vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefenf;tm;jzifh ½kyfw&m; toD;toD; emrfw&m;

toD;toD;udk odrf;qnf;NyD;aomtcg wpfzef ½kyfy&rwf emrfy&rwfwdkY\ udk,fydkif obm0vu©Pmudk

OD;pm;ay;í - tZÑwå A[d'¨ ESpfrsKd;vkH;ü ---

1/ ½kyfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç

2/ emrfw&m;udk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç

3/ ½kyf-emrfcGJjcif;ç

4/ ½kyf-emrfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif; --þav;rsKd;aom vkyfief;&yfwdkYudk a&S;emrfur®|mef;ydkif;wGif a&;om; wifjychJonhftwdkif; xyfrHí

jyKvkyfyg/ xdkaemif ---

5/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f yÍörenf;jzifh taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;yg/

6/ y#dpöorkyÜg'f yxrenf;jzifhvnf; taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk wpfzef jyefí odrf;qnf;yg/ xdkaemif atmufygtwdkif; y#dpöorkyÜg'f t\*Fg&yfwdkY\ vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkYudk odrf; qnf;yg/

## 1/ t0dZÆm

1/ tnmPvuP© m t0dZÆm?

2/ oar®m[e&om?

3/ qm'eypöKy|mem?

4/ tmo0y'|mem? (tbd-|-2-129/ 0dok'¨d-2-159/)

1/ y&rw¬"r®obm0rSefudk rodjcif;oabm vu©P? wpef n;f - y&rw"¬ ro® bm0reS uf kd owd waf omÓP\f qeuYf sibf ujfzpjfci;foabm - vuP© ?

2/ ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;ç xdkt0dZÆmESifh

jynhfpkHaom yk\*d¾Kvfudkvnf;aumif; jyif;pGm awGa0apjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ y&rw¬"r®tm½kH\ oabmrSefudk zkH;vTrf;wwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef? 4/ tmoa0gw&m; (4)yg; y'|mef/ vuP© --- y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGif &Sif;jychJonhftwdkif; y&rw¬"r®obm0rSefudkvnf; rodwwf? xokd Ykdood iohf xd ukd af om y&rw"¬ ro® bm0reS uf kdroad omvf n;f touaf umi f vyd jfymaumi f 0nd mPf aumif twåaumif &Sd\ ponfjzifhvnf;aumif;ç a,mufsm; rdef;r yk\*d¾Kvf owå0g vl ewf jA[®m &Sd\ ponjfzivhf n;faumi;f rood i hf roxd ukd of nuf ukd m; ovd su&f \dS / ,i;f ood i hf oxd ukd of nuf kd robd J rood i hfroxd ukd of nuf kdojdci;fon fy&rw"¬ ro® bm0reS uf kdowd waf om 0Zd mÆ ÓPEf iS uhf m; ajymi;fjyef xyd wf ukd qf euYf sibf u f jzpaf e\/ ,i;fuohJ aYkd om xyd wf ukd qf euYf sibf uof abmum; t0Zd mÆ \ obm0 vu©Pmyif jzpfonf/

&o --- a&;Sy#pd oö ryk gÜ'yf ikd ;fwiG f&iS ;fjycoJh ntfh wikd ;f t0Zd mÆ on frrd wd pvf ;Hkwn;fom jzpaf omw&m; jzpEf ikd af omw&m; r[wk af y/ ,OS zf uof r,Ü wk wf &m;wEYkd iS hftwwl uoG m jzpEf ikd of n fhprG ;ftm;&adS yon/f ykxkZefrsm;twGuf uGufíqdk&rl a,bk,stm;jzifh avmb'd|dtkyfpktaejzifh jzpfwwf\/ t0dZÆmonf rrd Ed iS ,hf OS zf u f or,Ü wk wf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f awaG 0ap\? xtkd 0Zd mÆ EiS hf jynpfh aHk om ow0å guvkd n;f awaG 0 ap\/ jyi;fpmG awaG 0ap\/ awaG 0apon[f ol nrf mS rrd td 0Zd mÆ u y&rw"¬ ro® bm0reS uf kdrood uohJ Ykd rdrdESifh,SOfzuf orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYudkvnf; y&rw¬"r®obm0rSefudk odcGifhray;ç rdrd t0dZÆm udef;0yf&m owå0gudkvnf; y&rw¬"r®obm0rSefudk odcGifhray;jcif;yif jzpfonf/ (rlv#D-2-90/) ypKöy|me f - y'|me f--- ,i;ft0Zd mÆ u kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hf½aI eaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f toÓd Pf wiG f y&rw"¬ ro® bm0reS uf kd road tmi f z;HkvrT ;fxm;wwaf om oabmw&m;[ k a&;S½SL xivf mayon/f toiof al wmaf umi;fon f twwd bf 0u vUlb0o Ykda&muaf Mumi;f aumi;fruI ok vkd uf uH kd jyKpyk sK;daxmif cpJh Ouf &[e;fb0u kd qak wmi;fcoJh n f jzptf ?hH ,i;f &[e;fb0ü wn&f adS om ½yk f emr f y&rw"¬ ro® bm0 treS uf kdroad tmi f ,i;ft0Zd mÆ u z;HkvrT ;fvsu f &[e;f[ k tord mS ;ruI kda&;S½SL jzpaf pcaJh yon/f tmo0or'k ,m t0Zd mÆ or'k a,m/ (r-1-67/) tmo0jzpjfci;faMumi fht0Zd mÆ jzp\f [ k b&k m;&iS f a[mMum;xm; awmfrlaomaMumifh tmoa0gw&m; av;yg;wdkYonfyif t0dZÆm\ teD;uyfqkH;taMumif; y'|mef jzpf& ayonf/ ,SOfzuforÜ,kwfw&m;pkrS t0dZÆmudk a&G;xkwfí þvu©P &o ponhf ½IuGufwdkYudk ½Iyg/

## 2/ ocFg&

1/ tbod c&F PvuP© m ocFg&m?

2/ tm,l[e&om?

3/ apwemypöKy|mem?

4/ t0dZÆmy'|mem/ (tbd-|-2-129/ 0dok'¨d-2-159/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ (uHjzpfatmifjyKvkyfjcif;) jyKjyifjcif; jyKpDrHjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ y#doaE¨udk jzpfapjcif;iSm tm;xkwfjcif; aMumifhMuAsmyg&jyKjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| wpfenf; 0dnmPf emrf½kyf[laom tusKd;w&m;udk aygif;pk½kH;pnf;jcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| wpfenf; taygif;tpk jzpfaom 0dnmPf emrf½kyf tusKd;w&m;udk jzpfapjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ apwem y"me[k a,m\*DÓPfwGif a&S;½SLxifjcif; oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ t0dZÆm | y'|mef/ |

&o --- y#doEd¨ZeewH¬ tm,l[EÅd Asmyg&H ua&mEDÅwd tm,l[e&om/ (rlv#D-2-90/) a,e ukovmukov"r®m ]]0dygu"r®m}}wd 0kpöEdÅ? wH tm,l[eH/ ud H ye wEdÅ¿ tEkypdäEéwPSm0dZÆmrmae oEÅmae oAsmyg&wm/ awem[ ]]y#doEd¨/ y / tm,l[e&om}}wd/ (tEk#D-2-95/)

&modu&PH tm,l[eEdÅ p &modblwó ½lyg½lyocFgwó zvó edAÁwåeawm 0kwåH/

(tEk#D-2-95/) ocFg&wdkYonf y#doaE¨udk jzpfapjcif;iSm tm;xkwfwwfukef\? aMumifhMuAsmyg&udk jyKMuukef\ = aMumiMhfupukd Mfuuek \f ? xakd Mumi hftm,[l e&o[ kqokd n/f tMuiof abmw&m;aMumi hfuok vkd ftu-k odkvfw&m;wdkYudk tusKd;ay;jcif; oabm&Sdaom 0dygu"r®wdkY[lí qdktyfukef\/ xdkoabmw&m;onf tm,[l e rn\f / xtkd m,[l e[ol n ftb,ef n;f¿ t&[wrå \*jfzi hft<ui;fr hJry,of wtf yaf o;aom rjzwftyfao;aom wPSm t0dZÆm rme &Sdaom ½kyfemrfcE¨mtpOf0,f y#doaE¨udk jzpfapjcif;tusKd;iSm ukodkvf tukodkvfw&m;wdkY\ aMumifhMuAsmyg&ESifhwuG jzpfukefonf\ tjzpfwnf;/ t&[wår\*fjzifh ry,fowftyfao;aom t0dZÆm wPSm rme xif&Sm;&Sdaeao;aom ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOf0,f ukodkvf tuok vkd wf &m;w\Ykd tusK;du kdjzpaf pEikd af om obm0prG ;fti f xi&f mS ;&adS eruI ykd i f ocgF&wüYkd aMumiMhfu Asmyg&ESifhwuG jzpfonf[k qdkonf/ ,if; oabmw&m;udkyif ocFg&\ &o = udpö&o[k qdkonf/ wpfenf; --- ocFg&ypö,m 0dnmPHt& 0dnmPfudkvnf;aumif;ç 0dnmPypö,m emr½lyHt& emrf ½kyfudkvnf;aumif; --- þ 0dnmPf emrf½kyf[laom tusKd;w&m;pkudk tkyfpktvdkuf taygif;tpktvdkuf jzpfatmifjyKvkyfjcif; jzpfapjcif;onfyif ocFg&\ vkyfief;udpöwnf;/ (rlv#D-2-90/ tEk#D-2-95/) ypöKy|mef --- apwemy"mewåm ye wó apwemudpHö uwGm 0kwåH/ (tEk#D-2-95/) ukodkvfuH tukodkvfuHu = ukodkvfw&m; tukodkvfw&m;wdkYu 0dnmPf emrf½kyf paom tusKd;

w&m;pkudk jzpfap&mü apwemum; jy"mef;vsuf &Sd\/ y"meacgif;aqmif jzpfae\/ ,if; apwem\ pGrf;tifxufjrufrI rxufjrufrItay:ü tajcwnfí tusKd;w&m;wdkY\ xufjrufrI rxufjrufrIwdkY onf jzpfay:vmMu&\/ xdkaMumifh ,if;ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;aeaom a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfwGif apwemy"me[k a&S;½SL xifvm\/

½uI uG f --- þ t0dZÆmESifh ocFg&wdkYudk vu©P-&o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefenf;tm;jzifh odrf;qnf;

&mü ---

1/ qdkif&m t0dZÆmaMumifh qdkif&m ocFg& jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;ç

2/ qdkif&m ocFg&aMumihf qdkif&m 0dnmPf emrf½kyf jzpfykHudkvnf;aumif;

ÓPfjzifh jrifatmifMunhfí ½Iyg/ Oyrm toifolawmfaumif;\ ypöKyÜef 0dnmPf emrf½kyfwdkY\ taMumif;&if; ocFg&udk ½IvdkchJaomf twdwfb0u jyKpkysKd;axmifchJaom ukodkvfocFg&udkom uGufí ½Iyg/ tvm;wlyif twdwfu jzpfchJaom t0dZÆmaMumifh twdwfu jzpfchJaom ocFg& jzpfykHudkom ½Iyg/ twdwftqufquf tem\*wftqufqufüvnf; enf;wlyif oabmaygufyg/

## 3/ 0dnmPf

1/ 0dZmeevu©PH 0dnmPH?

2/ ykAÁ\*Fr&oH?

3/ y#doEd¨ypöKy|meH?

4/ ocFg&y'|meH? 0w¬m&r®Py'|meH 0g/ (tbd-|-2-129/ 0dok'¨d-2-159/)

1/ tm½kHudk odjcif; = tm½kHudk &,ljcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ emrf½kyfwdkY\ y"me aU&SoGm;acgif;aqmif jzpfjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ a&S;b0ESifhwuG qufpyfwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ ocFg& --- wpfenf; rSD&m0w¬K½kyfESifh xifvmaomtm½kH y'|mef/

0dnmPfonf onm ynmwdkY odyHkrS wpfrsKd;wpfzkHtm;jzifh tm½kHudkodjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\ [&l mü xivf maom tm½uHk kd&,El ikd rf I oabmuykd i f qvkd okd n/f 0nd mPyp,ö m emr½yl tH & 0nd mPEf iS hf emrf½kyfwdkYwGif 0dnmPfonf xifvmaomtm½kHudk &,lrIü emrf½kyfwdkY\ y"me = jy"mef;aom aU&SoGm; acgif;aqmif jzpf\/ yka&pm&duykAÁ\*Fr = a&S;u jzpfí a&S;u oGm;aom a&U SoGm;acgif;aqmifrIrsKd;udk rqdkvdk/ pwka0gum&bkHü 0dnmPfESifh emrf = apwodufonfç yÍöa0gum&bkHü 0dnmPfESifh emrf½kyfonf

NydKifwljzpfaomaMumifhyifwnf;/

## 4/ (emrf + ½kyf) rS - emrf = apwoduf

1/ erevu©PH emrH?

2/ orÜa,m\*&oH?

3/ t0dedaAÇm\*ypöKy|meH?

4/ 0dnmPy'|meH/ (tbd-|-2-129/ 0dok'¨d-2-159/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ tm½kHodkY ñGwfjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ 0dnmPfESifh twlwuGvnf;aumif;ç tcsif;csif;vnf;aumif; ,SOfpyfjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ toD;toD; cGJjcm;í r&aom cGJjcm;í rjzpfaom apwodufoabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ 0dnmPf | y'|mef/ |

&o --- 0dnmaPe o[ orÜ,kZÆwDwd orÜa,m\*&oH/ (rlv#D-2-90/)

0dnmPfESifh emrf trnf&aom apwodufonf ,SOfpyfjcif; udpö&Sd\[k qdkvQif ,SOfpyfwwf\[k t"dyÜg,f&\/ (u) twljzpfjcif;ç ( c ) twlcsKyfjcif;ç ( \* ) tm½kHwljcif;ç (C) rSD&m0w¬K½kyfwljcif;tm;jzifh

0dnmPfESifh apwoduf emrfwdkYonf ,SOfpyfwwf\ [lvdkonf/ ypöKy|mef --- pwd wf pcf 0k , fapwoud tf rsm;p k,OS wf íGJ jzpMfu&m0, fxakd pwoud wf oYkd n fcjJGcm;í rjzpfbJ NydKifwl twl,SOfwJGíom jzpfMuonf/ wpfvkH;NyD;rSwpfvkH; þodkY oD;jcm;cGJí jzpf½dk;r&Sdojzifh toD;toD; cGJjcm;í rjzpfaom cGJjcm;í r&aom apwodufoabmw&m;[k a,m\*DwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&;S½SL xivf mayon/f ,i;f apwoud wf oYkd n f cjJGcm;í rjzpaf omvf n;f cjJGcm;í r&aomvf n;f a,m\*D wdkY\ ÓPfwGifum; ,if;apwoduf toD;toD;\ udk,fydkifobm0vu©Pmrsm;um; uGJuGJjym;jym; xif xif&Sm;&Sm;yif wnfae xifaeayonf/

## (emrf + ½kyf) rS - ½kyf

1/ ½kyÜevu©PH ½lyH?

2/ 0dud&P&oH?

3/ tAsmuwypöKy|meH?

4/ 0dnmPy'|meH/ (tbd-|-2-129/ 0dok'¨d-2-159/)

1/ azmufjyefjcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ (orÜa,m\*vu©Pm r&SdaomaMumifh) ½kyftcsif;csif;rwJG z½dkz&J usJjcif; (udpö) &o? 3/ ukodkvf tukodkvf r[kwfaom tAsmuw oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef? wenf; --- tm½kHudk r,lwwfaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ 0dnmPf y'|mef/

½kyÜevu©Pm --- ½kyÜeaÍöw¬ oDwm'd0da&m"dypö,oEdéygaw 0do'dokyÜwdå/ (r[m#D-2-86/)

½kyÜevu©Pm = azmufjyefjcif; oabmvu©Pm[lonf tat; tyl paom qefYusifbuf taMumi;fwoYkd n f aygi;fqrkH vd waf om f a&U uS jzpof mG ;aom ½yk tf pOof EwÅ Ed iS hf rwal om aemu½f yk tf pOf oEÅwd\ jzpfjcif; oabmw&m;yifwnf;/ oDwawaZm"mwf[laom tat;"mwf\ obm0owdå prG ;fti fveG uf aJ eaom ½yk of EwÅ td pO fquwf ukd fjzpaf e&mr SOPaS waZm"mw fty"l mw\f obm0owåd prG ;fti f veG uf aJ om ½yk of EwÅ td pO\f ajymi;fv J jzpaf y:vmjci;f --- þopYkd onjfzi hf a&;Sujzpof mG ;aom

½kyfoEÅwdtpOf\ jzpfjcif;ESifh rwlaom aemufaemufaom ½kyfoEÅwdtpOf\ jzpfjcif;udk azmufjyefjcif; = ½kyÜeoabmvu©Pm[k qdkonf/

&o --- tnrnH orÜa,m\*gbm0awm ½lyH 0dud&wDwd 0dud&P&oH/ {0Íö uwGm ydod,rmem w@Kvm'a,m 0dud&EdÅ pkPDÖ b0EDÅwd/ (rlv#D-2-90/)

½kyftcsif;csif;onf orÜa,m\*vu©Pm r&Sd? orÜ,kwfoabmw&m; r&Sd/ xdkuJhodkY orÜa,m\* vu©Pm = orÜ,kwfoabmw&m;\ r&Sdjcif;aMumifh ½kyfonf z½dkz&J usJouJhodkY jzpfwwf\/ emrfuJhodkY wpfckESifhwpfck rwJGbJ z½dkz&J usJouJhodkY jzpfwwf\/ xdkaMumifh ½kyfw&m;onf 0dud&P&o = ½kyfw&m; tcsif;csif; rwJG z½dkz&J usJjcif; udpö &Sdayonf/ xdkodkY ½kyftcsif;csif;rwJG z½dkz&J usJaomaMumihf qef ponhf t&m0w¬KwdkYudk Budwfacsí trIefYjyKukefvwfaomf wpfrIefYpD z½dkz&J usJukef\? rIefYrIefYnufnuf ysufpD;ukef\/ (rlv#D-2-90/) ypöKy|mef --- emró u'gpd ukovm'dbma0g p tw¬Dwd wawm 0daooewH¬ ]]tAsmuwypöKy|me}}EdÅ tm[/ ]]tapwem tAsmuwm}}wd {w¬ 0d, tem&r®Pwm 0g tAsmuwwm '|AÁm/

(rlv#D-2-90-91/)

]]tem&r®Pwm tAsmuwwm}}wd £'H tAsmuwaó0 tem&r®Pwåm tAsmuworÁE¨deD tem&r®Pwmwd uwGm 0kwåH/ (tEk#D-2-95/) tem&r®Py&d,ma,a0w¬ tAsmuwoa'´g/ (r"k)

0nd mPyp,ö m emr½yl 0H , femrwf &m;\ wp&f wH pcf g (tb"d rb® mZe,D en;frsm;ü) uok vkd fponf jzpfrIonfvnf; &Sdao;\? xdkaMumifh xdkukodkvf paom emrfw&m;rS txl;udkjyKjcif;tusKd;iSm t|uxm q&mawmuf --- tAsmuwypöKy|me = ukodkvf tukodkvf r[kwfaom tAsmuwoabmw&m;[k

,i;f½yk wf &m;u kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hford ;fqn;f½yI mG ;aeaom a,m\*g0p&y\*k K¾dv\f ÓPwf iG fa&;S½SL xivf m aMumif; zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpf\/ wpfenf; --- ]]tapwem tAsmuwm}} = pdwfapwem r&Sdukef tm½kHudk r,wl waf om tAsmuww&m;wwYkd n;f --- þopYkd aom ygV&d ywf üYkd uohJ Ykd tm½uHk kd r,wl wof n\f tjzpuf kdtAsmuw\ tjzp[f íl rwS of m;yg/ þpum;&yuf kdtAsmuww&m;\ tm½uHk kdr,wl wof nfh tem&rP® w&m; jzpaf omaMumi hf tAsmuwoabmEiS hf qupf yvf su f jzprf [I ol n f tm½rHk ,wl wof nfh tem&r®Poabmw&m;omwnf;[k ESvkH;ydkufawmfrlí rlv#Dumq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpf\/ þü tAsmuw o'´gonf tm½kHr,lwwfonhf tem&r®P o'´g\ y&d,m,fpum;omwnf;/

(rlv#D-2-90-91/ tEk#D-2-95/ r"k/)

rSwfcsuf --- þ 0dnmPf-emrf½kyfwdkY\ ½IuGufrSm y#dpöorkyÜg'f yxrenf;wGif &Sif;jychJonhftwdkif; tvGef t&mus,f\? tenf;qkH; yrmPtm;jzifh y#doaE¨0dnmPfESifh y#doaE¨ emrf½kyfudkum; y"me xm; OD;pm;ay;í odrf;qnf;½IyGm;ygav/ 0dyguf0dnmPf 0dygufemrf½kyf tm;vkH;udk (6)vdkif;vkH;ü ½IEdkif vQifum; ydkíaumif;onfom jzpfonf/

## 5/ oVm,we

1/ tm,wevuP© HoVm,weH?

2/ 'óem'd&oH?

3/ 0w¬K'Gg&bm0ypöKy|meH?

4/ emr½lyy'|meH/ (tbd-|-2-129/ 0dok'¨d-2-159/)

1/xdckdufjcif; = tm;xkwfjcif;oabm vu©P? wpfenf; --- tm, rnfaom pdwfapwodufwdkYudk csJUxGifjcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ jrifjcif; (Mum;jcif;ç eHjcif;ç vsufjcif;ç awGUxdjcif;ç odjcif;) (udpö) &o?

3/ xdkufonhftm;avsmfpGm yÍö0dnmP"mwf raem"mwf raem0dnmP"mwfwdkY\ rSD&m0w¬Ktjzpfç 0ifxGuf&m 'Gg&tjzpf jzpfjcif;oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ emrf + ½kyf y'|mef/

'óe --- 'óe = tm½kHudk awGUjrifjcif;[lonf qdkif&mtm½kHudk &,ljcif;oabmudk qdkvdkonf/

(r[m#D-2-254/) txufwGif tm,we (6)yg;vkH;udk aygif;pkí a&;om;xm;ojzifh cGJí ½IchJaomf atmufygtwdkif;

½yI g/

## pu©m,we

1/ ½lyg½kH\ a&S;½SLxdckdufjcif;iSm xdkufaomoabm vu©P? wpfenf; - tm, rnfaom pu©K'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0Dxd pdwf apwodufwdkYudk csJUxGifjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ ½lyg½kHudk jrifjcif; = ½lyg½kHudk &,ljcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ pu©K0dnmPf\ rSD&m0w¬Kç 0ifxGuf&m jzpfaMumif;'Gg&jzpfjcif; oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ emrf + ½kyf y'|mef/

## aomwm,we

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ o'´g½kH\ a&S;½SL xdckdufjcif;iSm xdkufaomoabm wpfenf; --- tm, rnfaom aomw'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0Dxd | vu©P? |
| pdwf apwodufwdkYudk csJUxGifjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ o'´g½kHudk Mum;jcif; = o'´g½kHudk &,ljcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ aomw0dnmPf\ 0w¬K + 'Gg& jzpfjcif;oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ emrf + ½kyf  Cmem,we | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ \*E¨m½kH\ a&S;½SL xdckdufjcif;iSm xdkufaomoabm wpfenf; --- tm, rnfaom Cme'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0Dxd | vu©P? |
| pdwf apwodufwdkYudk csJUxGifjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ \*E¨m½kHudk eHjcif; = \*E¨m½kHudk &,ljcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ Cme0dnmPf\ 0w¬K 'Gg& jzpfjcif;oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ emrf + ½kyf  Zd0Sg,we | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ &om½kH\ a&S;½SL xdckdufjcif;iSm xdkufaomoabm wpfenf; --- tm, rnfaom Zd0Sg'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0Dxd | vu©P? |
| pdwf apwodufwdkYudk csJUxGifjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ &om½kHudk vsufodjcif; = &om½kHudk &,ljcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ Zd0Sg0dnmPf\ 0w¬K 'Gg& jzpfjcif;oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ emrf + ½kyf um,m,we | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ azm|AÁm½kH\ a&S;½SL xdckdufjcif;iSm xdkufaomoabm wpfenf; --- tm, rnfaom um,'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0Dxd | vu©P? |
| pdwf apwodufwdkYudk csJUxGifjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ azm|AÁm½kHudk xdodjcif; = azm|AÁm½kHudk &,ljcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ um,0dnmPf\ 0w¬K 'Gg& jzpfjcif;oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ emrf + ½kyf rem,we | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ "r®m½kH\ a&S;½SL xdckdufjcif;iSm xdkufaomoabm | vu©P? |

wpfenf; - tm, rnfaom raem'Gg&0Dxd pdwf apwodufwdkYudk csJUxGifjcif;oabm -- vu©P?

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 2/ "r®m½kHudk odjcif; = "r®m½kHudk &,ljcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ raem0dnmPf\ 'Gg& jzpfjcif;oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ emrf + ½kyf | y'|mef/ |

vuP© --- tm,wevu©PEdÅ C#evu©PHç tm,meH weevu©PH 0g/ (rlv#D-2-95/) tm,weHç C#eEdÅ p wHwH'Gg&du"r®yÜ0wåear0 '|AÁH/ (tEk#D-2-95/)

puK©0nd mP f ponwf \Ykd taMumi;fw&m; jzpjfci;fonyf i f 'óeupd ö pon f rn\f / pum© ,we = pu©Kyom' = pu©K0w¬K = pu©K'Gg&onf ½lyg½kHudk jrifwwfaom pu©K0dnmPfESifhwuGaom emrfw&m;pk w\Ykd r&DS mtaMumi;fw&m; jzp\f / tusK;djzpaf om puK©0nd mP\f ½yl g½uHk kdjrijfci;f 'óeupd uö kdtaMumi;f jzpaf om pum© ,weü wipf m;í taMumi;fjzpaf om pum© ,weü 'óeupd ö&odS uohJ Ykdwipf m;íqakd om um&Plypm&pum;wnf;/ aomwm,we ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlrSwfyg/ qdkif&m qdkif&m taMumif;tm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:vmaom pdwfapwodufw&m;wdkYudk tm,[k ac: qdk\? xdktm, rnfaom pdwfapwodufw&m;wdkYudk us,fjyefYatmif csJUxGifwwfaomw&m;rsm;udk tm,we[k qdkonf/ odkYaomf r"küum; --- tm,meH okc'ku©meHç oHom&'ku©meH 0g --- [k zGifhqdkxm;\/ ,if; r"ktvdktm;jzifh okc 'ku©wdkYudk odkYr[kwf oHom&'ku©wdkYudk tm,[k qdkvdk\/ xdk okc 'ku© odkYr[kwf oHom&'ku©wdkYudk us,fjyefYatmif csJUxGifwwfaomw&m;wdkYonf tm,we rnf\[k rSwfyg/ pu©K'Gg& paom xdkxdk'Gg&ü jzpfaom pdwfapwoduf = "r®wdkY\ jzpfjcif;udkyifvQif tm,we[lí

vnf;aumif;ç C#e[lí vnf;aumif; þü qdkvdk\[k rSwfyg/ (tEk#D-2-95/)

0w¬K\*¾[PaÍöw¬ pu©m'dyÍöumayu©H/ (r[m#D-2-254/) þoVm,we\ ypöKy|mefudk azmfjy&m

0, f --- 0w¬K'Gg& ypöKy|meH[k t|uxmu azmfjyxm;\? 0w¬Kt& pu©K0w¬KrS um,0w¬Kwdkifatmif 0w¬K (5)rsKd;udkom iJhí zGifhqdkxm;onf[k rSwfyg/ 'Gg&um; tm,we (6)yg;vkH;twGuf zGifhqdkcsuf [l vdkonf/

## 6/ zó

1/ zkoevu©aPm zaóm?

2/ oCF¥e&aom?

3/ o\*FwdypöKy|maem?

4/ oVm,wey'|maem/ (tbd-|-2-129/ 0dok'¨d-2-159/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ tm½kHudk awGUxdjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| = tm½kHudk awGUxdaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ tm½kHudk yGwfcsKyfxdyg;jcif; = tm½kHü xdcwfjcif;  3/ 0w¬K + tm½kH + 0dnmPf oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh | (udpö) &o? |
| jzpfay:vmaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ oVm,we | y'|mef/ |

þtxufyg vu©P-&o ponhf ½IuGufrSm pu©Koræó paom zó (6)rsKd;vkH;twGuf jcHKiHkí zGifhqdkxm;aom tzGifhom jzpfygonf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonf vufawGU ½Iaomtcgüum; pu©Koræó paom zórsm;u kdwprf sK;dpoD m cíJG ½&I rn fjzpyf gon/f pwd uå P© wpcf \k twiG ;fü zó (6)rsK;dv;Hkonf NydKifwlrjzpfEdkifaomaMumifhyif jzpfayonf? xdkaMumifh cGJ½IykHudk qufvufí wifjytyfygonf/

## pu©Koræó

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ ½lyg½kHudk awGUxdjcif;oabm = ½lyg½kHudk awGUxdaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh |  |
| jzpfjcif;oabm -- | vu©P? |
| 2/ ½lyg½kHudk yGwfcsKyfxdyg;jcif; = ½lyg½kHü xdcwfjcif;  3/ pu©K0w¬K + ½lyg½kH + pu©K0dnmPf oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh | (udpö) &o? |
| jzpfay:vmaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ pu©m,we | y'|mef/ |

## aomworæó

1/ o'g´½uHk kdawUGxjdci;foabm = o'g´½uHk kdawUGxad om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hfjzpjfci;foabm vuP© ?

2/ o'´g½kHudk yGwfcsKyfxdyg;jcif; = o'´g½kHü xdcwfjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ aomw0w¬K + o'´g½kH + aomw0dnmPf oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh jzpfay:vmaom oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ aomwm,we y'|mef/

## Cmeoræó

1/ \*Em¨ ½uHk kd awUGxjdci;foabm = \*Em¨ ½uHk kd awUGxad om tjci;ft&mtm;jzi hf jzpjfci;foabm vuP© ?

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 2/ \*E¨m½kHudk yGwfcsKyfxdyg;jcif; = \*E¨m½kHü xdcwfjcif;  3/ Cme0w¬K + \*E¨m½kH + Cme0dnmPf oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh | (udpö) &o? |
| jzpfay:vmaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ Cmem,we  Zd0Sgoræó  1/ &om½kHudk awGUxdjcif;oabm = &om½kHudk awGUxdaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh | y'|mef/ |
| jzpfjcif;oabm -- | vu©P? |
| 2/ &om½kHudk yGwfcsKyfxdyg;jcif;= &om½kHü xdcwfjcif;  3/ Zd0Sg0w¬K + &om½kH + Zd0Sg0dnmPf oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh | (udpö) &o? |
| jzpfay:vmaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ Zd0Sg,we | y'|mef/ |

## um,oræó

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ azm|AÁm½kHudk awGUxdjcif;oabm = azm|AÁm½kHudk awGUxdaom |  |
| tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ azm|AÁm½kHudk yGwfcsKyfxdyg;jcif; = azm|AÁm½kHü xdcwfjcif;  3/ um,0w¬K + azm|AÁm½kH + um,0dnmPf oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh | (udpö) &o? |
| jzpfay:vmaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ um,m,we  raemoræó  1/ "r®m½kHudk awGUxdjcif;oabm = "r®m½kHudk awGUxdaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh | y'|mef/ |
| jzpfjcif;oabm -- | vu©P? |
| 2/ "r®m½kHudk yGwfcsKyfxdyg;jcif; = "r®m½kHü xdcwfjcif;  3/ raem'Gg& + "r®m½kH + raem0dnmPf oHk;yg;wdkY\ aygif;qHkjcif;aMumifh | (udpö) &o? |
| jzpfay:vmaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ rem,we | y'|mef/ |

rSwfcsuf --- raemoróæum; tveG f t&mus,\f / yÍ0ö nd mPEf iS hf ,OS af om puK©oróæ paom zóig;rsK;duvvJG Qi f <ui;fuseaf om 0xD pd wd f 0xD rd wk pf wd f tm;v;HkEiS hf,OS af om zó[ol rQon f raemoróæcsn;fomwn;f/ tm½ Hk(6)yg;v;Hkuykd i f xukd of ntfh m;avsmpf mG tm½jHkyKayon/f txuwf iG f "rm® ½uHk kdtm½jHkyKí jzpaf y:vmaom raemoróæuokd m ypHk xH wk íf a&;om;xm;ygon/f otYkd wuG fy#od aE¨ raemoræóudk OD;pm;ay;í ½Iyg/ <uif;zówdkYüvnf; ½IEdkifvQif aumif;onfom jzpfonf/ odkYaomf owk Eå bÅ mZe,D en;ft& þzórmS 0yd gu0#wf iG ftusK;H0iaf om zóom jzpof jzi hf0yd gurf aemoróæ udkom OD;pm;ay;í ½Ivdku ½Iyg/

## 7/ a0'em

1/ tEkb0evu©Pm a0'em?

2/ 0do,&ooarÇm\*&om?

3/ okc'ku©ypöKy|mem?

4/ zóy'|mem/ (tbd-|-2-129/ 0dok'¨d-2-159/)

1/ tm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ tm½kH\ t&omudk oHk;aqmifjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ okcoabmw&m;ç 'ku©oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ zó y'|mef/ ypKöy|me f --- tukov0dygukayu©m, ted|bm0awm 'kau©e £w&m, p £|bm0awm

okace o\*F[dwwåm ]]okc'ku©ypöKy|mem}}wd tm[/ (rlv#D-2-91/)

t[wd tf uok v0yd gu fOayum© a0'emum; te|d obm0 jzpaf omaMumi hf'uk a© 0'emjziçhf uok v0yd gu f Oayum© a0'emum; £| jzpaf omaMumi hf ock a0'emjzi hf aygi;f½;Hka&wuG xf m;on/f xakd Mumihf okca0'em 'ku©a0'em ESpfrsKd;udkom azmfjyxm;onf/ (rlv#D-2-91/) tu,fí a0'emudk (6)rsKd; cJGí ½Ivdkygu atmufygtwdkif; ½Iyg/

## pu©KoræóZm a0'em

1/ ½lyg½kHudk = ½lyg½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ ½lyg½kH\ t&omudk oHk;aqmifjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ okcoabmw&m; (ukov0dyguf pu©K0dnmPfESifh,SOfaom a0'em)

'ku©oabmw&m; (tukov0dyguf pu©K0dnmPfESifh,SOfaom a0'em) ypöKy|mef?

4/ pu©Koræó y'|mef/

«rSwfcsuf --- pu©KoræóZm a0'emt& ½lyg½kHudk tm½kHjyKMuonhf pu©K'Gg&0Dxd raem'Gg&0Dxd pdwåu©PwdkYü ,SOfaom ukov0dyguf tukov0dyguf a0'emwdkYudk tm½kH,lívnf; ½IEdkifygonf/ aomworæóZma0'em ponfwdkYüvnf; enf;wlyifwnf;/»

## aomworæóZm a0'em

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ o'´g½kHudk = o'´g½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ o'´g½kH\ t&omudk oHk;aqmifjcif;  3/ okcoabmw&m; (ukov0dyguf aomw0dnmPfESifh,SOfaom a0'em) | (udpö) &o? |
| 'ku©oabmw&m; (tukov0dyguf aomw0dnmPfESifh,SOfaom a0'em) | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ aomworæó  CmeoræóZm a0'em | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ \*E¨m½kHudk = \*E¨m½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ \*E¨m½kH\ t&omudk oHk;aqmifjcif;  3/ okcoabmw&m; (ukov0dyguf Cme0dnmPfESifh,SOfaom a0'em) | (udpö) &o? |
| 'ku©oabmw&m; (tukov0dyguf Cme0dnmPfESifh,SOfaom a0'em) | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ Cmeoræó  Zd0SgoræóZm a0'em | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ &om½kHudk = &om½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ &om½kH\ t&omudk oHk;aqmifjcif;  3/ okcoabmw&m; (ukov0dyguf Zd0Sg0dnmPfESifh,SOfaom a0'em) | (udpö) &o? |
| 'ku©oabmw&m; (tukov0dyguf Zd0Sg0dnmPfESifh,SOfaom a0'em) | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ Zd0Sgoræó | y'|mef/ |

## um,oræóZm a0'em

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ azm|AÁm½kHudk = azm|AÁm½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ azm|AÁm½kH\ t&omudk oHk;aqmifjcif;  3/ okcoabmw&m; (ukov0dyguf um,0dnmPfESifh,SOfaom a0'em) | (udpö) &o? |
| 'ku©oabmw&m; (tukov0dyguf um,0dnmPfESifh,SOfaom a0'em) | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ um,oræó raemoræóZm a0'em | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ "r®m½kHudk = "r®m½kH\ t&omudk cHpm;jcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ "r®m½kH\ t&omudk oHk;aqmifjcif;  3/ okcoabmw&m; (ukov0dyguf raem0dnmPfESifh,SOfaom a0'em) | (udpö) &o? |
| 'ku©oabmw&m; (tukov0dyguf raem0dnmPfESifh,SOfaom a0'em) | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ raemoræó | y'|mef/ |

«rSwfcsuf --- okwåEÅbmZeD,enf;t& a0'em (6)rsKd;vkH;rSm 0dygufa0'emcsnf; jzpfMuojzifh tm½kH (6)yg;u kdxukd of ntfh m;avsmpf mG tm½jHkyKMuon fh0yd guaf 0'em tm;v;Hku kd½EI ikd yf gu yíkd aumi;fygon?f?»

## 8/ wPSm

1/ a[wvk uP© m wPmS? 2/ tbed Ee´ &om?

3/ twdwdåbm0ypöKy|mem?

4/ a0'emy'|mem/ (tbd-|-2-129/ 0dok'¨d-2-159/)

1/ 'ku©\ taMumif;jzpfjcif;oabm vu©P?

2/ xdkxdktm½kH xdkxdkb0wdkYü tvGef ESpfoufjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ pdwf\ (0g) yk\*d¾Kvf\ xdkxdktm½kH xdkxdkb0wdkYü rwif;wdrf ra&mifh&JEdkifonhf oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ a0'em y'|mef/

'uk o© r'k ,wmå a[wkvu©Pm wPSm/ ]]wMwwMwmbdeE´deD}}wd 0peawm tbdeE´e&om/ pdwåóç yk\*¾vó 0g ½lyg'Dok twdwåbma0g [kwGm \*,SwDwd twdwåbm0ypöKy|mem/(rlv#D-2-91?) wPmS on f'uk o© pmö trn&f aom Oyg'geuE© m¨ ig;yg;\ taMumi;f&i;f or'k ,opmö w&m; jzp\f / 'ku©jzpfaMumif; ork',opömw&m; jzpfjcif;aMumifh wPSmudk a[wkvu©Pm = 'ku©\ jzpfaMumif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\[k qdkonf/ ,if;wPSmudk --- wMw wMwmbdeE´deD = xdkxdk tm½kH = xdkxdkb0wdkYü tvGefESpfoufwwfaom oabmw&m;[k "r®pMuma'oemawmf ponfwdkYü bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm; awmrf al omaMumi hf wPmS on f xxkd tkd m½ Hk xxkd bkd 0wüYkd tveG Ef pS of ujfci;f upd &ö o &adS yon/f pwd \f vn;faumi;fç wpef n;f y\*k K¾dv\f vn;faumi;f ½yl g½ Hktp&adS om tm½wHk üYkd rwi;fwrd Ef ikd fra&mi&hf EJ ikd of nfh tjzpfjzifh jzpfwwfí ,if;wPSmudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh ,ltyf&um; twdwådbm0ypöKy|mem = pdwf\ (0g) yk\*d¾Kvf\ xdkxdktm½kH xdkxdkb0wdkYü rwif;wdrf ra&mifh&JEdkifonhf oabmw&m;tjzpfjzifh a,m\*DwdkY\ ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/ xdkwPSmrSmvnf; ½lywPSm ponfjzifh (6)rsKd;jym;ojzifh atmufyg twdkif; (6)rsKd;yif cGJí ½Ivdkyguvnf; cGJ½Iyg/

## ½lywPSm

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ 'ku©\ taMumif;jzpfjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ ½lyg½kHü tvGef ESpfoufjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ pdwf\ (0g) yk\*d¾Kvf\ ½lyg½kHü rwif;wdrf ra&mifh&JEdkifonhf oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ pu©KoræóZma0'em = pu©Koræó ypö,m a0'em o'´wPSm | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ 'ku©\ taMumif;jzpfjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ o'´g½kHü tvGef ESpfoufjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ pdwf\ (0g) yk\*d¾Kvf\ o'´g½kHü rwif;wdrf ra&mifh&JEdkifonhf oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ aomworæóZma0'em = aomworæó ypö,m a0'em  \*E¨wPSm | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ 'ku©\ taMumif;jzpfjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ \*E¨m½kHü tvGef ESpfoufjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ pdwf\ (0g) yk\*d¾Kvf\ \*E¨m½kHü rwif;wdrf ra&mifh&JEdkifonhf oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ CmeoræóZma0'em = Cmeoræó ypö,m a0'em  &owPSm | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ 'ku©\ taMumif;jzpfjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ &om½kHü tvGef ESpfoufjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ pdwf\ (0g) yk\*d¾Kvf\ &om½kHü rwif;wdrf ra&mifh&JEdkifonhf oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ Zd0SgoræóZma0'em = Zd0Sgoræó ypö,m a0'em azm|AÁwPSm | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ 'ku©\ taMumif; jzpfjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ azm|AÁm½kHü tvGef ESpfoufjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ pdwf\ (0g) yk\*d¾Kvf\ azm|AÁm½kHü rwif;wdrf ra&mifh&JEdkifonhf oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ um,oræóZma0'em = um,oræó ypö,m a0'em | y'|mef/ |

## "r®wPSm

1/ 'ku©\ taMumif;jzpfjcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ "r®m½kHü tvGef ESpfoufjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ pdwf\ (0g) yk\*d¾Kvf\ "r®m½kHü rwif;wdrf ra&mifh&JEdkifonhf oabmw&m; ypöKy|mef?

4/ raemoræóZma0'em = raemoræó ypö,m a0'em y'|mef/ rwS cf suf --- twwd tf aMumi;fw&m; (5)yg;aMumi hfypKöyeÜ tf usK;dw&m; (5)yg; jzpíf ç ypKöyeÜ tf aMumi;f

w&m; (5)yg;aMumifh tem\*wftusKd;w&m; (5)yg; jzpf\ --- [laom a'oemawmfrsm;ESifhtnD ypöKyÜef wPSmonf tem\*wfcE¨mudk jzpfaprnhf taMumif;w&m;ydkif;wGif tusKH;0ifí ypöKyÜefcE¨m (5)yg;udk jzpfapaom wPSmonf twdwftaMumif;w&m;ydkif;wGif tusKH;0ifayonf/ xdkaMumifh ypöKyÜefwPSm onf tem\*wfcE¨mudk jzpfaprnhf 0¥uxmydkif;wGif tusKH;0ifonfudkvnf;aumif;ç twdwfb0u wPSmonf ypöKyÜefcE¨mudk jzpfaponhf 0¥uxmydkif;wGif tusKH;0ifonfudkvnf;aumif; owdjyKyg/ ypöKyÜefwPSmudk ½I&mü tem\*wfcE¨mudk jzpfaprnhf taMumif;w&m;ydkif;wGif tusKH;0ifaeonfudkum; rarhygESifh/ wPSmESifhwuGaom qdkif&mtaMumif;w&m;rsm;ESifh qdkif&mtusKd;w&m;rsm;udk taMumif; tusKd; pyfwwfzdkYum; ta&;BuD;vSaom tydkif;u@yif jzpfonf/ 9/ Oyg'ge

1/ \*[Pvu©PH Oyg'geH?

2/ trkÍöe&oH?

3/ wPSm'V§wå'd|dypöKy|meH?

4/ wPSmy'|meH/ (tbd-|-2-129/ 0dok'¨d-2-160/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ tm½kHudk jyif;pGmpGJvrf;jcif; = pGJjrJpGm,ljcif;oabm  2/ (wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh tm½kHudk rSm;rSm;,Gif;,Gif; | vu©P? |
| ESvkH;oGif;jcif;\ tpGrf;jzifh) tm½kHudk rvTwfjcif;  3/ (u)wPSm\ cdkifjrJrI oabmw&m; (umrkyg'geftwGuf) | (udpö) &o? |
| ( c ) 'd|d = t,lrSm;rI oabmw&m; (usefOyg'gef oHk;yg;twGuf) | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ wPSm | y'|mef/ |

## Oyg'gef av;rsKd;

1/ umryk g'ge f--- tm½kHig;yg; umr\*kPfw&m;wdkYü xdkxdk bkHb0ü jyif;pGmpGJvrf;jcif; pGJjrJpGm,ljcif; oabmw&m;?

2/ 'd|Kyg'gef --- twå0g'kyg'gef oDvAÁwkyg'gef ESpfrsKd;rSvGJí <uif;usefaom rSm;,Gif;aom rdpäm'd|d t,l0g' trsKd;rsKd;ü jyif;pGmpGJvrf;jcif; pGJjrJpGm,ljcif;oabm?

3/ oDvAÁwkyg'gef --- EGm;tusihf acG;tusihf ponhf rSm;,Gif;onhf 0wtusihfjzifh udavomwdkYrS

pifMu,fEdkif\ oHo&mrS vGwfajrmufEdkif\[k jyif;pGmpGJvrf;jcif; pGJjrJpGm,ljcif; oabmw&m;?

4/ tw0å g'yk g'ge f--- (u) zefqif;&Sify&rtwå? ( c ) tzefqif;cH&aom ZD0twå &Sd\ ponfjzifh twå0g'udk vufcHaom twå0g'udk jyif;pGmpGJvrf;jcif; pGJjrJpGm,ljcif; oabmw&m;?

þodkYtm;jzifh Oyg'gef (4)rsKd; &Sdayonf/ a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonf rdrd\ ½kyfemrfoEÅmeftpOfü jzpf

ay:chJzl;aomç jzpfay:qJ jzpfaomç jzpfay:vwåHU jzpfaom Oyg'gefudk a&G;cs,fí ½I&ef jzpfonf/ twdwf taMumif;w&m; (5)yg;wdkYwGif yg0ifaom Oyg'gefonf Oyg'gef (4)rsKd;wdkYwGif rnfodkYaom Oyg'gef jzpfchJ onfudk a&G;cs,fpdppfí ½Iyg/ wpfzef ypöKyÜeftaMumif;w&m; (5)yg;wdkYwGif txl;ojzifh aumif;rIukodkvf wpfckckudk jyKí tem\*wfb0twGuf qkawmif;yefxGmpOf rnfonhfOyg'gefw&m;wdkYonf jzpfay:chJonf jzpfay:aeonfudk pdppfpl;prf;í ½Iyg/ tu,fí toifolawmfaumif;twGuf 'kwd,tem\*wfb0 pon fhtem\*wbf 0rsm; xi&f mS ;&adS eao;vQivf n;f yxrtem\*w f ponüf jzpaf y:vwUHåaom Oyg'gef udkvnf; tvm;wlyif a&G;cs,fpdppf pl;prf;&SmazGí ½Iyg/ ypKöy|me f--- wPSm'V§wHå [kwGm umrkyg'geHç aoomed 'd|d [kwGm Oy|[EDÅwd wPSm'V§wå-

'd|dypöKy|mem/ (rlv#D-2-91/) a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvfonf umrkyg'gefudk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;½IyGm;aomtcg ,if;umrkyg'gefudk cdkifjrJaom wPSmtjzpfjzifh ÓPfwGif a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/ <uif;usefaom Oyg'gef oHk;yg;udk odkYr[kwf ,if;Oyg'gef oHk;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf; ½IyGm;vdkufaomtcg a,m\*g0p&yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPfwGif rSm;,Gif;aom rdpäm'd|dtjzpfjzifh a&S;½SL xifvmayonf/ (rlv#D-2-91/)

## 10/ b0

1/ uru® rz® vvua© Pm ba0g?

2/ bm0eb0e&aom?

3/ ukovmukovmAsmuwypöKy|maem?

4/ Oyg'gey'|maem/ (tbd-|-2-129/ 0dok'¨d-2-160/) ur®Kyywdåb00aoe b0ó vu©Pm'a,m a,maZwAÁm/ (rlv#D-2-91/)

rSwfcsuf --- txufyg t|uxmrsm;ü b0t& (1) ur®b0 (2) Oyywådb0 ESpfrsKd;vkH;udkyif pk

aygi;fí wpaf ygi;fwn;f a&;om;wijfyxm;awmrf \l / otYkd wuG fÓPEf ok rl sm;twuG f½uI uG uf kdoabm aygufEdkif&ef cGJí ½I&rnhf ½IuGufudk xyfrH a&;om;wifjytyfygonf/

## (u) ur®b0

1/ ur®vu©aPm ur®ba0g?

2/ bm0e&aom?

3/ ukovmukovypöKy|maem? 4/ Oyg'gey'|maem/

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ uH[laomoabm = uHjzpfjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ Oyywådb0udk jzpfapjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ ukodkvf + tukodkvf oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ Oyg'gef  ( c ) Oyywådb0  1/ ur®zvvu©aPm Oyywådba0g?  2/ b0e&aom?  3/ tAsmuwypöKy|maem?  4/ Oyg'gey'|maem/ (tbd-|-2-129/ 0dok'¨d-2-160/) | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ ur®zv = uH\ tusKd;[laomoabm = uH\ tusKd;jzpfjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ uHaMumifhjzpfjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ ukodkvf tukodkvf r[kwfaom 0dyguftAsmuw oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ Oyg'gef | y'|me/f |

## ½IuGufudk owdjyK&ef

oHo&mc&D;um; &Snfvsm;vS\/ &Hcg ukodkvfuHu tusKd;ay;í ok\*wdb0ü pH&aomfvnf; &Hcg

tukodkvfuHu tusKd;ay;í 'k\*¾wdb0ü cHchJ&onfvnf; rsm;pGmyif &Sdayonf/ ukodkvfur®b0aMumihf ukov0dyguf Oyywådb0ç tukodkvfur®b0aMumihf tukov0dyguf Oyywådb0rsm;onf xdkufovdk jzpfchJMu\/ oHo&mc&D; rqkH;ao;u tem\*wfüvnf; enf;wlyifwnf;/ toifolawmfaumif;onf rdrd\ oHo&mc&D;pOfü jzpfNyD; jzpfqJ jzpfvwåHUtwdkif;om ½Iyg/

## 11/ Zmwd

1/ ww¬ ww¬ ba0 yXrmbdedAÁwådvu©Pm Zmwd? 2/ ed,smwe&om?

3/ twDwb0awm £" Or®KZÆeypöKy|mem? zv0aoe 'ku©0dpdwåwmypöKy|mem 0g/

4/(ur®b0y'|mem/) (tbd-|-2-90/ 0dok'¨d-2-130/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ xdkxdkb0ü wpfckaom b0jzifh ydkif;jcm;tyfaom cE¨mtpOf\ |  |
| vufrGeftp topfjzpfjcif; = aU&SOD;pGm xif&Sm;jzpfjcif;oabm 2/(xdkwpfckaom b0jzifh ydkif;jcm;tyfaom cE¨mtpOfudk 0#fom; | vu©P? |
| owå0gtm; a&mh ,lavm[k) aqmifESif; ay;tyfouJhodkY jzpfjcif; 3/ tjcm;rJh twdwfb0rS þypöKyÜefb0ü cE¨mtpOfudk xif&Sm; | (udpö) &o? |
| azmfwwfaom = ay:vmapwwfaom oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |

wpfenf; 'ku©tpk\ qef;Mu,fonf\tjzpf[laom tusKd;udk jzpfapwwf\-- (zv) ypöKy|mef?

4/ ur®b0 y'|mef/ vuP© --- wpfckaom b0jzifh ydkif;jcm;tyfaom wpfckaomb0ü tusKH;0ifaom cE¨mtpOf\

a&;SO;Dtpjzpjfci;f jzpíf jzpuf ek af omcEm¨ woYkd nuf m; y#od aEc¨ Em¨ wyYkd iwf n;f/ xakd Mumi hfZmwud kdyXrmbdedAÁwåd vu©Pm = vufrGeftp topfjzpfjcif; = a&U SOD;pGm xif&Sm;jzpfjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\[k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkoGm;awmfrljcif; jzpfonf/ (rlv#D-2-61/)

&o --- xdkcE¨mtpOfudkyifvQif 0#fom;owå0gtm; ]]a&mh ,lavmh}} - [k tyfESif;ouJhodkY vufcH apouJhodkY jzpfaomaMumifh --- ed,smwe&om = tyfESif;jcif; udpö&Sd\[k qdkonf/(rlv#D-2-61?) ypKöy|me f--- ,i;fZmwud kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hford ;fqn;f½yI mG ;vukd af omtcg veG af vNy;Daom twwd f

b0rS þypöKyÜefb0ü xdk½kyfemrfcE¨mtpOfudkyif ay:vSmatmif azmfouJhodkY jzpfí ay:vSmatmif azmf on\f tjzpjfzi hf ÓPjfzi hf yikd ;fjcm;,tl y\f ? xakd Mumi hf OrK®ZeÆ ypKöy|mem = cEm¨ tpOuf kd ay:vmS atmif xi&f mS ;azmwf waf omw&m;[ k a,m\*wD \Ykd ÓPwf iG f a&;S½SL xivf m\/ Oy|memum& ypKöy|mewf n;f/ wpef n;f cEm¨ tpOuf kdxi&f mS ; ay:vmS atmi fazmaf y;wwaf om oabmw&m;[ ka,m\*wD \Ykd ÓPtf m; a&S;½SL xifvmwwf\/ Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefyifwnf;/

Zmwad Mumi fhZmw\d aemuqf ,G wf iG f aemuaf emutf cgü quvf uíf jzprf n fh'uk t© p\k x;laxG qe;fjym;on\f tjzpof n f 'uk 0© pd wd wå m rn\f / wpef n;f 'uk \© tx;ljzpuf ek af om x'kd uk p© \k tpwd f tyikd ;fwoYkd n f'uk 0© pd wd wå m rn\f / x'kd uk t© p\k x;laxqG e;fjym;on\f tjzpuf kdwpef n;f x'kd uk t© p\k tpwd tf yikd ;f jzpaf om 'uk t© x;lu kda&;S½SL jzpaf pww\f ? o;Dww\f ? xakd Mumi hf'uk 0© pd wd wå m ypKöy|mem = 'uk t© p\k qe;fMu,of n\f tjzp[f al om tusK;du kd jzpaf pww\f / zvypKöy|mewf n;f/ Zmwyd 'd uk m©

[ol nEf iS thf n D Zmwud kd taMumi;fcíH aemuaf emu f 'uk t© usK;d trsK;drsK;dwuYkd kd jzpaf pwwof n f [vl /kd

(rvl #-D 2-62/) y'|mef --- t|uxmrsm;ü y'|mefudk oD;oefYazmfjycsuf r&Sdaomfvnf; -- b0 ypö,m Zmwd -[k a[mawmfrlonfESifhtnD b0onf Zmwd\ teD;uyfqkH;taMumif; y'|mef jzpfayonf/ a&S;y#dpöorkyÜg'fydkif;wGif &Sif;vif;wifjychJonhftwdkif; ---

ba0gwd yaew¬ ur®ba0g0 t"dayÜawm/ (tbd-|-2-178/)

[laom t|uxmtzGifhrsm;ESifhtnD ur®b0 Oyywådb0[k b0 ESpfrsKd;&Sd&m --- Oyg'ge ypö,m ba0g --- ü b0t& ur®b0 Oyywådb0 ESpfrsKd;vkH;udkyif t&aumuf,l&aomfvnf; --- b0 ypö,m Zmwd --- ü b0t& ur®b0udkom t&aumuf,l&ayonf/ xdkaMumifh ur®b0onf Zmwd\ teD;uyf qkH;aomtaMumif; y'|mef jzpfayonf[k þusrf;ü a&;om;wifjyjcif; jzpfayonf/

## 12/ Z&m

1/ cE¨y&dyguvu©Pm Z&m? 2/ r&Plye,e&om?

3/ a,mAÁEé0demoypöKy|mem?

4/(Zmwdy'|mem/) (tbd-|-2-94/ 0dok'¨d-2-132/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ wpfckaomb0ü tusKH;0ifaom cE¨mwdkY\ &ifha&mfa[mif;jrif;onf\ |  |
| tjzpf[laom &ifhusufjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ aojcif; = ysufjcif; r&PodkY uyfíaqmifjcif;  3/ t&G,faumif;onf\ tjzpfudk zsufqD;wwfaom oabmw&m; | (udpö) &o? |
| = aumif;aomt&G,f\ ysufpD;aMumif; oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/(Zmw)d | y'|me/f |

y'|me f --- t|uxmrsm;ü y'|meuf kd razmjfyxm;yg/ Zmwyd p,ö m Z&mr&P H --- ponjfzihf

a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh Zmwdudk Z&m\ y'|meftjzpf þusrf;ü wifjyxm;ygonf/ þZmwdZ&mEiS hfvmrn fhr&PwuYkd kd½&I mü orwk od pmö y&rwo¬ pmö EpS rf sK;dv;Hkü ½EI ikd yf gon/f ½yk uf vmywf pcf \k twGif;ü odkYr[kwf emrfuvmyfwpfck\ twGif;ü wnf&SdMuaom ½kyfy&rwf emrfy&rwfw&m;wdkY\ jzpfrI wnfrI ysufrIudk tm½kH,lívnf; ½IEdkifygonf/ y&rw¬opöme,f Zmwd Z&m r&Pwnf;/ b0

wpfckjzifh ydkif;jcm;tyfaom tcsdefumvü --- y#doaE¨ae&rI = Zmwdç tdk&rI = Z&mç ao&rI = r&PwdkYudk tm½kH,lívnf; ½IEdkifygonf/ orkwdopöme,f Zmwd Z&m r&Pwnf;/ touft&G,f BuD;&ifhvmaomtcg vSnf;tdkBuD;onf 0efudk raqmifEdkifawmhouJhodkY tdkrif;rpGrf; jzpfvmaom cE¨mudk,f twåabmonfvnf; rdrd wm0efudkrQ rxrf;aqmifEdkifawmh? vuf ajc paom udk,ft\*Fg tpdwftydkif;wdkYonfvnf; avsmhavsmh&J&J aysmhaysmhtdtd jzpfvmMuukef\/ rsufpduvnf; rIefvm\? em;uvnf; xdkif;vm\? ESmacgif;uvnf; teHYr& jzpfvm\? vQmuvnf; t&omudk aumif; pGm r,lEdkif jzpfvm\? udk,f\ tawGUtxdüvnf; xHkxdkif;vm\? aumif;aom EkysKdaomt&G,fuvnf; &iahf &mvf m\ ysupf ;Dvm\? ceG tf m;rsm;vn;f qwk ,f wk vf m\? tvkd maomtcg owvd n;f a&;Swek ;fuvkd raumif;awmh? oifMum;xm;tyfchJaom okwwdkYonfvnf; arhavsmh aysmufysufukefawmh\? vkHYv 0D&d,vnf; a&S;wkef;uvdk r&Sdawmh? e\*dku todÓPf&SdNyD;olyif jzpfapumrl todÓPf r&SdouJhodkY jzpf ww\f / o'g¨ 0&D ,d ow d orm" d ynm (= 0yd óemynm) [al om £a`Ei´ g;yg; Avkd if g;yg;wn;f[al om Avig;we f prG ;ftm;Bu;Dig;&ywf Ykdtitf m;jyn0fh aeaom yxk Zk e f oal wmaf umi;fBu;DwoYkd nvf n;faumi;fç t&d,molawmfaumif;BuD;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; oufawmf&G,fawmf BuD;&ifhaomfvnf; £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY onf avsmhyg;ukefonf[lí r&Sd? tjrJwdk;yGm;vsufom &SdMu\/ wpfpxufwpfp &ifhusufoxufom &ifhusufvmMu\/ xdkaMumifh tdkab;qdk;BuD; emab;qdk;BuD; aoab;qdk;BuD; tyg,fab;qdk;BuD;rsm;udk aMumuf&GHUMuukefaom olawmfaumif;rSeforQwdkYonf rtdkrD remrD raorD £a`E´ig;yg;wdkY pGrf;tm; BuD;rm;atmif &ifhusufatmif BudK;pm;oifhvSayonf/ oli,fjyefvsuf aoausysufpD;&jcif; oar®m[ r&Pum; tveG f aMumurf uzf ,G f aumi;fv\S / xukd ohJ aYkd om y\*k K¾dvrf sK;du kd tyg,af b;q;kdBu;Du NyK;H&iT f pGmjzifh c&D;OD; BudKqdkaewwfayonf/

## r&P

1/ pkwdvu©PH r&PH?

2/ 0da,m\*&oH?

3/ 0dyÜ0goypöKy|meH/ (tbd-|-2-95/ 0dok'¨d-2-133/)

4/(Zmwdy'|meH/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ wpfckaomb0jzifh ydkif;jcm;tyfaom cE¨mtpOf\ a&GUavsmjcif;oabm |  |
| = ypöKyÜefb0rS a&GUavsmjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ (u)jynhfpkHaom b0cE¨mwdkYESifh uif;jcif; = uif;apjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| ( c ) wpfenf; --- b0cE¨mwdkYESifh auGuGif;&jcif;ESifh jynhfpkHjcif; | (orÜwåd) &o? |
| 3/ ypöKyÜefb0rS = a&mufqJ\*wdrS auGuGif;&jcif; oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |
| 4/ (Zmwd)  aomu  1/ taEÅm edZÑmevu©aPm aomaum?  2/ apwaom y&dedZÑm,e&aom?  3/ tEkaompeypöKy|maem/ (tbd-|-2-97/ 0dok'¨d-2-134/) | y'|mef/ |
| 1/ twGif;ü avmifNrdKufjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| wpfenf; pdwf\ ylyefjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ pdwfudk xuf0ef;usif avmifNrdKufjcif;  3/ ÓwdAsoe ponfwdkYtm;avsmfpGmç wpfenf; xdk\*kPf tjypfwdkYtm;avsmfpGm | (udpö) &o? |
| tzefzef pdk;&drfjcif; 0rf;enf;jcif; oabmw&m; | ypöKy|mef? |

0od m&&[wd H taEmÅ {0 oupFk wd HpEd eÅ çH ouk e© H0g taEmÅ eZd ÑmeH? y&ed Zd Ñm,e H'[e/H ÓwAd soem'dtEk½lyH aompeH tEkaompeH? wH wH 0g \*kPH a'goÍö tEk\*EÉm aompeH wyÜeH tEkaompeH/

(rlv#D-2-64/)

oukFpdwH pdEÅeEdÅ yDwdaomreóy#dyu©awmç a'goorÜa,m\*awm p tm&r®aP tebd&wdyÜ0wdårm[/ taEÅm twåaem edó,ó ed'´[e0aoe 0g psmeH pdEÅeH taEÅmedZÑmeH/ owdyd tEkaompebma0 twaå em uwmuwuok vmuok v0od a,m raem0ad vcbal wm 0yd #Ü od ma&m uuk KúpöH?

,xm0kwåtaEÅmedZÑmeH aomaumwd ObdEéH 0daoaom a0'dwaAÁm/ (tEk#D-2-71/) taEÅm edZÑmeH pdwåoEÅmayg? y&dedZÑmyeH &m\*a'goy&dVm[0dod|H '[eH/ (r[m#D-2-200/) aomu\ y&rw¬w&m;udk,frSm a'greóa0'emyif jzpf\/ odkYaomf ,if;aomu\ vu©P &o ponuf kdtxuyf gtwikd ;f t|uxmu ziG qhf xkd m;\/ a'greóa0'emtx;l jzpaf omaMumiwhf n;f?? txl;xl; tjym;jym; a&GUvsm;jcif; awmifawmifþþ MuHpnfjcif;rSuif;aom twGif;üomvQif wGefYqkwfvsuf MuHpnfjcif;onf taEÅmedZÑme = twGif;ü avmifNrdKufjcif; twGif;ü pdwf\ ylyefjcif; twGif;aqG; aqG;jcif;wnf;/ wpfenf; --- txl;xl;tjym;jym; a&GUvsm;jcif; awmifawmifþþ MuHpnf jcif;rSuif;aom twGif;üomvQif wGefYqkwfvsuf pdwf"mwf ajcmufuyfaejcif;onf taEÅmedZÑme = twGif;aqG; aqG;jcif;wnf;/ (rlv#D-2-64/)

1/ ÓwdAsoe = rdb om;orD; paom aqGrsKd;wdkY\ ysufpD;jcif;ç

2/ abm\*Asoe = pnf;pdrfOpöm\ ysufpD;jcif;ç

3/ a&m\*Asoe = tema&m\*g usa&mufjzpfay:vmjcif;ç

4/ oDvAsoe = pifMu,faom oDv\ ysufpD;jcif;ç

5/ 'd|dAsoe = rSefuefaom or®m'd|d t,l0g'\ ysufpD;jcif; --þAsoew&m; ig;rsKd;wdkYwGifwpfrsKd;rsKd;jzifh MuHKawGU&aom yk\*d¾Kvf\oEÅmefü aomuw&m;onf jzpaf y:vmww\f / Oyrm --- om;or;D wpOf ;DO;D\ ysupf ;Djci;fjzi hf MuKHawUG&on f qykd gp?Ykd ,i;fuohJ aYkd om qi;f&'J uk E© iS hfMuKHawUG&aom ow0å g\oEmÅ eüf ywD ad omreóui;faom pwd xf m;rsm; 0iaf &muvf m\/ aoaus ysupf ;DomG ;aom om;taMumi;f or;DtaMumi;fuvíJG tjcm;tjcm;aom tx;lx;l tjym;jym; aom tm½kHwdkY tay:ü awmifawmifþþ MuHpnfpdwful;vdkaom pdwf"mwf r&Sdjzpfae\/ ysufpD;oGm; aom om;tm½ HkorYkd [wk for;Dtm½ HktaMumi;fuokd m MupH n faw;Gawmum twiG ;faq;G aq;Gaeww\f / tjcm;taMumi;ft&mrsm;u kdrpO;fpm;v kdrpO;fpm;Eikd fjzpaf eww\f / pwd "f mwaf w Gajcmuaf oUGaeww\f / pdkajyrI r&Sdjzpfaewwf\/ þum; aomu\ vu©Pmyifwnf;/ wpfenf; --- ysufpD;oGm;aom tm½kHudk taMumi;fjyKí pwd \f yyl ejfci;foabmon f aomu\ vuP© myiwf n;f/ xokd Ykdpwd yf yl evf maomtcg pdwfwGifom ylyefonf r[kwf? ,if;pdwf\ rSD&m [',0w¬K½kyftxd ul;pufysHUESHU ylavmifwwfayonf/ ylyefaompdwfaMumifh jzpfaom pdwåZMoZ|ru ½kyfuvmyfwdkif;wGif yg0ifaom OPSawaZm"mwf\ obm0owådpGrf;tif vGefuJxufjrufvmrIyifwnf;/ xdkaMumifh pdwfudk xuf0ef;usif avmifNrdKufjcif; udpö&ovnf; &Sd\[k qdkonf/ &m\*yl a'goylwdkYxuf xl;uJaom ylavmifrI wpfrsKd;wnf;/ tEak ompeypKöy|mef --- aqrG sK;dw\Ykd ysupf ;Djci;f = ÓwAd soe ponwf tYkd m;avsmpf mG 0r;fen;fjci;f

on f tEak ompe rn\f / wpef n;f xxkd \*kd Pk of vYkd n;faumi;fç xxkd tkd jypof vYkd n;faumi;f tpOvf ukd íf 0rf;enf;jcif; ylavmifjcif;onf tEkaompewnf;/ oDv paom \*kPfysufí 0rf;enf;aomtcg \*kPfodkY tpOfvdkufaom \*kPmEk\*w 0rf;enf;rI ylyefrI jzpf\/ xdk\*kPf ysufpD;í tjypfodkY tpOfvdkufaomtcg a'gomEk\*w = tjypfodkY tpOfvdkufí 0rf;enf;rI ylyefrI jzpf\/ xdkaMumifh ,if;aomuudk 0dyóem ÓPfjzifh odrf;qnf;½IyGm;vdkufaomtcg ÓwdAsoe ponfwdkYtm;avsmfpGm xdkxdk\*kPf tjypfwdkYtm; avsmfpGm tzefzef pdk;&drfjcif; 0rf;enf;jcif;oabmw&m;[k a,m\*DwdkY\ ÓPftm; a&S;½SL xifvmay\/

Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefwnf;/

uuk KúpEö iS hfaomu --- uuk KúpEö iS hfaomuon ftzezf e fp;kd&rd jfci;foabm 0r;fen;f yyl ejfci;foabm

tm;jzifh wlnDaomfvnf; --- (1) rdrd\ jyKNyD;aom raumif;rI tukodkvfç rjyKrusifhvdkufrdaom aumif;rI ukodkvfvQif tm½kH&Sdaom pdwfü rifjzifh a&;jcpfxm;ouJhodkY jzpfí jzpfaeaom pdwfESvkH; rom,mrIum; uuk Kúpöwn;f/ (2) qtkd ycf NJhy;Dontfh wikd ;f aqrG sK;dw\Ykd ysupf ;Djci;f ÓwAd soe paom tm½ Hkwprf sK;drsK;dEiS hf awGUxdrdaomaMumifh twGif;ü avmifNrdKufjcif;oabm pdwf\ ylyefjcif;oabmum; aomuwnf;/ þ odkYvQif ukuúKpöESifh aomu ESpfrsKd;wdkY\ xl;jcm;rIudk od&Sdygav/

(rlv#D-2-64/ tEk#D-2-71/ r[m#D-2-200/)

rSwfcsuf --- t|uxmrsm;ü Zmwrd Spí Oyg,mowikd af tmi fy'|meuf kdazmjfy ziG qhf ckd su frvm&adS y/

þusrf;üvnf; aomu ponfum; Zmwd\ rkcsr[kwfaom tusKd;qufrsm; jzpfí þae&mrS pí y'|meuf kdrjyawmah y/ oaYkd om f y'|meuf m; r&odS nrf [wk f &odS nof mjzpof n?f y'|merf sm;pmG &EdS ikd íf x;luaJ om taMumi;fw&m;rsm; r[wk íf rziG qhf jkdci;f jzpaf y&mon/f --- tnw&nwa&e 'uk "© are® zk|ó --- ponfjzifh bk&m;&Sif a[mMum;xm;awmfrljcif;aMumifh ÓwdAsoe = aqGrsKd;wdkY\ ysufpD;jcif; paom taMumif;w&m; wpfrsKd;rsKd;onf y'|mefyifwnf;[k rSwfyg/ ,if;oabmw&m;wdkYudk wpfenf; wpfzkHtm;jzifh qdk&rl rSD&m0w¬K½kyf = qdkif&m'Gg&wdkYudk ÓwdAsoe paom qdkif&mted|m½kHwdkYu ½kdufcwf aomtcg zó paom orÜ,kwfw&m;wdkYu 0dkif;0ef;í aus;Zl;jyKay;ojzifh a'greóa0'em[laom aomu ponfwdkYonf jzpfay:vmMu&\/ odkYtwGuf 0w¬K = 'Gg&ç ted|m½kHç zó paom orÜ,kwf w&m;wdkYum; y'|mefyifwnf;/ y&da'0

1/ vmvyÜevu©aPm y&da'a0g?

2/ \*kPa'goy&dudwåe&aom?

3/ orÇrypöKy|maem/ (tbd-|-2-98/ 0dok'¨d-2-134/)

1/ tzefzef idka<u;jrnfwrf;jcif; = ajymqdkjcif;oabm vu©P? 2/ \*kPf tjypfwdkYudk xkwfazmfajymqdkjcif; (udpö) &o?

3/ y&da'0 udef;0yf&m owå0g\ odkYr[kwf pdwf\ r&yfrwnf

csmcsmvnfaMumif; oabmw&m; (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef? wpfenf; --- pdwf a0aemuf rl;vnfjcif; tusKd;udk jzpfapwwf\ -- (zv) ypöKy|mef/ ypKöy|me f--- y&da'0\ w&m;udk,frSmvnf; a'greóa0'emyifwnf;/ tusKd;pD;yGm; &Sdonf tusK;dp;DymG ; r&odS nuf vkd n;faumi;fç &uS of i hf &uS xf ukd f aMumuof i hf aMumuxf ukd of wl uYkd vkd n;faumi;f rppd prf íl y&ad '0jzp&f m y\*k K¾dv\f r&yrf wn fcsmcsmvnwf wof \l jzpaf Mumi;fjzp&f m jzpíf iakd <u;ooH nf xifvm\? xdkaMumifh --- orÇrypöKy|me = y&da'0udef;&m owå0g\ odkYr[kwf pdwf\ r&yfrwnf csm csmvnaf Mumi;f oabmw&m;[ k,i;fy&ad '0u kd0yd óemÓPjfzi hford ;fqn;f ½yI mG ;aeaom a,m\*g0p& yk\*d¾Kvf\ ÓPftm; a&S;½SL xifvm\[k t|uxmq&mawmfu zGifhqdkawmfrljcif; jzpf\/ wpfenf; --aomu\wnf&m taMumif;jzpfaom ÓwdAsoe ponfwdkY\ rysufao;jcif; raysmufao;jcif;aMumifh y&ad '0ued ;f&m y\*k K¾dv\f orYkd [wk fpwd \f r&yrf wn fcsmcsmvnjfci;fwn;f? xwd vf eaYf Mumu&f UHGjci;faMumihf r&yfrwnf csmcsmvnfonfum; r[kwf? xdkr&yfrwnf csmcsmvnfjcif;onfvnf; idka<u;oHaMumihf xif&Sm;\? xdkaMumifh y&da'0udk pdwfa0rl;aemuf r&yfrwnf csmcsmvnfjcif; tusKd;udk jzpfapwwf\ [k t|uxmu zGifhqdkjcif; jzpfonf/ aU&Senf;um; Oy|memum& ypöKy|mefç aemufenf;um; zvypöKy|mefwnf;/

## 'ku©

'kuH© emr um,duH 'kuH©?

1/ wH um,yDVevu©PH?

2/ 'kyÜnmeH a'greóu&P&oH?

3/ um,dumAm"ypöKy|meH/ (0dok'¨d-2-134/) udk,füjzpfaom 'ku©o[\*kwf um,0dnmPfESifh ,SOfaom a0'emonf 'ku© rnf\/ (,if;'ku©

a0'emudk a&G;xkwfí ½Iyg/)

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 1/ udk,fudk ESdyfpufjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ ynmrJhwdkY\ pdwfESvkH; rom,mjcif;udk jyKjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ udk,fü rSDaom emusifrIoabmw&m;  a'greó  a'greóH emr rmeoH 'kuH©/  1/ wH pdwåyDVevu©PH?  2/ raem0dCmw&oH?  3/ rmeoAsm"dypöKy|meH/ (0dok'¨d-2-135/) w&m;udk,frSm a'greóa0'emyif jzpfonf? pdwfqif;&Jjcif;wnf;/ | ypöKy|mef/ |
| 1/ pdwfudk ESdyfpufjcif;oabm | vu©P? |
| 2/ Asmyg' = a'goESifh,SOfonf\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwfudk n§Of;qJjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| 3/ pdwfESvkH;ü rSDaom tema&m\*g | ypöKy|mef/ |

þa'greóa0'emon f 'uk '© uk j©zpaf omaMumivhf n;faumi;fç um,ud 'uk u© kdaqmiwf wof nf \ tjzpfaMumifhvnf;aumif; 'ku© rnf\/ rSefayonf --- pdwfqif;&Jjcif;ESifh jynhfpkHaom owå0gwdkYonf qHyifudk MuJjzefYí idkjrnfwrf;Muukef\? &ifbwfwdkYudk xk½kduf BudwfESdyfMuukef\? a&S;½SL vl;vnf;ukef\? udk,fudk vdSrfhukef\? aZmufxdk;rdk;ajrmf vJukef\ = uRrf;xdk;csMuukef\? rdrdudk,fudk "m;vufeufjzifh xdk; ckwf owfaoMuukef\? tqdyfudk pm;Muukef\? BudK;qGJcs aoMuukef\? rD;yHkwGif;odkY ckefqif;Muukef\? þodkYpaom txl;xl;tjym;jym;&Sdaom xdkqif;&Judk cHpm;&ukef\/ (0dok'¨d-2-135/)

## Oyg,mo

Oyg,maom emr ÓwdAsoem'D[d zk|ó t"drwåapawm'ku©yÜbm0dawm a'gaoma,0?

ocFg&u©E¨y&d,myaEém {aum "ar®mwd {au/

1/ pdwåy&d'[evu©aPm Oyg,maom? Asmowdåvu©aPm?

2/ edw¬Kee&aom?

3/ 0dom'ypöKy|maem/ (tbd-|-2-99/ 0dok'¨d-2-135/)

ÓwdAsoe ponfwdkYonf awGUxdtyfaom owå0g\ vGefuJpGmaom pdwfqif;&Jjcif;onf jzpfap tyfaom a'goonfyifvQif Oyg,mo rnf\/ (a'greóa0'em r[kwf [lvdkonf/) ocFg&u©E¨mü tusKH;0ifaom tukodkvfapwoduf (14)vkH;rS wpfyg;aom wpfckaom apwoduf[k {auq&mwdkYu qdkMu\/ (0dok'¨d-2-135/)

1/ pdwfudk xuf0ef;usifrS avmifjcif;oabm vu©P? wpfenf; --- ÓwdAsoe ponfwdkYü azmufazmufjyefjyef Niduyfjcif;oabm vu©P?

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| 2/ nnf;wGm;jcif;udk jyKjcif; | (udpö) &o? |
| wpfenf; --- nnf;wGm;jcif;vQif jynhfpkHjcif; 3/ ÓwdAsoe paom tm½kHü udk,fpdwfwdkYudk | (orÜwåd) &o? |
| epfjrKyfapwwfaom oabmw&m; | (Oy|memum&) ypöKy|mef? |

wpfenf; --- ÓwdAsoe paom tm½kHü udk,fpdwf\ epfjrKyfjcif;udk jzpfapwwf\ (zv)ypöKy|mef/

«rSwfcsuf --- 0dok'¨dr\*¾t|uxmü pdwåy&d['evu©aPm = Oyg,moonf pdwfudk xuf0ef;usifrS avmijfci;f oabmvuP© m &\dS [ kvm&\dS / oarm® [0ad em'etD |uxmüum; --- Asmowvåd ua© Pm = ÓwdAsoe paom tm½kHwdkYü azmufazmufjyefjyef Niduyfjcif; oabmvu©Pm &Sd\[k vm&Sd\/»

## aomu y&da'0 'ku© a'greó Oyg,mo

&m\* a'go arm[ ruif;aom owå0gwpfOD;\ b00,f a,bk,stm;jzifh þ aomu y&da'0 'uk ©a'greó Oyg,mowuYkd m; txwG wf yvf suyf i f&adS eay\/ txuwf iG fa&;om;wijfycoJh ntfh wikd ;f ÓwdAsoe = aqGrsKd;wdkY\ ysufpD;jcif; paom Asoew&m; wpfckckESifh MuHKawGU&aom owå0gwpfOD;\ oEÅmefü jzpfay:vmaom pdk;&drfrI 0rf;enf;aMuuGJrIrsm;onfom aomu jzpf\/ a'greówpfrsKd; --- aomu[ k txirf mS ;aeaom a'greó wprf sK;dvn;f &adS o;\? cspcf iof rl sm; zsm;emrnfudk pdk;&drfjcif;ç t&yfwpfyg;odkY oGm;aomtcg jyefcsdefwefvsuf rjyefvmojzifh pdk;&drfjcif;ç uav;oli,f vlrr,ftwGuf t&m&mrSm pdk;&drfjcif;ç þodkYponfjzifh pdk;&drfaMumifhMurIrsm;½kHwGifru ]]igr&vdS Qi f owl aYkd wm h cu&f paf wmrh mS b}J}[ k aemuqf uwf GJ p;kd&rd rf wI rYkd mS aomu r[wk ?f ½;kd½;kd a'greó omwnf;/

&mxl; \*kPfod&f pnf;pdrf aqGrsKd; ponfwdkYwGif wpfckck ysufpD;onhftcg ysufpD;awmhrnf[k xif& aomtcg veG pf mG 0r;fen;fMu\? tm;i,Mfu\? aMuuMJGu\? þ0r;fen;ftm;i,rf IaMuurJG uI m; aomu trn&f on fha'greóomwn;f/ x0kd r;fen;ftm;i,rf IaMuurJG uI kdrsKod yd íf rxm;Eikd of ntfh cg y&ad '0 [k ac:qdkaom idka<u;oH wpfrsKd;onf ay:vmwwfayonf/ y&da'0rD;[k ac:qdk&mü idkoHudk tpGJjyKí ac:jcif;r[kwf? xdkidkoH jzpfavmufatmif 0rf;wGif;ü tjyif;txef ylyef awmufavmifaeaom a'go a'greówuYkd kd tpjJGyKí ac:q&kd jci;f jzpof n/f ,i;faomu y&ad '0w&m;wuYkd m; w&m;aomen;fvr;f jzifh odkYr[kwf w&m;"r®jzifh rajzodrhfEdkifygu toufudkyif ukefqkH;aponftxd 'ku©rD; awmufavmif wwfayonf/ aomu y&da'0geH orwduúrm, (r-1-70/) [laom r[mowdy|meokwåef a'oemawmfESifh

tn D aomu y&ad '0wuYkd kd veG af jrmuaf Mumi;f taumi;fq;Hkaomusiphf O f tjyptf ui;fq;Hkaomusiphf Of treG jfrwqf ;Hkaomusiphf Ouf m; owyd |me f a'oemawmvf m usiphf Orf sm;yi f jzpaf yon/f x kd owyd |mef usiphf Ouf kdatmiaf tmijfrijfri f rusiEhf ikd af o;owl tYkd wuG f tw,k zl ,G af umi;fvaS om tavmi;fawm\f usifhpOfwpf&yfudk þwGif wifjytyfygonf/

## teEkaompd,Zmwfawmf

b&k m;tavmi;fawmEf iS hf,aom"&mtavmi;fvsm EpS yf g;woYkd n fwpcf ak omb00, fuak # (80)pD <u,f0csrf;omaom jAm[®PtrsKd;tEG,f olaX;om;ESifh olaX;orD;wdkY jzpfMu\/ þZmwfawmfü bk&m; tavmi;fawmof n faumrm&jA[p® m&tD usiuhf kdusiahf wmrf \l / C&m0goupd uö kdtvrkd &odS n fhoal wm-f aumif; wpfOD;yif jzpf\/

,aom"&mtavmi;fvsm trsK;daumi;for;DrmS vn;f bek ;fuBHu;Drm;o ljA[m® jhynrf Spwk íd vUljynüf vlvmjzpf&ol jzpf\? or®dv’[modeD[k trnfay;xm;Mu\/ wpfq,fhajcmufESpft&G,fodkY a&mufaom tcg tvGef tqif;vSol MunfndKzG,f\*kPfudk aqmifEdkifol ewforD;ESifhwlonhf tvkH;pHkaom udk,ft\*Fg BuD;i,fwdkYESifh jynhfpkHolwpfOD; jzpfvm\/ a&Tpif½kyfwk yHkoGif;jyKouJhodkY vSywifhw,folwpfOD; jzpf\/ oaYkd om f ---

wómyd udavo0aoe pdwåH emr e OyÜEéykAHÁ? tpöEÅjA[®pm&deD ta[mod/(Zmwu-|-3-86?) xdktrsKd;aumif;orD;\ oEÅmefüvnf; udavom\ tpGrf;jzifh pdwfrnfonf wpfcgrQ rjzpfay:chJ zl;ay/ pifppf ppfppf jA[®pm&Dtusihfudk usifhaeol olawmfaumif;wpfOD;om jzpf\/ ig;yg;oDvjrJí tjA[®p&d,odu©myk'fudk tjrJxdef;odrf;apmifha&Smufol olawmfaumif;wdkYom jzpfMu\/ oaYkd om frbd w\Ykd prD aH qmi&f uG cf sujfzi hftrd af xmiof nbf 0o Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;Mu\/ trd af xmiof nf b0o Ykda&mu&f odS mG ;Muaom xokd al wmaf umi;f EpS Of ;DwoYkd n f wukd cf e;fwpcf \k twiG ;fü twal exikd &f yg aomvf n;f tyd &f mwpcf wk n;fü twtl yd pf u&f ygaomvf n;f tcsi;fcsi;f wpaf ,muof n f wpaf ,muuf kd udavom\ tpGrf;jzifh wpfcgrQ rMunhfpzl;Muavukef? &[ef;awmf ESpfyg;wdkYuJhodkY jA[®m ESpfOD;wdkYuJhodkY wpfckaom ae&mü aexdkifMuukef\/ rbd rsm; u,G vf eG of mG ;Muaomtcgüum; uak #aygi;frsm;pmG aom pn;fprd Of pmö rsm;u kdEpS Of ;Doabmwl pGefYvTwf vSL'gef;vsuf [dr0EÅmodkY awmxGufum &aoh &[ef; jyKMuí rauGruGmyif aeMuavonf/ awmopfjrpf opfzk opfO opfoD;0vHvQif tpmtm[m& &Sdonfjzpfí xdk[dr0EÅmü MumjrifhpGm aexdkif Muavonf/ MumjrifhpGm aexdkifNyD;aemuf csOfqm; rSD0J&eftvdkYiSm [dr0EÅmrS oufqif;í tpOftwdkif; c&D;qufvm&m Am&mPoDrif;O,smOfodkY qdkufa&mufum xdkO,smOfüyif aexdkifMuavonf/

&aorh uav;\ ½yk &f nrf mS txuwf iG fazmjfycoJh ntfh wikd ;f veG pf mG x;ljcm;onjfhyi fjyKH;&iT of vEkd iS hf cHhnm;aom rsufESmtaetxm;aMumifh trsm;uyif cspfcifMunfndK av;pm;Muayonf/ xdkuJhodkY awm xuG íf &ao&h [e;f jyKc&Jh mü oal X;rsK;d oal X;E,G f Eek ,af om &aorh uav;rmS a&;SuuohJ YkdreG jfrwaf om tpmu kd rpm;&b J &ao&h [e;fw\Ykd "rw® mtwikd ;f opOf opzf k opof ;Drsm;EiS hf oal y; val y; ta&ma&m taEmS aEmS tpmtm[m&rsm;jziohf m rQwae&&mS aomaMumi hfMumavaom f0r;fao;GoeG af om a&m\*gjzihf veG pf mG tm;en;f&mS vm\/ tavmi;fawmuf ,kd wf ikd f w,GJ cl g NrKdUwcH g;te;D Z&yBfu;Dwpcf tk ay:rmS tom csxm;í tavmif;awmfum; NrdKUwGif;odkY qGrf;cH0ifawmfrlavonf/ xdkuJhodkY qGrf;cH0ifawmfrlaewkef;rSmyif Z&yfay:ü usef&pfaom &aohruav;onf ol\ a&m\*g 'Pfudk Mum&SnfrcHEdkifonhftvm; tavmif;awmfbk&m; jyefcsdefudkrQ rapmifhEdkif&SmawmhbJ b0Zmwf topfvJ&Smavonf/ xdkuJhodkY jzpfykHudk NrdKUwGif;rS xGufvmol vltrsm;wdkY jrifawGUMuav&m &aohruav;\ ½yk tf qi;fEiS hf jynpfh yHk ukH kd Munífh tavmi;fu kd 0ikd ;f&uH m aqrG awmrf sK;drawmbf J vudI vf udI vf vJS JS idka<u;Muav\/ xdktcdkufrSmyif tavmif;awmf&Sif&aohonf qGrf;cH&mrS jyef<uawmfrlvmvwfaomf rarQmfvifh aom tjzpftysufudk ½kwfw&uf awGUjrif&avvQif tpGrf;ukef idkcsifzG,faumif;aomfvnf; &ifhrmaom tavmif;awmfBuD;yDyD wnfMunfaom £a`E´jzifh Z&yfay:odkY wufí --bdZÆe"r®H bdZÆwd? oaAÁ ocFg&m tedpöm {0H \*wduma,0/ (Zmwu-|-3-87/)

= ysupf ;Dwwaf om oabmw&m;reS of rQon f ysupf ;Dww\f ? cyof rd ;fuek af om ocgF&w&m;reS of rQ woYkd n fjzpNfy;DvQi fysuwf wof n fhtepd wö &m;woYkd m jzpMfu\? ocgF&w&m;reS of rQwoYkd n fþo YkdrjraJ om oabm &SdMuukefonfomwnf;/

þodkYajymqdkí &aohruav;\tavmif; wnf&Sd&m ysOfcsyf\ OD;acgif;bufrS xdkifawmfrlNyD;vQif EpS af ,mupf m c,H vl mcaJh omqrG ;fu kd wpyf g;wn;f bOk ;fay;awmrf \l / qrG ;fupd ö Ny;Dp;Daomtcg cwH iG ;fukd aq;aMumawmrf \l / vrl sm;taygi;fu &aorh EiS hfrnof Ykdawmpf yaf Mumi;fu kdar;jre;favQmuxf m;aomtcg vlUb0wkef;u ajc&if;tvkyftauR; = tdrf&Sifr jzpfzl;aMumif;udk trdefY&Sdawmfrl\/ tb,faMumifh ridk a<u;ygoenf;[k ar;jref;avQmufxm;aomtcg tavmif;awmfu þodkY rdefYMum;awmfrl\ ---

&ao&h [e;fb0o Ykda&mu&f vdS maom þtrsK;dor;Don f&ao&h [e;fb0o Ykda&mu&f vdS maom igEiS hf touf&SifpOfuyif (&aoh&[ef;rsm;om jzpfMuí) wpfpHkwpfck awmfpyfonf r[kwf? (vlUb0wkef;u ajc&i;f tvyk tf auR;om jzpcf zJh ;l\? &ao&h [e;fb0o Ykda&muaf omtcgüum; bmrQ rawmpf yaf wmah y [lvdk/) ,cktcg þtrsKd;orD;onf wrvGefb0odkYoGm;aomf tb,fodkY awmfpyfEdkifawmhtHhenf;? þ trsKd;orD;onf aorif;\ tvdkEdkifiHodkY vdkufygoGm;NyD jzpf\? igonf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifh idka<u; &ygthHenf; --- þodkY rdefYqdkNyD;aemuf vlrsm;taygif;tm; y&da'0 rD;Nidrf;&ef atmufygtwdkif; Munfvif at;jrpGmaom Mo0g'a&csrf;jzifh qGwfzsef;um Nidrf;apawmfrlavonf/ þ&aohruav;onfum; rsm;pGmukefaom aoolwdkY\ twGif;ü wpfOD;tjzpf yg0ifwnf&Sdaeay \? xdkolaowdkYESifh twlwuGjzpfaom &aohronf ightm; tb,fodkY aqGrsKd;awmfpyfonf jzpfEdkifawmh vwUHåen;f/ xakd Mumi hfcspjfrwEf ;kdz,G af om xokd rvd® [’ moed uD kdtaMumi;fjyKí ig\oEmÅ e0f , fp;kd&rd yf al q;G

&jcif; aomuw&m;onf xif&Sm;r&Sd jzpfay\/ tMuitf Mui faowikd ;faowikd ;faomool n fxpkd ;kd&rd af omotl z Ykdxi&f mS ;r&adS wmoh nof m jzp\f / xokd Ykdxi&f mS ;r&adS wmah om xakd owikd ;faowikd ;faomoul kdtu,íf p;kd&rd af ejim;t?hH tcgcyof rd ;f aori;f

EdkifiHodkY vdkufygae&aom rdrdudk,fudk pdk;&drfoifhav&m\/ tvkd rl sm;taygi;fw Ykd ...&yaf eaom ow0å gooYkd mvQi f tm,ok cgF&on f vukd of n f r[wk af o;? xdkifaom owå0godkYomvQif tm,kocFg&onf vdkufonf r[kwfao;? avsmif;pufaeaom owå0godkY omvQif tm,kocFg&onf vdkufonf r[kwfao;? z0g;jzifh vSrf;í oGm;aeaom owå0godkYomvQif tm,ok cgF&on fvukd of n fr[wk af o;/ (qvkd okd nrf mS --- þow0å gwoYkd n f£&,d myxk fav;yg;v;HkwüYkd arharhavsmhavsmh ayghayghqq aexdkifMuukef\? tm,kocFg&w&m;wdkYonfum; nOfhüvnf;aumif;ç aeüY vn;faumi;f cyof rd ;faom £&,d myxk wf üYkd rarrh avsmMhuuek bf J rrd \d uek jfci;f ysujfci;fo Ykd a&muf aMumif; trIudkomvQif tjrJjyKaeMu\[k qdkvdk\/) tMuifrQavmuf rsufpdudk zGifh\? rsufpdudk rSdwf\? xdkrsufpdudk zGifhpOf rSdwfpOf twGif;üyifaomfvnf; t&G,foHk;yg;onf tjrJqkwf,kwfvsuf &Sd\/ xdkt&G,f\ qkwf,kwfjcif;onf xif&Sm;&Sdvwfaomf pifppf þcE¨mudk,ftwåabmonf csKdUwJh

awmoh nof m jzp\f ? rjynpfh aHk wmoh nof m jzp\f / ,i;fovYkd Qi f þcEm¨ u,kd tf waå bmü csKUdwjhJci;fonf xi&f mS ;&vdS waf om f xxkd bkd 0ü jzpMfu&uek af om ow0å gw\Ykd auuG iG ;f&jci;fü = aouuJG &JG jci;fü ,rkH mS ; oHo, r&Sdav&m/ (xdkaMumifh rpdk;&drfoifhay? aomu y&da'0 rjzpfoifhay/) raoraysmufbJ <uif; useaf om touxf i&f mS ;&adS eao;aom ow0å gw Ykdtay:üomvQi f oem;cspcf itf y\f ? aoavNy;Daom owå0gudk taMumif;jyKí tzefwvJvJ rpdk;&drfoifh ridka<u;oifhay/ (Zmwu-|-3-87/) þum; tavmif;awmf\ aomu y&da'0rD; Nidrf;aMumif; w&m;aumif;aywnf;/ þ aomu y&ad '0 a'greó Oyg,mow&m;woYkd n fa'goEiS hftw,l OS wf íGJ jzpMfuojzi hfa'gou kdErdS ef i;fEikd yf gu aomu y&da'0 a'greó Oyg,morD;wdkYvnf; rawmufEdkifav&m/ atmufyg Zmwfawmfudk qufvufí zwf½IMunhfyg/

## pVl aAm"Zd mwaf wm f(Zmwu-|-4-22/)

txuyf g Zmwaf wmüf uohJ yYkd i fþ pVl aAm"Zd mwaf wmüf vn;f b&k m;tavmi;fawmEf iS hf,aom"&m

tavmif;vsm olawmfaumif;wdkYonf jA[®mjynfrSyif pkwdí vlUjynf0,f <u,f0csrf;omaom ykPÖm; rsK;dü vvl mjzpMfu&\/ ,aom"&mtavmi;fvsm trsK;daumi;for;DrmS vn;f veG jfrwaf om ½yk tf qi;fukd aqmifxm;onhf ewforD;wrQ vSywifhw,fol yHkoGifwlol jzpf\/ xdkolawmfaumif; ESpfOD;om;wdkY tvdk r&SdygbJvsuf rdbwdkYu ZGwftwif; vufxyfay;Muojzifh tdrfaxmifonfb0odkY a&muf&SdoGm;Mu\/ odkYaomf xdkolawmfaumif; ESpfOD;om;wdkYonf wpfOD;ESifh wpfOD; udavomjzifh usufpm;zl;onf[líum; r&SdchJpzl;ay/ &m\*ESifh ,SOfwJGvsuf&Sdaom pdwf"mwfjzifh wpfOD;onf wpfOD;tm; MunhfchJzl;jcif;rnfonf rjzpfpzl;ay/ tdyfruf\ twGif;üaomfvnf; arxkefrSD0Jjcif;rnfonfudk rjrifrufchJpzl;ay/ þodkYuavmuf pifMu,faom oDv&Sdaom olawmfaumif;wdkY jzpfMu\/ aemufydkif; rdbwdkY uG,fvGefoGm;Muaomtcg ESpfOD;oabmwl uka# (80) ruaom pnf;pdrfOpöm wdkYudk pGefYvTwfvSL'gef;Muum awmxGufí &aoh&[ef;jyKMu\/ [dr0EÅmodkYyif 0ifa&mufMuí arGUavsmf zG,faumif;aom ajrt&yfü ocFrf;ausmif;rsm; aqmufvkyfum opfoD;BuD;i,fwdkYjzifh rQwvsuf (10) ESpfwdkY umvywfvkH; aexdkifMu\/ odkYaomf xdk (10)ESpftwGif;ü olawmfaumif; ESpfOD;vkH;wdkY\ oEÅmefü psmewf &m;rsm;on frjzpaf y:cMJhuao;ay/ xokd al wmaf umi;fwoYkd n f&[e;fcsr;fomjziyhf ivf Qi fx[kd rd 0EmÅ t&yüf (10)EpS wf uYkd mvywvf ;Hk aexikd Nfy;Daemu f csOqf m; r0DS &J etf viYkd mS Zey'k wf üYkd vnS vhf nvf mMu&m Am&mPoD rif;O,smOfodkY qdkufa&mufvmMu\/ rif;O,smOfüyif oDwif;oHk;aexdkifawmfrlMu\/ wpaf ewY iG fAm&mPobD &k iBfu;Don fO,smOuf pm;&i;fjzi hfO,smOtf wiG ;fü vnS vhf n fMun½fh aI v&m

&[e;fcsr;fomjzi hf aexikd of wD i;fo;kHvsu f &MdSuuek af om xokd al wmaf umi;f EpS Of ;DwuYkd kd awUGjriaf omtcg tveG f Munnf Kdz,G af umi;faom veG jfrwaf omtqi;fu kd aqmiaf om &aorh uav;u kd Munífh &m\*jzihf &pyf waf EmS izf UJGxm;aom pwd ½f ikd ;frsm;on fwzmG ;zmG ; x<uvmavawm\h / uad vomjzi hfwek vf yI af csmuf csm;aom pwd "f mw&f adS eaom Am&mPorD i;fon ftavmi;fawm&f aoxh oH YkdcsO;fuyíf &aorh EiS hfrnof Ykd awmfpyfaMumif;udk avQmufxm;Munhfav\/ xdktcg bk&m;tavmif;awmfu --- ]]'g,umawmfrif;jrwf þ&aohrESifh rnfodkYrQ rawmfpyfyg/ &aoh&[ef; twljyKvkyfMuzdkY&ef wlnDaom ukodkvfqE´awmf ouf ourf Qjzi hf&ao&h [e;f jyKvmMuorl sm;om jzpMfuygon/f oaYkd om f tu,pf ipf p f ajymq&kd ygr l þ&aorh uav;um; a&S;,cif vlUb0u ig\ ajc&if;tvkyftauR; = tdrf&Sifryif jzpfchJzl;ygonf}} --- [k jyef vnfí trdefY&Sdawmfrlvdkuf\/ xpkd um;uMkdum;&aom Am&mPorD i;fu --- ]]tu,íf þ&aorh uav;u kdtEikd tf xu f v,k uf

ac:aqmifí oGm;chJvQif t&Sif&aohu todkYjyKrlthHenf;}}[k ar;jref;pHkprf;vmaomtcg tavmif;awmf &aohBuD;u þodkY rdefYMum;awmfrl\ ---

]]'g,umawmrf i;fBu;D ...tu,íf þ&aorh i,uf kdtEikd tf xu,f íl ac:aqmiof mG ;caJh pumrl ig\ u,kd wf iG ;fü wppf wkH pcf ak om trsuaf umyw&m;on fjzpyf mG ;vmjim;t?Hh x kdtrsuaf umyw&m;onf ig\ cE¨mtdrftwGif;ü jzpfNyD;aemuf tjyifodkY vGwfajrmufí roGm;av&m/ touf&SifaeorQ umv ywvf ;Hk ig\ cEm¨ trd tf wiG ;fr S xakd 'gow&m;on f tjyiof YkdrxuG af jrmuEf ikd af v&m/ (ynm&wdS Ykdtrsuf tjyirf xuG f[vl okd n/f ) ig\cEm¨ trd tf wiG ;fü ,i;fa'go\ tw;Hkvukd ftcvJ ukd fpak ygi;faexikd jfci;fjzihf &ywf ncf iG uhf kdb,af wmrh S ay;rnrf [wk af y? treS pf ipf prf mS r l us,jfyepYf mG &mG oeG ;fvmaom on;fxepf mG &mG oeG ;fvmaom r;kdBu;Don f jrLreI uf kdvsijfrepf mG wm;jrpof uohJ YkdxtYkd wyl ivf Qi f xtkd rsuaf umy a'go w&m;u kdvsijfrepf mG yivf Qi f Nird ;fomG ;atmi f arwmå bm0emur|® me;fwn;f[al om r;kdBu;Du kd &mG oeG ;fvsuf

ESdyfuGyfí wm;jrpfawmfrlaythH}}[k jyefvnfí rdefYMum;awmfrlvdkuf\/ xtkd cg ynmrsupf ud mP;faecukd fjzpaf om Am&mPorD i;fon fx&kd aorh tay:ü &m\*jzi hf&pyf wf

aESmifzGJUaeaom pdwfudk wm;jrpfjcif;iSm rpGrf;Edkif&Smojzifh rif;tmPmjzifh xdk&aohruav;udk tEdkiftxuf jyKrlí aqmifMuOf;oGm;avonf/ odkYaomf rdzk&m;pnf;pdrfjzifh &aohruav;udk aoG;aqmifí r& onfuwpfaMumif;ç tavmif;awmf&aohxHrS trsufaumy a'goaMumihf &&SdEdkifonhf tjypfç arwåm aMumi fh&&EdS ikd af om tusK;dw&m;EiS phf yof n fhw&m;pum;wuYkd kdemMum;&onuf wpaf Mumi;f --- þopYkd aom taMumi;fwaYkd Mumi hf&aorh uav;u kdO,smOaf wmof Ykdjyeyf uYkd m rrd \d rukd jfyprf sm;u kd0ecf sawmi;fyevf suf w&m;EiS ahf vsmnf aD om tapmithf a&mS uuf akd y;um ypnö ;fav;jzmwjYkdzi hfaxmuyf vhH su f O,smOaf wmüf yif quvf uíf owD i;fo;kH&e f avQmuxf m;awmi;fyeaf von/f oal wmaf umi;f EpS Of ;DwoYkd nvf n;f O,smOf awmfrSmyif qufvufí oDwif;oHk;awmfrlMu\/ aemufydkif;wGif &aohruav; uG,fvGefoGm;aomtcg tavmif;awmf&aohBuD;onf [dr0EÅmawmodkY0ifum tbdnmPf ormywfwdkYudk jzpfapNyD;aemuf jA[®-

0d[m&w&m;wdkYudk yGm;rsm;um uG,fvGefonhftcg jA[®mjynfodkY vm;awmfrlavonf/

(Zmwu-|-4-22-27/)

þZmwaf wmüf tavmi;fawmBfu;Dum; aomu y&ad '0 'uk ©a'greó Oyg,mow\Ykd taMumi;f &if; jzpfaom trsufaumy a'gow&m;udk arwåmbm0emvufeufaumif;jzifh atmifjrifpGm wdkufzsuf awmfrlcJhavonf/

wpfzef þZmwfawmfü Am&mPoDrif;rSmvnf; tjcm;ol r[kwf t&SiftmeE´mtavmif;yif jzpf ayon/f arm[tyikd ;fwiG f wijfycaJh om [&wd p Zmwaf wmüf t&iS tf meEm´ tavmi;f Am&mPorD i;f\ rzd &k m;Bu;Du kdtavmi;fawm&f aoBhu;Du umrr IveG uf sL;c\Jh / þZmwaf wmüf um; t&iS tf meEm´ tavmi;f

Am&mPoDrif;u tavmif;awmf&aohBuD;\ vlUb0u Muif&ma[mif;jzpfonhf &aohruav; tay:ü

&m\*jzifh &pfywfaESmifzGJUxm;aom pdwf"mwfjzifh tEdkiftxuf odrf;ydkufchJjyef\/ t0dZÆm eD0&Pw&m;onf ydwfzkH; umqD;tyfonf jzpfí wPSmwnf;[laom oHa,mZOfBudK;u &pyf waf EmS izf UJGtyof n f jzpíf þb0r S xbkd 0o Ykdxbkd 0r S þb0o Ykdwajymi;fjyejfye f usivf nuf supf m; ajy;oGm;aeMu&ukefaom wpfckaomb0üvnf;yJ xyfumxyfum usifvnfusufpm; ajy;oGm;aeMu& uek af om ow0å gw\Ykd rukd jfypuf m; tveG f aMumurf uzf ,G af umi;fvaS yon/f tavmi;fawm&f irhf mBu;D wdkY\ oEÅmefüvnf; &Hcg jzpfwwfonhf w&m;qdk;rsm;yifwnf;/

,if; a'goESifhwuGaom &m\*ESifhwuGaom aomu y&da'0 'ku© a'greó Oyg,mownf;[l aom w&m;q;kdwuYkd kdtjrpjfyw fajz&iS ;fEikd af &; ausmvf mT ; veG af jrmuEf ikd af &;twuG fwpaf Mumi;fwn;faom vr;frmS owyd |meaf v;yg;u kd en;freS f vr;freS f ymG ;rsm;tm;xwk jfci;fyi f jzpaf yon/f xakd Mumi hf vuP© &o-ypöKy|mef-y'|mefenf;tm;jzifh ½kyf + emrf + aMumif; + usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;NyD;aom toifolawmfaumif;tzdkY aU&SodkY qufvufí usifh&rnhf usifhpOfrsm;udk qufvufí wifjyaytHh/

## y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYü vu©P - &o ponf ½IykHpepf

toifolawmfaumif;onf a&S;OD;pGm þypöKyÜefb0udkyif A[dkxm;í twdwfu t0dZÆmaMumifh twwd wf iG focgF&jzpyf çHk twwd uf ocgF&aMumi fhypKöyeÜ wf iG fy#od aE ¨0nd mP fpon fh0yd gu0f nd mPjfzpyf Hk þopYkd onjfzi hfOyg,moowYkd ikd af tmi faMumi;f-usK;dquEf ,G rf Ioabmw&m;rsm;u kdÓPjfzi hfjriaf tmif

Munhfí txufyg vu©P &o ypöKy|mef y'|mefwdkYudk ½Iygav/ þenf;t& ---

1/ t0dZÆm-ocFg&wdkYum; yxrtwdwfç

2/ 0dnmPf-emrf½kyf-oVm,we-zó-a0'em-wPSm-Oyg'gef-b0 (= ur®b0)wdkYum; ypöKyÜefç

3/ Zmwd-Z&m-r&P-aomu-y&da'0-'ku©-a'greó-Oyg,mowdkYum; yxrtem\*wf --þenf;udk enf;rSDí ---

1/ t0dZÆm-ocFg&wdkYum; 'kwd,twdwfç

2/ 0dnmPf/ y / b0 (ur®b0)wdkYum; yxrtwdwfç

3/ Zmwd Z&m r&P/ y / Oyg,mowdkYum; ypöKyÜef --þodkY ponfjzifh aMumif;-usKd;qufEG,fvsuf ½Iyg/ twdwftqufquf tem\*wftqufquf qkH;onfwdkifatmif enf;wlyif ½Iyg/

## &nf&G,fcsuf

xdkodkY ½Ijcif;\ &nf&G,fcsufrSm twdwf tem\*wf ypöKyÜef umvoHk;yg;vkH;ü taMumif;w&m;ESifh tusKd;w&m;pkom &Sdonf? jyKvkyfwwfol zefqif;wwfol tjyKvkyfcH&ol tzefqif;cH&ol vl ewf jA[®m

vu©Pm'dpwkuúydkif; -- y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*FBudKwifjyifqifyg&yfrsm; tcef;

yk\*d¾Kvf owå0g wpfpkHwpf&mrnfonf r&Sd[k todÓPf oefY&Sif;&efvnf; taMumif;wpf&yfç ew¬du'd|d ta[wku'd|d tud&d,'d|d paom uH-uH\tusKd;w&m;udk ypfy,faeaom rdpäm'd|d

0g'qdk;BuD;rsm;udk vGifhpifoGm;apvdkonfvnf; taMumif;wpf&yfç taMumi;f tusK;d EpS &f yvf ;Hkw Ykdtay:ü wpef n;fq&kd aom f y#pd oö ryk gÜ'tf \*gF&ywf üYkd vuP© m,mOf o;kHcsuwf iíf wiG wf iG Bfu;D 0yd óem½cI aJh om f taMumi;ftusK;d EpS &f yvf ;Hkw Ykd tay:ü paJG eaom wPmS pJG rmep JG'|d pd JGpaom uad vomprJG sm;on f0yd óemtcukd üf w'\*tF m;jzi hfcsKyof mG ;rn fjzp\f ? ,i;f0yd óem ÓPfwdkYu tqifhqifh Oyedó,owdåjzifh aus;Zl;jyKay;chJaomf 0dyóemÓPfwdkY\ tqkH;ü r\*fÓPf ay:caJh om f ,i;ft&,d r\*Óf Puf uad vomwuYkd kdtqiqhf i hft<ui;fr hJy,of wof mG ;rn f jzp\f ? tqihf qiahf om t&,d r\*Óf Puf qikd &f mqikd &f m uad vomwuYkd kdorak p'ä tm;jzi hftjrpjfyw ft<ui;fr hJy,of wf caJh om f taMumi;fw&m;rsm; uek qf ;HkomG ;ojzi hftusK;d ooH &m0#'f uk v© n;f uek qf ;HkomG ;rn f jzpaf yon/f þodkY taMumif;tusKd; ESpf&yfvkH; tay:ü pGJaeaom udavomwdkYudk w'\*Forkapä'tm;jzifh y,fowf

Edkif&efvnf; taMumif;wpf&yf --þ taMumif;t&yf&yfwdkYaMumifh ½kyf-emrf-aMumif;-usKd; = ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk twdwftqufquf rSonf tem\*wfqkH;onhfwdkifatmif odrf;qnf;cdkif;jcif;yif jzpfygonf/ BudKwifjyifqifyg

,ctk cgü 0yd óemouYkd ;lvakd om toiaf ,m\*oD al wmaf umi;fon f toiof al wmaf umi;f ½xI m;

NyD;aom yÍörtwdwf ponhf xdkxdktwdwfrS ypöKyÜefç ypöKyÜefrSonf tem\*wfqkH;onhfwdkifatmif ---

1/ ½lyy&d\*¾[ = ½kyfoufoufudk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç

2/ t½lyy&d\*¾[ = emrfoufoufudk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç

3/ ½lyg½lyy&d\*¾[ = ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç

4/ emr½ly00w¬me = emrf½kyfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ç

5/ ypö,y&d\*¾[ = ypöKyÜefü odkYr[kwf ypöKyÜefudk A[dkxm;í taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç

6/ t'¨gey&d\*¾[ = twdwftqufquf tem\*wftqufqufüvnf; taMumif;w&m; tusKd;

w&m;wdkYudk xyfrHí odrf;qnf;jcif; ---

þvkyfief;&yfwdkYudk qufvufí jyKvkyfyg/

þemr½yl y&ad p'ä ÓPEf iS hfyp,ö y&\*d [¾ ÓPwf uYkd m; wpBfurd wf pcf g ord ;fqn;f½ Hk½yI mG ;½EHk iS hfv&kd i;f

udpö rNyD;? Budrfzefrsm;pGm xyfcg xyfcg ½IygrS vdk&if;udpö NyD;Edkifaom --- tEktEkAkZÑea|e tEkaAma"m

[lonfESifhtnD tEkaAm"ÓPfrsm; jzpfaeaomaMumifhwnf;/ ('D-#D-2-90/) xdkodkY odrf;qnf;&mü --- toifolawmfaumif;onf twdwfb0udk ig;b0txdç tem\*wfb0udk vn;f q;Hkon fh 'wk ,d tem\*wbf 0tx d ocgF&w&m;wuYkd kd ord ;fqn;fxm;Ny;Don f qykd gp/Ykd xokd jYkdzpvf Qif ,cktBudrfüum; --- yÍörtwdwfrS pí tem\*wfqkH;onftxd wdk;vQKdayguf - odrf;qnf;yg/ b0wpfckcküvnf; y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmif cyfpdyfpdyf jcHKiHkí odrf;qnf;yg/ Oyrm ---

1/ yÍörtwdwf y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmifç

2/ pwkw¬twdwf y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmifç

3/ wwd,twdwf y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmifç

4/ 'kwd,twdwf y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmifç

5/ yxrtwdwf y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmifç

6/ ypöKyÜef y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmifç

7/ yxrtem\*wf y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmifç

8/ 'kwd,tem\*wf y#doaE¨rSonf pkwdodkYwdkifatmif ---

1/ a&;SO;DpmG ½yk of uof uuf kd yÍrö twwd rf S 'wk ,d tem\*wqf ;Hkontf x d w;kdvQKad ygu f ord ;fqn;fyg/ cyfpdyfpdyf odrf;qnf;yg/

2/ tvm;wyl i f yÍrö twwd f y#od aEr¨ oS n f 'wk ,d tem\*w f pwk td x d jcKHiíkH emrwf &m;wuYkd vkd n;f ord ;fqn;fyg/ xokd Ykdord ;fqn;f&mü b0irf aemtMun"f mwuf kdO;Dpm;ay;í ,i;fb0irf aemtMun"f mwf emrfw&m;pkESifhwuG ,if;b0ifraemtMunf"mwfwdkY\ tMum;tMum;ü jzpfoGm;aom 0Dxdemrfw&m;pk wdkYudkvnf; jzpfchJonhftwdkif; jzpfqJtwdkif; jzpfvwåHUtwdkif;om CeNydKatmif y&rwfodkY qdkufatmif odrf;qnf;yg/

3/ ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç

4/ ½kyfemrfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;wdkYüvnf; enf;wlyifwnf;/

5/ yp,ö y&d\*[¾ t'g¨ey&d\*[¾ wüYkd um; -- yÍrö twwd f t0Zd mÆ ocgF&r S pí 'wk ,d tem\*w f q;Hkonf txd b0oHk;ck b0oHk;ckudk uGif;qufum taMumif;w&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;yg/ tZÑwåüf atmifjrifrI &&Sdaomtcg A[d'¨üvnf; enf;wlyif ---

1/ ½kyfoufoufudk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç

2/ emrfoufoufudk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç

3/ ½kyfemrfudk odrf;qnf;jcif;ç

4/ ½kyfemrfudk ydkif;jcm;rSwfom;jcif;ç

5/ yp,ö y&\*d [¾ -t'g¨ey&\*d [¾ -- twwd tf quqf urf oS n f tem\*wqf ;Hkontf x d taMumi;fw&m; tusKd;w&m;wdkYudk odrf;qnf;jcif;[laom odrf;qnf;jcif; vkyfief;&yfwdkYudkvnf; qufvufí jyK vkyfyg/ (A[d'¨üum; A[d'¨csif;wlnDí omref aygif;pkjcHKiHkíom odrf;qnf;yg/) xdkaemif &Hcg tZÑwå &Hcg A[d'¨ wpfvSnfhpDvnf; ykHpHwlyif odrf;qnf;ygav/ xdkodkY odrf;qnf;Edkif ygu 0dyóemodkYul;&ef tcefYoifh jzpfavNyD/

zm;atmufawm&q&mawmf pdwåvawmifausmif;

zm;atmufawm&

2 2 2 2 2

## edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g- pwkw¬wGJ rSwfom;zG,f&m tu©&mpOf tñTef;

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| tu©&mpOf  « t »  tur®Z½kyf  tur®nwm  tur®nbm0edr®'´e tur®nbm00lyor  tumvkód, tud&d,  tud&d,'d|d tukov0dyguf0dnmPf  tukovonm  tukodkvfapwoduf (14) vkH;  taumif; tqdk; ESpfzuf& tauúm"  tu©vdwy#da0"  tcsKdU q&mjrwfwdkY\ t,l tjcHt&H r&Sdjcif;  tjcHt&H rsm;jcif;  t\*g&0  t\*Fylq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ arm&okwftrTef; t\*Fr\*FgEkom&daem 0gwm | pmrsufESm  139  504  577  577  522, 528  582, 584  425  151  224  346  224  406  557, 561  158  274  275  356  394 79, 80 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| tu©&mpOf  tZd\*kpäe tZdrSwm tZÆ0 tZÑwåork|me tZÑwåork|mef tZÑwådu½kyf  tZÑmo,"mwf tnMw tbdedygwrwåm  tnmP  tnmPkayu©m t|omvdeDt|uxm t|omvdeDbmom#Dum t|meaumy  t|mey&duyÜokwf t|d  t|drdÍÆ  twuúm0p& twdwdåbm0  twdo, twå\*g&0  twåem t0dedbkwåmeH "r®meH twå0g'kyg'gef twåorÜwåd twåorÜwåd\*¾[P twåorÜwåded\*l[e twåm"dywd twåmEk0g'ab; twåKuúHoe tw¬p&d,m tw¬y#dorÇd'gÓPf twd¬ut,l0g' | pmrsufESm  356  580  406, 580  543  548  136  355  170  346, 599  593  21  112  452, 453  57  19  19  114  610  307  541  309  613  568  484  484  544  358  476  405  6  423 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ta\*" | 552 |
| ta\*vnbm0 | 579 |
| tp@duú | 555 |
| tpdwåZ½kyf  tpkHtpkH a[mawmfrl&jcif;\ | 139 |
| taMumif;&if; | 581 |
| tqif;rmef | 443 |
| tqif; vSy wifhw,fjcif; | 274 |
| tqDcJ | 19 |
| tZ#mumo | 94 |

t\*Fg (9)wef &Sdaom y&d,wfw&m;awmf 436

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ted`E´d,½kyf | 138 |
| tedyæEé½kyf | 136 |
| tedóm,e | 590, 591 |
| tEktEkAkZÑea|e tEkaAma"m | 627 |
| tEk#Dum | 161 |
| tEk#Dumq&mawmf | 111 |
| tEk#Dumq&mawmf\ oHk;oyfcsuf | 206 |
| tEkwkZ½kyf | 139 |
| tEkwåmo | 357 |
| tEyk g'Ed ½é yk f | 138 |
| tEkyg'daooedAÁme"mwf | 244 |
| tEkygvuowåd | 60 |
| tEkygve | 309, 313 |
| tEkyÜAE¨e | 323 |
| tEkAsÍÆe\*¾g[ | 371 |
| tEkaAm"ÓP | 114 |
| tEkaAm"ÓPf | 33 |
| tEkb0e | 209, 608 |
| tEkavmrducEÅd | 502 |
| tEko,udavom"mwf | 29 |
| tEko,arm[ | 350 |
| tEkaompe | 617, 618 |
| tEkóm[ | 504 |
| taeuef ur®Z½kyf | 139 |
| taEÅm edZÑme | 617 |
| taemr'óDbk&m;&Sif | 341 |
| taemwåyÜ | 367 |
| teuft"dyÜg,f ,SOfpyf a,mZemykH | 197 |
| tE¨um& | 346 |
| tE¨bm0 | 346 |
| tE¨blawm t,H avmaum | 356 |
| tyPÖu"r® | 420 |
| ty&apwem | 268 |
| ty&d\*¾[ | 552 |
| ty&pd mö \* | 364 |
| ty&dyæE´eoDwdbm0 | 573 |

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| tw¬duwm | | 342 |
| tw¬d ur®H tw¬d ur®0dygaum | | 257 |
| tw¬d ur®H ew¬d ur®0dygaum | | 257 |
| tw¬d ur®H e b0dówd ur®0dygaum | | 258 |
| tw¬d ur®H b0dówd ur®0dygaum | | 257 |
| tw¬dwm |  | 27 |
| t'E¨wm |  | 574 |
| t'¨gey&d\*¾[ |  | C, 628 |
| t'ku©rokc = Oayu©m a0'em |  | 218 |
| ta'go |  | 555 |
| t"d\*r |  | 5 |
| t"drkpöe |  | 325 |
| t"dywd |  | 543 |
| t"dyÜg,yumoe&om |  | 104 |
| t"drkwåd |  | 522, 529 |
| t"darmu© |  | 325 |
| tewå vu©Pmudk CezkH;onf |  | G |
| teEkaompd,Zmwfawmf |  | 622 |
| tev’Debm0 |  | 552 |
| te0ZÆ | 191, 192 | |
| te0ZÆ| | 191 | |
| te0ZÆokc0dyguvu©P | 192 | |
| te0|me | 361 | |
| tebd&w | 474 | |
| temabm\* | 217, 218 | |
| tema&m\*guif;jcif; | 272 | |
| tema&m\*grsm;jym;jcif; | 270 | |
| tem&r®Pm"r®m | 342 | |
| tem0aoo enf; | 115 | |
| tem[m&Z½kyf | 139 | |
| tedpö - 'ku© - tewå oabm | 68 | |
| tedpä, | 507 | |
| ted|azm|AÁm½kH | 210 | |
| ted|0dygu | 198 | |
| ted'óe tyÜ#dC½kyf | 138 | |
| ted'óe oyÜ#dC½kyf | 138 | |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| t&d,om0u | 60 |
| t½lyy&d\*¾[ | B |
| t½lyy&d\*¾[ÓP | 283 |
| t½lyg0p& ud&d,mpdwf | 152 |
| t½lyg0p&ukodkvf | 145 |
| t½;kd | 19 |
| ta&m0ifawmh t½kdtaowef | 433 |
| ta&miftvif;[laom rSD&m | 172 |
| t&uf raomufjcif; taMumif; | 491 |
| t&G,f | 543 |
| t&SiftEk½k'¨g | 434 |
| t&SiftóZd rax&f | 4 |
| t&SiftmeE´rax&f | 161 |
| t&SiftmeE´m | 434 |
| t&SiftmeE´mrax&f | 5 |
| t&SifOygvdrax&f | 434 |
| t&Sifaumumvdu\ a&S;jzpfa[mif; | 377 |
| t&Sifaumumvdu\ avmb | 372 |
| t&Sif wdóblwdrax&f | 247 |
| t&Sifa'0'wf\ a'go | 454 |
| t&Sif"r®ygv rax&f | 161 |
| t&Sifem\*aoerax&f | 328 |
| t&Sif b'd´, | 434 |
| t&Sifr[marm\*¾v’mef | 5 |
| t&Sifr[maomPrax&f | 247 |
| t&SifarmVd,z\*¾Ke | 460 |
| t&Sif&m[kvm | 98 |
| t&Sif0wåAÁuedaj\*m"rax&f | 248 |
| t&Sifom&dykwårax&f | 4 |
| t&Sifok'def | 497 |
| t&Sifokedwrax&f | 432 |
| t½kyfqdk;jcif; | 273 |
| tv\*¾bm0 | 552 |
| tv\*'´Lyrmy&d,wf pmoifenf; | 435 |
| tvZÆm | 356 |
| tavmb | 550 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| tyÜ#dCmw | 575 |
| tyÜem AsyÜem | 322 |
| tyÜem[lonf | 322 |
| tyg,fudk ypfcsEdkifonhf pGrf;tm; | 367 |
| tydvmye | 534, 536 |
| tayw,H | 404 |
| tAÇKw"r® | 435, 437 |
| tAÇLawmyrm | 254 |
| tAsmuw | 602, 603 |
| tAsmyg& | 217 |
| tbdCmw | 25 |
| tbdZÑmum,\*E¦ | 567 |
| tbdeE´e | 610 |
| tbdeda&mye | 317 |
| tbdeda0o | 223 |
| tbdeD[m&ypöKy|mem | 21 |
| tbdocF&P | 600 |
| tbdocFg&uH | 28 |
| tbdocFg&P | 227 |
| tbdo\*F | 364 |
| tbdoE´[wd | 303 |
| trwomudef | 402 |
| trkÍöe | 612 |
| tarm[ | 557 |
| trÁv|du &m[kavm0g'okwåef | 514 |
| trsKd;Zmwf | 543 |
| trsKd;jrwfjcif; | 279 |
| trsKd;,kwfjcif; | 278 |
| trsKd;o®D; ObawmAsnf; | 64 |
| trsKd;orD;wpfOD;\ a'go | 459 |
| t,mxm0 rme | 431 |
| ta,medaomreodum& | 315 |
| t&wd | 506 |
| t&wd0dCmw | 590, 591 |
| t&d|&[ef; | 426 |
| t&d,r\*fÓPf | E |

tavmif;awmf\ tavmb ta'go

tarm[ 569 t0dau©y 303, 305 t0dZÆm 349, 599

t0dZÆmonf tqifhqifh axmufqí

txltyg; uGJjym;\ 355 t0dnmPu 113 t0dedaAÇm\* 602 t0dedaAÇm\*½kyf 86 t0dblw 218, 220 t0da&m" 555 t0da&m"e 406

t0dom& 303, 305

t0dok'¨bm0 197 t0d[d Ho 406 t0d[d Hom 588

t0pD Zd &m 133

t0Dwduúr 582

t0lyor 361

tom"m&PÓPfawmf 355

tom&ZÆ 357 tom; 19

taou© 207

taoG; 19

toufwdkjcif; 265

touf&Snfjcif; 269

toauFmpe 357 tocFg& 150

toifolawmfaumif;twGuf aq;aumif;

wpfcGuf 51 toEHÅ AkZÑwd 347

torÜ#da0" 346

torÜwå0do,\*¾g[u½kyf 42

toræK|bm0 96

tor®my#dywåd 346

toar®moe 534, 538

toar®m[ 557, 558, 561

torH AkZÑwD 347

tóuZmwfawmf 408

tóm' 210

tóm''óe 364

tó'¨d, 524

toH,wukuúKpö 500

toHoyÜe 325, 326

toHoD'ebm0 327, 329

t[d&du 356

ta[wku'd|d 425

[ta[mod ur®H tw¬d ur®0dygaum 256 ta[mod ur®H ta[mod ur®0dygaum 255](#_Toc649789)

[ta[mod ur®H ew¬d ur®0dygaum 256](#_Toc649790)

ta[mod ur®H e b0dówd ur®0dygaum257 ta[mod ur®H ema[mod ur®0dygaum 255 ta[mod ur®H b0dówd ur®0dygaum 257

t[dwfumrm0p& ud&d,m 152

tVeZeyk'f 246

«tm»

tmumo 44

tmumooEdéódw 174

tmaum#e 318

tm\*re taMumif; 150

tm\*r,kwåd 72

tmCmw0de, 555, 587

tmCmw0w¬K 449

tmCmw0w¬K (9) yg; 452

tmp, 121, 122

tmp, - Oyp, - oEÅwd 120

tmp&d,0wf 205

tmwk&wm 190

tm'dwåy&d,m,okwf 367

tm'dwåy&d,m,okwåef 261

tm'De0ÓPf E

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| tme,e | 317 |
| tmygw\*re | 47 |
| tmygx\*w0do, | 292, 297 |
| tmayg"mwf | 13, 14 |
| tmAEe¨ | 14, 16 |
| tmbdormp&du | 205 |
| tmrdomEk\*¾[ | 471 |
| tm,we | 604 |
| tm,l[e | 227 |
| tm,l[eor\*Øwm | 229 |
| tm&u© | 534, 538 |
| tm&rÇ0D&d,"mwf | 329 |
| tm&r®P\*¾[P | 364 |
| tm&r®PCe | H |
| tm&r®P ypö, | 44 |
| tm&r®Py#dyg'ureodum& | 314, 315 |
| tma&m\*s | 190, 191 |
| tm0ZÆef; udpö | 154 |
| tm0gorpä&d, | 477 |
| tmo,mEko,ÓPfawmf | 355 |
| tmo0 | 599 |
| tmo0kHjrpfaMum0,f | 402 |
| tmom zv0wD okcg | 345 |
| tmao0e | 110 |
| tm[ee | 317, 318 |
| tm[m& | 91 |
| tm[m& MoZm | 88 |
| tm[m&ZMoZ|ru½kyf | 89 |
| tm[m&ZMoZm | 89 |
| tm[m&Z½kyf | 139 |
| tm[m&ypö,  « £ » | 89 |
| £u©em | 407 |
| £| azm|AÁm½kH | 209 |
| £|0dygu | 198 |
| £|rZÑwåazm|AÁm½kH | 209 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| £|rZÑwåm½kH | 218, 219 |
| £|m&r®PmEkb0e | 210 |
| £wd ½lyH | 1 |
| £wd 0dnmPH | 2 |
| £wd0kwfygVdawmf | 435 |
| £wd a0'em | 1 |
| £wd ocFg&m | 2 |
| £wd onm | 1 |
| £w¬dtmuyÜ | 58 |
| £w¬dukwå | 58 |
| £w¬dedrdwå | 58 |
| £w¬da`E´ = £w¬dbm0½kyf | 58 |
| £w¬dbm0 | 58, 59 |
| £w¬dvd\*F | 58 |
| £E´eDvm | 402 |
| £`E´d, = £a`E´ | 328 |
| £`E´d,ypönf; rxdkufjcif; | 60 |
| £`E´d,ya&my&d,wådÓPfawmf | 355 |
| £`E´d,A'¨ | 119 |
| £`E´d,½kyf | 138 |
| £`E´d,a0uv’w | 18 |
| £a`E´ig;yg; | 269 |
| £a`E´wpfrsKd;om &SdEdkifykH | 66 |
| £"avmu | 529 |
| £&d,myx½kyf | 109 |
| £od'wårax&f | 244, 246 |
| £óm  « O » | 474 |
| Ouú|enf; | 115 |

Opömudk uHapmifhç toufudk ÓPfapmifh 567

OpömESifhwlykH 532

Oapä''d|d 146

O|me 407

OPSwå vu©Pm 57

OPSawaZm 55

Owåmoe 542

OwkZMoZ|ru½kyf 49

OwkZMoZm 88

OwkZ½kyf 139 O',AÁ,ÓPf E

O'ge 435, 437

Oa'w,H 404

O'\*¨ rF 0gw 222

O'p¨ ö 149

OEéwd 429 Oyuúdavo E

Oy\*¾PSe 534, 537

OyCmwuu 267

Oyp, 121, 122, 123

Oypm pum; 90

Oyapä'uuH 265, 266

OyZÑm,0wf 205

Oy|mu {w'\*f 403

Oy|meor\*Øwm 230

Oy|memum& 96

Oywdóy&dAdkZf 4

Oyw¬rÇuowåd 60

Oyw¬rÇuuH 265, 267

Oyw¬rÇe 327, 329

Oya'o 234

Oy"d0da0u 373

Oy"d0dywåd 233

Oy"dorÜwåd 82, 83, 233

OyEÜ wé m 27

Oyedó,ypönf;\ pGrf;tif 393

Oyywådb0 614

OyyDVuuH 265, 266

OyjAL[e 209

OyrmeESifh Oyar,s ESD;aESmí jyqdkykH 239

Oy&dpa,m Oypa,m 125

Oy&dyPÖmot|uxm 263

Oy&rD zd &k m; 408

OyÜvMum 214

Oyor 306

Oyg'g½yk f 76

Oyg'ge 612

Oyg'gef av;rsKd; 612

Oyg'geu©E¨m 2

Oyg'Ed é 108

Oyg'Ed ué 36

Oyg'dEéuo&D& 78

Oyg,mo 620

Oayu©m jA[®0d[m& 592

Oayu©ma0'em 167, 216

OaAÁ\*gyDwd 337, 338

OrK®ZeÆ 614, 615

O&|yd Í&Æ 84

Oo®mawaZm 17

Ool,e 474

Oó' = tm½kH\ pGrf;tifrsm;jym;rI (u) 48

Oó' = um,yom'\

rsm;jym;rIpGrf;tif (c) 49

Oó[e 327

Oó[ebm0 300

Oóm[ 151

« OD »

ODem"duwmed0g&P 571

« { »

{u\*¾wm = orm"d 303

{uZ½kyf 140

{uwåenf; 87

{ua'olypm& 71, 191

{uef ur®Z½kyf 139

{uEÅH ukovaó0 Moumaom 235

{okum&Dbk&if 553

{[dbdu©K 433

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| « Mo » |  |
| MouyÜe | 522 |
| MouúEdÅumyDwd | 337 |
| MoZm | 90 |
| MoZm"mwf | 87, 88 |
| MowåyÜ | 542 |
| MowåyÜonf jynfhwefqmrESifh wlyHk | 547 |
| Mo'\*s | 337 |
| Moe[e | 504 |
| Mobmoe | 559 |
| MoVm&du  «u» | 136 |
| uuplyr okwåef | 460 |
| uu©V | 56 |
| uu©Vwå | 10 |
| uu©Voabm | 222 |
| upömea\*gwåokwåef | 448 |
| uÍeö m | 402 |
| u#KuÍöKuwm | 482 |
| uP³uomraP | 426 |
| uwmuwmEkaompe | 496 |
| uwåKumrwm | 342 |
| uwGw¬ | 402 |
| uAVDum& tm[m& | 86 |
| urÜe | 507 |
| ur® | 613 |
| ur®ur®zv | 613 |
| ur®ZMoZm | 88 |
| ur®ZawaZm"mwf | 91 |
| ur®Zr[mbkwf | 32 |
| ur®Z½kyfavmu | 119 |
| ur®nwm | 118 |
| ur®EÅ&0dyguEÅ&Zmee ÓPfawmf | 258 |
| ur®zv | 614 |
| ur®b0 | 613 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ur®or\*Øwm | 229 |
| ur®ork|mef½kyf | 76 |
| u½Pk m | 588, 589 |
| uvmAkrif; | 457 |
| uodPk\*¢g#drmumo | 95 |
| umydv&aoh | 348 |
| umrm0p&ukodkvf | 145 |
| umrkyg'gef | 612 |
| umarokrdpämpm& | 358 |
| umarmC | 403 |
| um,tmAm" | 213 |
| um,ur®nwm + pdwåur®nwm | 577 |
| um,'Gg&üjzpfykH | 205 |
| um,'ouuvmyf | 36, 37 |
| um,yom' | 35, 36 |
| um,yó'¨d + pdwåyó'¨d | 573 |
| um,yg\*knwm + pdwåyg\*knwm | 579 |
| um,yDVe | 619 |
| um,rk'kwm + pdwårk'kwm | 575 |
| um,v[kwm + pdwåv[kwm | 574 |
| um,0dnwf 99, | 100, 104 |
| um,0dnwf½kyf | 83 |
| um,0dnwåd e0uuvmyf | 105 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| um,dumAm" | 210, 619 |
| um,da`E´ | 209, 210 |
| um,kZkuwm + pdwåKZkuwm | 580 |
| um&u | 143 |
| um&Plypm& | 89, 90 |
| umv0dywåd | 233 |
| umvorÜwåd | 82, 83, 233 |

um,0dnwåd v[kwm'd'Gg'ouuvmyf 105 um,0dnmPf 176 um,0da0u 373 um,oræó 608 um,oræóZm a0'em 610

um,m,we 26, 605

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| cEÅd | 406 |
| cEdÅ0g'DZmwf | 457 |
| cEy¨ &yd gu | 615 |
| crm | 407 |
| cd¥'ou | 133 |
| ck'´dumyDwd | 337, 339 |
| acwå&yfem;í pOf;pm;Munfhyg | 237 |
| jcudk ykHjyK ysm;odkY pk&rnf  « \* » | 260 |
| \*Zmowf | 404 |
| \*wdrEÅ {w'\*f | 403 |
| \*wd0dywåd | 233 |
| \*wdorÜwåd | 82, 83, 233 |
| \*Ew¨ PmS | 26, 611 |
| \*Em¨ ½Hk | 40 |
| \*½kbm0edr®'´e | 574 |
| \*½kbm00lyor | 574 |
| \*[P | 612 |
| \*[PD | 19 |
| \*[ywd r[momv | 277 |
| \*gxm | 435, 436 |
| \*d&d\*gruPÖ | 253 |
| \*D0ga&mif"mwf | 402 |
| \*kPa'goy&dudwåe | 619 |
| \*lxygPZmwf | 473 |
| a\*,s | 435, 436 |
| a\*vn | 190 |
| a\*vnedr®'´e | 579 |
| a\*[ódw | 593 |
| a\*gp&  « C » | 38 |
| C¥e | 109 |
| C¥em | 110, 154 |
| CeNydKatmif | 628 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| uH\ pGrf;tifom jzpfonf | 41 |
| uH[lonf | 301 |
| BudKwifjyifqifyg | 627 |
| BudKwifodrSwf&ef | 10 |
| aumrm&jA[®pm&Dtusifh | 622 |
| aumoZÆ | 336 |
| aumov’orÇLw|  « c » | 192 |
| cufqpf t"dyÜg,frsm; | 402 |
| cPZ&m | 130 |
| cPdumyDwd | 337, 339 |
| cwåd, r[momv | 277 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| Ceav;yg; | I |
| Ce0dedaAÇm\* | H, I |
| Cme'Gg&üjzpfykH | 205 |
| Cmeyom' | 34, 137 |
| Cme0dnmPf | 34, 40 |
| Cmeoræó | 607 |
| CmeoræóZm a0'em | 609 |
| Cmem,we | 26, 605 |
| Cm,eudpö | 155 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| p0e | 207 |
| pmve | 109 |
| pdÍörmP0dum = pdÍörmP | 380 |
| pdwf | 142 |
| pdwfESifh apwoduftaMumif; | 286 |
| pdwåZMoZm | 88 |
| pdwåu©P trsKd;tpm; | 598 |
| pdwåZblw½kyfESifh pwkZblw½kyf | 109 |
| pdwåZ½kyf | 139 |
| pdwåy&d'[e | 620 |
| pdwåyDVe | 620 |
| pdwåvyAÁwawmifausmif; | 243 |
| pdwå0dyv’mo | 224, 347 |
| pdwå0da0u | 373 |
| pdwåork|mef o'´½kyf | 108 |
| pdwåork|mef½kyf | 101 |
| pdwåó Xdwd | 512 |
| pdEÅew¬ | 142 |
| pkwd | 616, 207 |
| pkwdudpö | 161 |
| plVur®0db\*Fokwåef | 260 |
| plVaumumvdu | 372 |
| plV"r®ygvZmwf | 458 |
| plVeE´d,Zmwf | 455 |
| plVyd@ygwduwdórax&f | 383 |
| plVaAm"dZmwfawmf | 624 |
| plVoD0rax&f | 244 |
| plVok"r®rax&f | 253 |
| pl;prf;qifjcifí ,lyg | 111 |
| apwem | 298, 600 |
| apwemor\*Øwm | 229 |
| apwDESifh apwDtdrf  « q » | 85 |
| qwåygPdvkvif  qwåygPdvkvifü jynhfpkHaeaom | 487 |
| t\*Fgav;yg; | 488 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ig;pktm;jzifh ½kyfwdkYudk cJGwrf;csykH  « p » | 140 |
| pu©m,we | 604 |
| pu©KtMunf"mwf | 29 |
| pu©K'ouuvmyf | 12 |
| pu©K'Gg&wpf0Dxd | 31 |
| pu©K'Gg&ü jzpfykH | 205 |
| pu©Kyom' | 24 |
| pu©Kyom'\ rysufpD;jcif; | 172 |
| pu©K0dnmP | 169 |
| pu©K0dnmPf | 29 |
| pu©K0dan,s | 61 |
| pu©KoEdéódw | 170 |
| pu©Koræó | 607 |
| pu©KoræóZm a0'em | 609 |
| pnf;pdrfOpöm aygrsm;jcif; | 277 |
| pnf;pdrfOpöm enf;yg;jcif; | 276 |
| p@duú | 449 |
| pwkZ½kyf | 140 |
| pwkw¬avmbrlpdwf | 147 |
| pwkopöor®m'd|dÓPf | 238 |
| pwkork|medu | 89 |
| pwkork|medu½kyf | 29, 83 |

umVu ppfolBuD; 487 umVDuRefr 462 udpöCe 134 udpö&o 9, 91 udw0gobk&if 493 udavom tao;tzGJ 512

ukuúKpö 496 ukuúKpöudk uRef\tjzpfuJhodkY rSwfyg 498

ukuúKpöESifh aomu 618

ukuúKpöjzpfwwfyHk wpfrsKd; 499 uk#dvbm0edr®'´e 580 ukrkj'mMum 214 ukvrpä&d, 477 uko 189 ukovpäE´ 366 ukovrlvw&m;wdkY\ rSwfom;zG,f&mrsm; 563

ukovmukovmAsmuw 613 ukoDwm&rÇ0w¬K okwåef 331 ukodkvftultnD &vQif tyg,frcsEdkifyHk 387

ukodkvf[lonf 189 ul#uPÖrif; 253 auwkurswm 429, 445, 446 uH (4) rsKd; 233, 235, 240, 242 « i » jiLpljcif; £ómw&m; r&Sd&jcif;taMumif; 489

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| |  |  | | --- | --- | | qE´ | 342 | | qE´&SdolrSm rNyD;pD;Edkifaom t&mr&Sd | 345 | | qE´0awm ud H emr e odZÑwd | 345 | | q&m0efBuD;rsm;\ pGrf;tif | 66 | | q&morm;\ aus;Zl;awmf | 470 | | qV\*Fkayu©m | 159, 161 | | qm'e | 599 | | qd'´0d0&bm0 | 96 | | aqu | 191 | | qifprf;aom olumPf;  « Z » | 221 | | ZZ&Æ jrpf | 246 | | ZeuuH | 265, 266 | | Zeuowåd | 60 | | Zey'uvsmPD | 363 | | Z&m | 615 | | Z&mw&m;tppf | 130 | | Z&m'Pfcsuf | 130 | | Z&moabm | 130 | | Z0eudpö = aZmudpö | 157 | | Z0ey#dyg'ureodum& | 314 | | Z0emy\*r | 202 | | ZrÁKaumvqdyf | 244 | | Zm\*&d,mEka,m\* | 407 | | Zmwu | 435, 437 | | Zmwd | 614 | | Zmwdrmef | 432 | | Zmw½d yk f | 141 | | Zmwdoabmw&m; | 141 | | Zmwdó&ÓPf | 262 | | Zd\*kpäe | 541 | | Zd&PawaZm | 18 | | Zd0Sg'Gg&üjzpfykH | 205 | | Zd0Sgyom' | 35 | | Zd0Sg,we | 26, 605 | | |  |  |  | | --- | --- | --- | | Zd0Sg0dnmPf | | 35 | | Zd0Sgoræó | | 607 | | Zd0SgoræóZm a0'em | | 609 | | ZD0dw | | 309 | | ZD0dwe0u uvmyf | | 19 | | ZD0dwda`E´ | | 311 | | aZm - tukodkvfaZm | | 195 | | aZm - ukodkvfaZm | | 188 | | aZmwewf  « ps » | | 404 | | psmEkayu©m  « Ú » | | 217 | | ÓP'óe0dok'¨d | | E | | ÓP0dyÜ,kwf 0dyóemaZm | | 223 | | ÓPorÜ,kwf onm | | 222 | | ÓPfjzifh qifjcifyg |  | 521 | | Ówy&dnm |  | 289 | | ÓwdAsoe | « X » | 617 | | Xye |  | 309, 313 | | XmEyl pm& |  | 101 | | XmEsLypm& | « ! » | 89 | | !m[awaZm | « w » | 18 | | wcFPkyÜwdåÓPf |  | 413 | | w\*&odcd |  | 279 | | wPmS |  | 366, 610 | | wPmS 'Vw§ 'å |d d |  | 612, 613 | | wMwrZÑwåwm |  | 161, 571, 594 | | wwd,avmbrlpdwf | | 147 | |

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| |  |  | | --- | --- | | wxm\*w | 404 | | wxmbm0 | 187, 202 | | w'Ek0wåu | 103, 203 | | w'g&r®PH | 202 | | w'g½Hk | 202 | | w'g½kHudpö | 157, 158 | | w'¨r®Lypm Oy&du©sm | 40 | | w'¨r®Lypm& | 98 | | wEdÅ"r® | 442 | | wAÁm[kv’enf; | 38 | | wrÁ'gXdu | 502 | | wdZedyæEé½kyf | 117 | | wdZ½kyf | 140 | | wdyd#u"&plVem\*rax&f | 254 | | wdork|medu½kyf | 24 | | wdór[m0d[m&ausmif; | 243 | | wD&Py&dnm | 289 | | awaZm"mwf  « x » | 16 | | x'¨bm0edr®'´e | 575 | | x'¨bm00lyor | 575 | | x'¨rpä&d, | 481 | | xde | 504 | | xd&onm | 534, 539 | | xkv’eE´m bdu©KeDr\ avmb | 382 | | axmufyHhzG,fudpö r&SdyHk  « ' » | 110 | | '|Kumrwm | 26 | | '@ab; | 358 | | '@u yAÁwm | 404 | | ''&´ Zmwf | 458 | | ',m | 407 | | '&xedr®'´e | 573 | | '&x0lyor | 573 | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | 'o&mZ"rf | 405, 406 | | 'óe | 155 | | 'óeupd ö | 155 | | 'óem'd | 604 | | '[e | 449 | | 'ge | 406 | | 'g½ku©aE¨myrokwåef | 386 | | 'g0\*¾d | 449, 451 | | 'd| | 139 | | 'd|d = rdpäm'd|d | 417 | | 'd|dAsoe | 618 | | 'd|d0dyv’mo | 224, 347 | | 'd|d0dyÜ,kwåavmb | 429 | | 'd|d0dok'¨d | B, C | | 'd|Kyg'gef | 612 | | 'DCedum,f ygxdu0\*f ygVdawmf | 114 | | 'DyuF&mbk&m;&Sif | 389 | | 'ku = 'kuf | 74 | | 'kua'oem | 72 | | 'ku© | 619 | | 'ku©y#dy'g cdyÜgbdnm | F | | 'ku©y#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm | A, F | | 'ku©y#dy'H 'E¨mbdn | A | | 'ku©mye,emum&yÜ0wåd | 588 | | 'ku©0dygu | 196 | | 'ku©0dyguvu©PH | 196 | | 'ku©a0'em | 210 | | 'ku©o[\*kwf um,0dnmPf | 210 | | 'k\*¾wdab; | 358 | | 'k|ukrm&rif;om; | 493 | | 'kwd,AvÓPfawmf | 230 | | 'kwd,avmbrl | 147 | | 'k-o-e-aom | 386 | | 'óke | 449 | | a'0&D | 403 | | a'greó | 620 | |

|  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- |
| a'greóu&P | | 619 |
| a'greówpfrsKd; | | 621 |
| a'greóa0'em | | 216 |
| a'go | | 353, 449 |
| a'gotyk pf k | | 216 |
| a'gorlpdwf (2) rsKd; jzpfay:vmykH | | 147 |
| 'Gg&rlv#Dum |  | 103 |
| 'gG&½yk f |  | 140 |
| 'GdZ½kyf | « " » | 140 |
| "ermef |  | 433 |
| "rw® PmS |  | 26, 612 |
| "r®"ZZmwfawmf |  | 487 |
| "r®y#dorÇd'gÓPf |  | 6 |
| "r®rpä&d, |  | 478, 479 |
| "r®rpä&Dyk\*d¾Kvf |  | 479 |
| "r®o\*FPD ygVdawmf |  | 96 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ew¬du'd|dorm;BuD; eE´u | 426 |
| e y&dykpädwm a[mwD | 281 |
| ere | 602 |
| earm Ak'¨ó | 395 |
| em\*'DyuRef; | 241 |
| ememu'gpd | 586 |
| emr½lyy&d\*¾[ÓPf | 283 |
| emr½lyy&dapä'ÓPf | E |
| emrf + ½kyf | 602 |
| emrfuvmyf  emrfw&m;rsm;udk vu©P &o ypöKy|mef | G |
| y'|meftm;jzifh odrf;qnf;½IyGm;yHkpepf | 595 |
| em,u\*kPf (6) yg; | 407 |
| em,u ow¬m | 403 |
| eduúr0D&d,"mwf | 329 |
| edZÑme | 617 |
| edpä, | 325 |
| edw¬Kee | 620 |
| edAÁdE´ÓPf | E |
| edrdwå\*¾g[ | 371 |
| ed,wrdpäm'd|dorm; | 425 |
| ed,smwe | 614 |
| ed&a, edAÁwådówd | 261 |
| e&d m'eD 0 | 579 |
| ed&mrdoaomreóa0'em | 211 |
| ed½kóm[ - oOóm[ | 151 |
| edó&Pw¬my&d,wf 434, 437 eD0&PukuúKpö 500  E'k ,m 403  EdkYCemxrif; 262 aemifrS aemifw&yHk 500  ESpfbufvkH;ü t½IH;rxGufyHk 425  « y »  yuwd 347, 348 yuwlyedó, 394 | |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| taMumif; | 72 |
| "r®aoemywd | 560 |
| "rm® E\*k [¾ | 471, 479 |
| "rm® E"k ry® #yd wdå | 531 |
| "r®mEkyóem owdy|mefusifhpOf | 1 |
| "r®myd a0g y[mwAÁm | 439 |
| "rd®u | 415 |
| "arm® Z | 404 |
| "mwfBuD; (4) yg;wdkY\ pGrf;tif | 51 |
| "mwfawmfarGawmf | 85 |
| "mwk0db\*Fokwåef | 98 |
| "dwdrEÅ {w'\*f  « e » | 403 |
| eukvydwm ESifh eukvrmwm | 392 |
| eE´rif;om; | 363 |
| ew¬du'd|d | 421, 425 |

"r®o\*FPDygVdawmfü ra[mjcif;\

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| y#doEd¨ | 601 |
| y#doaE¨pdwf | 165 |
| y#dorÇd'gÓPf | 5, 6 |
| y#dorÇd'gr\*fygVdawmfenf; | 255 |
| yXrmbdedAÁwåd | 614 |
| y@& = jzLpifygonf | 173 |
| y@dwrmeDyk\*¾dKvf | 264 |
| yPDw okc | 218 |
| yx0D"mwf | 10, 12, 53 |
| y'|mef | 9 |
| y'w¬ | 5 |
| y'®g oeif | 404 |
| y'kri&J | 375 |
| y'kr®mMum | 214 |
| y"me | 163 |
| y"me ty"me = jy"mef; rjy"mef; | 115 |
| y"me0g' | 348 |
| yAE¨wD | 303 |
| ybm0vQHvl | 404 |
| yrm'w&m; | 353 |
| yarm'e | 590 |
| y,fqkav;yg; | 403 |
| y,kwå0gpm | 374 |
| ya,m\*0dywåd | 233 |
| ya,m\*orÜwåd 82, 83, 233 y&urú 0&D ,d "mwf 329 y&\*g&0 542 y&'ku©mo[e 588 y&rw¬"r®obm0 599 y&0rÇe 476 y&orÜwåd 474, 591 y&mEk0g'ab; 358 y&mrmo 417 y&duyÜ 210, 215 y&dpa,em 320, 321 y&dpöm\* 406 | |

yudPf; apwoduf 317 yu©ygwkyapä'e 571 yud©ubwf 472

y\*¾[vu©Pm = y\*¾[Pvu©Pm 328

y\*&¢ P 56

ypö, taMumif; 150

ypö,y&d\*¾[ C, E, 628

ypö,y&d\*¾[ÓPf 283 ypömbdnmP 221 ypöKy|me 9 ypöKy|mef ½IuGuf 198 yapöuAk'¨ bk&m;&Sif 6 yZmee 560 yÍö'Gg&0Dxdpdwf 101 yÍö'Gg&m0ZÆef; 166, 168 yÍö'Gg&duaZm 200 yÍö'Gg&duESifh raem'Gg&du 294

yÍö0dnmPfwdkYü a0'em 177 yÍöa0gum&bkH 73 yÍmö ½Hk 166 yÍöm0k"ysKdU 393 ynmÓPf BuD;rm;jcif; 282 ynmrmef 434

ynmrJhjcif; 281

ynm&SdBuD; arm[zdpD;yHk 351 ynda`E´ 206, 557 y#dCmEke,0lyor 592

y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfwdkYü

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| y&dpEä mé umo | 94 |
| y&dpädEé½ly | 94 |
| y&dapä'½kyf | 140 |
| y&dapä'gumo | 95 |
| y&dnm ynm (3)rsKd; | 442 |
| y&da'0 | 619 |
| y&dedZÑm,e | 617 |
| y&yd pk mä | 5 |
| y&d,wåd  y&d,wådw&m;awmfudk oif,lykH | 5 |
| enf;pepf oHk;rsKd; | 434 |
| y&d,wådrmefpG,f | 447 |
| y&d,k|mearm[ | 351 |
| y&da,oe | 342 |
| y&dVm[0de, | 555 |
| jyHK;&TifrIudk jzpfapwwfaom pdwfrsm; | 207 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| y0wåe | 67, 309, 313 |
| y0wådaumif;usKd; | 235 |
| y0wådokc | 193 |
| y0g&PmaeY | 373 |
| ya0Pd"r® | 442 |
| yom'pu©K | 29 |
| yom' r[kwfaom½kyf | 137 |
| yom'½yk f | 137 |
| yó'd¨ | 210 |
| y[me y&dnm | 289 |
| yVmo | 472 |
| ygu#Z&m | 132 |
| ygpuawaZm | 18 |
| ygPmwdygwuH | 267 |
| ygarmu© | 304 |
| yg&daooenf; | 75 |
| y\*d vF ri;f | 426, 427 |
| ywd rk [m&mZm | 247 |
| ydyÜvdvkvif | 391 |
| yPD e | 340 |

vu©P - &o ponf ½IykHpepf 626

y#dpöorkyÜg'ft\*Fg&yfrsm; 599 y#dpEä Zé &m 132 y#yd 'gÓP'óe0od 'k d¨ E y#bd mey#od r'dÇ gÓPf 6 y#da0"ÓPf 114 y#docFgÓPf E

y#doE¨me 165 yDwd 337 yDwd (5)rsKd; 337 yDwdESifh okc 214, 340

ywD 0d &d m\* 217

ykuúKomwd trsKd;aumif;om; &[ef;awmf 98

yk\*¾vmEk\*¾[ 479

ywk rå ck 'óevr;fpOf 146 ykxkZefyk\*d¾Kvf 207 ykAÁ\*Fr 163, 601 ykAÁapwem 268 ykAÁya,m\* 144 ykAÁa,m\* 6, 7 ykAÁmbdocFg& 110 ykaAÁed0gomEkówdÓPfawmf 206

yrk mÇ 0½yk f 63

yk&drmum& 167 yk&dotmuyÜ 62 yk&doukwå 62 yk&doedrdwå 62

yk&dobm0 59

yk&doar" 406

yk&dovd\*F 62, 59

yk&doda`E´ 59 yka&pm&du 163 ayr 366 ay,s0ZÆ 405

ysm;vl;jruf 385

« z »

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| zkoeudpö | 155 |
| azm|AÁwPSm | 26, 35, 611 |
| azm|AÁ"mwf  « A » | 31 |
| A[d'¨r[mbkwf | 177 |
| A[d'¨ork|mef | 544, 548 |
| A[d'¨odkY | 597 |
| A[kókw {w'\*f | 403 |
| A[kokwa&;&m tjzmjzm | 63 |
| Am[&d ½yk f | 136 |
| Am[kópö | 543 |
| AdVm&0w Zmwfawmf | 415 |
| Adkvfig;yg; | 269 |
| Asm"d | 190 |
| Asmowdå | 620 |
| jA[®'Pf tay;cH&jcif; | 448 |
| jA[®'wfrif; | 569 |
| jA[®0d[m& | 220 |
| jA[®0d[m& apwodufrsm; | 587 |
| jAm[®Pwdóolykef jAm[®P r[momv = | 244 |
| ykPÖm; olaX;ol<u,f | 277 |
| aAGoD[m0,f  « b » | 405 |
| b\*FÓPf | E |
| b@m\*g&duy&d,wåd | 441, 442 |
| b'´g uk@vauomax&D | 411 |
| bEÅwå | 361 |
| br&mzsm; | 404 |
| b0 | 613 |
| b0ifudpö | 153, 154 |
| b0\*Fpve | 113 |
| b0\*kFyapä' | 113 |
| b0ifpdwf | 165 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| b,ÓPf | E |
| b,obm0 | 545 |
| bm0nxwå | 57 |
| bm0'ou uvmyf | 80 |
| bm0eb0e | 613 |
| brl ód& | 405 |
| abm\*Asoe | 617 |
| abm\*orÜwåd  « r » | 568 |
| ru© - yVmo | 469 |
| ruk# o,rÇL | 402 |
| r\*o¾ rm"d | 308 |
| r\*¢a'0 = rCa'0 | 205 |
| rif;usifhw&m; (10) yg; | 406 |
| rif;wdkY\ rqkwf,kwfaMumif;w&m; | 407 |
| rpä&d, (5) rsKd; | 477 |
| rpä&d, (5) rsKd;\ tusKd;tjypfrsm; | 480 |
| rpä&d, - tEk tMurf; | 481 |
| rZÑwå 217, 218 rZÑwåbm0 571 rZÑwåa0',dw 217 rZÑwåmum&yÜ0wdå 592 rZÑdry#dy'g = edAÁme\*grdedy#dy'g 162 rnfolUudkrQ trsufrxGufjcif;  rrkef;wD;jcif;taMumif; 494  rnfolUudkrQ rcspfwwfjcif;\  taMumif;&if; 492 rnfonhf pdwfenf;¿ 110 r@vm&mrausmif; 247 r' 353 r'0´ 406 re = raem = pdwf 142 | |

z&P 340 z&PmywD d 337, 339 z½ko0gpm 114 zvypöKy|mef 194 zvlypm&pum; 93, 129 zó G, 292, 606 zkoe 292 b0e 614 b0dówd ur®H e b0dówd ur®0dygaum258 b0dówd ur®H b0dówd ur®0dygaum 258

reew¬ 142 r[myk&do vu©Pmawmf 114

reodum& 172, 314 r[mAk'¨0if\ zGifhqdkcsuf F

rE´'ou 133 r[mbkwf tcsif;csif;om 46

rE´xmr\*wH 181 r[maomPrax&f 243, 244

rem,we 26, 605 rHo 19

rEkócg'u 252 rmeoAsm"d 620

rEdIif;,SOfoifhyg 4 rm,m - omaX,s 413

raem'Gg&m0ZÆef; 202 rd\*y'0vÍÆeenf; 220

raem"mwf 182 rdpäm\*g[ 146

raemr, aZmw& 404 rdpämZD0wpfckudk yHkpHtjzpf 583

raem0dCmw 620 rpd mä '|d d 417

raem0dnmPfemrfw&m;pkwdkY\ rdpäm"drkwåd 524

ypöKyÜeftaMumif; 180 rdpämbdeda0o 226, 417

raem0dnmP"mwk 202 rdwåorÜwåd 568

raem0dan,s 61 rdaxG;awmfa\*gwrD 470

raemoræó 608 r'd ¨ 504

raemoræóZm a0'em 610 rdef;rwdkYrm,m oJudk;zsm 413

r&P 616 rvd mye 210

r&Plye,e 615 rdvdE´yO§ ygVdawmf 318

rvGJacsmfEdkifaom usifhpOf 419 rD;aoG;xrf;&ol ynm&SdBuD; 353

r[\*¾Kwfpdwf 152 rkcstm;jzifh rSwf&ef 192

r[muydZmwf 458 rkpödwkurswmÓPf E

r[mud&d,mpdwf 152 rkw 139, 140

r[mBud,m aomreóo[\*kwfpdwf 207 rk'd\*Fó& 206

r[mukodkvf aomreóo[\*kwfpdwf 207 r'k wd m 590, 591

r[mukodkvfESifh r[m0dyguf 150 r'k wk m 118

r[maumumvdu 373 rk'krpä&d, 481

r[m\*Z 204 r'k bk m0 297

r[mpnfq&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\t,l 217 rkedy0& 402

r[m#Dumq&mawmf 159 rlvtrnf&yHk 562

r[m#Dumq&mawmf\ jzwfxkH; 321 rlv#Dumq&mawmf 111

r[m#Dumedó,usrf; 217 rlv#Dumq&mawmf\ 0g' 159

r[mwPSmocF,okwf 440 rlv#Dum\ zGifhqdkcsuf 206

r[m'wårax&fjrwfBuD; \0g' 160 rlv#Dum\ 0g' 173

r[mypö&dt|uxm 244 rlvy&d,m,okwåef 447

r[my'krrif;om; 569 rdkif;cdkif;q&mawmfbk&m;BuD;\ oHk;oyfcsuf 103

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| arCD 403 arwåm 587 ar' 19 ar;jref;zG,f tcsufwpf&yf 36 arm[ 346, 353 arm[ (3) rsKd; 350 arm[rlpdwf (2) rsKd; jzpfay:vmykH 148 | |
| rsKd;aphESifh toD; | 259 |
| rsKd;aphESifh wlykH | 532 |
| jr\*ludk remvdkaom 0ufrsm; | 475 |
| NrdKUwHcg;wdkifBuD;rsm;ESifh wl\  « , » | 541 |
| ,xmOy|dw0do, | 221 |
| ,xm\*[dwedrdwå0aoe | 221 |
| ,xmblwÓPftjrif | 307, 308 |
| ,xmobm0y#da0" | 557, 558, 560 |
| ,oygPdrif; | 487 |
| ,mxm0rme | 431 |
| ,myx | 402 |
| ,lqkav;yg; | 403 |
| a, "r®m a[wkyÜb0g | 4 |
| a,mAÁEé0demo | 615 |
| a,medaomreodum& | 315 |
| a,mufsm;Asnf; | 65 |
| a,mufsm;ObawmAsnf; | 65 |
| ,H tmAE¨evu©PH  « & » | 15 |
| &o - ypöKy|mef - y'|mef | 198 |
| &owPSm | 26, 611 |
| &owPSm\ pGrf;tm; | 383 |
| &o"mwf&nf | 88 |
| &ótu©&m | 111 |
| &om&nf | 19 |
| &om½Hk | 41 |
| &aoh rm,m | 413 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| &m\* | 353, 366 |
| &mZdE´m bufvGwf | 402 |
| ½"k &d | 19 |
| ½kyfZD0dw | 67 |
| ½yk yf ikd ;frPrd ÍLÆ | 103 |
| ½yk eÜ | 602, 603 |
| ½yk eÜ vuP© m | 98 |
| ½IykH enf;pepf | 11, 134 |
| ½yl wPmS | 25, 26, 611 |
| ½lyy&d\*¾[ | B |
| ½lyy&dapä' | 94 |
| ½lyrwåm&r®P | 170 |
| ½yl 0Zd mee | 170 |
| ½lyó tedpöwm | 133 |
| ½lyó ur®nwm | 116 |
| ½lyó Z&wm | 128 |
| ½lyó rk'kwm | 116 |
| ½lyó v[kwm | 116 |
| ½lyó oEÅwd | 120 |
| ½lyg½kH trnf&jcif; | 38 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| t>ruf | 596 |
| ½yl g½yl y&\*d [¾ | B |
| ½lyg0p& ud&d,mpdwf | 152 |
| ½lyg0p& ukodkvfpdwf | 145 |
| ½yl g[&P | 91 |
| ½dk;wGif;jcifqD | 19 |
| &JpGrf;owåd | 543 |
| a&m\*Asoe | 618 |
| a&S;b0u aygif;azmfchJzl;jcif; | 411 |
| &Sif;vif;csufrsm; | 584 |
| &Spfjzm&mcH &Siftmeef  « v » | 403 |
| vufawGUprf;oyfMunhfoifhonf | 31 |
| vufESifhwlykH | 532 |

½lyg½kHvdkif; emrfw&m;rsm;udk odrf;qnf;ykH

vu©P 542, 543 vu©P - &o - ypöKy|mef 418

vu©P - &o - ypöKy|mef - y'|mef

t"dyÜg,f 8

vu©P - &o - ypöKy|mef - y'|mefwdkYudk

½IoihfykH 1

vu©PESifh &o 199

vu©Pnxwå 57

vu©Pokwåef 114

v#Kudaumyrokwf 439

vZÆmb, 542, 543

vZÆmobm0 545

vokPodu©myk'f 382

v[kwm 118

vmbrpä&d, 478

vmvyÜe 619

vdifjyefjcif; 64

vdifajymif;oGm;aomf 64

vDewm 505

vl rvkHYv ewf rrbl; 238

vl;xrif; 236

av;pktm;jzifh ½kyfwdkYudk cJGwrf;csyHk 139

avmu Oyrm 132

avmuygv w&m; (2) yg; 549

avmum"dywd 544

avmud,"r® 286

avmukwå&m r\*fpdwf zdkvfpdwf 223

avmukwå&mukodkvfpdwf 145

avmb 364

avmbESifh qE´ 365

avmbrlpdwf (8) rsKd; 146

avmbrl yxrpdwf 147

avmbrl aomreó'd|d\*w

0dyÜ,kwfpdwf (2)rsKd; 207

avmbrl aomreóa0'em 215

avmbrl aomreóo[\*kwfpdwf (4)rsKd; 207

avmborm; ESifh tavmborm; 553

avmvkyÜwPSm 385

avmouwdórax&f 275

avm[dw = aoG;ESpfrsKd; 78

vHkYv 501

« 0 »

0peyx 465, 466

0pDab' [lonf 106

0pD0dnwf 105, 109

0pD0dnwådo'´v[kwm'daw&ou uvmyf115

0ZÆbD½kub,'óm0d 546

0¥ 290

0¥yg' 290

0PÖrpä&d, 478

0wtusihf 612

0wåAÁuedaj\*m"omraP 248

0w¬K'ku 72

0w¬K'Gg&bm0 604

0w¬KESifh MoZm 90

0w¬Kyka&Zmwedó, 44

0w¬K½kyf 140

0ov ol,kwfrm 434

0ovokwåef 434

0VÍÆeu 248

0gpmay,s 406

0gwrd\*orif 385

0ge&dE´Zmwf 454

0g&mPoD 404

0g,marjzifh 404

0ga,m"mwf 20

0ga,moEdéódw 175

0goem "mwfaiGU 380

0ud m&½yk f 104, 140

0dud&P 602

0dN\*dK[f (3) rsKd; 143

0pd m& 323

0pd ud pd mä 149, 507

0Zd mee 142, 187, 601

0dnwf 101, 102

0dnwåd C¥em 107

0nd mP 142

0nd mPf 601

0dnmPftjym;ESifh ukodkvftjym; 144

0dnmPu©E¨m 162

0dnmPu©E¨uxm 142

0dnmPfwdkY\ vkyfief;udpö (14) rsKd; 153

0dnmw 140

0dwuf r,SOfaom pdwfrsm;u tm½kH,lEdkifyHk319

0dwufESifh 0dpm& 323

0dwuú = 0dwuf 317

0dw¬rÇe 21, 57

0de,ukuúKpö 500

0dy&Dw\*¾g[ 223

0dyv’mo 224, 347

0dyóemt&mü onm ta&;BuD;ykH 539

0yd #Ü od m& 496, 498

0yd 0Ü go 616

0yd gæ& 227

0dyguf tAsmuw 0dnmPf 149

0dyguf0dnmPf 151

0dyguor\*Øwm 230

0dyguokc 193

0rd ck bm0 474

0da,m\* 616

0d&wdapwoduf oHk;yg; 582

0d&wdESifh [d&D MowåyÜ 584

0d&wdtjym; 586

00d ¥ 290

00d ¥yg' 290

0doyÜe 449, 450

0do,ESifh a\*gp& 38

0do,&ooarÇm\* 608

0do,mbdrkcbm0 534, 539

0do,m"drwå = tm½kH\ vGefuJrIaMumifh

ajymif;ykH 50

0doa,mbmo 558

0dooHo| 453

0od m' 620

0daooawm 307

0dod|reeudpöm 166

0daoom 404

0Dwduúrarm[ 350, 351

0Dxdy#dyg'ureodum& 314

0D&d, 327

0D&d,0daem'e 504

0D&d,m&rÇ0w¬K 327, 330

0ka|m 186

a0'u 143

a0'em 608

a0'emu©E¨uxm 209

a0'em MumjrihfpGm jzpfykH 178

a0'emonf &Sifbk&ifESifh wl\ 212

a0'v’ 435, 437

a0a'[dum 462

a0,smu&P 435

a0[\*Frm 404

a0g|AÁeudpö = 0ka|mudpö 156

a0g|AeÁ m0ZeÆ 186

« o »

oOóm[ 151

oufrJhavmu 119

oauFmpe 482

ocFw 133

ocgF& 600

ocFg&u©E¨ 227

ocFg½kayu©mÓPf E

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- | --- |
| |  |  | | --- | --- | | o\*Fwd | 606 | | o\*F[0w¬K | 405 | | o\*F[0w¬K (4) yg; | 406 | | o\*Ðwdokwf | 330 | | oCF¥e | 292, 293, 606 | | oÍÆmee | 221, 224 | | onm | 221 | | onm0dyv’mo | 224, 347 | | owywf y'kr®m | 404 | | owd | 534, 535 | | owdtwk | 540 | | owd ESifh reodum& | 541 | | owdrEÅ {w'\*f | 403 | | o'dormef | 430 | | o'doyk\*d¾Kvf\ rmef (3) rsKd; | 430 | | o'¨r®ó0em | 522, 530 | | o'g¨ | 522 | | o'¨g"darmu© | 525 | | o'¨gESifh ayr a&maESmwwfyHk | 532 | | o'´wPSm | 26, 611 | | o'´e0uuvmyf | 222 | | o'´or®m0gpm | 585 | | o'´[e | 522 | | o'g´½Hk | 39 | | oa'¨,s0w¬K | 522, 528 | | oed'óe oyÜ#dC½kyf | 138 | | oEÅwd | 121, 122 | | oEÅwdCe | H, 134 | | oEÅwdZ&m | 130 | | oEÅyÜeawaZm | 18 | | oEÅbm0 | 217 | | oEdÅau½kyf | 136 | | oEÅD&P | 183 | | oEÅD&Pudpö | 156 | | oE´[e | 164 | | oE´d|du\*kPfawmf | 114 | | |  |  | | --- | --- | | oEdépdwaoG; | 78 | | oE|éd me | 325 | | oEéd|meapwem | 268 | | oEdéa|,s"r® | 325, 326 | | oEdéygw | 292, 296 | | oyÜwdó0 | 546 | | oAÁpdwåom"m&P apwoduf | 292 | | oAÁnKwÓPfawmf | 206 | | obm0ted|m½kH | 211 | | obm0£|m½kH | 211 | | obm0,kwådjzifh EIdif;csdefMunhfyg | 75 | | or\*Øwm = or\*Ð (5) yg; | 229 | | orbm0'óe | 592 | | or0g[dw | 571 | | or®yÜ"mef (4)yg; | 190 | | or®oeÓPf | E | | or®mtmZD0 | 583, 585 | | or®mur®EÅ | 583, 585 | | or®m'd|dÓPf | 114 | | or®mygo | 406 | | or®m0gpm | 582, 584 | | orÇr | 619 | | oryD yl pm& | 85 | | or®dv’[modeD | 622 | | or®Kwdopöm | 129 | | ork', | 366 | | or|k mef | 542 | | orkapä'0d&wd | 586 | | orkapä'y[mef | 189 | | ork'D&P | 21 | | orl[Ce | H, 134 | | ormewåwm | 405 | | orm'ge0d&wd | 586 | | orÜ#dpädKif; | 181 | | orÜ#dpädKif;udpö | 155 | | orÜ\*¾[ | 429, 445 | |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| om&P | 314 |
| om&PD,usifh0wf | 205 |
| om&rP® | 342 |
| om0ZÆ | 189 |
| om0ZÆ'ku©0dygu | 195 |
| omaX,s | 414 |
| oDwawaZm | 55 |
| oDvAÁwkyg'gef | 612 |
| oDvAsoe | 618 |
| okuú = okufaoG; | 19 |
| okceda&m" | 218 |
| okc0dygu | 191, 192 |
| okca0'em | 209 |
| ock y#yd 'g | B |
| okcy#dy'g cdyÜgbdnm | D, F |
| okcy#dy'g 'E¨mbdnm | D, F |
| okckr | 136 |
| okw | 139 |
| okwå | 435, 436 |
| okwåefenf; - Zmwd - Z&m - r&P | 129 |
| okwåEÅbmZeD,enf; | 129 |
| ok'd¨ue, = ok'd¨uenf; | A |
| ok'¨raem'Gg& | 103 |
| ok'¨raem'Gg&0Dxd | 107 |
| okyÜAk'¨ | 278 |
| okyÜAk'¨uk|D | 279 |
| okrdwåmtrsKd;aumif;orD;\ avmb | 389 |
| okar"m &Sif&aoh | 387 |
| okbrmP0 = okbvkvif | 260 |
| okbvkvif\ jyóem (14) &yf | 263 |
| okokrm&Zmwf | 381 |
| oHk;pktm;jzifh ½kyfwdkYudk cJGwrf;csykH | 138 |
| aou© t&d,m | 207 |
| aowk'uH | 404 |
| aoarSm \*kaVm | 362 |
| ao,srme | 430 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| orÜa,m\* | 602 |
| orÜa,mZe | 314 |
| orÜwå - torÜwå | 42 |
| orÜwå0d&wd | 586 |
| orÜwå0do,\*¾g[u½kyf | 42 |
| orÜwåd | 9, 294 |
| orÜwåd ESifh 0dywåd | 233 |
| orÜwåd'óe | 590 |
| orÜd@e &o | 305 |
| orÜd,m,e | 337 |
| oar®m[e | 599 |
| ovmubwf | 472 |
| o0e | 5 |
| o0eudpö | 155 |
| oGPÖm arm& | 403 |
| o0dnmPu | 113 |
| o0pD Zd &m | 133 |
| oocFg& | 150 |
| oorÇm& tmayg | 14, 223 |
| oorÇm&pu©K | 29 |
| oorÇm&awaZm | 222 |
| oorÇm&yx0D | 222 |
| oorÇm&0ga,m | 222 |
| oóar" | 406 |
| o[of&HoD | 404 |
| oa[mwåyÜÓPf | 330 |
| oVm,we | 604 |
| oH0d'[e | 298 |
| oH0dbm\* | 407 |
| oHa0\*y'|meH - oHa0\*ÓPf | 330 |
| oHo,vu©Pm | 507, 508 |
| oHo&PaoG; | 78, 79 |
| oHoD'e | 504 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| ao,syk\*d¾Kvf\ rmef (3) rsKd; | 430 |
| aoG;aum|mo | 79 |
| aoG;[lonf av[lonf | 79 |
| oJvGefpygVdawmf | 72 |
| aomu | 617 |
| aomu y&da'0 | 621 |
| aomw'Gg&0Dxd | 107 |
| aomw'Gg&üjzpfykH | 205 |
| aomwyom' | 33 |
| aomw0dnmPf | 174 |
| aomw0dan,s | 112 |
| aomworæó | 607 |
| aomworæóZm a0'em | 609 |
| aomwm,we | 26, 605 |
| aombPapwoduf (25) vkH; | 522 |
| aomr®bm0  « [ » | 555 |
| [','ouuvmyf | 70, 78 |

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| [d&D - MowåyÜtwk | 550 |
| [eD rme | 430, 431 |
| [Deyk\*d¾Kvf\ rmef (3) rsKd; | 431 |
| a[wk | 610 |
| a[wktaMumif; | 69 |

omuD0ifrif;om; t&SifOyeE´\ avmb 378 omrneda'´o 31 om,eudpö 155 [d&D 541, 542

[d&Donf trsKd;aumif;orD; acR;rESifh wlyHk 547

|  |  |
| --- | --- |
| [',0w¬K | 70, 78, 185 |
| [w¬ - 0dwå - ADZ ESifh wlyHk | 532 |
| [w¬d'óutE¨m 0d, | 225 |
| [w¬dygvZmwfawmf | 553 |
| [&doAf | 404 |
| [&dwp &Sif&aoh\ xkH; | 358 |
| [&dwpZmwfawmf | 351 |
| [odwkyÜg'fpdwf | 204 |
| [odwkyÜg'faZmpdwf | 206 |
| [mo,rmeH odwH ygwGmumod | 206 |
| [dwmum&yÜ0wdå | 587 |
| [dwlyoH[m& | 587 |

## rSwfom;zG,f&m tu©&mpOf tñTef; NyD;\/

2 2 2